

# Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1986

Inspired in

**Elizabeth Clare Prophet**

# Contents

<b>0</b>	<b>Introduction</b>	<b>1</b>
0.1	Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty . . . . .	2
0.2	Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty . . . . .	8
<b>1</b>	<b>The Beloved Great Divine Director - January 5, 1986</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>2</b>	<b>Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 12, 1986</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>3</b>	<b>The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - January 19, 1986</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>4</b>	<b>Beloved Saint Germain - January 26, 1986</b>	<b>31</b>
<b>5</b>	<b>The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - February 2, 1986</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>6</b>	<b>Beloved Saint Germain - February 9, 1986</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>7</b>	<b>Beloved Portia - February 16, 1986</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>8</b>	<b>Beloved Lady Master Venus - February 23, 1986</b>	<b>53</b>
<b>9</b>	<b>Beloved Archangel Michael - March 2, 1986</b>	<b>59</b>
<b>10</b>	<b>Beloved Sanat Kumara - March 9, 1986</b>	<b>69</b>
<b>11</b>	<b>Beloved Lanello - March 16, 1986</b>	<b>75</b>
<b>12</b>	<b>Beloved Mother Mary - March 23, 1986</b>	<b>83</b>
<b>13</b>	<b>The Beloved Messenger - March 30, 1986</b>	<b>89</b>
<b>14</b>	<b>Beloved Jesus Christ - April 6, 1986</b>	<b>103</b>
<b>15</b>	<b>Beloved Serapis Bey - April 13, 1986</b>	<b>113</b>
15.1	God Meru - April 13, 1986 . . . . .	119
<b>16</b>	<b>Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 20, 1986</b>	<b>123</b>

17 Beloved El Morya - April 27, 1986	129
18 Beloved Hercules and Amazonia - May 4, 1986	135
19 Beloved Lord Maitreya and Arcturus and Victoria - May 11, 1986	141
20 The Beloved Great Divine Director - May 18, 1986	147
21 Beloved Gautama Buddha and Saint Germain - May 25, 1986	155
22 Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 1, 1986	169
23 Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 8, 1986	183
24 Beloved Sanat Kumara - June 9, 1986	187
25 The Beloved Messenger - June 10, 1986	193
26 Archangel Chamuel and Charity - June 11, 1986	219
27 The Beloved Messenger - June 12, 1986	227
28 Beloved Archangel Michael - June 13, 1986	231
29 The Beloved Messenger - June 14, 1986	239
30 Beloved Archangel Jophiel - June 15, 1986	247
31 Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 22, 1986	253
32 Beloved Archangel Raphael - June 29, 1986	261
33 Archangel Uriel - July 6, 1986	267
34 Beloved Archangel Zadkiel - July 13, 1986	273
35 Beloved Godfre - July 20, 1986	279
36 Beloved Lanello - July 27, 1986	287
37 Beloved El Morya - August 3, 1986	293
38 Beloved Mighty Victory - August 10, 1986	299
39 John the Beloved - August 17, 1986	305

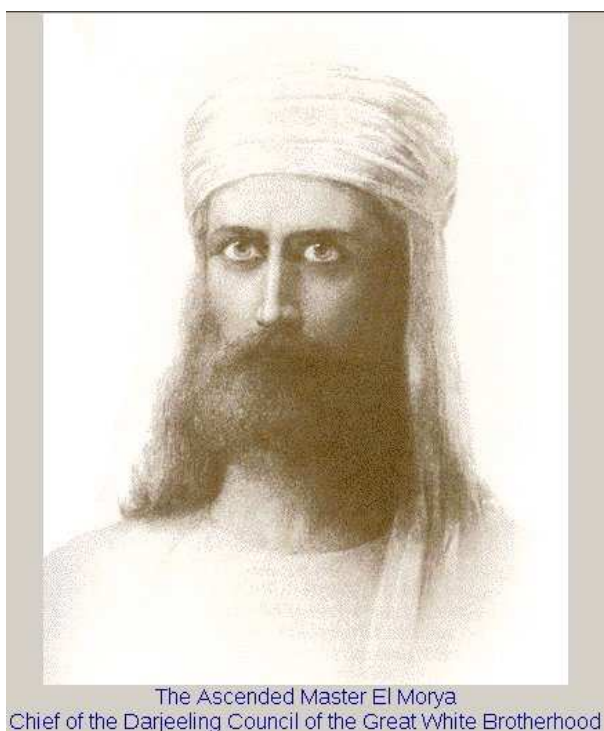
40 Beloved Lord Lanto - August 24, 1986	311
41 Beloved Zarathustra - August 31, 1986	317
42 The Great Divine Director - September 7, 1986	325
43 Jesus Christ - September 14, 1986	333
44 Archangel Uriel - September 21, 1986	343
45 Archangel Raphael - September 28, 1986	347
46 Archangel Michael & Kuthumi - October 5, 1986	353
47 Beloved God Harmony - October 12, 1986	361
48 Beloved El Morya - October 19, 1986	365
49 Beloved Lanello - October 26, 1986	373
50 Archeia Aurora - November 2, 1986	375
51 Archangel Chamuel - November 3, 1986	387
52 Archangel Michael - November 4, 1986	391
53 Archangel Jophiel - November 5, 1986	399
54 Archangel Gabriel - November 6, 1986	405
55 Beloved Archangel Raphael - November 7, 1986	411
56 Archangel Uriel - November 8, 1986	417
57 Archangel Zadkiel - November 9, 1986	425
58 Saint Germain - November 10, 1986	431
59 Saint Germain - November 11, 1986	437
60 Archangel Gabriel - November 12, 1986	445
61 Melchizedek - November 13, 1986	447
62 Archangel Raphael - November 16, 1986	451

63 Beloved El Morya - November 18, 1986	457
64 Saint Germain - November 20, 1986	463
65 The Goddess of Liberty - November 23, 1986	469
66 Cyclopea - November 25, 1986	479
67 Beloved Jesus Christ - November 27, 1986	487
68 Sanat Kumara and Helios - November 30, 1986	495
69 Beloved Hercules - December 2, 1986	499
70 Beloved Mighty Victory - December 4, 1986	501
71 Sanat Kumara & Lady Master Nada - December 7, 1986	509
72 El Morya - December 9, 1986	515
72.1 Beloved El Morya - December 9, 1986 . . . . .	517
73 The Nameless One from Center of the Earth - December 11, 1986	521
74 Jesus Christ - December 14, 1986	525
75 Beloved Saint Germain - December 16, 1986	533
76 Beloved Mother Mary - December 18, 1986	541
77 Lanello - December 21, 1986	547
78 Jesus Christ - December 23, 1986	551
79 God Meru - December 25, 1986	561
80 Beloved El Morya - December 28, 1986	567

# Chapter 0

## Introduction

Vol. 29 - Introduction



The Ascended Master El Morya  
Chief of the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood

The Ascended Master El Morya

Chief of the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood

Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another.

The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king said to Daniel. I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not show the interpretaion of the thing.

Then Daniel answered and said, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known unto him the interpretaion.

Thou, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart but hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

Then was the part of the hand sent from him. And this is the writing that was written: MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. This is the interpretaion of the thing:

MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain. And Darius the Median took the kingdom ...

Daniel 5

## 0.1 Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty

Vol. 29 - Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty

The Karma of America

The Goddess of Liberty

I come from the Temple of the Sun with a message of victory for the people of America and the people of the world. I come as the spokesman for the Lords of Karma. I come in the feminine ray of Truth to exalt that Truth of the feminine ray within you. I come to speak of karma as the law of cause and effect, and of karma as the destiny not only of America, but of every nation upon earth.

You have heard of individual influence within the self and within the family and within the community at large. I say that the influence which the individual can exercise and which the individual nation can exert rests squarely on the proposition of karma.

Where you are in consciousness rests upon karma. Many among you have very good karma. Karma then becomes your opportunity to fulfill your divine plan. And none of you are without those negative aspects of karma that have brought your souls into incarnation on Terra [the name given to planet earth] once again to try again to fulfill the law of an inner destiny which God has willed and which you have affirmed.

I AM the Goddess of Liberty. I have stood before each and every one of you as you have passed before the Lords of Karma prior to taking incarnation in this life. Now I am activating the memory in your soul of this experience of speaking with me.

Look into the face with your inner eye - my own face and that face focused in the Statue of Liberty. Recall now this gaze of the one who represented the Divine Mother to you. Recall the admonishment of your soul and your vow made to me in person to go forth, to carry that torch of Liberty and to give rebirth to the Christ flame and the Christ consciousness.

You are here in America - some by birth and some by the destiny of your karma. You find yourself in this place in time and space because I made a commitment to you in the hour of your birth that you would come to know the teachings of the Ascended Masters, that you would meet those lifestreams who could impart to you the knowledge of the Law and the knowledge of your vow to serve the Great Law. I promised you that you would meet my representative of the Mother flame.

Why did I make this promise? Because each and every one of you who is seated here tonight expressed the concern to me, as the representative of the Mother flame, that you would forget the knowledge of the sacred fire, the law of your karma and your promise to keep the flame of Life; and you implored me to promise you that you would have the opportunity to know the Law.

Therefore, I have fulfilled this night my vow to many of you, and you are here. And so I also expect, as you expected of me, that you will fulfill your inner vow to the Lords of Karma and to Saint Germain to make a more than ordinary effort in this life to balance your karma and to make yourself available for the fulfillment of America's destiny, to take the flame of the Mother and the Christed ones and to expand that flame into the world dominion of the Christ consciousness.

Well, we have come into a time, into an age, when it is imperative that those who have made their vows to keep the flame do so. Therefore I proclaim again! Liberty proclaims within you the law of your inner being and the understanding that now is the time and the space for the Light of your own God Presence to shine within you. Now is the time to forsake the careless expense and waste of God's energies which are the natural resources of the Spirit - the energy that flows ceaselessly.

Now is the time to realize that your Christ Self is able to reverse the tide of darkness on Terra - that in that flame is the power, the wisdom of God to become the allness of God in manifestation. Now is the time to prove the law of the avatars. Now is the time to make yourself a part of the mainstream of the karmic destiny of America, for her destiny is to be the place where the Woman clothed with the Sun and with a crown of twelve stars rises to deliver the mandate of the Christ consciousness and to give birth to that Christ Child.<sup>1</sup> This is the Mother within you.

I have with me, then, the assurance from Portia of opportunity sealed and the dispensation of our board [The Karmic Board] to give opportunity to this group of devotees for a more than ordinary release of the fires of the Mother within you that your souls might be nourished by the Mother's love. For you yourselves have earned this dispensation; you have given service to that Mother flame.

Sometime, somewhere, your devotion and your service has been sealed. And so we capitalize on good karma this night to allow us to enter into the forcefield of your worlds, to unlock the fires of the Mother and to seal the raising of those fires for a manifestation of the God consciousness within you - a sealing of the Light of the heart, that you might understand and become the Christ.

It is America's destiny to reveal the culture of the Mother to the world. And the hierarchies of

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 12:1, 2, 5.



Aries and Libra, fulfilling the Light of the heart chakra, come to the aid of those who have heard the call and felt the flame throughout Terra, throughout the four planes of Mater. The hierarchies of the Sun come forth and their proclamation is this: that it is by the fires of the Holy Spirit and the all-consuming energy of your own I AM Presence that you will bring into manifestation the fulfillment of this fiery destiny.

Now, therefore, receive the assignment of the Lords of Karma, that assignment being to surrender a portion of misqualified energy into the flame that it might be transmuted, that you might have returned to you God's energy purified to work the works of God on earth.

The assignment from the Lords of Karma is to give the mantras and the invocations to the violet flame for the freeing of this nation, for the reestablishment of spirals of victory to move forward during this period of the Dark Cycle and to establish the initiation of another one-hundred-year cycle [from the date of the Bicentennial - July 4, 1976] wherein the initiations of Maitreya can be given, wherein the Teachings of the Mother can be proclaimed and the Mother's children can come into the fountain of living flame and have their chakras nourished, their souls and hearts and minds nourished by the fires of living Love, of immortal Truth.

The flame of the Mother burns and expands. The heart of the Divine Mother calls the children of the One into the AUM, and that calling to the Home is the calling of consciousness back to the awareness of Reality.

It is the karmic destiny of America to experiment in God-government, to experiment with the divine documents of Liberty. It is the destiny of America to establish golden-age education. And in the education that is the unfoldment of the heart chakra, it is the destiny for the little children to rise up with that God-dominion and that mastery of the quadrants of Mater whereby they can teach to all nations the way of overcoming on the path of initiation under the Christ and the Buddha and the inner law written in the inward parts.<sup>2</sup>

So it is the destiny of America to fulfill the culture of the Divine Mother as Science - a science that, when applied, liberates souls from drudgery and the toiling that became the karma of those who were expelled from the God consciousness of Eden. And this is the technology of the Divine Mother. It must not be misused or abused. It must become, with Religion, the pillar in the temple of being, so that by the binding of the individual to God as Father in Spirit through Religion and the binding of the individual to Mother in Mater through Science, the aspects twofold of Spirit and Matter may be fulfilled within the individual.

The culture of the Mother is not to be despised. The championing of the individual God flame ought not to be misused through those who take advantage by greed of the system of capitalism and free enterprise. These are to be bound by the action of the sacred fire of the Lords of Karma; for those who misuse the Spirit of the individuality of the God flame are perverting the flow of abundance, the flow of the supply of God, into the hands of the children of God.

Let this nation, then, be restored to the divine economy and the divine principles of God-government. Let the essence of these principles be drawn from the Source, the one Source of the I AM THAT I AM, the true Lawgiver of each individual God flame. Let there be a restoration, a regeneration, a rejuvenation and a resurrection of Life in the four lower bodies of those who have chosen to be a free people! And let this choosing be transferred to every nation. Let the example be set and let it be transferred!

I speak to all who love freedom in every nation on earth: Fulfill the Light of your karmic destiny! Work to give forth the culture of the Mother in your nation! Whether it be Mother Russia or Mother India or Mother China or Mother America, let it be that the souls of the children of the one Flame

---

<sup>2</sup>See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Cosmic Clock: Psychology for the Aquarian Man and Woman," in *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History and Religion of America*, Summit University Press, pp. 173-206; and *The ABC's of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock*, 8-audiocassette album, 12 hrs., A85056, 12 lectures.

respond to the call of the Mother in their own tongue, in their own culture.

And let their cultures be purified by the flow of the flaming ones - sons and daughters of God ascended, Cosmic Beings who gather on Terra at the portals of consciousness to accelerate God consciousness, to exalt those who would be exalted in the God flame, to bring to pass the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory."<sup>3</sup>

So let that culture of death (which is not a culture) be swallowed up in the victory of Life, and let Life flow from the heart of the Mother to her children. Let the Life that is God be the fulfillment of the fiery destiny of the individual unto the nation, unto the planet, unto souls and evolutions who must come forth to fulfill their divine plan on earth.

And this brings me to the question of population control. I am very concerned with the control of the incarnation of lifewaves on Terra, for we who are the Lords of Karma plan the incarnation of souls who will contribute to the overall pattern of perfectionment on earth. We are the ones who pass on souls who apply for incarnation.

Out of every one who applies, there are two who remain, who must be denied entrée into the portals of birth. Out of everyone whose incarnation is granted, there are percentages who never reach incarnation because of the current trends toward birth control through the abortion of Life.

And then there is that planning by those who advocate zero population growth, and there is the indoctrination in the mass consciousness against giving birth to children in this age. And therefore, those very precious and important lifestreams whom we have assigned to Terra are denied entrance into Terra by the free will of mothers and fathers who have taken the vow at inner levels to give birth to souls but in their outer minds have accepted the brainwashing of the mass consciousness.

I am a mother conscious of the Mother flame in cosmic dimensions and I am very conscious of the gaps in the evolutionary chain of hierarchy now occurring on Terra. I am concerned with coming decades and the absence of those lifestreams who have been denied opportunity to live, to move, to breathe, to overcome, to attain God-mastery on Terra.

What will you do in twenty-five years when the scientists and the great avatars and those who espouse mankind's freedom, those who are returning to liberate the masses, are not there because you have denied them Life?

What will you do when the ages turn, when there are wars and rumors of wars and pestilence and plague and cataclysm taking the life of many, when the dearth of population comes and there is not the replacement for those souls whose karma will take them from the screen of life?

What will you do, O mankind who have made yourselves prey - fodder - for the manipulators? You have believed the lie; and as it is written, "your condemnation is just,"<sup>4</sup> because you will have made your own karma. As you say, you make your bed and you lie in it.

This is the story of karma; karma is the exercise of free will. I ask you now, have you exercised free will or have you been manipulated?

You do not exercise free will until you know both sides of the story. Did you know this side of the story before I spoke to you? Did you know that there are thousands of Christed ones awaiting incarnation? You have been told of their courage. You have heard that they come, they are aborted, and they volunteer again, knowing that they may pass through that trauma of dying in their mother's wombs. Yet they volunteer again because they are determined to set life free!

They are far more determined to liberate the masses than many among embodied mankind. For they see above and beyond the manipulation of the death cult, and therefore they see your souls crying out, pleading with the Lords of Karma for help, for intercession. They behold the prayers of

---

<sup>3</sup>Isa. 25:8; I Cor. 15:54.

<sup>4</sup>Rom. 3:8.

children, they behold the praying of babies in their mother's wombs praying for life, praying they will come to maturation to be born in Mater - souls waiting to incarnate who are mature, advanced lifestreams not only from Terra but from other planetary bodies and even volunteers from other systems of worlds.

They have knocked on the doors of the Lords of Karma in our chambers in the Royal Teton Retreat. They have pleaded for opportunity. We have shown them what they will be up against and yet they have said: "We will go, we will try! We will work with mothers and fathers, we will find our place. We will find room in the inn on Terra." And so they come and they continue to come.

Now see what the question of abortion brings as karma to the feet of a nation! See what war brings as karma to the feet of a nation! Understand that those who kill with the sword must be killed by the sword.<sup>5</sup> Whether the sword is on the battlefield or in the surgeon's hand, the taking of life bears the consequence. And these consequences place a heavy karma on the people of America, whose destiny it is to bring forth the Christ consciousness not only in the little children, but through the sacred fires of the heart.

As the Spirit of Christmas covers the land with the light of the I AM Presence, that Spirit of the Christ Mass also comes knocking at the door of your heart, asking that you might pray for the little ones that they might be born in this auspicious year of 1976, that they might come as the crown of rejoicing of the Goddess of Liberty in celebration of Freedom and of Life - and of living and of the giving of self.

I tell you, precious ones, there is no greater fulfillment in all of cosmos than the fulfillment of creation - a holy maternity, a holy paternity, father and mother standing as representatives of the Father/Mother God giving birth to the Christ Child. Unless the fulfillment of creation be manifest within you, whether by giving birth to a child or by giving birth to the Christ light in yourselves and other lifestreams, you will not know the fulfillment of cycles.

Do you understand that the manipulators of the souls of humanity would take from them the fulfillment of the cycles of creation - would abort those cycles? Is it any wonder that we have a sick society and sick people for the very reason that they are not allowed to create in the image and likeness of God, but are told to create the ugly and the sordid and the astral and the psychic and the discordant sounds and art forms? And thus deep within the psyche, deep within the souls of mankind, there is a longing to be free to create as God creates.

O the wonder of creation! The wonder of watching before your very eyes a friend, a member of your family being transformed in the image of the living God because you have allowed yourself to be the instrument of that Flame! O the wonder of wonders to see the newborn child and the rebirth in the Spirit! You can be instruments for the magnetization of the God flame. You can be instruments for the salvation of a planet and a people.

I speak it now and I will speak it again and again, for I AM delivering into your total consciousness, being and world the promise of Life and of Victory through the fulfillment of your vows. I stand before you fearless in the face of the carnal mind and the mass manipulations of the carnal mind! For I know that one word spoken now in your own heart as a prayer to God to transmute that influence - to commit it to the flame - will be answered instantaneously by the edict of the Lords of Karma.

I therefore give you an opportunity, a moment of silence, to make your prayer to Almighty God, for in this cosmic moment there is opportunity of legions of angels who come to intercede and to bring to your hearts that which you invoke in the light of freedom. [27-second pause]

The Lord Christ has said, "Ask and ye shall receive, knock and it shall be opened unto you."<sup>6</sup> Each and every prayer uttered in the heart is adjusted now by the wisdom of your Christ Self and

---

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 26:52; Rev. 13:10.

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 7:7; Luke 11:9; John 16:24.

by the action of the will of God. And therefore, any who ask amiss will find their calls adjusted in the Christ consciousness and the answer to the call will be forthcoming.

Some of you have asked for a world and some of you have asked for the individual. Know this, Children of the Sun: that God is not limited, that the infinite consciousness of God can fulfill your prayer, for the one or for the billions of souls, with equal flow and equanimity, with equal action of the fire of freedom. Therefore I say, whatever call you have made for an individual, according to the will of God and in keeping with that will, it shall be multiplied for every lifestream on Terra.

This is my promise and the fulfillment of that promise, that you might understand each and every day of your life that that which you call forth for all mankind will be fulfilled for all mankind. We refer to this as the maximizing of your calls.

Do not limit your calls then! But realize that if you pray for one who is sick, there are millions who are sick and millions more who know not that they are sick who require healing in the mind and in the emotions and in the subconscious.

Therefore, let the multiplication of the loaves and the fishes by your own Christ Self be for the feeding of the multitudes through your invocations and decrees. And do not fail to include in your decrees, "This which I call forth for myself and my family, I call forth for all sons and daughters of God and for all evolutions of Terra on every plane of consciousness."

So then, watch how the Divine Mother will answer your calls made in the name of the living Christ. Understand the truth that the call does compel the answer!

And let me, if you will by your free will, release now into your forcefield the flame of Faith, the flame of Hope, and the flame of Charity amplified by the angels of Liberty who come now to maximize in the field of your consciousness your faith in the law of God, your faith in the science of the spoken Word and the science of the aura,<sup>7</sup> your faith in the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, your hope in your own Christ Self for salvation, and the charity which is the flow of the flame giving and receiving and being the outpouring and the inflowing, the unfolding and the infolding, of the sacred fires of love descending from the Most High God.

O America, fulfill your destiny and free mankind to fulfill their destiny! Stop the slaughter of the holy innocents and give birth to the Christ children who come knocking at the doors of America - because this is the place where destiny must be forged and won. Must we send them, then, to other nations - to China, to Russia, to India, to those places where there is not the control of life - or will you give them room?

I place this question before America this night and I demand that you give answer! Either you make room for the avatars and the Christed ones or the torch will be passed and other nations who will prepare them room, who will make way for the coming of the Christ, will receive this dispensation of the avatars.

I AM knocking at the door of America this night! I demand answer and I ask for the prayers of the Keepers of the Flame for the American people, for their enlightenment, for their awakening in this age.

When you deny the Mother flame, you deny the Christ Child. When you deny the Christ Child, you deny your own salvation. For salvation is through each and every one of these little ones who come to be admitted to raise up a golden-age civilization which can yet be born in this nation and throughout the nations of the world.

Now let the Keepers of the Flame be solemn in their consideration. You play the role of mediator:

---

<sup>7</sup>Science of the spoken Word and the science of the aura. See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, Summit University Press; *The Science of the Spoken Word: Why and How to Decree Effectively*, 4-audiocassette album, 6 hrs., A7736; and *The Control of the Human Aura through the Science of the Spoken Word*, 2-audiocassette album, 3 hrs., A8075.

You stand in the place of the Christ consciousness for and on behalf of every member of your nation and your community and your family. You have a supreme responsibility to amplify that Christ flame, and I know of no better way than in the exercise of the science of the spoken Word.

You have a responsibility to see to it that the knowledge of this karma and also of this teaching is spread abroad throughout the land. You have heard the admonishment not to hide your Light under a bushel<sup>8</sup> - that bushel of neglect! You cannot sit home on your haunches and there give your decrees and deprive mankind of the knowledge of the Law.

You must go out into the highways and byways and become teachers of mankind. You must rescue the little children who are born, who come into the schools and who are programmed away from their immortal destiny. You must take up the cause! You must enter the fray! You must fight the good fight for the Goddess of Liberty.

Remember, I have kept my promise to you this night: I have put you in contact with the Teachings. Now I say, will you say no to the Divine Mother? Will you say, "I have forgotten my vow"? Or will you stand up tall, take your responsibility seriously and your word that you gave?

Do you not remember that "By thy words thou shalt be justified and by thy words thou shalt be condemned"?<sup>9</sup> So it is written; so it is the law of the judgment.

I remind you that ere a century has passed, all of you will stand before me once again and you will have in your hands to present to the Lords of Karma the harvest of good work or a crop that has failed. And you will stand alone to give testimony to the Lords of Karma. You will make your report as to the use you have made of this life and this quotient of energy.

And then, if you have not succeeded in earning your ascension, you will be there knocking on the portals of birth. And then you will be faced with that dilemma of a programming of a civilization against the birth of the Christed ones and you will face the karma of your neglect, of your failure to inform the nations of this karma of denying life.

So then, the cycles turn quickly. Many are called but few are chosen,<sup>10</sup> and those who choose to be the elect of God are those who win.

I am counting on you, Keepers of the Flame, to be winners in this life! And I back you with the full momentum of my lifestream if you will choose to win for Light, for Freedom.

I thank you, ladies and gentlemen, and I bid you good evening.

This dictation by the Goddess of Liberty was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, November 22, 1975, during the weekend seminar The Greater Way of Freedom held in Washington, D.C.

## 0.2 Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty

Vol. 29 - Introduction - The Goddess of Liberty

The Awakening

The Goddess of Liberty

Awake, all ye who sleep, to the consummate reality of the infinite, enfolding love of God! Awake, ye who are born of the flame of Liberty! Awake, ye who are born of the flame of God!

---

<sup>8</sup>Matt. 5:14-16; Luke 11:33.

<sup>9</sup>Matt. 12:37.

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 20:16.

As we survey the great land of America and envision in our heart from inner levels the mighty achievements, almost supreme in majesty, wrought by God and the Masters of Wisdom for and on behalf of this land, our hearts rejoice in the possibility of fruition; and we see, side by side with the cup of peril and trembling, the cup of fruition and victory.

We see the beauteous possibilities spread abroad from shore to shore to be an example to the world of that which overcometh greed, egoism, shadow and all that is less than the full perfection of God. Our hearts lift up and exalt hope to the world through America and through all lands who will accept the selfsame fiat of almighty Light which God has given to this land as a destiny to be fulfilled.

America was chosen to be the example to the world in order that all nations might drink of the cup of freedom and liberty and cherish these gifts of spiritual longing fulfilled far more so than the ephemeral mists of the treasures of the world which appear for a moment and then are gone.

For there cometh to the earth seed-time and the time of cultivation. There cometh also the time of harvest and the time of fulfillment thereof; and the cycles of life spell out to waiting hearts the God-command: "Be thou free in thy season!"

And therefore, ye who wait and watch, longing for America to be delivered from the pains of this age, know that the power of Light has already, before you have asked, prepared an ark of salvation in a spiritual refuge, in a spiritual concept, in a spiritual precept, so that mankind need not fear; for the LORD God himself has determined to give to all who ask in faith the fullness of the best gifts.

These gifts are waiting, and I say to all of you who are here present, Be still, O mortal mind, and know that I AM God. Know that the I AM Presence within you is God, the Deliverer, the Saviour, the Eternal One, the Preceptor who is nigh unto all those who fear him and call upon him.

Yet mankind have not understood, for they say, "We do not understand that fear is the beginning of wisdom."<sup>11</sup> Let them understand the Law as it has returned full cycle unto this nation, for this nation has itself sown the wind - having cast aside the beauteous strands of Liberty forged in the early days at Valley Forge and in the hearts of the early patriots - and thus shall it reap the whirlwind.<sup>12</sup>

Indeed, it can truly be said that today only the few are stirred by the ideas of divine freedom for this land. And the multitudes rush hither and thither seeking that they may entertain themselves in the pursuit of ephemeral pleasures.

Know, then, O mankind, that in the midst of the darkness of man's self-imposed infamy there is a deliverance at hand, and this deliverance is in the hands of the living Christ and the Spirit of Liberty. The Spirit of Liberty is the Spirit of God and it is the Spirit of the Father never betrayed by Jesus but always exalted into the great high places of consciousness - the places of elevation where men can understand and know that God in them is God in the world and is God everywhere.

The realities of men's lives are so fragile, precious ones, and yet they hold them as though they would never lose them, or as though they would never or could never be broken. Let them understand that the only basic security to anyone is the security of the immortal treasures of life that are within the soul of man. Let them understand that all the glory of the world shall pass away but he that overcometh that outer glory shall remain forever and forever as a pillar in the house of God.

I am this day upholding as a pillar in the house of God the principle of cosmic Liberty - Liberty that wafts upon every breeze, Liberty that exalts the free and the brave who can face life unafraid and know that God is true when every man is a liar<sup>13</sup> in his mortal concepts and his acceptance of the terrors of human viciousness.

There is indeed a spirit of false liberty that is adrift in the land today. The youth of the world

---

<sup>11</sup>Prov. 1:7.

<sup>12</sup>Hos. 8:7.

<sup>13</sup>Rom. 3:4.

are the victims of this falsehood but they are also the victimizers, bringing to others, young and old alike, great distress of being and fear and trembling. And they ask themselves what is coming upon the earth when they see the destructive state of consciousness that the youth are manifesting.

Again I say, in America men “have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind,” for the past decades have seen increasing decadence and lack of spiritual affinity. Men have sought to commercialize religious activity. And they have also sought to hold the youth of the world in bondage to a brittle creed: they have fed them straw when they have cried out for bread.

Let me say again, then, they have sown the wind and they shall reap the whirlwind! Yet “Whither goest thou?” is the cry upon the lips of the mothers and fathers of America, and I refer here to those responsible ones who can well ask themselves the question, “Where are they going?”

Precious ones, the love of the Father is one thing and the love of the world is another. The love of the Father is infinite grace that is poured out in torrents upon the youth of all nations.

You have a saying, gracious ones, that goes like this, “water off a duck’s back.” Let me tell you that they have become so surfeited in mortal doings that they do not even feel the radiation and love of God. They absorb it in an unthinking and an unfeeling state of consciousness, and the conditions are indeed deplorable when viewed from the level of mortality.

We see through the span of the Spirit a new age, a coming age of greater hope. We see that each generation that fails to accept the torch will of necessity, by the demands of Nature, pass on some form of life to succeeding generations. We see the great tides of the Spirit going to the Lords of Life and Death and speaking unto them as each candidate for reemodiment comes to the gateway of birth and saying unto them:

“MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN: Thou art weighed in the balances and art found wanting,<sup>14</sup> O unworthy one. Go thou back and wait thy turn; for when Life was given thee before, thou wouldst not heed the call of God, but thou wasted thy substance and cast it upon the ground.”

Therefore, let the most worthy ones be selected from the vast multitudes awaiting reemodiment upon this planet and from the virtuous, from the blessed, and from those who seek to finish their course with joy and dignity. Let souls come forth and let the mighty ones of old walk the earth, the sons of God who have rejoicing in their hearts; and let the rest go back into the Darkness they have created and loved and let them remain there until perchance the gateway to birth shall once again be opened to them in some distant time.

Let the Lords of Karma take heed this day to our plea for the withholding from the earth of a further onslaught of the hordes of Darkness and of the shadows from ancient times. Let those lifestreams now be stayed! We command it in God’s name. And we say, let the virtuous come forth and let the sons of God, whose faces shine like the sun, come forth! And let Virtue have her manifest reward!

It has been said, “My Spirit shall not always strive with man for that he also is flesh.”<sup>15</sup> Hear, then, this word as a fiat of Light is entered upon the great records of akasha.

I AM the Goddess of Liberty. I have commanded by divine decree this day that the power of virtue must stand and shine forth. And if those to whom the torch of Life has been passed choose to deny that torch, shall not the torch of Life deny them? For is it not written, “Whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven”?<sup>16</sup>

The Children of the Sun shall inherit the earth; the meek shall inherit the earth. When the chastity of meekness and love for God is accepted by the people in full faith that He is God of the very earth and that His love is supreme and that His beauty is transcendent light streaming forth

---

<sup>14</sup>Dan. 5:25-27.

<sup>15</sup>Gen. 6:3.

<sup>16</sup>Matt. 10:33; Luke 12:9.

from the portals of Infinity, these shall have accepted that God is the God of very gods.<sup>17</sup>

They shall not be ashamed in this day or in any age to call him Father, for they are of the Christ-dimension. These are the sons of the Spirit; these are the sons of Liberty. For in a new generation they shall stand to bring about a spiritual revolution that shall sweep the earth free from those children of riot who seek pleasure and all that is without when the kingdoms of the Spirit contain the treasures of Infinity as all that is within.

This is that to which they are already heir and they have denied it. This is the treasure of eternity which they have denied. They have chosen instead to plight their troth to that which is but the voice of the bride and the bridegroom heard in the city - the voice of the bride and the bridegroom who hasten to the nuptial vows to bring forth children of darkness and shame, whereas the land ought to be peopled with those who love Liberty and Righteousness and who exalt God in the family of nations.

This is the age intended to be golden in radiant wisdom from on high, and men have perverted that golden wisdom to their own purposes. They not only bring forth bread, but they also bring forth bread without substance and body. They bring forth outer things and science and invention, but they deny the power of true science and true invention which are designed to be used in harmony with God and to employ natural law, in order that Life might be fulfilled of herself and that destiny might exalt the righteousness of God in each individual life so that each one will be a manifestation of Liberty in action here below.

You have heard, mothers of the world, of a cradle song. You have heard, mothers of the world, of the pull of the infant child upon the aura of the mother. You have heard the great compelling cry of that which is being delivered into the world.

Know that as the Goddess of Liberty, I am aware of the murmurings of every heart and I do indeed hear today the murmurings of people throughout the planetary body in complaint against the Deity and the circumstances in which they find themselves. I find a record made clear that there are many who speak out and some multitude, vast indeed, who speak out from within against life as they do find it.

But I ask you and I ask them, What has been done by you to enhance it? What have you done with the inheritance that you have received? How have you contributed to the welfare of the world? What landmark that shall stand beyond your temporal span have you erected in the hearts of men? What virtue have you externalized and cast as example before them?

You have heard it said that coming events cast their shadows before them. Precious ones, do you know what it means to cast the radiance of the Light before men, to set yourself upon a hill as a radiant tower of Light that cannot be hid?<sup>18</sup>

You are a beacon of hope, then, to other hearts. And I tell you, ladies and gentlemen, the world has need of such love and example. To love and be an example is to forget the shadow of yourself, and in your forgetting a new star is seen as the old star is setting - a new star of hope, the adventure of your cosmic self projected upon the great span and pages of the future.

This star transcends the old, and it is the star of His Presence that of Bethlehem in days of old did appear. Over that land the star came forth and the angels sang, "Glory to God in the highest and on earth peace, good will unto men."

Has the song been stilled today, gracious ones? Has the song been stilled in the hearts of men? Not in all hearts, God be thanked, for there are yet recipient hearts that await eagerly our every word, who seek to assist us in helping mankind to throw off the thralldom of the senses and the terrors and pestilence that stalk - the results of their own wrong sowings.

---

<sup>17</sup>Deut. 10:17; Josh. 22:22; Ps. 136:2; Dan. 2:47.

<sup>18</sup>Matt. 5:14.



We who survey countless records, we to whom application is made again and again for mercy, we<sup>19</sup> are in a position of trust to know exactly what the thoughts of men are. And we see again and again that individuals will say, “Oh, if you will only give me your mercy now, I assure you that I will never again become involved in anything that is not the full perfection of my being.”

Beloved ones, we are not cynical nor are we skeptical, but the record clearly shows that again and again when the great debt of mercy is sent forth and the unguents are applied to mankind, it is as though they had never passed through the crucible of sorry experience. For, once again, they are a part of the mass consciousness and they seek to exalt all human qualities and to live as mortals do without understanding that the pathway of Life that is for the many is now embraced but by the few.

What will we do about it? Gracious ones, almost every week we are expressing in some way or another the bounties of heaven. We are spreading the Lord’s table before you and saying, “Take, eat; this is my body which is broken for you.”<sup>20</sup>

And yet, I tell you, and it is a sad reflection upon mankind, that there are some who have even walked among you and some who have received our words through the printed media who have basked in attitudes of doubt as to the authenticity of our releases. They do not know, they do not understand, nor do they seem to care to understand that all that we do is for the freeing of men and for the changing of these conditions and for the bringing of men and women into the great temples of freedom to teach them the law of Liberty in order that they may go free from the cage and prison of mortal experience and sense consciousness.

Why, then, do they continue to seek in the outer for that which is within? Is it because it is invisible to them? Is it because they do not see the treasures of heaven that are ready to be heaped upon them? What is the reason? They do not know.

We know. We know that the reason is the power of binding and blinding habit, and we know that it is bad example, a living in the old consciousness of flesh and blood that cannot inherit the kingdom of God.<sup>21</sup>

But the way is made plain, the way is clear, the way is one of hope, and darkened skies shall never stop the sun from appearing to those who await the Light. Therefore, the attitude must be changed within these individuals and there must come about an awakening.

Shall it be today? We shall see. But we know that great service must be rendered and persistency must be forthcoming in the children of the Light who seek to know and to do God’s will. You must throw off all of the vestiges of mortal folly; and all that has been projected against the heart center of this activity by the sinister force must come under effective God-control and be transmuted by the power of Victory’s light!

You must understand the need to uphold one another in holy prayer and in every way until we have established here a body of immortal Light servers whose hearts are in tune with every note of heaven. And then the melody will unfold here as a grand symphony unfolds there in the world, and the song of God will become the song of Liberty to all people and all nations.

Great is the Lord and greatly to be praised!

Great is the Lord and greatly to be praised!

Great is the Lord and greatly to be praised!<sup>22</sup>

Let the earth be full of his glory and let men understand Him who liveth!

---

<sup>19</sup>“We” refers to the members of the spiritual board of the planetary Hierarchy known as the Karmic Board. Its seven members are those Ascended Beings who represent the Godhead in administering justice to mankind.

<sup>20</sup>Matt. 26:26; Mark 14:22; I Cor. 11:24.

<sup>21</sup>I Cor. 15:50.

<sup>22</sup>I Chron. 16:25; Ps. 48:1; 96:4.

The Lord God liveth!

The Lord God liveth!

The Lord God liveth! We proclaim it in Liberty's name! And because He lives, you, too, shall live. In Him is your life and in Him is the life of men.<sup>23</sup> The Life of God is given to all as a great cup; and the nectar of God is for the joy of the family of cosmos, of creation.

Creation's story - the song of creation - is the song of hope. And the hope that is born of the heart of God is a tender flame which blazes in the torch that I uphold! I uphold it now and I uphold it for aye and I uphold it for all.

Will you join me in the upholding of that torch? Will you join me in standing fast when all the world assails you? Will you join me in the hour of twilight, knowing that with me you shall watch out the coming dawn?

I thank you, ladies and gentlemen. From the heart of Liberty I have spoken.

This dictation by the Goddess of Liberty was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Mark L. Prophet on Sunday, May 22, 1966, at La Tourelle, Colorado Springs, Colorado.

#### TO THE MOTHER OF EXILES

O Liberty, bless'd Mother dear  
By thy great love, hold me clear  
Nearer to thy mighty flame  
To serve our blessed Saint Germain.  
He is thy son in freedom's birth  
Who lifts on high the souls of men  
Invoking vict'ry for the earth  
The golden age shall come again.

Freedom is Liberty's gift to all  
Divine intention manifest  
I AM actively making the call  
For peace to set men's hearts arest.  
The kingdoms of this world are thine  
For God is in thee through and through  
I AM the guardian of thy shrine  
Liberty's law, God's will to do.

O blessed Mother, I AM thine own  
Thine eye is focused on my goal  
I know that Life helps me to atone  
And flames of freedom raise my soul.  
Let all the earth now listen well  
To tones of love now ringing clear  
For love divine can break the spell  
Exalt God-freedom year by year!

---

<sup>23</sup>John 1:4.



# Chapter 1

## The Beloved Great Divine Director - January 5, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 1 - The Beloved Great Divine Director - January 5, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:

Read It and Decide Your Destiny

I

The Sealing of the European Continent

Lightbearers of the ages, I am come in a visitation of the Spirit - your Great Divine Director. I come to magnetize an inner energy field of Light for the reparation of the shattered lines of force striated throughout this continent by the records of war, infamy, and the abuse of power by various ignominious ones who have played their parts on the stage of life. The continent has been vulnerable due to layer upon layer of records of the shedding of blood, division, and all of those conditions thou knowest well.

For the healing of the breach at inner levels I am come. I am come for my love for my disciple Saint Germain and his heart full of desire to assist you. A blanket of violet flame is needed over all. As you place yourselves in this sanctuary prepared by your love and increase the calls to the violet flame and build the momentum, these will be multiplied to an extraordinary power by all legions of the seventh ray of cosmos.

I urge you to continue this vigil of the violet flame this night and to call to the Lords of Karma, for it is the conditions at inner levels, records of akasha tied to the subconscious of the people, that allow in the next cycle the repetition of history. This history is dyed deep. And every soul slaughtered on the battlefield of life cries out for justice, even from succeeding incarnations. And many have fallen again and again.

Is it any wonder that there is cynicism here or even a sense of hopelessness? Some have not known hope in many lifetimes. Consider how blessed ye are to have, then, the perception of Light, the calling to Light, and the dedication to Light. Consider, then, O Lightbearers of the ages, that many need that which is now in your grasp - the flame of freedom, aye, and much more - the illumination and the joy of the Mother.

I do anoint you in her name that you might go forth bearers of the Word, messengers of the Messenger and of the Ascended Masters, truly to give the Teaching, to clear the way, truly to know that this is the hour and the day when many shall receive the Holy Spirit, many must preach the Everlasting Gospel and clear the way for the Aquarian age.

Beloved hearts, our message must be spoken again and again. Therefore we have asked that you

take this Teaching and understand that step by step you are being liberated by coils of Light released by the Messenger. This is a concentrated experience and once you have it, when you present this Teaching, I again will be present to help those who desire to serve with Saint Germain.

Remember the great calling and the hour. And remember that we cannot bare to your hearts the full knowledge of the possibility of consequences when action is not taken and when the dark clouds and dark tides are allowed to continue to roll across this continent unobstructed. Where you have not the power to challenge by military might, nor the desire, truly you may challenge by the Word and the spoken Word. Nothing is fruitless, no effort without result. The only failure is not to call to me to act in the face of day-by-day events unfolding.

The members of the Karmic Board each have a very important role to play in the outcome in the European theater. Therefore know our offices and know that Cyclopea with the All-Seeing Eye of God, when you give his decree, will increase your vision of the future and a sense of your own direction. I myself when called upon seal you in the blue sphere of Light that is indeed the replica of the great blue causal body.

In the intense fire of Love, the integration of yourself in the I AM Presence is protected by Nada, who comes in this year with Mighty Victory to sponsor you and your beloved twin flame to the fulfillment of holy purpose.

I am contacting now your chakras. I am releasing Light for a new day, for the sense of resurrection, that all things that have passed in your life may be turned as prologue and you may write the first page of the first chapter of a new book.

Opportunity's cycles through justice come through beloved Portia - mercy for the washing of the records in the violet flame of Kuan Yin. Pallas Athena sponsors unerring Truth and should be diligently called into the media, who do not reach the people with the facts.

Such a veil of lies and propaganda, such a calling of black "white" and white "black" is continuing that the great masses of the people have no comprehension of the forces at work. The enemy is confused for the friend; the friend is confused for the enemy. And people lash out in great fear and terror to destroy that which is the greatest opportunity of the ages.

Thus, it is important to center with the Goddess of Liberty, for balance is something that has long been absent in Europe. The balance of the threefold flame of Liberty would give dynamism, true illumination, and enlightened action. Still we find the serpents dividing the people in political parties, economic philosophies - the same stale arguments that went on tens of thousands of years ago, the same players so worn out that if anyone would take note they should observe that even their skin is grey.

Beloved ones, it is the presence of Saint Germain which can indeed make the difference. We, as the Lords of Karma who sponsor the dispensations given to us by the Cosmic Council, truly wait for your word and your action and your response. For by and by, as the new year turns, we must go before the Cosmic Council with the report of the fruit of this rescue mission of Sanat Kumara through our Messenger and through yourselves. We must determine what new impulse or dispensation of freedom may be given in the new year as the result of your unceasing efforts to gather Lightbearers, to teach them the importance of decrees and the entering in to the joy of the violet flame.

Saturated is this earth with the blood of righteous Abel. Thus, beloved, how does one build a golden age upon such a foundation? How does one indeed? Thus the purging will come, I assure you. And it can come fully through Freedom's fire, else nature will take her course.

I trust you understand how vital is the free will of every individual. And that free will is the right of choice based upon knowledge and vision. Thus, it is right that you are aware of the power of the illumination, the purity of the Divine Mother to assist you.

If a tidal wave were announced, men would leave their plows and their fields and take shelter.

If war were declared or hordes were approaching or a plague of locusts, the announcement thereof would cause concerted action - at least to escape the onslaught. We cannot cry any of these into your midst lest we be guilty of the same crime of the false alarm of "fire!" shouted in the midst of a crowded hall.

You see, beloved, there is in reality no accurate prediction. For, as Saint Germain has well learned and often said, the human consciousness is unpredictable. It is accurate to say that the challenges are moving toward your doorstep every day. It is accurate to say that when they arrive you must have Light in your lamps and already a momentum of understanding. It is accurate to say, as has been said already, be prepared for sudden changes. Be prepared for anything and then you shall indeed be prepared.

We have prepared a place in the wilderness, foreordained, because it is necessary. Whether or not it is necessary for you specifically only you can say.

I have come from other planes and other worlds to be with you, for I am deeply concerned for the outcome and the safety of many Lightbearers in various places on earth. Because of humanity's response in past ages, and as has been explained to you regarding the rejection of Saint Germain, we in fact are limited as to that which we may tell you. For often in a period of mounting karma it is best to focus the attention upon the Light. But then, of course, those who come are those who love the Light with all their hearts and would come in sunshine and in rain.

Prophets of doom always manage to extract from society fearful followers and their purses. We have no such desires. We will not clutter our retreat with those who are running from their own shadows or have not the courage to face the challenge in their own states. But, yes, we provide a haven of safety for those who fight the good fight and win and dedicate that life that God has given them to the rescue of other souls.

The noble captain and shipmates rescue those who are their passengers in time of calamity. But we have seen the example of all jumping overboard and taking the lifeboats and leaving the passengers. We would not have such co-workers. We would have those who become the Light and become a living pillar and pass through the night untouched and carry many in their arms. This is the way of the Ascended Masters.

To quote the Lord is fruitful: "Work while ye have the Light." The Light is come in the person of the Great White Brotherhood. And those of you who have seen the miracle of souls who reach out for a blessing have understood that something more than a human being has wrought this miracle, something more than any of ourselves. Truly, it is the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. Thus learn the meaning of a dispensation and a sponsorship, and be grateful that we can so sponsor you while we have the Light of a single Messenger with you.

By the fruits of the aura and the quickening, know the Truth. Beware, then, of psychicism and pride declaring itself our representative when it is not so and signs do not follow that are signs of Light but rather only signs of psychic phenomena. There is danger, and those who are hooked by such ploys know it not. Thus, the false gurus will be there forever and a day until their cycles too are spent and their hollowness rent. We come with a sign of victory to those who will seize the victory. It is only the way and the only way.

Beloved ones, the Path is accurate. The progress can be swift. But once you receive the Light and the blessing and you squander it and then squander it again, do not expect us to come with pitchers of Light to continually pour the oil into your chakras because you have taken another round in the valleys of delusion.

These are serious times. For your very health, for your very mindfulness you ought to conserve the life-force. You ought to denounce the fallen angels who purvey their rock music to steal from you by the syncopated beat the power of the Kundalini. You have never seen a rock star with a raised Kundalini. It does not exist. It is lowered, creating the magnetism out of the very bowels of the

earth.

Blessed ones, these have burned out their chakras long ago and must amass the Light from the Lightbearers who follow them. Thus their auras are magnetic and they seem filled with a certain power. But it is not the power of that which is Above but the power of that which is beneath that hath but a short time.

Those cycles are arrested precisely on the schedule of the Great Central Sun. We neither hasten nor lessen their configuration, for we are confident in the judgment of the seed of the wicked. This one thing is certain - they come to naught. What is not certain is what will the choice be - the freewill choice of every soul of Light to be or not to be in the highest octaves.

We can never force, nor have we any desire to do so. For anyone convinced against his will becomes rebellious and hateful. Thus, the power of conversion belongs to the Holy Spirit in all. And only by the Great Central Sun Magnet is a soul truly demagnetized of Darkness and remagnetized to the Light.

I give you the vision to see and know the fruits of the evil seed and to see and know the fruit of the Ascended Masters. I caution you above all to guard the Light and let no one take it from thee. Let no one displace thy path of victory and overcoming. Lean upon the arm of the LORD only.

I have come in my Presence and I am radiating through you and to all of you as long as I am speaking, giving you the inner vision. And I will continue to do so this night. We do maintain the etheric retreat called the House of Rakoczy not far away yet over those nations not fully free - not fully free to be as you are today.

Blessed ones, read with me the handwriting on the wall and decide your destiny. I urge you to decide your destiny, to no longer be manipulated by forces within or without, to realize that your decision will become fact as you summon all forces of the Divine Mother and the Ascended Masters, as you have been taught.

This Teaching is powerful. There is no failure but the failure of the individual to apply it. Thus, beloved, I am also a voice that cries out in the wilderness.

Do you know, beloved, that conditions on Atlantis prior to her sinking in some areas were not as vile as they are right here in this country today? The Lords of Karma and the Cosmic Council have long forestalled the karma due for the misuse of the sacred fire by the fallen ones. And to allow the practices of Satanism in this or any nation is folly, for all people pay the consequences for their failure to object.

Blessed ones, it may be true that the LORD gave freedom to Satan to tempt Job. But he did not deny Job the power of the Word to challenge that Darkness. Thus, you must engage the sword of blue flame and let this be a battle that is won by Archangel Michael.

Thus, my legions and my friends, my children of long ago, I embrace you. I have fulfilled my reason for being in the sealing of this continent. By placing yourself in my presence you have indeed served as electrodes. And you will be blessed for as long as you keep that flame by your own love and determination.

I am immensely grateful for efforts made on behalf of this mission to the heart of every individual who has so given. I bow before the Light. And I breathe upon that heart flame the breath of the Holy Spirit to increase and increase and increase.

To fan the fire of the heart and the flames of freedom therein - what higher gift? The flame is the flame of immortality. To increase it by one-thousandth of a percent is to add immeasurably to the Christ consciousness of a soul.

Oh, let us commune together in this flame of Liberty. Let us come now into the center of the room where this flame is enshrined for the duration of this retreat. Let us enter the heart of that

threefold flame.

Now journey to our retreat and abide there while you take sleep, or keep the flame of the violet flame here - for truly heaven knows the gratitude of the beings of the seventh ray to all who assist in that mighty cause.

In the name of the Lords of Karma and Saint Germain, I bid you a most fond good evening.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Great Divine Director was the opening address delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, November 2, 1985, during the 3-day Seminar for World Teachers on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters in Flevohof, Holland.





## Chapter 2

# Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 12, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 2 - Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 12, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

II

The Empowerment of Love

Away! Away! interminable delays to the internalization of the rose of the heart. Too long have I, Nada, awaited the coming of souls to the fount of Love.

My angels come with those of the Great Divine Director, the Lords of Karma, Mighty Victory, the Holy Kumaras, and Venus. We come, blessed hearts of Light, in the empowerment of Love and the dispensations of Chamuel and Charity from the LORD God for the judgment of the forces of anti-Love in the earth by the power of the ruby ray. This call and decree [33.00] should be given daily by all who truly understand that the lost chord in earth is Love.

With love as compassion and forgiveness, there are few conditions that cannot be resolved among Lightbearers. The most notable condition that does not respond to love is that of the force of Antichrist and the seed of the Wicked One in the earth. When you send love to them, they spurn you and mock you and use you.

Thus, in all other circumstances Love shall prevail. But in the challenge of the fallen angels it is Love that intensifies to the pure power of the Holy Spirit - white fire and the ruby ray as the essence of the Body and Blood of Christ. This call, then, becomes Love's judgment by the Lightbearers in their challenge of the forces of the entire false hierarchy misrepresenting the Holy Spirit and the great legions of Light who minister unto mankind by Love.

Jesus, who held the chohanship of the sixth ray before that office was passed to me in this age, taught of that hatred which would be coming into the world, setting members of the same household against one another, causing children to betray their parents. This hatred, beloved ones, is engendered today by the sinister force. Every Lightbearer and Keeper of the Flame must be alert to this force, as it does come insidiously into the mind and heart, into the solar plexus, creating a cast of darkness, of criticism of fellow brothers and sisters of Light on the Path, of division amongst the new-age movements, and even the spurning of the very spirit of prophecy that comes through this our Messenger as though somehow it were from beneath instead of from Above in Light as that incredible communion of all saints Above with all saints below.

Beware, then, the force of Antichrist on the third ray of Love. Indeed, pursue the Light of the

Maha Chohan, who is the representative of the Holy Spirit and a hierarch of tremendous intensity that will send needle rays of Love to your chakras to remove those very forces opposing the petals. The intensity of the ruby ray is a power of the incisiveness of Love.

Now, then, beloved hearts, I come to admonish Keepers of the Flame in Europe. I come to admonish you concerning the necessity for more intense decree work. Your path of dynamic decrees must be in imitation of the fervor and the fire which you see always in the decrees of the Messengers. You are no longer babes in my arms but true freedom fighters on the line keeping the watch where the light of Love meets the darkness of human hatred and devilry and swallows it up.

The fervor of the sacred fire in your spoken Word will create fervor of fire in your chakras. Henceforth when you enter the cities, enter in the name of the Messengers of the Great White Brotherhood. Enter in the name of Sanat Kumara, Gautama, Maitreya, Padma Sambhava and his mantle upon that Messenger. Enter in the name of the Mother. And let your chakras be beacon lights because your daily fervor does increase.

It is also time to fast and pray with fruit juices and specific herbs for purification, strengthening, and a higher and more intense perception of those saints above you. For when you see those armies of Light, you will be empowered by a fervor of love such as you have not experienced in many lifetimes. When you realize how the dark ones fall, how they are bound, how they are astonished as they have been challenged and bound through the calls of our team, you will come to realize that truly it is the LORD's day in this continent and you have but to claim the cities and the nations for Saint Germain and the light of Aquarius, and you will see what can be done.

Expect miracles, thousand-petaled miracles of the rose of the heart. Expect them, beloved. For the old order and the old rules no longer apply. This is a new day of acceleration. I announce it to you, as some others of our bands have, to assure you that there is no limitation, that many await your coming, and that these stumps have been given primarily, as you would say, by the marines and the shock troops who land and immediately descend into the pits of Death and Hell to clean out the dark forces in the cities.

This has been a first-ray endeavor by those who truly have wed themselves to Morya, Hercules, and Archangel Michael. Now you will see that it will be easier to go into these cities and others, and you may always go with this mantle and momentum [of the Messenger's Stump Team] yourselves. For much preparation is intended for the hour and the day when Saint Germain can do that which he desires to do for these nations.

Therefore this day I have looked again to Atlantis and the records. And I have shown the Messenger in meditation that darkness of debris of Atlantis which yet is upon the Eastern Seaboard of the United States - a deleterious momentum whereby dark forces yet gain power over the minds of the people. Then, too, on the borders of Europe, here on the side of the west where the seas touch the landed areas and moving across the entire span of the land we see the mists of Atlantis and dark momentums.

I descend this day with legions of Chamuel and Charity and of Mighty Victory. I descend in the full fury of the sacred fire of Love which has been called in biblical terms "the wrath of God." Indeed it is his fire and that of the Sun behind the sun that does leap and lick and burn up now additional records. And you will see at inner levels the ruby ray and the violet flame blazing! blazing! blazing! blazing! blazing! burning now and consuming that substance! burning and consuming those records! burning and consuming now all that has confounded the tongues of the people, depriving them of the communion of Love in the Holy Spirit.

Therefore, beloved hearts of Light, I am Nada in the full support of your effort. I am burning through all psychic encumbrances, dependencies, and false teachers. Let the Light of the Christ appear! Let the Mind of God as the I AM Presence be the solace and the solution and the source to every opinion opining and opportunity descending.

O beloved hearts, what need have you of all of these paraphernalia and all of these psychic props

and hooks when you have God within you and God is your sufficiency of communion, healing, restoration infilling with Light?

Oh, let the true spirit of the prophets of the Great White Brotherhood come forth. Let the purifying power of the gift of prophecy be known for what it is. Let us leave off of all psychic predictions and pronouncements, for, beloved, Light is the alchemical key! You have need of no other.

Develop, then, your sacred sun centers. Fear not to cut the ties to the astral plane, for all saints await you in the highest mountain of being. I demand the purging and the answer this day! For that which is of the psychic borders upon witchcraft and does not come under the aegis of the Great White Brotherhood.

Now, then, I have come with one word. The word is dig - to dig deeply into the astral maya of this continent with your intense decrees to Archangel Michael, to call to cut free those who are enmeshed in lower orders of activities who think they are a part of Saint Germain's wave of the new age yet they reject his violet flame, his dynamic decree, for all sorts of other manifestations involving glamour and the human personality and pronouncements made and promises of healings or cures by this method or another.

Take care, then. Thy aura is sanctified and made holy by thy God. Let not any man tamper with thy aura or chakras or physical body, but rather go directly to the mountain of God. Call upon the LORD in the name of Sanat Kumara. Let the archangels be your teachers and follow a path that is known, verified, and that does submit to the mathematical formula of the Logos. The Word itself is the great tester of men's hearts and of their path homeward.

We, the Ascended Masters, sponsor you on the path of the ascension. No other mystery school is founded for this purpose in the outer octave. All other good works may be promoted elsewhere but those works leading to the acceleration of Light and your soul's assumption unto God in the name of Mother Mary. This is the mighty work of the ages for those who have come with the author of the faith and those who shall return to the octaves of Light with the finisher of that faith.

You may be surprised at the intensity of my presence here, thinking that a Lady Master ought to be soft-spoken. My beloved cohort, the Great Divine Director, has pleased you with the soft speaking of wisdom and the withholding of the fervor of his mighty power. I come as the Mother flame, pressing into your being, penetrating through.

By your free will you sit in these rooms. Therefore I come, for you have called and anticipated. Therefore I press. And I place pressure upon you to renounce that which is unreal and the human personality itself and the personality cults that are spawning everywhere in interference with your oneness with the Light. It is a disease of every nation, I can assure you. It is understandable.

There are very few chelas in embodiment who have the full mastery of the Mother flame of Love and of the Lord Shiva. I commend you to pursue it, for then you shall become the daily exorcist in Kali and Mighty Astrea's name, who is indeed the Maha Kali. No more powerful mantra exists to the Divine Mother than the call to Astrea [10.14].

If you would succeed in Love, you will be assailed by all psychic entities and fallen ones. Therefore you must have your momentum to burn through by the power of the ruby-ray judgment and the calls to Astrea and the charging of the chakras. For in love, as masters, ladies and gentlemen of the power and wisdom and love of Love, you will go forth and take your stand in the earth - a stand that is needed by El Morya and Kuthumi, who would pass the torch to third-ray chelas but find therein those surfeited in their own human selfishness, wallowing in their own self-pity, when these are the very ones who can become the masters of Love here and now!

And you need not delay! You can declare it today and say: "Lo, where I AM is the Almighty Love! I AM the incarnation of Almighty Love. I will follow the saints of Love. I will follow the Sacred

Heart. I will be the unfoldment of the rose of Light of the heart. I will be Nada in embodiment. I will be that Love unflinching, unwilling to in any way hesitate before any force of anti-Love!"

Blessed hearts, all forms of necromancy and spiritism and spiritualism come under the false hierarchy of Love because it is a false hierarchy of the Holy Spirit. Do you understand? This cavorting with the forces of Death and Hell is an immense danger to your soul. Yet you are called upon to balance the threefold flame and you have served earnestly with El Morya, with Kuthumi, and with beloved Saint Germain. Now is the hour for the mastery of Love, which demands God-control in the four lower bodies. It does demand the ultimate sacrifice, for Love is by nature self-sacrificing.

Blessed hearts, this entire movement is a third organization in a trinity of effort. The entire organization of The Summit Lighthouse is to bring forth the Lighthouse of Love. The power of that Love, then, is in the teaching and the preaching, the ministering, the healing, the shepherding, the caring for each and every little one who does touch the hem of the garment of Love in this Teaching of the Mother.

Realize, then, that those who are truly engaged in Love will save the world! And those who fail to submit to the fiery trial, to subject their words and works to the power of Love, will not be given the empowerment of Maitreya to go forth for this work!

The balancing of the threefold flame is incumbent upon you. And when you do pass the initiation of the fiery trial and the fullness of the baptism of the Holy Ghost, beloved ones, this Love flame will give new brilliance to your wisdom, new strength to the will of God in you. And you will see how Love is the instantaneous magnet of the Divine Mother in you. Then you will find the path of your ascension readily at hand. And you will know at any day and hour you may be called by God that you are ready for that ascension.

And I tell you, the majority in this room right now are not ready for that ascension! And you ought to be concerned because those things that are coming upon the earth may indeed catapult you out of the physical body. And then you will wish that while you had a physical body you had heeded my word and my coming and my call in the European theater.

Present yourselves a living sacrifice and Serapis Bey will truly come knocking upon your door. And you will see what it means to be initiated by the fourth-ray Master of purity and sacred fire. And you will know the confidence of giving your life to God, for no one can take that life from you when you have earned your ascension. Therefore you are free and you do not fear danger. You do not fear death any longer, for your life is truly hid with Christ in God and you are a pillar of fire now and forever, as Above and so below.

And this is the understanding, then, of the power of the Masters of Love. Those who think they kill them know it not, but instantaneously these Masters produce another electronic fire body and they go forth and they manifest through the chelas and the Lightbearers until they are born again in another womb.

There is no dearth of bodies available to those who have merited the ascension yet have not yet taken it, as well as those who are Ascended Masters of Love who do come and manifest through the unfolding rose of your heart. But if you do not go forth and secure that rose of the heart, beloved ones, how will the Masters of Love manifest through you? For the chalice must be here and now, here below.

And this has been the entire message of this stump. This is the essence and the summum bonum of Love. It is the power of Love, the power of the flame. And you must seek Love early in the morning. You must seek the angels of Love with the dawn and seek to be the helper, the comforter, and the one who enlightens.

O beloved ones, by the fire of the Mother I am melting thousands of years of human recalcitrance which you have allowed to remain in you! And you should understand what is the meaning of the

fire of the Holy Spirit that does come forth through the one who is truly anointed of the Great White Brotherhood and does bear in her aura and in her chakras those specific forcefields of Light.

Do not compare, then, those who give psychic dictations to one who has the mantle who can deliver the initiation of fire, who can deliver to you the power of Sanat Kumara and bring you as close to heaven's court as is deemed advisable and safe for your lifestream. Recognize this dispensation and understand that while you have this Light with you, serve to become that Light. Emulate that example and move on, for you must become that incarnation. And as you know, the souls of Light who represent the Light cannot always carry that Light for you or balance that darkness. And therefore no one may know the hour of the comings and the goings of the Messenger.

Realize, then, that this is truly the option for the sons and daughters of God. And light rays pouring through this crown chakra now are contacting every Lightbearer on this landed surface. And none is excluded. And all have, from the crown of the Goddess of Liberty, those rays that truly contact the heart and initiate the heart in the power of the threefold flame to give those souls an opportunity to prepare themselves to be initiated by the Goddess of Liberty on the path that you have indicated in your call.

Therefore we send forth feelers, light rays - preparatory - that call, awaken, and give hope to souls. As they respond, so they will be prepared, then, for the initiation of the Goddess of Liberty. And I tell you this very day, it is the Goddess of Liberty who walks with troops of angels of Liberty across the entire continent, north to south. And therefore there is the searching for those who are born of Liberty, and added protection and light is given unto them.

I say to you all who reside here in these nations: Follow in the footsteps of the Goddess of Liberty. Follow in the footsteps of angels of Liberty. Go forth and find them. Tell them! Tell them of the mighty message of the Coming Revolution, their own personal revolution in Higher Consciousness.

For it is the day of the appearing! And the Light does go! And the Light does proclaim! And the ruby ray is come! And you will see changes! Therefore, keep the flame in my name.

I am Nada. And you have never seen me so determined to give every opportunity to you and the Lightbearers to make it. For I have come many times in past ages and been rejected as Saint Germain was rejected. I come, then, in his stead when he no longer has the dispensation. I come myself, therefore, willing to pay the price.

I will stand in the end of the age before the Cosmic Council and I will speak of Europe. And I will speak of the British Isles. I will speak of Scandinavia. I will speak of Spain and Portugal and Eastern Europe. And I will say, "I have gone forth. I have delivered the Word. I have stood by every Lightbearer. I, Nada, vow to you, I have given them the opportunity of the flame of Love. If they have not come, if they have not answered the call, nothing more can be done. I have used the Light you have given me, Alpha and Omega. I have opened the door to all."

May all enter and know the LORD as the manifestation of the Goddess of Liberty herself.

I withdraw into the rose of your heart.

To the Mother of Exiles

O Liberty, bless'd Mother dear  
By thy great love, hold me clear  
Nearer to thy mighty flame  
To serve our blessed Saint Germain.  
He is thy son in freedom's birth  
Who lifts on high the souls of men  
Invoking vict'ry for the earth  
The golden age shall come again.

[The Messenger and audience sang “To the Mother of Exiles,” song 725 in The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs.]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Lady Master Nada was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, November 3, 1985, during the 3-day Seminar for World Teachers on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters in Flevohof, Holland. Beloved Nada gave this dictation in a fiery intensity that must be heard in order to be fully assimilated (cassette B85145).

## Chapter 3

# The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - January 19, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 3 - The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - January 19, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

III

A Good Report

Sons and daughters of Liberty, I stand here! For in my wandering about the continent I could not fail to make a stopover here in the gathering of heart flames to whom I desire to give my torch of illumination, a portion thereof, measure for measure according to the wisdom flame in your own heart. For I perceive the great love of Nada and I know that the Path of Love must be enlightened by wisdom's fire.

Wise must you become - wise as the serpents, the fallen angels, yet harmless as the doves of the Holy Spirit. Yea, I say, your wisdom must exceed that of the fallen angels! And it is God's wisdom I impart from the heart of the Father.

Now, then, feel the focus of the Eastern Seaboard of the United States. Feel now as the flame of Liberty and the violet flame and the Light of God continues to consume these deleterious records.

I AM your Mother of Liberty forever, and I come to reinforce now that which is given by Nada. We are determined that not a single soul in this entire group of nations shall hold any being in heaven accountable for their ignorance of the Law, for their failure, for their darkness and old night.

I say to you, beloved, may you have enough enlightenment to realize that you also will desire to make the same report to the Cosmic Council in the hour of your ascension. You will desire to say:

My Father, my Mother, I did live in thy body given to me in that hour and day and age. I did hear the call of Nada, the Great Divine Director, and the Goddess of Liberty. I did heed the call. I did give my life to find those Lightbearers and transmit your message!

My God, my Elohim, I have said I have left no stone unturned in seeking out the Lightbearers. Therefore, here I stand, O God! Here is the harvest of souls. Here is the fruit of our joint effort. Here is the victory - hearts afire for the love of Liberty. See how they have ignited a world! See how earth has become Freedom's Star!

I thank you, my Father, my Mother, for the Opportunity of sharing in the noble work of the ages of saving the Lightbearers from the Darkness of the fallen ones. So it is done, O God! Now, may I receive my assignment for the next world which does require my call and calling.



Thus, beloved, let it be a good report, an honorable one, a report worthy of the Son of God in you.

We long ago won our victory and attained our ascension by this path. I became the Goddess of Liberty, having liberated personally millions of souls on a number of planetary homes prior to my ascension. And since then I have never ceased to bear that flame of Liberty to those just about to come into their own who needed a transfusion of Light of my heart.

O beloved, I have rejoiced to see their faces, their hearts, and their souls aglow. I give to you that infusion that you might be myself in form. Thus, beloved, I ask you now to sing the mighty song of the blessing, the blessing for those who are of the I AM Race and the nation which I guard heartily for your coming - "God Bless America."

[The Messenger and audience sing "God Bless America"\* and salute the Ascended Master Saint Germain:]

God Bless America

While the storm clouds gather  
far across the sea  
Let us swear allegiance to a land that's free  
Let us all be grateful for a land so fair  
As we raise our voices in a solemn prayer.

Chorus: God bless America  
Land that I love  
Stand beside her and guide her  
Through the night with a light from above.  
From the mountains, to the prairies  
To the oceans white with foam -  
God bless America!  
My home sweet home.  
God bless America!  
My home sweet home.

Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain!

Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! [applause]

Thank you. [applause]

I just wanted to tell you that in most of my recent embodiments I have been in Europe. My last embodiment was even in this century, terminating in 1918. So I recall lifetime after lifetime serving in these various nations in various capacities. And I have the great sense that in my desire to help Saint Germain and bring Light here the Lords of Karma, especially the Goddess of Liberty, answered my call to allow me to be born in America in the state of New Jersey on the coast - a very few miles, as the crow flies, from the Statue of Liberty. There I was born of European parents, as you know, who kept the traditions that were familiar to me.

Standing before you today makes me very certain that you are my very own brothers and sisters and that I was sent to America to be initiated there, to speak the language of her people, to know truly what it means spiritually to be an American and to carry this torch of Liberty and Saint Germain so that the day could come when, after my training to be the Messenger for Saint Germain and the Great White Brotherhood and my receiving the gift of the mantle of the Teaching, I could come back into your midst where I have served before, this time to give you the real and only true gift that could make the difference in your lives.

It is a great privilege to be here among you, to honor your nations, your flags, your path, and also to be the bearer of the standard of Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty and all the American heart friends of freedom who love you, many of whom gave their lives in the two world wars that scarred your nations. And you also gave your lives and then reembodied for today's challenges so that we might all meet on this battlefield and realize what the power of the Flame of Freedom can do to erase not only in the akashic records the terrible scourge of war but also its residue of cynicism in men's hearts.

It is such a great new day. All the more because we are here to share it with one another. Not one of us here has ever had such an opportunity on European soil as we have in this moment to stand in the presence of the Goddess of Liberty and Saint Germain.

I would be most grateful if you would do me the honor of having the flag of my country next to me here on the platform so that I may also sing to that Opportunity that has brought me back to you, and I ask you to join me in singing "America the Beautiful."

Edward, may I ask you to hold the flag for me up here.

I'd like to introduce all of you to my husband, Edward Francis. [applause] Because he keeps the flame at the Ranch and at Camelot as well, I could come to you and stump Europe for Saint Germain. So because of Edward, I am here. And he has joined us, arriving just yesterday, for the end of the Stump. [applause] I am hoping that Edward will also speak to you a little bit later today and perhaps answer some of the questions you have.

[All sing song 685.]

America the Beautiful

O beautiful for spacious skies  
For amber waves of grain  
For purple mountain majesties  
Above the fruited plain.  
America! America!  
God shed his grace on thee  
And crown thy good with brotherhood  
From sea to shining sea ...

[Following the singing of "America the Beautiful," the Beloved Messenger, Edward L. Francis and audience gave the salute to America, right hands extended toward Old Glory:]

America, we love you! America, we love you! America, we love you! And our Love is great enough to hold you eternally victorious in the Light!

As we go to take our lunch, we are in anticipation of the coming of Saint Germain today for the sealing of this wonderful conference. So I'd like to play that song to the freedom flame with all of the flavor of America tucked in. You're welcome to sing it and to march to it. First I'm going to dedicate the flames.

Dedication of the Flames

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, send forth these flames of Alpha and Omega from our hearts as the witness of the Spirit of Liberty embracing the Atlantic. From both sides we march with the Goddess of Liberty. From all of Europe and the Isles, from all of America, North and South, we send to you, Almighty God in the Great Central Sun, our gratitude for the Goddess of Liberty, for Saint Germain, Nada, the Great Divine Director, the Lords of Karma, and All Saints in heaven.

In Jesus Christ's name, Amen.

"Hail, Freedom Flame! (Americana)," song 708, sung

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Goddess of Liberty was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, November 3, 1985, during the 3-day Seminar for World Teachers on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters in Flevohof, Holland.

\* Copyright 1965, 1966 Irving Berlin, Reprinted by permission of Irving Berlin Music Corporation

# Chapter 4

## Beloved Saint Germain - January 26, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 4 - Beloved Saint Germain - January 26, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

IV

The Decision and the Vow

Now let me tell you, beloved hearts, that the expansion of the flame of my beloved Portia is indeed the calling. It is the light of Opportunity and Justice.

I would extol these virtues of the Almighty God embodied, then, by beloved Portia. For each and every one of you has been blessed by her hand and her caress as you have taken incarnation in this life. For without the flame of Opportunity and the Justice of God meted out and apportioned on behalf of your fondest hopes and best dreams, you, beloved, would not be seated here this evening. And without the dispensation of the Lords of Karma, you would not see the full fire and fervor of my being delivered to you through this instrument who has truly functioned on and on through these days.

Therefore we desire each and every one of you to know that the power of God is greater than any instrument, and the power of God is available to those who seize the opportunity to be the instrument and present themselves the living sacrifice for the many. So it is rare to find those souls of Light across the earth who will stand with the Lords of Karma, who will not go wandering after the curious, after those things which adorn the ego.

We have empowered this Messenger to read any of your past lives, to tell you all kinds of things about yourselves should she choose to do so. When she does enter your aura she rather does draw the veil and seeks only to know the perfection of your Christhood. And therefore this office has never been abused by that flattery and by that idolatry and by that pursuit of a following based on those things which, when it comes to the kingdom of heaven, simply do not count, beloved hearts. Understand this great truth and cut yourselves free by yourselves from the fat of human selfishness and indulgence.

Who has taken from you your sense of holiness? Where is the glimmer of the light that does shine from you as holiness unto the LORD? I will tell you! That sense of holiness has been denuded from you by those in church and state who have come with their false revolutions of every kind, therefore seeking the lowest common denominator where all activity is common and is never endowed with devotion or a flame or an appreciation or the looking on high. And thus it does show upon your

faces to the utter chagrin of your Mother who stands before you.

Therefore, we say take the flame of Opportunity and know that you did not take embodiment to be upon the socialist treadmill or any other treadmill of any other economic system where you are controlled from above, controlled from beneath, and boxed in as though you were fleas or mice or some variety of the animal species.

Beloved ones, you are more than men and women. You are God-free, immortal beings! And I desire to strip you by the sacred fire this night because the flame of Opportunity is kept in this universe, because that flame does glow, and because God Justice demands for you another opportunity!

When receiving so high a gift and calling you ought to be humble, not before me or the Messenger but toward the littlest chela and the one who serves. When you can be humble before the one who you think is beneath you in rank, then you have begun the ladder of life. For all may have some sort of affection for the Messenger, and why not? For the hand that feeds ought to be blessed. But, beloved, when you revere the God flame in one another as we revere it in you, then you will understand the dignity of human worth - of the individual and the individualization of the God flame.

That individualization of the God flame, beloved hearts, is far more important than building human empires. If we could find but one individual who would not stop the pursuit of God-identity, who would truly put himself on the line of that tough chelaship of Morya and Archangel Michael, which this Mother is able to deliver to those who are able to bear it, we would find therefore the means to forge a world union.

But so many come to be pampered. So many come, then, with their pet theories and ideas, seeking ratification for these rather than to truly listen with the inner ear and the soul and to actually say to me when I enter the room, "Saint Germain, strip me of my pseudoself!"

Let me hear those who dare make that cry.

["Saint Germain, strip me of my pseudoself!"]

That is not fiery enough and I will not accept it!

["Saint Germain, strip me of my pseudoself!"]

That is indeed an improvement.

Beloved hearts, you can increase your fervor in every way and it is the need of the hour. I, too, have come to please many over the centuries, but the time is long past to wait for anyone's human consciousness to come to the place of consecration. The hour is so terribly late, beloved ones, that I urge you with all your heart and mind and soul to not postpone the Day of Opportunity. The only day you can guarantee is today. The future is in God's hands and it is in the hands of the Law and the Lawgiver, who has already given you free will. And therefore karma rules the earth and the multitudes and the schedules and the timing.

You ought to be in the position of an Ascended Master today. I would give you the eye view of what it is like to know that your hands are tied. In fact, you are freer than we are to act, for you are on stage and we have already played our parts and can only ratify the acts of those who determine to summon the greater cause.

Understand that we ourselves are at the mercy of human will and human karma, but you are in the position to change it, to make the fiat. And when you know that you have the power of cosmic beings and Ascended Masters, beloved hearts, when you know that by your call we can truly step through the veil through you, then we can increase opportunity.

I tell you, you ought to have a role reversal tonight and realize that the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood that can be effective on earth is you and that we are the ones who are waiting in the wings - waiting for the opportunity that you may possibly give to us to turn this planet around in her spin and straighten that axis and bring in a golden age.

Beloved ones, the earth is heavy with the dark ones, as you have been told. Their infamy spans many centuries. These dark ones are truly tipping the balance in many areas of life where the scales of justice weigh in favor of Darkness because the people want the Darkness. "And men loved Darkness rather than Light, for their deeds were evil."

When the people vote for tyrants and systems of tyranny, when they vote for terrorism and terrorist acts, it is free will on the stage of life. And it is your free will not to commit the sin of omission but to seize the right hand of Portia as opportunity to open the doors of your chakras, to open the portal of unity, to stand forth and to say, "Thus far and no farther. You shall not pass!"

Becoming active, then, in stopping the fallen ones in all ways is key and essential. But it must begin early, catching the sun before even she has awakened, going to the Light before the light has crested the horizon and beginning those morning calls. You will not defeat the adversary no matter how many social programs you have for the next million years. You will have to go to the eye of the serpent and to the serpent's tooth and tail! You will have to go to the very core of Evil! And only Archangel Michael can prevail in that arena.

I say to you, strip yourselves of indulgences and fat and squandering your Light. Let us see you as fiery yogis, yogins the next time we meet. Let us see you in the mode of self-sacrifice of the victors of the age.

Beloved hearts, heaven can only wait. Do not expect me to make some vast prognostication concerning your future. You are writing your future right now. You can see what you are doing. You can see what you have accomplished thus far in your life. You can predict what will happen to you if you keep on as you have been five, ten, twenty-five years. You can predict your own end, depending on your decision today.

I will not indulge you in your desire to have me tell you all things, as though I should read a crystal ball and make pronouncements and all should go away and say, "Saint Germain has said thus, Zarathustra has spoken," and therefore conclude we are the wise ones. Nay, you are the wise ones! You are the ones who now can take the very nucleus of life and knowledge - the keys of the kingdom which I have given to you through your Messenger. You can take these and decide to become the Wonderman of Europe, the Wonderwoman of Europe!

How would you like to have that appellation? Well, I can tell you, I will be the first one to give you that title when you have succeeded the miracle worker of the age. For after all, beloved hearts, I have given you much knowledge of alchemy as well as a sword and I have given you my momentum. For I, too, say unto you: He that believeth on me, the freedom flame that I AM, the seventh-ray Master that I AM, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do because I AM in the heart of the Father.

Therefore take the first steps. Take them and take them well. I am waiting in my alchemical laboratory at the Cave of Symbols in the United States. I await your coming, but each time you are about to advance as an adept on the alchemical path, you let some foolishness or nonsense become the very thing that trips you - some digression, diversion, entertainment this way and that way.

Beloved hearts, to be an initiate of the seventh ray demands decision. The decision must be taken and the vow made. Without decision and the vow, you do not have the support of the heavenly hosts. You can say, "Maybe I will do this today. Maybe I will be an adept tomorrow. Maybe I will study alchemy on the next day and maybe I won't, for, after all, I am free! Saint Germain has said I am free. Therefore I must be free!"

Well indeed you are free, beloved hearts, but you may not enjoy the constancy of angelic support for the inconstant causes of your self-concerns. Of course, you can do anything you want to in the whole universe. You can do something different every day of your life. You can try a new hairstyle, a new outfit, a new fad, a new type of drug any day and any hour, and heaven will champion your freedom!

But, beloved hearts, is there any future or any progress in being the dilettante? I think not. I have watched many not only go to ruination but embody as those individuals who have nothing to say about anything and about whom the heavenly hosts have nothing to say either!

Beloved ones, I tell you, the vow is a serious commitment. The vow and the decision means that you abide by it. For you have given your word to the Almighty, the Almighty has accepted your word, and the Almighty sends his angels to assist you in keeping that word.

Then you enter a path of discipline and you follow the Teachings I have given, and they are many through this activity alone. And each and every Pearl and dictation, I tell you, contains such alchemical keys that if you could perceive how far you could advance on the Path in becoming that alchemist, you would begin immediately. In fact, there would be a stampede to the door! And that is exactly what happens at inner levels when souls finally wake up and realize that their greatest desire is to study with me at the Cave of Symbols.

Beloved ones, I do not accept all. I send them first to the Royal Teton Retreat and then to the Chief of the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood, beloved El Morya. And when they become chelas of whom Morya can be proud, whom Morya can trust, the Chohan of the First Ray will say, "Saint Germain, may I present to you my chela who is my trusted friend." I tell you, it is a moment in Darjeeling when I am invited to that occasion each year, when a few chelas can be presented to me and I may say, "Come now. Come to the Cave of Symbols."

Beloved hearts, it must be so, for I am a serious professor. I am serious in my art, for I see the world slipping down the drain. I see the avalanche of the dark ones and the astral plane, and I see many souls being lost daily.

I do not expect you to have the vision of the hierarch of the seventh ray. Therefore I give you some of it. And I trust you will no longer block that vision by clogging your chakras and your bodies with heavy foods - one more round of ingesting that dense substance, retaining the weight you do not need. You see, the enlightenment and the true seeing and the true spiritualization must come because your cell centers are filled with light unobstructed.

First the decision and the vow, the determination, the commitment. Then angels will take thee in their charge and protect thee. Then comes the definition of the Path and the period of study - study and chelaship - that you might become, therefore, knowledgeable in those Teachings so carefully given, so meticulously pronounced. So much there for you to find.

It is inescapable and unquestionable that you must master the English language. I have chosen now a number of embodiments to use this language. It is fruitful and vast. Borrowing from all other languages, it does become an instrument of the universality of the Christ Mind.

Be it so, I, too, am subject to the Lords of Karma. And if they have decreed it, set aside your questioning and your resistance and get on with this mastery and take the Mother's gracious offer - opportunity in the name of Portia to study and master the [English] language in such a very short time and therefore to be able to delve into the mysteries that are revealed in the Word. Our translations are for you the opening of the door. You must push it wide open and step through and get on then with perfecting yourself as examples of myself throughout Europe.

Blessed hearts, I speak out of profound love. And you must understand how Love does teach his children. Love, as the Mother flame within me, must come after you to let you know that in many areas of learning on this continent there have been highly disciplined ones who have become masters of science, of art, music, and every branch of human endeavor. They have stood out in the centuries, and always they are characterized as the ones who have been self-disciplined for a virtue, for a cause, for a talent, for a vision, for a goal.

One-pointed. One-pointed are these. It is a fraternity of the one-pointed ones who keep the flame of their field. Alas, many have functioned with very little light or spiritualization of consciousness,

and yet we have also used them to bring about invention and discoveries of cures for diseases and therefore lifted the karmic weight of the planet.

We could do much through disciplined hearts. We could do much through those who would come prepared for their lessons, having mastered that which has gone before. You must understand that I do not speak merely out of yesterday. I speak out of having known you for 70,000 years and appealed to you - some of you many times over! And I wonder why you still wait, peeping through the curtain to see perhaps if anyone is looking at you looking at me. And if your neighbor should find out, you might just slip away from the Path lest you be disgraced or embarrassed.

O beloved ones, the reasons are manifold. But when it comes to the point of action, we know who does present swords sharpened - not for an effort but for a victory, and there is indeed a difference. Many like to say they have tried. But the victors are silent, for they receive the laurels and the applause of heaven and earth. They need not protest or justify or explain. We do not need such words. We know them all. We have read the letters of cowards in our day. We know the excuse of nonbeing. Let them have their excuse. One day they become as ghosts, fading beyond the windows and into the night while the bright stars shine.

There seem to be a million stars in the sky. There seem to be many, but when you approach, the magnitude of the one is the All. I said the magnitude of the one is the All! For the one has become the All and all things to all people.

I have tried to be this. I have gone hither and yon, here and there, bearing my wares of Light, finding little appreciation. I do not lament it in the sense of dwelling upon it. I count it a part of the work of my LORD.

I could regret many things. How many areas of the planet have slipped from an area of freedom to totalitarian control? I could regret the brainwashing of the masses in these areas of darkness. I could indeed regret the acceptance of the people of the condemnation of America.

My heart is heavy and it is also joyous. For truly I do rejoice to see you and to have presented to me this platform of opportunity. It is indeed a grand night of Opportunity for many in heaven and many of you. And you have placed me betwixt yourselves and heaven, and I have been happy to fill the vacuum. And I will always be happy to fill the vacuum of your hearts with some point of joy.

Let us make that joy count, beloved. Let us make that which we know become the star, the evening star of His Presence appearing. For all of your great effort and magnanimous hearts I praise the Almighty and your blessed souls who have indeed seen a vision and caught it - even more than caught it today from the heart of the Goddess of Liberty, Nada, the Great Divine Director, who have comforted me in many centuries when my endeavors have not culminated in a fruit of action of permanent and lasting freedom.

I look at South America, vast land of the Great Divine Director. I see there the potential of the golden age, yet setback after setback. Is it any wonder, beloved hearts, that we would not know where to place our support when all sides have corruption and darkness? Yet in the hearts of the freedom fighters there, in the hearts of those who truly love liberty, who must face those regimes which would overtake them - in those hearts a flame burns and we give support.

But where is the support of the West and of the people of the United States? Where is the support that would return the Goddess of Justice and the Goddess of Liberty to their nations? You see, the little people who fight on the battlefield for my cause must be reinforced by the superstructures of governments and nations who are yet free.

Blessed ones, some carry the myth that somehow freedom will win out because it is the nature of man. They have never reckoned with forces of Evil that are absolute. They have not wrestled with the forces of hell. They somehow think "the sun also rises" and that by some automatic process, which they romantically categorize as movements of the people in these nations, the whole earth will



be restored. But this has not been the pattern.

The destruction of Afghanistan is before your eyes. Who will run and save it? No one dares. They are cowards! Before what? Before a military establishment that has been defeated year in, year out by the bare hands of the mujahidin?

Do you understand, beloved hearts, the configuration of forces in the earth? Where there is might and power the beast has become lugubrious. It moves, or does not move, as some ancient reptilian form - mindless, awkward, unable to save even a company of men who are left to die at the hands of terrorists for want of right decision and right command. They [the captives] are the angels of Light! You are the angels of Light! But where shall they sound the fire of heaven when those in positions of power have betrayed them in every nation?

So the betrayal of the light of Vietnam has been complete, and devastation is through. And those of culture, of light have all been murdered and destroyed. It is a wholesale destruction of the populations of Lightbearers in every nation we see. Yes, they have their lists. They know who they will go after the moment they are in power, nation by nation.

India is their goal. Your nations are on their target. Yet the people have not focused because there is no energy in the third eye or the crown, for all wallow in their own sensuality and thralldom. They party and drink and make decisions great and small affecting the centuries and billions to come. How long can a body of Lords of Karma sponsor an evolution that fails to challenge the greatest enemy that has assembled itself out of Assyria, out of Babylon, out of the fallen angels? And if you only knew how as nothing they are.

Let us rejoice in victories. Let us see that even an eye of victory can be expanded and increased and enlarged. A following of Lightbearers can suddenly appear, and a great world communion in the Great Central Sun can produce in action a solid wall, flanked by angels, of saints in embodiment robed in white and those in the etheric octave.

Have you seen Elysian fields? I have seen them! You call them the dead. I say they are alive forevermore, championing, defying the fallen ones, calling to your hearts while you sleep at night - calling to you, telling you of atrocities and darkness. And you wonder why you cannot sleep. It is not always the dark forces, beloved. It is your brothers and sisters in the etheric octave who are prodding you and telling you, "Something is wrong! You must act in a big way for those things that have already come upon us and will come upon you also if you trust the wrong ones."

Beloved hearts, behold the panorama of life evolving in all octaves on this earth, waiting the day of the coming of the Light, waiting the day and seeing the dawn. Earth - earth knows the coming of the Light that you have heard and seen. Some fear it. Some run from it. Some immediately assail it. Others take the wafer and the wine, internalize the Light and become ourselves. But some of these are ignorant. Their education has been manipulated and they are unable to stand for us in high-level places where decisions are being made daily to defeat the human race.

Beloved ones, I only ask you this. Take each twenty-four-hour day and do the most you can for Light, for Freedom where you are. Do the best you can by making the best decisions for the best possibilities. Understand, beloved, there are always choices. Some waste time or are centered on inconsequential endeavors that do not lead to major victories. And even minor ones, when tallied day by day, count mightily. Take your twenty-four hours and realize it is a gift of Opportunity. Do not take Life for granted, or Freedom or this Teaching. Apply it now and see what you can do.

Come together in your nations. Form a plan and a strategy. What is most essential is to bring the Teaching and to nurture it and to teach people the fiery decree - not mere chanting of words, as I sometimes hear you give, but a fervor of the heart that does truly bestir the highest angels of heaven who leave off tending the Central Sun to see what is that fire burning now on planet earth.

Beloved ones, we have not called our decrees chants, others have. We have called them decrees

because they embody will and fire and determination. Do not always lower the sound or reduce the volume. Go somewhere where you can shout and know that you have reached the star of my causal body. I will be there as I am here, for I am always in the heart of Opportunity.

While I have life and breath and dispensation and the ability to work with this planet, you can be certain I AM here, I AM there, and I AM in the star of your own causal body. I am Saint Germain. And I am grateful to you for having received me and prepared this place for me and for my Messenger. I will not forget the fight that you have fought, the good fight that you have won in this session and round. I always bless. I always increase. And I shall continue to do so, for it is the way of the seventh ray.

In my eye is the reflection of your soul - what you will be ascended in the Light and free if you choose to be; what you will be in abject Darkness if you take the left-handed path. Remember, I have told you. There is no predestination except God. Thus all will choose. And all will know that they have chosen because they have heard and seen and decided. Better to choose in knowledge than to be caught up in ignorance and to go down to defeat, never having known why failure has turned to death and darkness. At least one should have the knowledge of why one has failed, that one may perchance live again if Opportunity keep her flame.

You see how much you depend upon us? There are flames not kept for earth, for there have not been Masters to keep them. For you yourselves made the choice not to be a Master long ago. But where there are Masters and you do have that momentum and flame that is accessible, I tell you, you depend upon it mightily. Reverse the roles and see then how we depend upon you and how you are dependent totally upon your daily choices.

I come not to weary you but to love you. I come not to fault-find but to praise the most precious hearts that have ever come forth out of this continent in this age.

Precious hearts, I love you. I send you to find more of my own. Then we shall see what can be done.

I salute you in the name of my beloved Portia, my comfort, my love. May you also know her and realize that her flame burns in you also.

We seal you for another day of striving and bless you mightily now from our causal bodies.

[standing ovation]

O Saint Germain, Send Violet Flame

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, thou immortal unfed flame of Christ-love within my heart, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, beloved Mother Mary and beloved Jesus the Christ, the beloved Maha Chohan, Archangel Zadkiel, Prince Oromasis, all great beings, powers, and activities of Light serving the violet transmuting flame, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth!

In the name and by the power of the Presence of God which I AM and by the magnetic power of the sacred fire vested in me, I invoke the mighty presence and power of your full-gathered momentum of service to the Light of God that never fails, and I command that it be directed throughout my entire consciousness, being, and world, through my affairs, the activities of The Summit Lighthouse, and all Ascended Master activities, worlds without end.

In thy name, O God, I decree:

1- O Saint Germain, send Violet Flame,  
Sweep it through my very core;  
Bless'd Zadkiel, Oromasis,  
Expand and intensify more and more.

Refrain: Right now blaze through and saturate,  
Right now expand and penetrate;  
Right now set free, God's mind to be,  
Right now and for Eternity.

2- I AM in the Flame and there I stand,  
I AM in the center of God's hand;  
I AM filled and thrilled by violet hue,  
I AM wholly flooded through and through.

3- I AM God's Flame within my soul,  
I AM God's flashing beacon goal;  
I AM, I AM the sacred fire,  
I feel the flow of Joy inspire.

4- The Consciousness of God in me  
Does raise me to the Christ I see.  
Descending now in Violet Flame,  
I see Him come fore'er to reign.

5- O Jesus, send thy Violet Flame,  
Sanctify my very core;  
Blessed Mary, in God's name,  
Expand and intensify more and more.

6- O Mighty I AM, send Violet Flame,  
Purify my very core;  
Maha Chohan, Thou Holy One,  
Expand, expand God's lovely sun.

Coda:\* He takes me by the hand to say,  
I love thy soul each blessed day;  
O rise with me into the air  
Where blossoms freedom from all care;  
As Violet Flame keeps blazing through,  
I know that I'll ascend with you.

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

\* To be given at the end of the decree

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

“This dictation by Saint Germain was the concluding address delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, November 3, 1985, during the 3-day Seminar for World Teachers on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters in Flevohof, Holland.

# Chapter 5

## The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - February 2, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 5 - The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - February 2, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

V

Allegiance to the Law of the One

I come bearing the torch of the Central Sun, a rekindling fire of Illumination. I am Liberty, mother of nations and planetary spheres and of your blessed hearts of fire.

I am come for the awakening of the ancient memory. I come for Illumination and the consuming of that which burdens the mind and soul. And what is that burden, beloved? It is the burden of ignorance of the Law and the ignoring of the path of Love. Thus, I call all of those who are of the Light from one end of the earth to the other into the very heart of allegiance to the Law of the One.

O one eternal, indivisible Light of Liberty, I am in the very center of the Temple of the Sun over this city, directing now seven flames of Light through these seven chakras of our Messenger, delivering, then, the frequencies of the Lords of Karma to each and every one so gathered and all who are seeking and crying out to the Lord Christ, to the Lord Buddha, to the Lord Krishna - whatever the name of that Light.

O beloved, we come to answer the call by Illumination's fires. And in the quickening of Illumination, so let it be that the violet flame does burst forth as transmutation, as love, as allegiance in the very heart to the deliverance of a planetary home.

Leave now your nets of karma, human confusion and occupation! For I, the Goddess of Liberty, will indeed make you fishers of men. I will draw you to the shore. I will show you the boundless sea and the expanse of Light. I will show you how to first harvest light as skeins from the far-off worlds and how to use that light to harvest souls, that they, too, might know the flame of Liberty and be converted thereby.

O Light of the Central Sun, now intensify! Now go forth. Now let the earth be filled, for indeed the kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Christ in each and every heart that so ordains by free will the coming of the LORD I AM THAT I AM.

Let the message be crystallized as law written in your inward parts. Let there be a penetration and the exposure of the manipulation of the minds of the people by the controlled dissemination of information through the media and the press that does not come as the absolute God Truth or as

fact itself but as a contrivance to separate, divide, and amass people toward this side or the other. Let those who are indeed not fools understand that they must not allow themselves to be fooled but study in the very heart of Saint Germain what are the true conditions in the earth in this hour.

O America, do not trust here and there those who say they lead, those who sit in the seat of shepherd and authority. Trust, therefore, the inner Light. Trust the inner warning. Be independent and striving ones and therefore find the positioning of Truth, and be not wedded to personalities or parties or unions where there is the intent to use you, then, for other purposes than those so stated.

This is the line of the three o'clock. I stand at the line of the nine. I am directing the arcing of the rainbow rays of light over America from New York to Los Angeles. I am intensifying the piercing light of Truth. Let all who are a part of freedom lovers in the world demand first and foremost the sword of living Truth from on high, from Pallas Athena and the Lords of Karma, to cleave asunder now the real from the unreal so that you can determine your fate and know that you champion right causes and the whole earth full of Light.

O beloved, it is indeed the hour of the coming of Saint Germain. It is indeed the hour of the sounding of the seventh angel who will not cease to sound through you, each and every heart, as you allow him - through our Messengers and Keepers of the Flame worldwide, through all who love freedom and espouse its cause.

So he is sent forth in this hour on that mission. So, beloved hearts of Light, it is indeed a new day for beloved Saint Germain. And those last vestiges yet untransmuted of burdens upon his own altar are now swiftly passing into the flame. And we know that in the days to come you will indeed keep the vigil of the violet flame that the conclusion of the seventy-two weeks might indeed be the clean white page.<sup>1</sup> In anticipation of this fulfillment of that cycle, as you intensify in the coming fortnight a fourteen-day period to immerse the planet in violet flame, we release to you now the flame unfurled and the Light of the God of Freedom to the earth.

The beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, beloved hearts, stands now on this platform as physical as the Law will allow him to be in this city of New York. [standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Goddess of Liberty was delivered on Sunday, November 17, 1985, during a weekend seminar held at the Penta Hotel in New York City, where Elizabeth Clare Prophet was stumping for Saint Germain's Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.

Note: Revelation 11 was read by the Messenger prior to this dictation at the request of saint Germain.

### Cup of Freedom

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, O thou beloved immortal victorious three-fold flame of eternal Truth within my heart, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Great Divine Director, beloved Saint Germain, beloved El Morya, beloved Jesus, beloved Mother Mary, beloved Goddess of Liberty, beloved great God Obedience, beloved Archangel Michael, beloved Mighty Astrea, all ascended beings, powers, activities, and legions of Light, angels and activities of the sacred fire: In the name of the Presence of God which I AM and through the magnetic power of the sacred

---

<sup>1</sup>Seventy-two-week vigil for Saint Germain. On July 1, 1984, Arcturus and Victoria announced: “As you take advantage of these hours and weeks, weeks in the seventy-two, beloved, understand that that may create anew an original leaven, a momentum of freedom which will give to Saint Germain the balance for all of those endeavors for which he has secured grants from the Karmic Board in the last 400 years” - grants for which he has had to “pay the price for faithless, reprehensible mortals who stole his light . . .” Arcturus and Victoria promised: “That culmination of your service in the seventy-two weeks for planet earth can lay before the Lords of Karma, through the violet flame, through your invocations, the paying of the last farthing of all that has become the debt of Saint Germain,” who therefore will “once again be permitted to go before not only the LORDS of Karma but the Great Central Sun for a brand-new dispensation of Light.”

fire vested in me, I decree:

1- O Masters of Love in Symbol Cave,  
Come now, make me true and brave  
By the royal flag of Light,  
Radiance of gold, blue, and white!

Refrain: Emblem of America, heart of Freedom dear,  
Keep our land in integrity here,  
Always aware that in God we trust,  
Each child of the Light, now make just!

2- Protect, direct, and arm us with Light;  
Goddess of Liberty, flood us with might.  
Cup of Freedom to the earth,  
O America, thy love is heaven's worth!

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now  
with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until  
all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!



# Chapter 6

## Beloved Saint Germain - February 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 6 - Beloved Saint Germain - February 9, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:

Read It and Decide Your Destiny

VI

The Passing of the Old Order

Most Gracious Friends of Freedom,

Sons and Daughters of Liberty,

I greet you in the new freedom of the hour. And I AM Saint Germain. And I AM the presence of the seventh angel and I AM sounding and resounding the mysteries of the infinite Light through your hearts in this hour.

O beloved, I say to you with beloved Portia, hail to the Light above! Hail to the Light below! Hail to the Light in the torch of the Goddess of Liberty. Hail to the Light in the hearts of the faithful, Keepers of the Flame always, who have cleared the way for my coming in this hour.

Beloved ones, ladies and gentlemen, please be seated in my flame.

It is a splendid day to know that we may move forward together. Fear not, for the release of darkness and karma of the seed of the wicked in recent earthquake and turmoil in Mexico and South America, here and on the West Coast and around the world - these things are for the passing of the old order.

Now in this hour you can anticipate intense sacred fire and violet flame. And as you capture that Light and as you determine as never before to keep the vigil with me, I promise you that we with the Lords of Karma will do all in our power to mitigate that which may be scheduled to descend as world karma but which I tell you can be consumed in the very air by the Light you hurl, the Light you send, the Light in which you rejoice by the sounding of the Word!

As I am sounding, so you are sounding. And so it is the eternal sound. So it is the full power of the AUM. And it is the I AM THAT I AM. And it is the flame of freedom bursting.

O beloved ones, know, then, the signs of the times and know the meaning of the ascent of the Two Witnesses. For the plane of heaven to which they ascend is indeed the plane of appearance in the etheric belts of the earth, then, in the upper chakras - the chakra of the heart, the throat, the third eye, and the crown. And there in that heaven plane - there is your own personal resurrection! And your soul must needs be resurrected this day from preoccupation with the lower chakras in thy temple.



Let these be healed and sealed! Let your four lower bodies be healed, for my gift in this hour is indeed a healing, a magnetization towards wholeness that you might live forever on earth in your heaven world, that you might understand the power of the Mother to raise up the sacred force within you as a life everlasting, that you might know indeed the Mother flame in your midst, that you might learn to love every precious angel of the violet flame that comes peeping through your keyhole and your windowpane, that comes in the morning to waken you with joy.

O beloved, do not be crestfallen. Do not be set back by that which you meet. Let it be doused in violet flame. Go forth with the joy of precipitation. Take my "little book,"<sup>1</sup> this precious book given to you by the devotees and staff and co-workers, by the Messengers therefore manifesting that concerted effort to see the physical manifestation of that which I have long desired to have in print.

I hold it in my hand in this dictation for a very purpose. For I am charging this copy and through it every copy of this book with the full, flaming presence of my new day, my revolution to all. May this book itself find its goal in every nation and in every language.

It is a handbook. It is the little book which may be devoured, and it will begin the alchemicalization. It will begin the process worldwide of the raising up of the coil of the violet flame. To this, then, be dedicated, and know that I have indeed come again, my mantle with me, our beloved Alpha and Omega and the Cosmic Council so decreeing that I may go forth in this hour and that I may truly have the opportunity of the quickening.

Beloved hearts, the mantle given to me for this Stump,<sup>2</sup> which I have placed upon the Messenger, has been the very dispensation to galvanize Lightbearers. May this Word continue through you. May you also understand the message that is the stepping-stones of life whereby those lost in a dead doctrine may be the quickened who come first to the understanding of eternal Life and then to its Love and then to its manifestation by that courage and honor of the heart.

Beloved ones of the sacred fire, take, then, my trilogy of the threefold flame of the heart. Internalize it and make it your own. By the true study of this fourfold work on alchemy you can become the alchemist and the adept right where you are. We bridge the gap. Indeed we bring the altar of Israel to your very heart and home.

Oh, know the Lord as the Sanctus.<sup>3</sup> So the holiness of seraphim rest with you and violet-flame angels clear the path for their coming. Remember the teaching of Serapis Bey enfolded then and sealed for your heart in the Dossier on the Ascension. Remember the teaching that the seraphim of God come at any hour that you call to them, place their angelic presence where you are, burn through and consume and dredge from you all that is past and cast it into the sacred fire.<sup>4</sup>

The angels of the LORD, the legions of Light attend your acceleration! Oh, do not hold back. Do not any longer stay in the recalcitrance of a waywardness and the stiff-necked generation of old. Let all these things pass.

I send my flame to the very hearts of those laggard evolutions in the Middle East who have held back the full price of glory. I send legions and the solar ring of seraphim in this hour to encircle those nations, to intensify the sacred fire, to give all the opportunity then to beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press. See Rev. 10:2, 8-10.

<sup>2</sup>See Portia, October 13, 1985, "A New Mantle for Saint Germain's Mission from the Cosmic Council," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 50, pp. 601-2.

<sup>3</sup>Sanctus [Latin]: Holy One. "Sanctus" from Saint Cecilia Mass by Gounod was played as the meditation music before this dictation.

<sup>4</sup>See Serapis Bey, Seraphic Meditations I and II: "The Great Electronic Fire Rings," "The Sea of Glass," in Dossier on the Ascension: The Story of the Soul's Acceleration into Higher Consciousness on the Path of Initiation, Summit University Press, pp. 120-31; and The Alchemy of the Word: Stones for the Wise Masterbuilders, s.v. "Seraphim," in Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, pp. 447-49.

<sup>5</sup>Isa. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.

Beloved ones, let there be war no more! And let this be the conclusion of this Summit conference. Let it be the conclusion of all hearts in the earth to bind these fallen angels by the power of the dynamic decree to Archangel Michael and his rosary said daily. For the declaration of peace on earth must be reinforced by the sacred Word, which is the sword of the Word. It is the living Word that cometh out of the mouth of the Messengers of God. And you are indeed emissaries representing the Godhead, and you must send forth that Word daily. For those who desire war for their own evil designs, beloved hearts, will not say die, will not recant, will not turn back except the Light move en force!

Beloved hearts, you can call to march with Archangel Michael and his legions of Light while your physical bodies sleep at night. You can be with the saints robed in white. You can place your very bodies on the line of Darkness, and you can absorb and swallow up that Darkness as you are engulfed in the living presence of the seraphim of God.

They come in numberless numbers. Angels of the LORD descend, then, to this very planetary home.

O children of the Sun, look up and behold, for the day of opportunity is nigh! And that opportunity comes to you in this hour in the living presence of my beloved twin flame, Portia, who stands with me now as ever to direct her love to you and to speak to you of the promise of old - the opportunity for initiation through the twelve gates of the City Foursquare.

So receive, then, my beloved Portia, whose hour of victory is also come, as is mine. [standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered on Sunday, November 17, 1985, during a weekend seminar held at the Penta Hotel in New York City, where Elizabeth Clare Prophet was stumping for Saint Germain’s Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.



# Chapter 7

## Beloved Portia - February 16, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 7 - Beloved Portia - February 16, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall

Read It and Decide Your Destiny

VII

Cosmic Christ Initiators Knock at the Door

I speak to your souls, O Lightbearers of freedom. I speak in the name of the Lords of Karma and of Sanat Kumara and the desiring of the hosts of the LORD that some should come, then, to that path of the ruby ray, that some should demonstrate the twelve gates and the twelve hierarchies.

I speak truly - truly in this hour of your opportunity held by the Goddess of Liberty to convene at the Inner Retreat, to let yourselves pass through the sacred fires to become the immortal God-free being who you are here and now and to never, never again consider death as a passageway to anywhere. For the transition must needs be only the soul's acceleration. Yet how can the soul accelerate at that hour of the passing if the momentum has not been built while on earth?

It is true that Jesus called your Messengers to found that Inner Retreat. And the one who stands on this side of the bank of the river and the one who stands on the other<sup>1</sup> - these do fulfill our promise to you to draw together your twin flames, to draw together your souls of Light in those highest unions of the divine family for the sponsoring of the children of the new age.

We do not relent in our God-determination to see this planet fulfill her fiery destiny. So the cycle of the twenty-two months is at hand. It is the sign and the number in Hebrew of the alphabet. It is the sign of each and every letter outplaying itself as a nucleus and molecule of sacred fire intensifying the manifestation in the earth in these twenty-two months beginning this day.

This cycle is given to you to assimilate all of Saint Germain's teaching in the little book on alchemy. See that thy soul does profit, for know ye not that the Master does overshadow you and promote the full alchemy of Light in your being? As you study and internalize this teaching and place yourself directly in the heart of the science of the spoken Word daily, taking that book also and giving that violet-flame call to the ten,<sup>2</sup> you will see that the twenty-two months are for the gathering - the union of hearts in molecules of service all over the earth, focusing the amethyst jewel, coming together for the balancing of karma and then the service of a chalice forged of a mosaic of souls. Understand that here and there and everywhere this gathering of molecules of violet flame is the only answer to those conditions at hand [as the result of the Four Horsemen and the Seven

---

<sup>1</sup>Dan. 12:5.

<sup>2</sup>See "Ten for Transmutation," in Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, Summit University Press, pp. 113-25.

Archangels pouring out the vials of the last plagues of mankind's karma].

Do not forget this meeting or that I have spoken, for I have been with you, each and every one of you, in the hour of your previous transition. I am indeed Portia, the Goddess of Opportunity, so called because I embody the flame of opportunity that is the open door to the union of your soul with your Mighty I AM Presence, and in that union the reintegration here on earth of the white fire bodies of your twin flames.

Now be seated as I give to you that sacred fire in this hour.

Understand, beloved, that through your acceleration, through your making your pilgrimage, as to Mecca, to the Heart of the Inner Retreat, you then will pass through veils of the untransmuted substance. You will change your garments and prepare for that initiation of the transfiguration in the mountain of God.

It is absolutely essential that at inner levels and in the plane of the I AM THAT I AM and the Holy Christ Self - your soul reaching that plane by dynamic decree and meditation and service to life - that you are one with your twin flame and that you complete your reason for being on earth in this hour.

Hear my statements, for they apply to each and every one of you! Where it is not possible for you to contact that twin flame physically, it matters not. The inner union and the reinforcement is the key. Where it is not possible, we assemble lifestreams who are soul mates or have a similar path and attainment, who have good karma together and who may serve as receptacles for the I AM Presence of the twin flames of themselves and each other, forming a cosmic cube in the earth.

Thus, beloved, endeavors in the earth must have the presence of the wholeness of Alpha and Omega and the single call you make each day:

Lo, I AM Alpha and Omega of the twin flame  
white fire bodies of myself and my beloved  
manifest here in action!

Lo, I AM Alpha and Omega,  
the beginning and the ending  
of our white fire sphere of wholeness!

To affirm here below, therefore, the oneness of yourself and twin flame will place upon you the mantle of these twin spheres of Light to accomplish the purposes to which you are set.

Fear not, then, to be divested of unreality. Fear not to take swift strides and giant steps to the Sun, for the need of the hour is great. We will do all that is possible to avert world cataclysm, O beloved hearts. Only remember, the one individual, the Keeper of the Flame, the finger in the dike - that one with God is a majority.

And sometimes when you recall the voice in your heart and respond to that call and give the dynamic decree in any hour of the day or night, you may be the sole one on earth whose prayer reaches the hosts of the LORD that can stay the hand of great darkness coming upon this or any city. Understand your value and worth. Understand the path of individualism and know the reality of the Great White Brotherhood.

I am Portia, your advocate before the Court of the Sacred Fire, before the courts of the world, and before the court of public opinion. And I speak to all devotees in all new-age movements, in all paths and teachings that go beyond the orthodoxy of the major world religions.

Beloved hearts, the forces of darkness would splinter and divide you. You must understand the union of Light of the avantgarde of the age and be not so mindful or critical of separate ideas with

which you differ. It matters not, beloved ones, if you do not agree on every point of the Path and Teaching and Way. What matters, beloved hearts, is that you see the union of those who are climbing the highest mountain and that you realize that when all arrive at the Summit of Being all will understand and know the Law of the One.

What is important in this hour is that there be a worldwide awareness of the oneness of those seekers after Truth and that their union be based on the principle of Truth and common survival. For if there be separation, you will see then how here and there the smaller groups are cast down, as those who fear the coming of the new wave of Light do organize to put down by every means anyone who goes forth with a message of the coming revolution of Light.

Understand, beloved ones, that it is time truly for the Great White Brotherhood and those who understand the meaning of the saints robed in white to stand together and to defend one another's right to pursue their own perception of the living Word and the universal Reality, to defend everyone's right to pursue a path to union with God. Defend that right in concerted effort!

Beloved hearts, if all can even receive this book of beloved Saint Germain and take some of it as real and active, then Saint Germain will forge a worldwide union of freedom fighters and you will no longer experience the darkness that has come upon those who have been the true revolutionaries, who have had the courage to go after whether the false gurus or the true, the very courage itself to seek an alternative to a dead and dying doctrine that indeed shall be quickened by the LORD's presence in and with you.

I am calling, then, for the unity of hearts on basic principles and [for you] to set aside [your] differences. For if the new-age movement cannot come together in a worldwide ecumenism, I tell you, then, it is no better than the old order of those who have been bickering for thousands of years while the world and its children have been left untended.

The solving of the problems of man's view of theology is not the urgent need of the hour, beloved hearts! The urgent need is the assuming of the Holy Spirit and the descent of that Light into every man's temple regardless of what that man may call that Light or how he may define it. The Light is the Light, and the Light is true! And the vibration is known. And all that is less than that vibration is not of the Light and should be therefore shunned.

Therefore let there be the dividing of the way. And let the Lightbearers of the world unite in the name of freedom! in the name of the flame of freedom of my beloved Saint Germain! who is truly the champion of every seeker everywhere regardless of any erroneous concepts or burdens that may separate that one from the fullness of the blazing reality of the noonday sun of his I AM Presence. For Saint Germain takes everyone's hand and leads that one nearer and nearer to the Light as he is willing and able.

Therefore, beloved hearts, please do not interfere with the trek and the momentum and the rhythm of new Lightbearers on the Path. Let them take his cup as they are able while you keep the flame in joy and love. Be free, then, of criticism and see how the ground swell of those who are the liberated souls in the world will make their voice count not only in religion but in the governments of the nations, will take their stand and see the way through to the holding of the balance for the economies - and in this nation especially. And the sacred fire infolding itself must collapse the old structures and build upon the foundation of the white cube and the stone of the masterbuilders.

I call you, beloved hearts, to a path of Love. I send you forth to acquaint yourselves with those who are following whatever path, that you might be emissaries of Love and Justice and the message I bring that the opportunity to pursue Truth by all of these groups must be preserved, must be protected by a union of hearts throughout the entire planetary network. O Keepers of the Flame of Saint Germain, will you help me sponsor this endeavor?

[“Yes!” standing ovation]

The false gods who have positioned themselves in the earth truly have one fear, and it is indeed the fear of the people. When the people rally around the standard of Christ and the Christ-bearers, when they act in concerted voice and heart, then they must only recede.

The power of Victory is in your hands. Do not forget it. Receive, then, the torch of illumination of the Goddess of Liberty. Seize it in Saint Germain's name! Bring illumined action to the world - action based on awareness of the I AM Presence and the Christ Self.

I call for helpers to publish our battle cry, the magazine of the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness. I call to you to understand that exposés must be written, that the truth must be stated, and many are needed. Let talents developed by you for ages now be focused on the physical victory. For there is no other victory that we desire except that physical victory, for it is the foundation of all others.

If there be not the physical victory in America of the claiming of the land and the resurrection of hearts and of the restoration of fairness to all peoples regardless of their race or ethnic origin, their status in society or their religion - beloved hearts, if this is not won here, how can it be the gift of this people and this torch of Liberty to every other nation?

Fanaticism must be consumed in this hour!

And I, Portia, stand therefore with the banner of the hordes of hell. And I put it to the torch. It is the banner of fanaticism in every field and area. Let the cultists of fanaticism go down, for their banner is consumed! And in its place the banner of the living Christ, universal in all people, is raised on high this day! It is the rallying cry. It is the standard of all people of Reality.

Rejoice that our God is come into the earth and into your hearts in this hour, and purge the earth of that fear and hatred that breeds terrorism and would take from you any one of these little ones!

I AM in the flaming presence of Opportunity. And the opportunity and its day is done for the fallen ones and these possessing demons who mouth their words of fanaticism in every quarter of the earth. Their day of opportunity is done! They have had their opportunity to unite under the banner of Maitreya and Sanat Kumara and Lord Gautama. Now let them retreat and let the Lightbearers march then! Let them march on Fifth Avenue and in the highways of our God! Let them march through the towns and the cities of the earth! Let them come as those freedom fighters who sang the "Yankee Doodle Dandy" and knew whereof they spoke.

O beloved, it is an hour of freedom. Can the earth contain it? ["Yes!" standing ovation]

I promise you in sealing this hour that none can deter you, none can stop your victory! The way is clear. You have only to march and claim the planetary field of consciousness for the angels of the LORD.

No one can deter you except your own self or doubt or trepidation. These, too, in your name I cast into the sacred fire! May you do so daily as you advance on the cycles of the cosmic clock and know indeed personally the blessed representatives of the hierarchies of the Sun who knock upon your door in the name of Christ and say to you as the sun signs change and your birth cycles turn, "May I enter, O soul of Light? For I deliver to you now a message and the testing of your soul of the Cosmic Christ."

Will you open the door of your heart and receive the Cosmic Christ initiators, beloved ones? ["Yes!"]

So we thank you, we love you, we seal you, and we say, watch and pray. Keep the vigil and keep the flame, for the day of the seventh angel's sounding is truly upon you.

The past is prologue. Move forward in Light.

[standing ovation]

”The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

“This dictation by Portia was delivered on Sunday, November 17, 1985, during a weekend seminar held at the Penta Hotel in New York City, where Elizabeth Clare Prophet was stumping for Saint Germain’s Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.





# Chapter 8

## Beloved Lady Master Venus - February 23, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 8 - Beloved Lady Master Venus - February 23, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

VIII

The Lost Chord of Twin Flames  
Lightbearers of Love unto the New Age,

I AM grateful to descend in the matrix of sacred fire, in the cone expanded for the descent of Light.

I am come by the forcefield abuilding. I am come by elementals and angels and by your leave, dear hearts who reach out for Love and the Beloved.

Know that all things must work together for good to those who are called and chosen of the Ancient of Days.<sup>1</sup> Know that we must also move planetary forces and that our mission in this hour through this company has been to establish and lay the foundation for the penetration into the earth of pillars of sacred fire held by Holy Kumaras and legions of Victory's Light, especially here in this area of the third-eye chakra of the nation anchored in the Temple of the Sun.

We come, then, for many reasons to release the Light through the spoken Word now passing through your chakras so prepared. Angels of Venus of Love bring forth the delicate vibrations for the restoration of soul sensitivity, refinement of creativity, and restoration of truly that which is the lost chord of your harmony with your beloved twin flame.

Souls, now I call to you out of the seat-of-the-soul chakra! Rise by the power of the resurrection flame and the mantra of the Lord Christ:

I AM the Resurrection and the Life of the sacred fire  
burning in my heart and soul and mind and body.

I AM the Resurrection and the Life  
of holy purpose in twin flames of our causal body.

So, beloved, the turning of cycles is come. Earth has experienced darkness and calamity and the Fourth Horseman in this year.<sup>2</sup> Thus, Death has been the pale rider. And you, beloved, have seen,

---

<sup>1</sup>Rom. 8:28.

<sup>2</sup>Fourth Horseman. In his New Year's Eve address, December 31, 1984, Gautama Buddha warned, "It is the year

day upon day, wondering what next might appear across the continents of the earth. But fear not. All this must come to pass. Let the cycles of the night burn themselves out. Let the morning doves ascend now up the spiral to the fount of love of twin flames.

Beloved, in the dark night of earth's history, be the candle as you are. Go forth in the full promise of Saint Germain, for we reinforce this commitment. And the legions of Light of the Holy Kumaras are working in the sea and under the sea, into the very heart of the continent to establish balance and the magnet of Divine Love.

Light of the Central Sun descending now, Holy Spirit, Maha Chohan, draw the ring of fire and the figure eight through the very nexus of twin flames. Accelerate then, accelerate then the Light! In the name of Brahma and Vishnu, in the name of Shiva, we release that sacred fire, consuming records here, going to the very heart of the people of this area and going to the heart of those who also must be taken, for their malintent and darkness has proven a grave vulnerability to the manifestation of equilibrium in this area.

Beloved ones, so it was said - one is taken and another is left.<sup>3</sup> And this is the hour of the sifting and the weighing and the measuring of the court. So let there be the measuring now.<sup>4</sup> And in the Central Sun, by the power of that magnet, let twin flames descend. Let the power of your I AM Presence descend. Let the power of the Light descend in the vortex of the secret rays.

In the Light of Mother Mary and on the path of the sacred heart, we open the door and kindle a flame. I have come for the fulfillment of a certain cycle, beginning in the hour of Sagittarius, of that begun by Vesta.<sup>5</sup> Thus, in the fulfillment of the All-Seeing Eye of Scorpio, I initiate the sacred fire whereby you become, by the momentum and the thrust of Sagittarius, that flame of Maitreya, that flame of the Love of the Buddha who is indeed the Cosmic Christ and the Teacher of the Mystery School come again.

So in the year's conclusion in the cycles ahead the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood calls to you even now to remember the acceleration of the violet flame and the harvest and the judgment of the seed of the wicked and the clearing of the way for the little ones. So it is a year [1985], beloved, know this, that could have been much worse for this nation and the nations of the earth but for the Lightbearers everywhere, but for the prayers and the good intent so manifest in right action.

I then stand, anchoring the Light of the Holy Kumaras for a purpose. Darkness is taken from your auras. For you have come to the fount seeking the knowledge of twin flames, aye, and you have found more than a dissertation - you have found a meditation and a path of the mystics. And you wonder, "What is this?" I tell you, it is the true mystery of Love that is found in the intoning of the Word and the communion, as Above so below, with hierarchies of Light.

Twin flames approach. These are they who are counted among the Ascended Masters. Some of you seated here, then, have with you in this moment the Ascended Master who is your twin flame, overshadowing and quickening, opening the way and leading you in the direction of the highest mountain of opportunity. For you the path of twin flames is truly integration, as Above so below, as your four lower bodies serve as the anchor point for your soul's attainment and the final lowering into the octaves of the earth of the other half of your self who has gone before you to keep the flame in heaven as you keep the flame on earth.

So it is with your Messengers. You are not alone but must also rise in the understanding of such a responsibility as to not turn back and not relinquish the intensity of your pursuit for the ascension.

---

of the Four Horsemen and of the fourth. Life, then, in its intensity, must cancel out anti-Life." See Rev. 6:1-8 and 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 6, p. 64.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

<sup>4</sup>The measuring. Ezek. 40, 41, 42, 45:1-6; Zech. 2:1, 2; Rev. 11:1, 2; 21:15-17.

<sup>5</sup>See Vesta, January 1, 1985, "New Love," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 7, pp. 67-69.

You are the one, then, who remains balancing vestiges of karma of both - the instrument of the Light for the conclusion in the Omega cycle of your joint endeavors.

Cherish, then, the opportunity to be in alignment with the masterful presence of your own Beloved. Count it not a sacrifice, then, to continue to strive and to give, for all that you sow will be the fruit in twin causal bodies. And by your planting and your harvest, when you shall have ascended both will return to the scene of earth to anchor through the records left new Light and a clearing of the way for others.

Now there come out of the etheric octaves and the temples of Light twin flames of those here not yet ascended yet working diligently in the etheric retreats, some as initiates and adepts, others as disciples and neophytes under the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood. These are not in physical embodiment in this hour, but you are working closely with them as you make the call to be taken to the Royal Teton Retreat while your body sleeps at night. This association at inner levels is yet accomplishing your mission, and you must be mindful that some must of necessity have this condition of circumstance. Be not concerned, for truly you are one in the innermost Being.

Strive, then, to be the example and the embodiment of the higher attainment of yourself and your Beloved as you keep your role in your family and community, in your profession and service. Marriages on earth amongst those in embodiment may be [entered into] with those who also have twin flames in the etheric temples or ascended. These, then, anchor the Light of both twin flames, creating that cosmic cube which we have spoken of.

This is very important, beloved - that you have the sense of the presence of the gathering from all levels of being of those who serve together in what is called the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. For some have truly overpreoccupied themselves in the quest for the twin flame instead of accentuating the path of the internalization of the Word and the AUM and the I AM THAT I AM and the power of the Light descending of causal body.

I speak, then, to those of you who seem extraordinarily burdened sometimes. And you wonder why, when you are on the Path, you seem to be so weighted down. Alas, you also may have the condition of a twin flame not necessarily in embodiment but manifesting on the lower planes, in the astral plane itself or in physical embodiment in dense spheres of consciousness and out of the path of Light. You, then, become the better half of the whole in the sense of the acceleration of Light, and upon you depends the survival of a soul yet floundering, whether [one who is] in embodiment or one who is your partner or one you know not.

This, then, is the hour to recognize the tremendous power of the Elohim Astrea and this mantra to the Maha Kali that is the most powerful mantra to the Divine Mother - the call to Astrea [10.14]. Your vigil, then, becomes a great necessity to cut free hour by hour yourself and your counterpart from the overriding demons of death and suicide, alcoholism and drugs and the dark things that hang upon the human spirit. This walk, then, is also a challenge, of another kind. But you must recognize that the Reality of your beloved twin flame is always in the Universal Christ and in the representative of that Christ to whom you have sung, Lord Metteyya.<sup>6</sup>

Therefore, beloved, be not dismayed, for all Life is one. And when you are fighting for the freedom and the survival of the Beloved, you are truly taking your stand for all in such a plight. And you yourself, by the strengthening, by the courage of heart, are also gaining dominion over your four lower bodies.

The time may come when you will decide, as others have done on Atlantis and in ancient civilizations, to leave then the octaves of the habitation of your counterpart and enter into the ritual of the ascension, that you might have the maximum Light to magnetize that soul up in the evolutionary scale to also yearn and seek and know and find you in the higher planes of Being. This, my beloved,

---

<sup>6</sup>Metteyya. The name for Maitreya in Pali, the sacred language of the Theravada Buddhist canon. Maitreya is derived from the Sanskrit maitri (“friendliness”).

is exactly what the case has been for those whose twin flames are ascended today. You are the ones that were left behind, for whom they fought diligently in previous lifetimes. And because they elected to mount the fiery coil and take that ascension, you are seated here and now. You are striving. You are seeking. You feel the tug on your heartstrings of someone above who loves you.

Thus play your roles, beloved, and realize that there is hope indeed in all octaves for the return to the white fire core in balance. Some of these Ascended Masters in previous lives have had to make the decision to enter the orders of the Great White Brotherhood when their counterparts would only malign and misuse their good intent and the good Light they brought forth. These were very painful partings, beloved, but they were to that end of your victory. Thus, when you make your decisions of coming together and separating based on the prior and original Love of the white fire core of Being, based upon your first allegiance to the Almighty One, you may always know that the blessing counts for your Beloved even though in the moment it seems almost a cruel fate.

Blessed ones, remember, karma as justice is also mercy. And there is no injustice anywhere in the universe. I bring your hearts comfort in the struggle of life, in the burdens and temptations. Blessed hearts, when you win the victory of Light in your heart, that victory always counts for your Beloved. And when the Beloved is ready, so then will that entire momentum of your victory serve to catapult that one almost in the twinkling of an eye to new planes of awareness.

So you become the sponsor of not one but many parts of Life left behind, and [left behind], I might say, by their own recalcitrance. And sometimes being left alone is the only way the one addicted to the material senses may find renewal and the urgency of coming up higher. For the loss experienced is great, I am certain you realize.

I speak, then, to those of you whose twin flames are at your side, you who have the opportunity in this life to know physically, face-to-face the Beloved. And I say, when the karma of the past and the injustices inevitably practiced toward one another in the past arise between you, let them not destroy the beauty and the oneness of Love. For proximity, when twin flames retain ancient karma, may become even a contempt, a sense of injustice, a sense of "How could you have done these things to me?"

In the pain of parting and anger or argument, beloved, in the moment of separation which discord brings as well as the destruction of the filigree pattern of the renewal of this ancient tie, there must be seen the value and the preciousness of the oneness in the white fire core of Being regardless of all outer manifestations.

Thus, there is a holiness and a grace between one another that must be observed. Often the shortcomings of twin flames are similar, therefore mutually aggravating. Beloved hearts, angels of the sacred fire have worked centuries to bring you together. [Therefore, guard the union, guard the harmony.]

I speak, then, to those who are in the relationship of soul mates or karmic unions. In all cases and regarding every part of Life, it is well to deal with gentleness and respect and honor. For, you see, the love that one gives toward child or friend, teacher or employer, toward one's partner in life, whoever - that love always ascends ultimately to the heart of the twin flame.

Thus, you will seek and find the Beloved of the Light in each expression of love, each service rendered, each forgiveness given. The heart tie is never broken. And therefore also out of respect for the Beloved, remember, when you sink into sadness and denial, worthlessness, even condemnation, the one you love most is the one you hurt the most; for the twin flame even ascended bears all of this. It is consideration and care that allows one to be tender toward all Life, never aborting cycles in any plane or octave but giving unto God and all, knowing that one gives unto the Beloved.

The lessons of Love that come from Venus and the heart of Victory, whose sign is also Sagittarius, must indeed be learned on earth. For an age of freedom has as its foundation Love itself. Only Love can give true freedom to the Beloved and every part of Life.

Thus, let the doves of the morning freely fly to the sun. For when their time is come, they must be gone with the wind and the fire. They must be then no more a part of earth. Thus you know where the twin doves have flown, and you say to yourself, "May I and my Beloved also fly to the heart of the distant star whence we came, but not before we have gained some magnanimous victory for earth and her evolutions."

O Ascended Master Cuzco, governing now the earth changes from the retreat at Suva, so I say to you, receive the transfer of Love of Venus, holding the balance in the electronic fire-ring. Receive, then, the Love of Heros and Amora! Receive the Love of Chamuel and Charity!

By the Light of Surya and Cuzco, the Light descends, sealing the sheaths of the four lower bodies of earth, gaining time and a half a time and space in the Buddhist mind for you, beloved, to find the way and the Path and the loving-kindness toward all.

In the name of the living Christ Jesus, in the name of Saint Germain, I commend you - walk with God, mindful ever of thy Beloved. And be free in the tenderness of the rose of Light of the heart.

By the Seven Holy Kumaras, I wrap the earth in the swaddling garment of Love without end. May this truly be the purging of all hatred and the transmutation of fear. Take courage, for this is the age and the coming of age of the heart.

By our Love are we one. I AM Venus of the Flame.

[standing ovation]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by the Lady Master Venus was delivered on Sunday, November 17, 1985, during a weekend seminar held at the Penta Hotel in New York City, where Elizabeth Clare Prophet was stumping for Saint Germain's Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.

The Covenant of the Magi by El Morya

Father, into thy hands I commend my being.

Take me and use me - my efforts, my thoughts, my resources, all that I AM - in thy service to the world of men and to thy noble cosmic purposes, yet unknown to my mind.

Teach me to be kind in the way of the Law that awakens men and guides them to the shores of Reality, to the confluence of the River of Life, to the Edenic source, that I may understand that the leaves of the Tree of Life, given to me each day, are for the healing of the nations; that as I garner them into the treasury of being and offer the fruit of my loving adoration to thee and to thy purposes supreme, I shall indeed hold covenant with thee as my guide, my guardian, my friend.

For thou art the directing connector who shall establish my lifestream with those heavenly contacts, limited only by the flow of the hours, who will assist me to perform in the world of men the most meaningful aspect of my individual life plan as conceived by thee and executed in thy name by the Karmic Board of spiritual overseers who, under thy holy direction, do administer thy laws.

So be it, O eternal Father, and may the covenant of thy beloved Son, the living Christ, the Only Begotten of the Light, teach me to be aware that he liveth today within the tri-unity of my being as the Great Mediator between my individualized Divine Presence and my human self; that he raiseth me into Christ consciousness and thy divine realization in order that as the eternal Son becomes one with the Father, so I may ultimately become one with thee in that dynamic moment when out of union is born my perfect freedom to move, to think, to create, to design, to fulfill, to inhabit, to inherit, to dwell and to be wholly within the fullness of thy Light.

Father, into thy hands I commend my being.



# Chapter 9

## Beloved Archangel Michael - March 2, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 9 - Beloved Archangel Michael - March 2, 1986

The Handwriting on the Wall:  
Read It and Decide Your Destiny

IX

Archangel Michael Dedicates an Altar and a Sanctuary

The following scriptural passage taken from Chapter 12 of the Book of Genesis has been selected for this dedicatory service by Archangel Michael.

Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.

And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came.

And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the land.

And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

Hail, Sons and Daughters of God!

I AM in the Presence of the LORD on the LORD's Day of Vengeance. For truly I have come into this land and nation for the redeeming of the Light and the Lightbearer and the LORD's vengeance unto those who have been the destroyers in the earth.<sup>1</sup>

Therefore, beloved hearts, as I said to Moses and to Joshua, Put off thy shoes from off thy feet,

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 11:18.



for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.<sup>2</sup>

Blessed ones of God, so stand in honor of thy Presence and know that where I AM is the Presence of God. And where you are I AM, for I have taken you to my heart, O beloved - I have taken you to my heart. Thus understand the meaning of the three-in-one. I AM with the LORD God, thus the two-in-one, and thou with us art three.

O beloved, know truly that thy precious feet<sup>3</sup> are desired of the earth. Remember, then, thy God and remember that the LORD, He is God in the very center of the earth. The LORD does love thee, and the Buddha of the Ruby Ray in the center of the earth<sup>4</sup> sends forth the mighty currents of that ruby ray.

And therefore I AM in God, I AM in thee, and thou art God in manifestation. And if thou shouldst remember thy name in God - I AM THAT I AM - therefore thou shouldst remember all of the ways and the covenants and the honor and the word of thy God that must at all times proceed out of thy mouth, else keep the silence.

(Blessed ones, be seated in the heart of the threefold flame.)

Oh, to know the divinity of God! To know that divinity and to come into that heart. To understand thyself as the Light-emanation of the One, therefore never to stray from the holiness of God.

Indeed, I went before Abram before the LORD God gave him the new name of Abraham.<sup>5</sup> I called him out of the land of the Chaldees, the land of Sumer.<sup>6</sup> Beloved hearts, I called him from the idolaters and the idolatrous one.

Thus I went before him and he saw me face to face. Therefore he builded an altar unto God. So this altar has been built<sup>7</sup> and I AM grateful for another opportunity in this nation<sup>8</sup> to come through the hearts of devotees and to anchor a pillar of fire, yea, twin pillars of fire of the blue ray into the heart of the earth for the securing of this continent.

Blessed ones of God, so it was El Morya and Lanello who went forth.<sup>9</sup> And so they were willing to leave the land of their origin for a new land that I would show them. And yet this land that was ordained was already filled with the Canaanite. And the Canaanite were these fallen angels who had come to rule the earth and they were the giants among men in those days.<sup>10</sup>

Thus all of you are called from the land of your Father in the Great Central Sun. You have been called as pilgrims to journey, then, in this and that nation; and yet you are still passing through to the appointed goal of that land of the gathering of the seed of Sanat Kumara - the land America that is truly overrun today with the Canaanite.

Therefore, as Abram moved in stages and each place that he went he builded an altar unto the LORD God<sup>11</sup> whom I revealed to him, so do thou likewise. And let the altar of thy heart and the altar of thy house be then entrusted to my care. I have come not only to dedicate an altar and a sanctuary, I have come to rededicate hearts whose full fire of dedication and devotion must yet be tried by the ruby ray - whose full fire of purpose, as was Abram's, must yet be known and displayed to the soul.

---

<sup>2</sup>Exod. 3:5; Josh. 5:15; Acts 7:30-33. Congregation takes off their shoes.

<sup>3</sup>Isa. 52:7; Rom. 10:15.

<sup>4</sup>Buddha of the Ruby Ray. See 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, pp. 484 and 571.

<sup>5</sup>Gen. 17:1-5.

<sup>6</sup>Abraham and Sumer. Gen. 11:31; 15:7; Neh. 9:7. See Z. Sitchin, The Wars of Gods and Men (New York: Avon Books, 1985), pp. 251-350.

<sup>7</sup>in the home of Keepers of the Flame in West Germany

<sup>8</sup>The Messenger returned to West Germany after the European Stump.

<sup>9</sup>El Morya was embodied as Abraham, and Lanello as Lot.

<sup>10</sup>Gen. 6:4; Num. 13:32, 33; Enoch 7:11-14; 9:8.

<sup>11</sup>Gen. 12:7, 8; 13:18.

Comfort ye my people! Comfort ye my people!<sup>12</sup> My people of Light is scattered throughout this continent. Therefore let the heart be upon the three-in-one.

The Covenant of the Chela  
(Prayer of the Humble Heart)

Where I am, there is Archangel Michael, the angel of the LORD. And where he is, there is God.

Therefore I will put off the shoes of my karma, my misunderstandings, my grumblings, my burdens, my cares, my opinions about others.

I will put off all of these and let my feet and my soul be naked unto God, unto the earth that is God's.

I will go once again as the child of his heart without the sophistication of the pride of ambition of the things of this world which I have acquired from the Canaanite and his civilization.

I would be divested of all these things this day, O God. I would return to the pristine glory I knew with thee in the Central Sun.

So I AM thy heart, O God. Purge me now. I desire to be delivered of all these things, that I, too, might know Archangel Michael, face to face.

So it is the prayer of the humble heart that understands that his sins are as rags and old clothing from which he may divest himself at any moment that he so choose. It is the humble heart that knows that sin cannot dye the soul unless the soul, of free will, refuse to surrender.

Thus, beloved hearts, I have called this Messenger in this week. I have called this Messenger to my altar in the upper octaves of Light and I have called for her to give invocations on behalf of certain among you who have come here. And these invocations directed by myself have been to cut you free, each one, from that [substance] of past karma and human momentums which had not theretofore passed into the flame.

And these old momentums, crusty and sometimes wicked, have indeed attracted to yourselves the opposition of black magicians, who thereby have gained entrée into your worlds through that old familiar "electronic belt." You understand that of which I speak. It would be useless to bind the false hierarchies that beset you when within the subconscious you would still retain the very magnet that draws them to you.

Thus we understand the value of the Messenger. Therefore the Messenger did come to you at inner levels and call for the binding of this substance, but not until she did secure from each of you the bending of the knee before the Lord Sanat Kumara and his Christ and Christ in the Great Spirit of the Brotherhood and Christ in the Great Spirit of the embodied chela. Therefore, if we bow to the Christ in the Almighty, we must bow to the Christ in the heart of the least of these the brethren.<sup>13</sup>

Therefore understand that when the human creation besets the soul, it can be such a vise grip of witchcraft self-imposed that the soul must then [perforce] resist the bending of the knee. And thus, the call is given again and again by the Messenger: "If you would serve the Light, if you would see the Light, if you would be the Light, then bend the knee and confess that Christ the Light is LORD." And in order for the soul to come to that point of absolute confession, the Messenger had to implore the binding of substances of karma and burdens that bound you to the old ways of the fallen ones and the Canaanites.

Such is the insidious nature of the pride of these fallen angels that has hung upon the souls [even of the Lightbearers]. But I am joyous to tell you that as my gift to you the binding of this substance and the binding of the fallen ones did result in your freedom - those for whom the calls were made -

---

<sup>12</sup>Isa. 40:1.

<sup>13</sup>Matt. 25:40, 45.

to truly bend that knee and therefore in sweetest remembrance of thy origin to confess that Christ is LORD of your house and not the human ego and the human creation.

Thus, unwittingly the Lightbearers of the earth yet worship in the religion of the Canaanites. Therefore I call to all Lightbearers of the earth in this hour to truly build an altar to the LORD and an altar to myself, Archangel Michael. And I call for this as Mother Mary has appeared and called for the building of churches in her name. For to me is given the dispensation - and that dispensation [is] to bind the hordes of Death and Hell and to work an extraordinary work for the Keepers of the Flame in this activity.

Thus, we do announce to you the beginning of that inner work that must proceed for many of the Lightbearers on earth for the clearing of records which do impede the full work of the Teaching Centers and Study Groups and individual chelas in the service of the Light.

Therefore, those who desire to receive this work and this call, do place your petition before the blessed Mother who is your Messenger that you might receive your cup filled and running over, that you might cooperate with this endeavor and that you might see how it is possible for much of the old Atlantean records to be stripped from you that you might fulfill your purpose in this land of Germany and in your respective nations.

I speak of this land, for this is where I have sent my Messenger for a very key and holy purpose. It is for that purpose of the clearing of the records of all wars that have been fought upon this soil and the black magicians who linger in the astral plane or in the pits of Death and Hell and for the clearing, therefore, of all that has come out of the astral plane and the records of death and some of the discarnates that still have not been taken.

Beloved ones, this nation has been so burdened in so many ages by fallen Venusians, by fallen lifestreams from various origins around the galaxies who have come here and who have singularly placed such a burden upon the Lightbearers as they have perverted the path of Divine Love. And they have therefore unbalanced the threefold flame.

And they have purveyed a doctrine of materialism and materialistic science and the building of the human ego and various cults that yet survive, including those that are psychic, of the false teachers and the false channels of Saint Germain who have come to this country again and again to lead the children of Light astray, always by the glamour of the personality, always by every manner of entrancement and entrapment that has to do with the psychic realm.

Beloved ones, had Abram tarried on the way from his home country to the promised land to which he was sent, I tell you, beloved, the course of history from then till now would have been entirely different. In every age there are key lifestreams who know in their hearts that they can make the difference, that they can be the instrument for the turning of the tide in the world. So in this age you must know in your own heart that each and every one of you here is such an individual if you choose to be, for God cannot choose you unless you choose to be - even if he has chosen you from the beginning!

If you choose, then, not to hallow the ground whereon you stand, to hallow the words of your mouth and the light of your body, if you choose not to walk in the dignity in which you are chosen and that you have chosen, beloved hearts, I fear there is not much beyond what has already been done for you that can be done.

I must tell you truly that there is nothing magical about being chosen by the LORD. Every man and woman in his time is chosen for the anointing. And those who are chosen by the very choice of God are those who also know and can do. And yet, no archangel or avatar or Lord Buddha himself may come into your house and change the order of things or tell you to stop your squabbling or tell you to correct this and that. By the very dignity of God where you are, you must stand and determine that what you say and what you do and how the course of your life unfolds will be according to that highest purpose.

And you must be astute after the Messenger has left on the morrow to understand that when you come to a point of resistance in yourself, when you refuse to overcome those conditions of the human personality that abort not only your own divine plan but also that of your family, your spouses and children, your community, and this worldwide movement - when you come to that place and you know you have hit another level and layer of human stubbornness, of self-deceit and of [unconscious] anger, you must call to this Messenger to intercede for you at inner levels, to make calls to me for the binding of those forces in your electronic belts which have become the sorcerer's apprentice.

We do not leave you comfortless. We have ordained a Messenger because you need us in physical embodiment. You need this presence here to intercede for you. With travail and great groanings within your spirit and within your soul, you need a comforter and you need the one who will fight the adversary with you - not for you, but with you! Understand this, beloved hearts. When you reach out and desire to be cut free from those things that beset you, know that this is precisely why there is a Messenger in embodiment whose physical voice may speak and quiver the physical atoms of your being and release the Light of Sanat Kumara that will bring about change.

Therefore, I have directed [the building of] this altar and set it as a prototype under the direction of the Messenger that you might see what I desire to have even in a simple room, a small room where only two or three may fit, even a closet if that is all that is available. But, beloved hearts, let me have the color and the quality and the fire; and therefore you will see I will place my pillar where you erect such an altar.

I will place it there and I will use the twin pillars of my being to anchor in this continent the maximum forces that you allow me to do by your call and by your life to avert war and those coming predictions that will surely come to pass upon this continent, I tell you, as prophesied, unless you can see the Light and know that in addition to the altar, which is the first step, there must be a reaching out as never before to find those Lightbearers -

To go after the ones contacted, to anoint them with Love and more Love and with the teaching of Wisdom and with a fervor to pursue the Will of God and to anoint them again with Love as the violet flame of mercy and to woo them as angels have wooed you to the Path by every form of means whatsoever at their disposal to coax you and to cajole you and to move you nearer the place where you can laugh, as the mighty Buddha does laugh, all of the human nonsense into the sacred fire each and every day!

O beloved, be ashamed to go to bed burdened by human nonsense! Be willing to stay until you can purge your souls, for you are in the grips of the toilers of the black magicians from the very depths of hell when you cling to these burdens that beset you. And the Messenger can report to you by her own experience in this land that indeed the darkness is heavy and does cause those very conditions of harshness and sharpness and the clinging to the memories of the past and the old momentums of gossip that she herself has found in endless relatives that yet remain on this continent from this and previous embodiments.

There are momentums here that come out of focuses of Death and Hell beneath this very soil. There are momentums in this land carried on by the Canaanite in the land as they move about their work. There are momentums of darkness here from all of these fallen races that have gathered on this continent and that still evolve here and have not determined to turn and pursue the Light in all of the thousands of years of the example of the saints and the miracles manifest by Mother Mary and myself and Saint Germain and Jesus and those in embodiment who have walked among them.

Realize, then, that we know this. And we do not suggest that you desire or attempt to convert the alien in your midst, the 'Canaanite', or these who still worship dumb idols and the dumb idols of themselves. We are determined that first and foremost you shall go daily before this altar protected by myself and dedicated to the God, the Mighty I AM Presence of you, in whose presence I stand - there to be divested of the black magic and the practices of Satanism that are upon your auras and

therefore produce an action akin to black lightning and silver and red flashes of crimson. For in this state, beloved ones, it is very difficult for you to expand and balance the threefold flames of your hearts.

And thus the Messenger does indeed understand your burden, as I understand it. But we come to bring the enlightenment of Apollo and Lumina:<sup>14</sup> that these forces must be defeated because at the present moment they are defeating the full expansion of your heart flames that could come about if you were more wise and astute and did apply definitely with greater fervor those Teachings that you have already been given.

Thus realize, beloved hearts, that every nation and continent has its peculiar conditions, yet these conditions are not unknown in America or elsewhere. They may come in different packages. They may be more familiar and therefore somewhat neglected by the inhabitants of a nation who have grown accustomed to certain vibrations and, rather than cut through, as Maitreya would say, "they accommodate."

And accommodation to human error and the devil's consciousness is the most dangerous and insidious and pernicious disease of the mind that you can allow to stay in your soul and being. Believe me, beloved hearts, if you succumb to any force pressing against your aura, whether it be jealousy, whether it be the burden of the beast of socialism, whether it be the demons from under the earth - whatever the condition, if you grow accustomed to it and therefore the branches in your trees do not grow straight but crooked [in order] to grow around these [forces], then, you see, you are "accommodating." You are saying, "I will take the course of least resistance. I will not fight until finally this problem is consumed [of itself] where I am."

But, you see, beloved hearts, where you are, God is. Now then, you see, it is upon God himself that you allow the encroachment. You hear of Mother Mary defamed and you are ready to fight to defend her. But will you defend Mother Mary where you are? Will you defend her as yourself?

You are already Mother Mary, except you do not know it, you do not realize it, and therefore you do not act the part. Because you think you are human and puny and insignificant, you do not mind to allow the encroachments of these burdens upon your bodies - whether it is physically in your diets, mentally in that aggressive mental suggestion, emotionally in the turmoil that comes upon you when you attempt to organize and to move forward with the outreach of the movement worldwide.

I tell you, all of the devils in hell laugh when you get into the pettiness of argument and accusing one another when you should be about the business of the LORD. They laugh, for their own prophet Satan has told them that this is exactly what you would do and that this is how you would be defeated. And he has given them all of their tricks and formulas to catch you and to trap you and to prevent you from realizing that unless the Lightbearers be raised up out of this continent there will not be a place preserved for life to prosper.

These are hard words in a time of prosperity, yet I tell you the Law as a great dragnet is closing in. And that Law is intensifying and that Law has within itself a mathematics. And therefore understand that the Law itself will not tolerate beyond a certain level mankind's blasphemy against the LORD God, who has placed his very own flame within their hearts.

Understand therefore, beloved, that we seek no continuing city here,<sup>15</sup> but we seek to build an altar unto the LORD that the LORD might be glorified, that his pillar of fire in the earth might utterly consume and wipe out from this continent that darkness of Death and Hell. When you shall have performed this service [as Abraham did], you will be called to move on.

Do not escape your responsibility of dharma where you are now in service in your homes and Teaching Centers or in your professions. Realize that you must have a victory so intense - a victory

---

<sup>14</sup>Elohim of the Second Ray of Illumination, whose retreat is in the etheric plane over Lower Saxony, Germany.

<sup>15</sup>Heb. 13:14.

like unto the transfiguration - that you are so filled with Light that you literally consume all unlike God around you and then disappear from the midst, the very midst of that action, as Jesus did.<sup>16</sup> For you have created a vortex of fire and you may step therefrom and go on to the next challenge.

And truly, I tell you, the challenge is great in America, for the Canaanites indeed have infested the land. They have infested the land, and therefore the kin of Joshua must come - Joshua the great leader. The kin of this one must come and all of those lifestreams who proceed therefrom who are the Lightbearers of the Christ [Presence] of the Ancient of Days. For we have battles that must be fought and won in every area in America. And I can tell you that the Messenger and staff have hardly the strength to carry on day upon day to meet the challenge and the crisis they must face in order to deliver to you weekly and hourly, monthly, yearly, faithfully the Word and the message and the promise of our Teaching.

Blessed ones of God, you are called to be a part of those who come. And you must realize that today there are forces working not only in the immigration service but in the intelligence services and the secret services of that nation [the United States]. And there is a growing network worldwide - a determination on the part of the Christian movements, every sect and mainline religion joining one another, determining to wipe out the voice of Truth that comes through you and this Messenger and the Teachings [of the Ascended Masters] and the very dictations themselves.

Do not underestimate any of these forces. We work night and day. We work through you and your call. And you must understand that their determination is to see to it that the Lightbearers who are of the I AM Race, who are 'Americans'<sup>17</sup> from their very origin in the Central Sun, are not allowed legally to enter that country and to remain. I need not tell you what a serious crisis this would bring to our mandala (that consists of the twelve tribes and the 144,000 of the Lightbearers and the sons of God who are to ascend in this age) if, in fact, this plot to keep them out of the United States were to be successful.

Beloved ones, this does need your attention and it is the concern of the Darjeeling Council this day. And it is the concern of beloved El Morya that you realize that this is one of the plots on the drawing boards of the seed of the wicked.

Now, therefore, beloved ones, understand that I have told this Messenger that there is no nation on earth where the international capitalist/communist conspiracy [the ICCC] is more advanced in the free world than in the United States. The advancement of that conspiracy in some areas is not even as advanced in the Soviet Union. And I speak of the cancer that has taken ahold of human hearts and souls because of the constant bombardment of the people in America - whether with rock music or with the perversion of sex in all manner of media and motion pictures, whether through the infestation of the bodies of the people with drugs.

When you consider that in the neighborhood of a tenth of those living in New York are on drugs such as cocaine,<sup>18</sup> you begin to understand the enormity of the problem that we face in rescuing the Lightbearers and establishing the foundation of a new civilization. And in these areas of the conspiracy you do not see such advancement today even in the Soviet Union, where the people are literally smothered in the blanket and consciousness of the Lie of World Communism.

Understand, beloved hearts, that America is the Promised Land, and yet through the misinterpretation of scriptures many Christians have believed that Israel is the Promised Land. And therefore, more than a billion dollars a year goes to the defense of Israel to the neglect of the United States and the building of the true City Foursquare.

---

<sup>16</sup>John 8:59.

<sup>17</sup>In a metaphysical sense, the word America is composed of the letters I AM Race and signifies a 'race of Lightbearers' having descended from Above with the Presence of the I AM THAT I AM.

<sup>18</sup>See James Gross, "'Crack,' a New Form of Cocaine, Alarms U.S. Experts," International Herald Tribune, Nov. 30-Dec. 1, 1985, p. 3; and the Statewide Comprehensive Five-Year Plan, Second Annual Update, October 1, 1985, published by the New York State Division of Substance Abuse Services, Bureau of Evaluation and Research, p. 20.

Thus, through the milking of her resources, through lack of knowledge and abject ignorance, want of illumination of the Christ flame and the Holy Spirit, Christianity today in America is a milquetoast and a sop and has not even the fervor to challenge Darkness and that Darkness that is pitted against the Blessed Mother of Christ and the Darkness that is pitted against the little children or the Darkness that is pitted across the land through this disease that is come upon the nation, and the nations, of AIDS itself, which you know very well.

And I tell you from the heart of this altar, [which] you have given to me most graciously, that that disease is truly a judgment of the perversion of the Mother chakra and the tampering with that life-force. And yet those individuals who are lethal in their [auric] presence and in their ability to transmit this disease are yet free to roam society, and not only to roam society but to travel the world around. And so they [the wicked among them] do it when they know they have AIDS.

And when they are in their last months and year of their life, they will seek out [sexual partners in] these other nations and they will go to them for their last fling. And they will in some cases convey the AIDS virus into the bodies of hundreds and hundreds of children whom they engage in this child sex ring that goes around the world. And this is how AIDS is being transmitted today, because the fervor of the righteous has not spoken up to curtail the activities of those who are known AIDS carriers or victims, therefore to restrain them and to restrict their passports [to interdict them] from free journeying around the globe to infest these nations and an entire lifewave.

Beloved hearts of Light, it [this propagation of AIDS] is the greatest threat to the survival of the true genes of the Lightbearers. Understand that we are dealing with the science of genetics and that the progeny of Almighty God must remain pure in order to pass on to the new souls of Light who must embody those traits and character manifestations that come from the Great Central Sun in order that truly the highest souls may in turn come through them, and the seventh root race may come into embodiment on this soil and the soil of the entire blessed earth.

Understand what we see, beloved ones. If those who are in embodiment today who are so beset by these diseases that truly affect the genes, who are beset by drugs that also affect the genes - if all of this war on the seat-of-the-soul chakra then produces a new generation of individuals who no longer have the genetic material to bring in a golden age and a golden-age race, what do you suppose the Cosmic Council and the Lords of Karma will do? Do you think that they will allow the seventh root race to embody through those individuals who are incomplete, who do not have the capacity to endow them [these new souls] from their causal bodies of Light with those things that are necessary to their evolution?

I tell you, they will not. The Lords of Karma and the Cosmic Council have spoken to me and they have said with absolute determination, "We will not allow the seventh root race to embody on this planet unless there is promise that they may have the full flowering of that which they are." You do not even realize in what a balance the earth hangs simply because of this disease and other diseases and the use of drugs in treating diseases which in turn also affects the genes.

Beloved ones, it is a precarious hour. Those of you who know that your bodies are pure, I say, be forewarned and do not allow yourselves and your children to be contaminated. And begin to be concerned about public places and your use of public places in all manner of situations that affect the body, and begin to guard and guard well. For I tell you, you are targeted for these very conditions and burdens [by those on the astral plane who would] prevent you from fulfilling your mission, and I know whereof I speak.

Thus, beloved hearts, I come. I come with many things on my heart this day. I come because I AM grateful to send forth my voice in this nation, in this dictation, as my cohorts of Light have done. I AM grateful to now feel the power of God passing into the earth for the rolling back of those conditions which I have observed here for centuries.

Some of you remember well the story of Joan of Arc. You remember the burden upon her, and

you know that I was with her and led her. And you must realize that if the Maid of Orléans can come forth and lead armies, then you, precious hearts, surely can do anything - surely, in your faith in God and the conviction of his promises, you can do anything.

And I can assure you that I AM with you, and when you call to me I AM physically present in the room. And I say physically because I charge the atoms and molecules of your being with my being to such an extent that it qualifies as saying that Archangel Michael has stepped through the veil!

Beloved hearts of Light, of all things, do not take lightly the gifts of God, nor should you consider that you yourself are therefore favored or selected because somehow you are better than others. You must understand that God in you is worthy. And as the apostle said, "Let God be true and every man a liar."<sup>19</sup>

Is any man's human creation worth defending in the presence of God? Is it worth defending in the presence of such life-threatening, civilization-threatening conditions? Is any man's human creation, starting with your own, worth defending in view of the fact that you must carve out your destiny from here, attaining the victory all the way to the United States and see to it that none there can assail you and remove you and send you back where you came from? This in itself is a challenge of a lifetime.

Is any man's human creation, any woman's human creation worth defending when so great a salvation<sup>20</sup> besets us? I, for one, say nay!

Beloved hearts, in the fervor of the Blessed Mother, my angels have gathered. And they form that amphitheater of Light above, that the pillars might be established and this altar dedicated. Please rise.

[Archangel Michael chants in angelic tongues 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> minutes.]

Above this Messenger stands your own Ascended Master Lanello, who continues in this invocation in angelic tongues as Above and so below for the anchoring now of these twin pillars at the place where this altar stands. Therefore, the twin pillars of Archangel Michael and the Almighty One stand here.

And therefore, beloved hearts of Light, know that Alpha and Omega as the twin flames of God anchor now this wholeness and this action of the sacred fire. And wheresoever you shall so establish this altar in like manner and play this dictation and be pure of heart and keep the harmony, so I will come and so I will establish that forcefield.

And so it is done. And Alpha and Omega have decreed it. They have called it forth. And these pillars extend from the heart of the earth to the heart of the Great Central Sun. And they are sustained so long as this altar is kept, and when this altar is no longer kept they are withdrawn.

And therefore keep the flame. Keep the flame of Life and of Freedom and of the Will of God. And tend to the flame, O bhikkhus.<sup>21</sup> Tend the flame, O devotees of Buddha! Tend the flame, O devotees of Sanat Kumara, Alpha and Omega! Keep the flame in the heart of the earth!

Archangel Michael I AM! And I cry to you, O people of God worldwide: Wake up and fulfill your role, for only then can God choose and in so choosing know that he, too, is chosen by you.

In the oneness of the Trinity, I AM where thou art. We three - God, Archangel Michael, and the Son of God in you!

It is done! May you act upon it and be free! I AM THAT I AM evermore in the heart of the devotee of freedom. In the heart of earth I stand until the Lightbearers are free and the dark ones bound.

---

<sup>19</sup>Rom. 3:4.

<sup>20</sup>Heb. 2:3.

<sup>21</sup>Bhikkhu [Pali, fr. Sanskrit bhiksu]: Buddhist monk, religious mendicant.



In the name of Mother Mary, I bow to the Blessed Virgin at this altar. May you also kneel to her honor.

Consecration of the Altar Chalice to Mother Mary

Blessed Mother of God, I consecrate this chalice of the will of God, offered here in my name, to thy diamond heart and the diamond heart of El Morya and thy chelas forever.

Blessed Mother of God, Mary, in thy name we serve to rescue thy children. Let thy honor, thy beauty, thy love, and thy presence be vindicated. Even so, as thou hast placed with Raphael the healing thoughtform over this place, let it be done unto all who so qualify themselves on the path of Light as these blessed servants have done.

Therefore that which is done in secret the LORD God shall reward openly. Seek diligently, therefore, the service of the chela and let thy God reward thee, O children, for truly the reward of all lifetimes comes due. Beware and be at peace.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Michael was delivered December 6, 1985, in West Germany.

# Chapter 10

## Beloved Sanat Kumara - March 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 10 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - March 9, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

I

The Retreat of the Divine Mother at the Royal Teton Ranch

In the heavenly hierarchy there are appointed mentors of the Spirit unto souls striving, surviving, intensifying Light here below. These mentors function under the offices of the four quadrants, whose hierarchs you have been told are myself, Lord Gautama, Lord Maitreya, and Jesus the Christ.<sup>1</sup>

Thus, under these Teachers, as we serve on all the rays, are individual tutors quickening communion through illumination and love, who accompany souls especially devoted to a greater Light. These tutors are almost omnipresent. They accompany such souls close to the Christ Self and with the voice of conscience proclaim the right - and reason with the soul for the highest office and decision. Especially do they reinforce the inner will and determination to fulfill the individual divine plan.

Sometimes it is necessary in the life of a soul to take a meandering route while friends look on in dismay at choices and decisions made. The soul will unerringly, because of the presence of the tutor, elect the path of progress best made through the balance of karma, through the fulfilling of old commitments and the rendering of assistance to Life.

Whatever develops the flame of the heart and increases the light of the chakras, this too is the amplification of God's will until one day that soul, filled with the light of Love, yet surfeited in the pleasures of the world, may return to a path that more likely represents the higher calling perhaps so obvious to friends and yet not yet, in the timing of cycles, the path that is to be chosen.

This knowledge, beloved ones, should not give to you any excuse for taking the detour on the path of Life. It is given to you that you might have compassion for others as well as for yourselves and your own past.

All things that have come upon you in this life have presented a certain necessity, else you yourself should have departed quickly. The necessity for the repetition of lessons is not always understood

---

<sup>1</sup>Offices and Hierarchs of the Four Quadrants. On the path of the ruby ray, Sanat Kumara, Lord Gautama, Lord Maitreya, and Jesus Christ hold the offices of the hierarchs of the four quadrants. These offices (embodied by the Four Cosmic Forces) are noted in Ezekiel 1:10 and Revelation 4:7 as the Lion, the Calf (Ox), the Man, and the Flying Eagle. As diagrammed on the Cosmic Clock, Lord Maitreya represents the Father on the 12 o'clock line (etheric quadrant) in the office of the Lion; Lord Gautama, the Holy Spirit on the 9 o'clock line (physical quadrant) in the office of the Calf; Jesus Christ, the Son on the 3 o'clock line (mental quadrant) in the office of the Man; and Sanat Kumara, the Divine Mother on the 6 o'clock line (emotional quadrant) in the office of the Flying Eagle. See Sanat Kumara, *The Opening of the Seventh Seal*, in 1979 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 22, pp. 121-28, 201-8; diagrams, pp. 136, 142, 186, 274-75.

by schoolchildren. They cannot understand that when they think they know something they must rehearse it again. There is a certain satiation of the soul that must come about through the spiritual light and fire, the reinforcement of the fibers of inner being.

Beloved ones, in the simplicity of the God flame there is also a nobility. Thus, trust your heart to the keeping of the Christ Self and know that you also have a friend. And when you call to Archangel Jophiel and call for greater wisdom and the breaking of the barriers of the mental body and the pressing beyond to the Higher Mind, there is also a mentor who is sent - oftentimes an angel, sometimes a Master graduated from earth's schoolroom.

Therefore it is possible to increase in learning, to increase in knowledge by application. And through the Holy Spirit's gifts of wisdom and knowledge there may come to you a quickening far more quickly than would be realized in the ordinary course and patterns of human learning. For, you see, human learning is to a certain extent the programming of the computer of the mental body; but divine awareness comes with a flash of light and the steady stream of the crystal cord. It is an awareness that is a permeation rather than a repetition. It is an infusion rather than the rehearsal of sums and words and figures, all of which, of course, are necessary for the building blocks of the mind.

Beloved ones, by devotion and the love of heart and the diligence to the Law of the One, you may indeed unfold the flower of eternal Love in this hour. Following the path of the rose of the heart with Nada and Rose of Light and the saints such as Thérèse, you come quickly and approach the path of the ruby ray.

Four lines of ruby fire. When they are in the square, they present the maximum challenge. When they form the diamond, we see the transcending of the square to the Light of the heart. These four lines cannot be askew or tossed as pickup sticks on a table.

Visualize now in your mind these four lines as you would place them with your hand.<sup>2</sup> Visualize your hand putting in place these four lines of ruby fire. Thin lines but intense, they mark the sign of the base of your pyramid of Life. They mark the sign of a path of overcoming by Love, pressing through the lower vehicles of the four lower bodies and centering in the heart by the raising of the Mother flame from that four-sided and four-petaled base chakra.

All things that are troublesome, all things that are wearisome, all things that defy explanation may be resolved in the divine flame of Love forevermore and forevermore.

I am come this day, and Lady Venus with me. We come to bless and heal. We come to anoint severally and specially the chelas who have approached our altar through this fall quarter [1985]. We come for blessings and healing to our staff and students and community worldwide. We come to extend the rays of love from Venus and from the Central Sun. We come for the qualification of Light and the unity of purpose. We come to assist at the Royal Teton Ranch, and we ask your assistance also in the laying of the foundations to fulfill Morya's plan and the cycles of the Cosmic Clock which tick loudly.

Therefore know that we are in readiness and we are in motion to fulfill all things. Thus the Light has gone forth and dispensation from brothers and sisters of Light of Venus. To consecrate this Inner Retreat, this entire Ranch to the flame of Love, is truly their desiring. And as they come to assist, it is for the fulfillment of all Love's promises to all Lightbearers who shall gather there - fulfilling the imperfect, the incomplete, the longings of yesteryear, but raising them to a higher point and goal.

---

<sup>2</sup>on the Cosmic Clock, connecting the numbers 12, 3, 6 and 9, forming a square dissecting the circle on those points.

On December 13, two days before Sanat Kumara's dictation, a Keeper of the Flame was driving her six-year-old daughter to school in Bozeman. About five miles outside of town, the child suddenly exclaimed, "Mama, look at that city up in the sky! You know, there are no cars in the streets." And then she laughed, "But there are fairies along the streets." Later she said, "And, Mom, the air - you should have seen the air [aura] - it was all gold!"

Therefore, let there be surcease from trouble and being troubled in the soul. Let there be the infilling of the being in this hour with gentle love, with love so gentle as to accustom the soul to itself. And when the soul is at home in the gentleness of Love, the love increases, the love intensifies, the love becomes gentility, and from gentility a strength and from strength a wisdom and from wisdom the power of Almighty God present and alive within you.

Love, then, is the Great Central Sun Magnet. Love is never without white fire or the trinity of the threefold flame. When we speak of Love, we speak of an enveloping light that surrounds and becomes the dominant force of the other three comprising the square. Likewise with Wisdom. It becomes the enveloping cloud of golden yellow light, yet within is the Purity and Power and Love.

Blessed hearts of the seven rays and the root races, blessed hearts who are angels who have come once again to enter the path of shepherding, teaching, preaching the Word - you also are called to be tutors of the Lightbearers of earth with the World Teachers and the hierarchs of the ruby ray.

O Buddha of the Ruby Ray in the heart of earth, O Buddha from the Sun, expand now and reach forth. Touch these souls in the profound sense of becoming. Touch them for the quickening. Touch them with a ruby fire that there might be seized from them now, by the quality of the ruby ray, substance to be taken - and not to be taken lightly - for that darkness must be removed ere the precious flowers can grow in the garden of the soul.

We have heard the call for the clearing of Darkness. We have heard the call for the clearing of world condemnation.<sup>3</sup> Legions of Light move, for this force of action will surely deliver an open highway to Saint Germain. Let it increase. You need no invitation to gather in the Holy Grail and set yourself to the task of the alchemists of the age.

Earth is changing ever day by day. The Light does increase. The Darkness is thereby uncovered, and when uncovered it is just as quickly swallowed up - if you will not tarry in its burdens or the hooks that are indeed rusty. For they come from far beneath in the astral plane in the holes of Darkness and Death and Hell.

Therefore, beloved, as quickly as the gross Darkness, and the force of the anti-Mind that you feel, does come upon you, recognize it is [that this chemicalization (or backlash) is the result of] the marvelous work of your alchemy and therefore rush to send into it [into that Darkness, into that sinister force] billows and streams of cosmic Light descending. For these are already preparing the way for winter solstice and the opening of the womb of the Cosmic Virgin, the Divine Mother who does send forth, oh, such souls of Light to be caught up by you in arms of Love!

So the opening of the door of the temple of the Divine Mother and her Inner Retreat is also come. And this Inner Retreat, positioned now as a vast center of Light, is indeed above that "Place Prepared" - prepared, of course, by the Divine Mother - the entire area of the Royal Teton Ranch.

The Mother has waited long for the coming of the Buddha out of the heart of Shamballa. She has waited long for your coming. And she does hold the balance of ancient civilizations that have occurred, both on Lemuria and Atlantis and those long forgotten upon this continent as well as in other areas of the earth.

This great and vast temple of Light, beloved, has been prepared over aeons. It is the place of the gathering of the culture of all nations and peoples. It is the place of the drawing together of many lifewaves. Therefore minister to them, understand them, feed them the teachings of the path of their

---

<sup>3</sup>Clearance of world condemnation. On December 8, 1985, the Messenger inaugurated a series of seven Sunday services of invocations and dynamic decrees to the sacred fire for the clearing of individual and world karma in the misuse of the seven rays and their corresponding chakras and lines on the Cosmic Clock. The week preceding this dictation was dedicated to the clearing of Keepers of the Flame and the entire earth body of the perversions of the 12 o'clock line and the crown chakra - especially the momentums of personal and planetary criticism, condemnation, and judgment - and to the restoration of God-Power to the Lightbearers through the causal body of the Great Divine Director.

own resolution, their own calling, and their own tradition.

In the very heart of Lady Venus, who keeps the flame of Mother Earth with you, there the flame of the Divine Mother of Love does abide. Thus Venus, initiator with the Holy Kumaras of the path of the ruby ray, does position herself in this hour in the Retreat of the Divine Mother over this Ranch in the etheric octave, arcing her heart's love to the retreats of the earth, to the Goddess of Liberty, and to every soul who must journey there.

I pray you will call to beloved Venus in the name of the Trinity and the fourth - of Sarasvati, Lakshmi, Durga, Kali. I pray you will understand that in the heart of every manifestation of feminine being these four personages of God as Mother are in balanced manifestation. Every mother of Light above and below is Mother according to the degree of her entertaining of Her Being, internalizing these aspects of the Mother.

The Mother has much to teach her children and requires all of the tutors assigned by us, the restoration of the culture of heaven, and the best of earth. We seek not to re-create human patterns but to show the cultivation of Light behind every expression, however great or meager, of the peoples of earth.

May your songs to the Divine Mother echo far into the night and welcome then Lady Venus, who with me does also welcome the Mother and her team and all Keepers of the Flame of Europe and the earth who continue to make possible the stumping of the nations.

Your welcome home to the Inner Retreat the very next time you are there, beloved, will be in the arms and heart of Venus. Remember to call to Love, to call to Chamuel and Charity and Heros and Amora, to call to the Holy Spirit and millions of angels of love of Venus for the resolution of all problems assailing your mighty endeavor in this age.

Blessed ones of Summit University, the mantle and the cape of Saint Germain upon you are blessings to your heart.<sup>4</sup> With the scepter I hold, I touch you now and every heart of gold who has upheld our standard in these months. So it is done.

May angels now serve to you the Communion prepared, that there might be a passing to you, beloved ones, of the very substance and essence of our Light.

Receive, beloved, our Love. And visualize the strong arc of golden light from the Royal Teton Ranch to the retreat of the God and Goddess Meru,<sup>5</sup> spanning then the hemisphere and providing the escape and the open door for souls to approach the throne of grace in the etheric temple of this Retreat of the Divine Mother.

Once Omega did place a focus of her retreat over La Tourelle. So, you may know that that entire retreat and forcefield, removed at the hour of the passing of this property to other hands, has been held in the etheric octave until the announcement of the opening of this vast retreat of the Mother over this wilderness land, over this park and ranch.

May the world rejoice that the temples of the Divine Mother of Lemuria may come again and that her bells may be heard and hearts may be won because they are taught by you with angels - by Love and Love forever.

I seal you in the living flame of Love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’ver All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

---

<sup>4</sup>Traditionally, at the conclusion of Summit University Level I, Saint Germain, Gautama Buddha, their angels, or one of the Ascended Masters places a mantle upon each student - sometimes gold and sometimes violet - with a five-pointed star on the right collar, which is made permanent the hour the student completes all of his assignments. When the grades are tallied, the mark of attainment is embroidered upon each robe by angelic hosts of the Buddha.

<sup>5</sup>The retreat of the God and Goddess Meru is located in the etheric plane over Lake Titicaca.

This dictation by Sanat Kumara was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 15, 1985, in the Chapel of the Holy Grail at Camelot. It was the concluding address to the students of Summit University Fall Quarter 1985, sponsored by Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Venus.

“... And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?” (Matt. 21:16)



# Chapter 11

## Beloved Lanello - March 16, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 11 - Beloved Lanello - March 16, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

II

A Report from the Darjeeling Council

Beloved Hearts of Light,

The blessed Mother Mary and I come as emissaries this holy night of the Darjeeling Council where we have been meeting in expectation of our presentation of our message here with you.

Great is our love and most sincere the greetings of the brothers and sisters of the Diamond Heart who salute each and every one of you who keep the flame of the will of God and tend its sacred fires daily through the giving of this rosary to Archangel Michael.

And therefore, the Chief would send us with this report - a good report to you - that as the result of this rosary and its saying far and wide, good things have come to earth, dark things have been averted. One does not see what the Great Law has sent back to the astral plane, saying, "Thus far and no farther! For my own have sent forth the call and the Great Law must confer." Therefore this conferring of blessing by the stemming of the tide should be understood.

It is reported that this has been the worst year for air traffic disasters, deaths, earthquake. But, beloved hearts, do you know, or will mankind ever know, how much, how far greater disaster should have come upon the earth and to various individuals that has not come to pass? Will mankind know of the great darkness that has been taken from the earth by your persistent calls?

Let me tell you, then, for those who have performed the service deserve the reward of knowing just how far-reaching and resounding is this call to the angels in the octaves of Light, who respond with mantras and singing and affirmations such as Gregorian chants.

Thus, when you call upon these choirs of angels, know that their affirmation of the Word is the quivering of the ethers, the quivering of fire and air and water and earth. And, beloved ones, this quivering is a shaking. It is a leveling and a balancing simultaneously as it is an uprooting. Thus the power of sound by the power of nine as you send forth the call has indeed opened the bowers of the Great Causal Body of the Great Divine Director, who has been able by karmic decree to send this staying action as well as the binding of the most insidious of dark ones.

Thus, count your blessings, for cataclysms there were scheduled and many more. And terrorists desired to do far more damage than was done. And the hordes of Death and Hell and certain discarnates that feed upon the blood of the dead did lust after that Light, yet they were contained by the call. And Archangel Michael went forth to bind these demons that are vampires indeed.



And because they are vampires they must create situations that cause the untimely death and the shedding of blood. And they are most insidious. And I bring them to your attention this night, for had this knowledge been released to you many years earlier it should have been a fright to many of the new souls whom we also welcome to our hearts this evening. And yet we say [to you] with the warning of our forces of Light that this is truly a path of those who would be enlisted in the forces of Light of Archangel Michael - the armed forces, for they are armed with the sacred science of the Word and the sword of the Spirit itself.

Thus, the uniqueness of the Mystical Body of God can be known and seen, for it is mighty indeed as that mighty work of the ages. And so, you might say it is a Holy Order of orders, [comprised of] those who have chosen to be a part of The Faithful and True and his armies<sup>1</sup> - saints whitened by effort,<sup>2</sup> by lives lived in the honor of the flame of Love.

Therefore, beloved ones, concerning these discarnates and others, I would reiterate to the Messenger and to you openly that the Friday night Ascension Service that comes under the Order of the Golden Lily sponsored by the Goddess of Liberty is most necessary for the weekly housecleaning and the sweeping of the planet on the physical and astral and mental planes of these discarnates and the debris of current events of that week, many of which have punctured the auras of the people with great sorrow at the untimely passing of loved ones, as in the accident of the Arrow Air.<sup>3</sup>

Beloved ones, these things ought not to be. And it is the [fault of the] greed and neglect of those who enter the marts of private commerce, taking advantage of the capitalist system. Thus, loopholes in regulations and those who apply them leave the door wide open for accidents that ought not to be.

And do not put aside the understanding of world terrorism in all of these things. For even though on the outer, accidents may occur out of ignorance or ignorant animal magnetism (as you have called it) through the neglect of maintenance, on the astral plane that ignorance becomes a virulent malice. And it is an act of terrorism enacted by astral hordes, specifically the demons who are called vampires.

And therefore, they are determined that there shall be the shedding of blood of innocent children, as in Afghanistan and other nations where the forces who are the agents of Death and Hell working through the Soviets and others do not stop before women and children but desecrate their bodies and minds and souls before the final act of the shedding of blood.

And I call the vampire entities "individuals" because they are the darkest of fallen angels. And some of them are even in physical embodiment and some are on the astral plane. And this killing and desecration of life that you find in these nations, of women and children especially, where war

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

<sup>2</sup>Dan. 12:10.

<sup>3</sup>Arrow Air accident. On December 12, 1985, a chartered Arrow Air DC-8 jetliner carrying 248 soldiers and 8 crew members crashed about a half-mile after takeoff at Gander, Newfoundland. The impact and fire totally destroyed the aircraft and killed all on board, making it the worst military air disaster ever. The soldiers, members of the 101st Airborne Division, were returning to their headquarters at Ft. Campbell, Kentucky, after completing a 6-month tour of duty in the Sinai Peninsula with the Multinational Force and Observers - a peacekeeping force assigned to monitor compliance with the 1979 Egyptian-Israeli peace treaty. The flight had originated in Cairo, Egypt, stopped at Cologne, West Germany, and then Gander for refueling. The cause of the crash is still under investigation by the Canadian Aviation Safety Board and members of the U.S. Federal Aviation Administration (FAA). Arrow Air ranked second highest in consumer complaints received in 1984 by the U.S. Transportation Department, and in 1985 agreed to pay a \$34,000 civil penalty to the FAA for operational violations dating back to 1983. An inquiry on Defense Department policies for moving military personnel on chartered aircraft will be conducted in February by the House Armed Services subcommittee on investigations to examine Arrow Air's safety and maintenance records as well as details on the specific plane involved in the accident. A recent safety investigation of U.S. airlines revealed safety violations in 33 percent of the inspections and a high level of serious violations. The FAA was found to be inadequate to conduct the number and the depth of airline inspections required in the airline deregulation environment, and airline managements were cited for not ensuring a high degree of public safety by failing to comply with FAA rules.

is not fought by men against men but it is fought against the most precious and vulnerable part of a man - his wife and child - where these things come to pass you know that you are dealing with demoniac forces and that those who execute them [women and children] are a part of those forces.

Thus, beloved ones, the Friday night service is for the clearing of the planet on the astral plane, and the physical as much as possible, of these dark ones who prey upon humanity in so many ways, as well as for the clearing of those who have passed from the screen of life for whom calls must be made to take them to the retreats of the sacred fire.

When this weekly housecleaning is not given priority by the saints, when they are lured to other places of entertainment and pleasure, then I tell you, beloved, it causes a suffering in the entire week which follows. May I advocate, therefore, that those of you who generally have commitments on the evening of Friday which take you away from the sanctuary come and give this vigil at five in the afternoon or earlier or in the early hours of the morning so that the twenty-four-hour cycle of Friday - which is the Good Friday, always in memory of the crucifixion of the Lord Christ - may be covered by you and may have the full action of the release of the sacred fire of the golden lily of the heart [your own threefold flame and that] of the Goddess of Liberty and therefore of all those who have attained to her level of Cosmic Christ attainment.

Understand, beloved, when you have a cosmic being such as the Goddess of Liberty sponsoring an order and a decree action, the Law requires that all beings of that level of attainment and below must also combine their forces as a part of the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood in that sponsorship. Therefore, the higher in hierarchy the sponsoring Master of any endeavor, the greater the numbers of those who sponsor with him. And therefore the canopy of the Goddess of Liberty and those who serve with her, who are of other spheres and cosmic worlds, is bent on the clearing of this platform of earth of these unseen forces.

Understand, beloved, that where you see the shedding of blood in accidents, these very vampires contrive - through drug entities, alcohol entities, sleep entities, chemicals of all sorts, including prescription drugs - to cloud [the mind and to distort the reflexes] and thereby to set up the individual so that he is partially not focused through all his senses and therefore not capable of dealing with difficulties in traffic. And thus, accidents come about.

The shedding of blood in this wise or the [arranging of] death without the shedding of blood is still the means whereby these vampire forces collect the life-force of the people of Light. And tragedy of tragedies, which you come to realize now, is that inasmuch as the life essence of the individual - the Light [or Christ consciousness] - is contained within the blood itself, the vampires seek to arrange plots and situations where the highest of evolved souls are the very ones who come into the danger of these plots.

Therefore, beloved ones, come to understand that the higher the echelon, the higher the rung of the ladder that you seek to abide in and to serve from, the greater must be your determination - your God-determination - that there is nothing more important in your life than to establish and reestablish your protection.

And if perchance the force should whisper in your ear and tell you that you are not worthy, blessed hearts, tell that force that those for whom you care - those who are your dependents, those across the planet who need your dynamic decrees - they themselves are worthy if you are not! And therefore, tell the force as you tell yourself that God is worthy somewhere on earth of having your life preserved - even if in the moment of darkness and temptation sent by these fallen ones you come to believe that something you have said or done does not make you worthy of the graces that flow freely from the altar.

Beloved ones, there is a mighty band of violet fire twixt the congregation and the altar wherever the LORD God has established that altar. And so that band of violet flame is the mercy of the Law. And it is there that you seek sanctification, purging and purification, atonement and the law

of forgiveness in order that you also might then be worthy of some light of the Holy of Holies that can be transferred to you by the cherubim of God.

See, then, that you understand that when you feel least worthy, that is when you ought to enter. And if there be no one in the sanctuary, then begin a mighty marathon to the violet flame. Drench yourself in it. Take a physical shower. Do a day of fasting. And with God-determination seek to find the causes and conditions in your life, in your chemistry, in your emotions, in your karmic record that made you vulnerable to that act which you now find uncomplimentary and not in keeping with the good order of your being.

Beloved ones, there is a cause for vulnerability. There is a cause for backsliding. And those who experience this must understand that it is incumbent upon you to discover the cause and to go to Kuthumi and to call to him and to see that you receive that understanding and that you do not leave that backsliding alone until you have Cyclopea on the very button [of the cause, effect, record and memory] of that condition!

I tell you, beloved ones, you do not even stop to think how repetitive are those points where you continue to fall as you skip on the Path lightly, seeking to catch up with the Lord Jesus. And just when you are about to catch up to him and walk with him you find that you are tripped by your own vulnerability and you fall.

But you do not realize that there is a point within yourself that makes you vulnerable. And sometimes it is simply not caring that you are sloppy in a certain area of speech or in your behavior patterns. Sometimes it is this carelessness. Sometimes it is ignorance. Sometimes the fire of desire has simply not been kindled within you to show you that there is a way of God-Mastery and it is up to you to figure it out.

Thus mastery begets mastery. And you must be master enough of your world to figure out why you are not the full master of your world! And you may think that this is impossible, but it is not impossible. For the mantra and the white fire core of the mantra, the flaming fire in the center of every decree, is able to illumine you. And thus, through your dynamic decrees you do rise. And you can look upon yourself and you can say:

I AM Determined!

This particular human habit is getting the best of me and depriving me of my victory under situations of great tension, great darkness and heaviness.

Therefore I will to win when all circumstances are the most difficult for me and I AM determined to discover that key in every way.

And I will eliminate anything and everything from my life that is costing me my victory. For I love Mighty Victory and his legions too much to ever again have this Light taken from me by any form of human nonsense whatsoever!

Therefore, this day and date of December 24th to the 25th, 1985, (Insert today's date here.), I take my stand with Lanello: (Here insert your specific declaration for your God-Mastery on any point of the Law.).

And I AM determined with Godfre to set aside all those things which so easily come upon me.<sup>4</sup> And I AM determined to go forward in the Law and to know myself as God more and more each day.

So shall I determine to embody the virtues, the powers, the principalities of angels and all of those good momentums of God-qualities which they have determined to devote themselves to over so many thousands and millions of years on my behalf.

Beloved ones, this is a message that is eternal. It ever has been. And in these hours where the

---

<sup>4</sup>Heb. 12:1.

road narrows because you are focusing on one point which is the goal - and therefore the narrowness of the road means that you have excluded many things of this world which simply no longer interest you - there is one thing that interests you most: it is the goal of God-government in yourself and in this planet. It is the goal of God-Mastery where you are by the power of God-Love. It is the goal of Truth itself. It is attainable.

And you see, beloved hearts, the very heart of my message from the heart of the Chief and those who have met in the Darjeeling Council in the past few days is the following - that there are many who desire to embody on earth. Even Ascended Masters would like another round to come forth and help humanity in this dark hour. It is up to you, therefore, to secure the place, the proper forcefield and environment. For the Lords of Karma have said unequivocally that certain things must be accomplished before these highest ones can descend.<sup>5</sup>

First and foremost, then, on the agenda is the securing of the Inner Retreat and the Royal Teton Ranch in all ways. The specifics of current and proposed and upcoming projects as well as those completed and the funds necessary, therefore, are on their way to you in a letter from the Messenger and Edward in this very moment. Take to heart this message, for it is these goals we desire to accomplish and, parallel to them, a mighty expansion of this Work and a calling of those who will come to the Path and realize how important is that Place Prepared.

Thus, we must see a certain stabilization, not necessarily on the surface of the world but a stabilization in the hearts of many Lightbearers who will hold the balance and not be moved to the right, to the left, and up and down each time adversity or some problem comes their way.

We cannot count on such chelas. In fact, we do not call them chelas, for they are like yo-yos. One day they are smiling and one day they are frowning. And one day they come with a black cloud and the next day they are inundated with light. Beloved ones, you must carry the light through the downward cycles and throughout the undulation of the sine wave.

Realize, then, that there is a portent of great comings and great events. But you will have to understand that all of you must become a magnet of the Great Central Sun, qualified by the action of the violet flame. You see, the Great Central Sun Magnet is as the white sphere in the center of the Great Causal Body. This Great Central Sun Magnet may then be charged by Elohim, in answer to your call, with a specific type of magnetism of the seven rays.

Thus, you may call for the Great Central Sun Magnet to be supercharged with the action of the violet ray and you may become together in this Mystical Body that Great Central Sun Magnet of the violet flame of freedom. And in this power and presence of that magnet of the violet flame you can consume and transmute on contact the great darkness that has rallied itself against this movement, Messenger, and Teaching. Fear not, for the Great Central Sun Magnet is the power of God to consume it. Yet the body bulbs must burn brightly and the molecules must be present. For this magnet must become physical in order for it to work through you in the physical octave.

Therefore, I suggest that those who truly understand the meaning of holding the balance for this Great Central Sun Magnet write to me at Darjeeling and propose their own confirmation in the Inner Order of the Great Central Sun Magnet. Beloved ones, our confirmation will come to you at inner levels. Your outer self may not be aware of it, but you ought to pursue the Path of those who have the calling. For when you pursue the Path you make your election sure<sup>6</sup> both in our minds and in your own.

This organization needs a commensurate action of violet flame to go after and chase the blue-lightning angels [in order] to consume with a tremendous power all that this blue flame does break loose from the very bowels of the earth. The violet flame is indeed the "cleaner-upper," as Omri-Tas has told you. It can be used for every household chore and the chore of digging out and consuming

---

<sup>5</sup>Incarnation of Lightbearers. [1]

<sup>6</sup>II Pet. 1:10.

the darkness of the astral plane.

Like any other ray or power, beloved ones, you can develop a momentum on the violet flame. And therefore, when [you have a momentum on it and] you call it forth, it is released with far greater intensity, for your aura is already the intensity of the violet flame. And you have only to open your mouth and the violet flame rushes through, reinforced by all of the beings of the seventh ray.

Beloved ones, you have known individuals whose auras have been charged with anger. And the moment they open their mouth they are angry and they are releasing darts of wickedness and fear. These individuals have a momentum on anger.

Thus, as you have been told by me, you can have a momentum on anything.<sup>7</sup> When your forcefield is intensified by coils of violet flame and you open your mouth to send that fire forth, it does consume all hatred and condemnation, all darkness and plots of the seed of the wicked. Nothing can withstand the Great Central Sun Magnet supercharged with the violet flame. Thus know Alpha and Omega in the seventh ray and be at peace, beloved ones.

Beloved ones, there is an intensity of action taking place as we draw you into the circle of fire of the Darjeeling Council. We draw you into an awareness, into the etheric matrix of our discussions which shall be impressed upon your finer bodies this night while you sleep that you might be participants at inner levels in those things which concern us.

We see, then, that our thought has conveyed to you a certain stimulus of the mind, a certain oneness of the heart with El Morya. Those who have stood for the will of God with Archangel Michael and who have [to their credit] mighty accomplishments at inner levels, having participated with his legions of Light, deserve to know, then, what beloved El Morya and the Darjeeling Council are thinking about, are talking about, and are determined to accomplish.

First of all, you must know that you can trust the mantle of the Messenger. When you hear her invocations and when a service is dedicated to a specific action as it has been this evening, know that it comes directly from our heart and our deliberations, for the Messenger's service is the first point of contact with Darjeeling and the release of that knowledge.

Thus, trust the direction that you hear both individually and organizationally and follow the lead. Give the calls to the will of God and to Cyclopea and much violet flame and you will soon uncover how these points of the Law transmitted through the very aura of the Messenger may be stepped down into action for greater productivity and service and acceleration of your beings in whatever path you are consecrated to.

Considering this consecration of the Path, beloved ones, there is no higher calling than to join forces with the delivery of this message of the Coming Revolution everywhere on the planet. If you choose a lesser road, we bless you and we will help you all that we can. But, beloved ones, whatever is the outcome of Saint Germain and his forthcoming and expected balance, by his chelas, of that karma of individuals' misuse of the violet flame,<sup>8</sup> it must be realized that the time is short.

Whether conditions lighten or worsen, the time is still short in which to deliver this message. For, as you have seen around the world, unless knowledge is in hand and the dynamic decree is a tool sharpened by use and exercise, the best of servants and the most sincere are not able to defend themselves in the day of darkness, in the day of the returning of their karma or in the day of the plots of the sinister force even to take them from the screen of life.

We therefore have much to convey. But much that we convey is given directly from the Master to the chela at inner levels. And when you are on the correct wavelength of your I AM Presence this direction does come through, and it comes through yourself as a determination to act.

---

<sup>7</sup>See Mark L. Prophet, "Momentum," on 2-cassette album Sermons for a Sabbath Evening I (A8073); single cassette B8073.

<sup>8</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 5, p. 33, n. 1.

Trust, then, your first impressions. Surround them with love and light and the sacred fire and it will be revealed to you not merely the rightness or the wrongness of the path, but its advisability - what is the preference, what is the priority, what is the fine line of the real and the pragmatic.

Beloved ones, you may think this is hardly a Christmas Eve message. I will leave that to the Blessed Mother. I speak to you my birthday message - my birthday from this embodiment past.<sup>9</sup>

I speak to you of the hierarchy of Capricorn and its initiations. (And I have spoken to you this evening already in the Teachings given.<sup>10</sup>) It is the pressing on and beyond previous limits. Do not for one moment expect or accept the limitations you have had in 1985.

The new year which begins at winter solstice is a very open door, beloved ones, a very open door. And if you would be careful, it is necessary to close the door which you have passed through before you open the next. For when you leave doors open behind you, you allow that which is past to follow you. And therefore seal the place where evil dwells<sup>11</sup> and let the violet flame penetrate it. Move forward in the open door of your Holy Christ Self.

Anything is possible with God and nothing is impossible. What remains is for you to get this profound truth through your own head and simply to act upon it - to defy the forces of rote and mechanism and the desire of the mental body to not think. The carnal mind is an idolater and a slave and a tyrant, and therefore by these traits it snuffs out creativity.

Realize, then, that in the fullness of the sacred fire you can go forward if you break the stupefaction of that part of the four lower bodies which is as the computer that functions in accord with that which you have programmed into it.

Wise are the parents who build perfect patterns of light. Wiser still those who enfold this training with purest love. But wise is the individual who is not overcome by the errors of his parents or others but understands the plastic nature of the four lower bodies, which means that they may be molded, changed, reformed, refined, and overcome.

Even within an hour one can transmute with the violet flame a particular programmed momentum of an entire embodiment. You do not do it because you do not know it or believe it - and you do not take the time to focus on this aforementioned subject of dealing with the most vulnerable points which cause your backsliding.

If you will take up that violet flame and if you will be sponsors, one and all and any, of starting these violet flame sessions at any hour of the day or night, using them for your own blessing as well as for that of the activity and the planet, you can direct such a concentrated ray of the violet flame from your heart, from your soul and mind, from the momentum of your aura and from the Great Central Sun Magnet of the seventh ray, that you can dissolve these momentums with an action of Light like a violet-flame laser beam which you direct into your electronic belt; and the very same wavelength [of human discord found in your own subconscious momentums] can to a large extent be consumed in relatives as well as in those of similar genetic strains, national traits, geographical or economic influences.

There is no limit to what the sacred fire can do except your limited concept about what the sacred fire can do. The sacred fire is the omnipotence of God. Decide what you will and it shall be done. Only be certain that what you decide is in keeping with the divine plan and the will of God, with Honor, Integrity, and Truth always filled with compassion.

Thus, when you decide upon that which God has decreed or that which the Ascended Masters

---

<sup>9</sup>In his final incarnation, Lanello was embodied as the Messenger Mark L. Prophet, who was born Christmas Eve 1918, in Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin.

<sup>10</sup>The Messenger's Teaching is contained in "The War on Drugs: Fighting to Lose," *The Coming Revolution: The Magazine for Higher Consciousness* (Summer 1986), pp. 32-41, 80-89.

<sup>11</sup>Job 14:17; Rev. 20:3.

have told you and all of your forces are moved in motion on that point, you will have your victory! And you will walk this earth as masters of your destiny as you should, as living examples that the path of the Ascended Masters and their chelas is the highest, [and that it] is reflective of the universal order of the Guru/chela relationship.

If others following lesser paths do better, accomplish more and are more successful, why should any man follow this one or follow its adherents? Jesus was victorious and influential by his example. He stood out as against the fads of the day. He dared to be different and thus he is and was forever the peace-commanding Presence.

Go be all that thou art in Christ, all that thy Christ is, O beloved. Go do that perfect thing and mighty work for which your souls were sent long ago as in Bethlehem, descending on a cold night, you vowed with your Lord, “Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God:<sup>12</sup> In love perfect my soul!”

Thus, beloved, decipher now my birthday message, for I will return one day, hopeful to find you closer to my heart, to my causal body, and to my mission.

For the moment I leave you with the Mother and the Divine Mother who is the Mother of All Living.<sup>13</sup>

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, 12:16 a.m., December 25, 1985, at Camelot.

---

<sup>12</sup>Heb. 10:9.

<sup>13</sup>Mother of All Living. Translation of the name Eve, from the Hebrew Chavvah, lit. “life-giver.” See Gen. 3:20.

# Chapter 12

## Beloved Mother Mary - March 23, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 12 - Beloved Mother Mary - March 23, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

III

Love's Revolution

Beloved ones, the Christmas message of the holy night bears with it always the dharma. If you would have the message, then you must accept the obligation which the message brings - unless, of course, you come but for entertainment and to listen again to the old, old story. But, of course, there are many places of worship where you may satisfy this desire.

You see, when you desire to know something you have not known before, when you seek enlightenment, you must know the path of the wisdom ray, the second ray of Lord Lanto and Confucius and the Buddhas and Bodhisattvas and Archangel Jophiel and Christine, whose emissary I am in this hour. For my Son came to bring wisdom and illumination in the midst of utter darkness.

Thus, when you seek Christ it is truly wisdom you seek and the Mind of God. But you must ask yourselves why must you go here and there to receive it. If this kingdom of God as his Mind is within you always, then realize, beloved, that if it is not a working knowledge for you, if you have not accessed this plane of your causal body, it is by the law of your own karma. Bypassing that law, the Ascended Masters come to bring you wisdom, not to set aside the Law but that the advantage of wisdom might give you the opportunity to balance that karma which deprived you of getting that wisdom from your own Source.

Do you see, beloved, how important is this point of the Law? Therefore, know that every dictation of the Ascended Masters is indeed a dispensation that allows you to bypass the karma of ignorance and go to the source of our causal body and your own to gain the enlightenment whereby you may now descend the ladder of life and conquer those elements that opposed your getting of that understanding as you might have.

Inasmuch as the Masters of the Great White Brotherhood must pay the price for you to have a dispensation which you have not earned, the message brings with it the obligation to use the knowledge to set other parts of Life free. These other parts of Life may have a greater karma than your own and we may not be allowed to go directly to them. Thus, in giving to you we expect a return, as does the Law. And your return is to act in our stead on behalf of these lifewaves. Such is the order of hierarchy. Such is the coming of the Word.

This is the real reason why many betray the Word or have fled from our presence. They sense the burden of the LORD.<sup>1</sup> And that burden is the burden of obligation. And they say, "We will not pay.

---

<sup>1</sup>Jer. 23:33-40.



We have done enough today. We will go thus far and no farther. Do not ask us another sacrifice or another service. Enough is enough.”

And when you say this to a Master, beloved, he bows gracefully from you and says, “The Law is the Law, and you yourself embody the law of your being which you have made.”

By your placing the limitation on your ability to respond, so you have set the seal of limitation concerning that which you can receive. And even if you should hear it or read the Word intellectually, that Word itself as the Light-emanation of Logos and First Cause, beloved, will not act to come into your being and burn the old matrix and transform and convert by the Holy Spirit[ - because in setting the seal of limitation upon your own head you have ratified the law of your own mortality].

And every word that is uttered through the Messenger is that same power of magnetizing the soul to the polestar of Being - back to its original course where the very axis of one’s soul aligned with the Presence is pointed to the Great Central Sun.

Thus, beloved, seek to know in a dictation that you hear what action, what inner work is called for. For you see, when you complete it, then and only then will the Light and the Law of the Light allow you to absorb the full intensity of that dictation and its release in all of your four lower bodies.

Hear, then, the word of my heart this evening. Hear, then, how Chamuel and Charity have come in this year to defy the force of anti-Love that has kept apart twin flames and soul mates even within the walls of this heart center.

May you be grateful all the days of your life for what Chamuel and Charity and Morya himself have done to sponsor you in these marriages, consecrated before the altar of the Holy Grail.<sup>2</sup> May your gratitude, then, for this intercession itself remind you of Love’s obligation to stand for Love in the same determination of Chamuel and Charity for the binding of the forces of anti-Love which are anti-Buddha, anti-Christ, anti-Yourself.

Blessed ones, when you push back these forces on behalf of others, as you can thread the eye of the needle and open the gates wide, you will see that the twin flames and soul mates that will be magnetized to this activity of the sacred fire will be complementary in nature to your own service and to your children. Therefore, to fail to challenge the forces of anti-Love daily by the ruby ray is to act against one’s highest purposes.

One can realize the divine plan a little bit and one can realize the divine plan magnanimously in the full effulgence of the Light. One can meet basic requirements or one can go above and beyond that call of duty and thereby expand one’s causal body and be the benefactor of right choice.

Blessed ones, this is a Lighthouse of Love. And I would anoint you now as stones of the Lighthouse. And therefore I would ask you to come forward in this hour and receive the promised blessing.

[Ten couples married at noon Christmas Eve proceed to the altar to receive the blessing of Mother Mary.]

Come to the steps and kneel.

Petition for the Ruby Ray Wall

Our heavenly Father, I am your daughter, Mary. And I come before you seeking dispensation for this Summit Lighthouse of our Love, the fond child of the heart of Morya.

Our Father, I would tell thee of the assailing of the bastions of this Lighthouse by evildoers who have come, some as wolves in sheep’s clothing, some appearing as angels of Light yet emerging from

---

<sup>2</sup>See 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28: Archangel Chamuel and Charity, July 7, 1985, “The Mystery of Love: The Judgment of the Ruby Ray,” and October 10, 1985, “The Light Is Gone Forth and the Light Shall Prevail,” nos. 39 and 46, pp. 475-86, 549-57; Chananda, July 5, 1985, “Twin Flames on the Path of Initiation,” no. 32, pp. 407-16; El Morya, July 5, 1985, “The Mission of Twin Flames Today,” and July 19, 1985, “The Inner Temple Work of Serapis Bey,” nos. 33 and 43, pp. 419-25, 521-26.

the depths.

I present to you, our Father, these souls of Light dedicated to the heart of Love. Let them be as an ensign. Let them be as a remnant who do stand with all others in this activity worldwide who have embraced the path of the ruby ray of Sanat Kumara.

Our Father, in my heart's deliberation I truly believe that those who have borne the burden of world hatred and condemnation and the declaration of war against this activity and Messenger - those, then, who have kept the fires of Love burning in the face of all of this - deserve a surcease and a dispensation of a wall of ruby fire that twinkles with the violet flame when necessary and with the blue lightning when deemed expedient.

Our beloved Father, I ask, then, for this wall of the ruby ray around those who become the components of Love's Tower of Light. I ask, beloved Father, that this wall of ruby ray, whose center and orifice is the Buddha of the Ruby Ray, shall be the force for the dissolution of discord and all that is sent to destroy this outpost of the Messengers of the Great White Brotherhood.

With this ruby ray, then, I touch these souls who may with it choose to start their revolution of the ruby ray in proclaiming Love's Word, that all who see them might understand that in each and every case harmony was the key to Love's victory - harmony in one's members, harmony together, harmony in service and love - a harmony that extends from the individual to the workplace to all who are a part of this activity and beyond.

By this law of harmony, O Father, by this example, guard it with all due fervor. It is my heart's determination to receive the dispensation to give from my causal body the ruby ray, forged and won through my heart that is called the Immaculate Heart.

Beloved Father, we know not only potential but action, gone forth this year through the Messenger, supported by this team and all of this Community round the world. Our Father, you have before you from the recording angels the names of all supporters of this Stump and mission, the detailed report of their sacrifice and service and, where applicable, of their failures. You can see the high percentage of victories.

Beloved Father, some of these feats of Light, made possible by Saint Germain, have been unequaled up to this hour in the recent history of earth. Thus, I ask for the dispensation to descend now through this ruby ray for the propelling back to the point of origin of hatred in every form, maligning, gossip, condemnation, disinformation, and every plot and conspiracy to distort the Light and Truth and Teaching and to deprive the whole world of its blessing.

Receive, then, these stones as they have offered themselves, as their harmony has come through Love's sacrifice. Our Father, I present my petition for this dispensation. And I ask you to release this blessing of the ruby ray through my Immaculate Heart that the spiral might begin and your decision might itself be the capstone upon noble effort.

Mindful of hearts who have won before, beloved Alpha, let the most immediate effect of the Darjeeling Council's meeting this night be that the one thousand souls nearest to the heart of this path be immediately sponsored and cut free to come to the Royal Teton Ranch, to Summit University. We ask it, O God, that this Great Central Sun Magnet of violet flame<sup>3</sup> might have greater energies of consecrated hearts and that there might be enough co-workers to fulfill all requirements of the hour.

I come as the Mediatrix, Our Father. And this which I have asked I ask in the name of the infant

---

<sup>3</sup>Great Central Sun Magnet of Violet Flame. In his Christmas Eve address, Lanello told us that we must become, in the Mystical Body of God, the Great Central Sun Magnet of the violet flame of freedom to "consume and transmute on contact the great darkness that has rallied itself against this movement, Messenger, and Teaching." He asked that "those who truly understand the meaning of holding the balance for this Great Central Sun Magnet" write to him at Darjeeling and propose "their own confirmation in the Inner Order of the Great Central Sun Magnet." See "A Report from the Darjeeling Council," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 11, pp. 79-80, 82-83.

Messiah, Jesus, as well as in the name of the full Ascended Master Jesus Christ of this moment. I ask it in the name of those who would be born and await thy answer.

We understand, O Father, that it is the response of this company that also must count - and their petition with my own ratifying the desire, then, for the ruby ray wall. And this desire and petition will be given in the full awareness by themselves of the obligation and commitment such a dispensation will bring.

Our Father, I thank thee. I seal my prayer. And I turn to instruct them once again.

You who kneel before the LORD God, understand the perfect power of purity of the ruby ray. Understand that the handling of such high-frequency energy involves the advanced initiations of the Holy Spirit. If you would ratify my petition for this dispensation, count well the cost. For there is no greater opposition on the planet than the opposition to Love and Love intensified in the heart of Shiva as the Destroyer of Darkness.

Because you have already raised up this flame, this activity has come under its recent onslaughts. To bring now the momentum of your call and your life-force to the crescendo where the victory is possible demands that you recognize the danger, foresee it, and be vigilant - I say, the danger of having this quantity of ruby ray light around you.

You have almost a year's running momentum in the giving of the rosary to Archangel Michael. Thus, you have already established the protection before the bestowal of the gift. You need only keep on keeping on what you have done and strive for acceleration, tapping new resources, [achieving] new breakthroughs into your own causal body.

And I say as your witness that you are capable of sustaining this now - not alone these twenty, but each and every one of you here and around the world who knows that I am speaking directly to your heart by the current of the ruby ray.

Therefore I come to touch you now. And you will receive only that which your innermost being gives consent to. As impetus to the goal of our receiving of this dispensation, let us keep the days ahead as a vigil to the ruby ray and its judgment. Let us see what the Lord of the World will report on my prayer to our Father this eve commemorating the birth of my Son.

Be it done unto thee according to thy true desire.

[Mother Mary blesses the ten couples joined in holy matrimony through the Messenger.]

I, Mother Mary, say to this company that the consecration of these vows this day is a part of the inner temple mysteries given to these souls because they have passed certain initiations of the test of the ten involving the solar plexus [chakra] - service, surrender, selflessness, sacrifice. Thus the hearts of men and women are known of God and the recording angels.

You may understand that these requirements are many and varied according to the long, long history of the evolution of the soul. Many are worthy among you, but these were called and chosen that you might know what lies ahead at the Inner Retreat. For the Mystery School of Maitreya, its sponsorship, is at the very core and root of this event, aided in many forms by the dictations that have occurred since that announcement,<sup>4</sup> not the least of which being the work of Chamuel and

---

<sup>4</sup>Mystery School of Maitreya. In his May 31, 1984, Ascension Day address delivered in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, beloved Jesus announced the dedication of the Inner Retreat as the Mystery School of Maitreya in this age. "You realize that the Mystery School of Maitreya was called the Garden of Eden. All of the Ascended Masters' endeavors and the schools of the Himalayas of the centuries have been to the end that this might occur from the etheric octave unto the physical - that the Mystery School might once again receive the souls of Light who have gone forth therefrom, now who are ready to return, to submit, to bend the knee before the Cosmic Christ. ... Maitreya truly is more physical today than ever before since the Garden of Eden. For his withdrawal into higher octaves was due to the betrayal of the fallen angels and the acts of the fallen angels against Adam and Eve and others who were a part of that Mystery School. Thus, the long scenario of the fallen angels and their devilish practices against the pure and the innocent have ensued. And one by one, each must come to the divine conclusion of the Return. Each one

Charity.

May you strive and know that those who are the initiates of Love are always rewarded in Love. May you have renewed reason to pursue this path, not for the outer marriage but for the inner marriage which indeed signifies that the soul has taken the step - one step - toward becoming the bride of the Lamb.

I, Mother Mary, consecrate these marriages to that goal of union with the Lord Sanat Kumara. My sponsorship is upon you. And the Keeper of the Scrolls does report this night to Lord Maitreya who else among you already married may proceed and continue with the course which you have set to yourselves whereby you also have passed key initiations of the ruby ray. And for those following the Path outside of the vows of marriage, know that you are not forgotten and that your path has worked mightily indeed to advance you nearer to the pink sphere of your own causal body.

Thus, beloved, by the example of the few, others may gauge their progress. Realize, then, you who kneel, the obligation to the cosmic honor flame to maintain the example you have set, that all who come to this Community might know the Path of Love that leads to the perfect union with the I AM Presence and the marriage that is made in heaven, on earth, or for whatever karmic reason that may lead the soul as stepping stones to the highest manifestation of twin flames and causal bodies.

It does not matter what the reason outwardly or karmically for the marriage such as these. It only matters what you make of it, what you do from this moment on, how you set your goals. Is it not wondrous, beloved, that the first page of the day of your life together, a new life, is yet a clean, white page which you shall write on on Christmas day.

I, Mother Mary, seal you in the fiery cloud of Love, safe from all prying of lower forces. Keep the harmony and know perfect peace. Go, then, the way of Love's joy and example, sharing and inundating the whole world. For we mean nothing less than the igniting of a fire of Love's revolution. Many torchbearers have captured it and passed it. To you is given the opportunity, then, to receive it and run.

In the name of Sanat Kumara, in the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

#### The Serving of Holy Communion

Mother Mary's direction concerning this blessing is that that which the couples have received may be conveyed to you by their serving of Communion now. And you may call for and accept the Body and Blood of the ruby ray of the Lord Jesus Christ in this hour. As the desire of thy heart is, so shall the gift be.

The bread and the wine saturated by the causal bodies of Lanella and Mother Mary await you, then, at the altars. You may take your positions and serve. May we sing to Sanat Kumara as this takes place. (Song 546.)

I thank you for your love and support and wonderful presence this day.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, 12:53 a.m., December 25, 1985, at Camelot.

---

is accountable for leaving the Mystery School, and each one is responsible for his own return and his making use of that which is available and accessible as the divine Word." See Jesus Christ, "The Mystery School of Lord Maitreya," 1984 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 36, pp. 316-17, 324.



# Chapter 13

## The Beloved Messenger - March 30, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 13 - The Beloved Messenger - March 30, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

IV

The Christmas Rose

Messenger's Invocation for the Lighting of the Altar Candles:

O Light of the incarnate Word, we salute thee in the eternal Spirit of Christos. Evangelical angels proclaiming the Word of Messiah, hear our call this Christmas morn! Inundate the earth with thy Light. Clear now the way by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Let the Lord Christ Jesus descend in his Second Coming into the hearts of those who have raised up the sacred fire by the power of resurrection's flame. Even so, come quickly, Lord Jesus Christ.

Come, Holy Christ Self of me! Occupy this humble abode. So receive us, Lord, in the manger of our hearts. Upon the altar thereof, we ignite these flames.

O love flames of the sacred fire, secret rays of spheres, causal body blazing bright, intensify now the action. O come into the hearts of those sons and daughters of God, children of the Great Central Sun who in this hour may understand with Nicodemus<sup>1</sup> that we must be born again out of Spirit, baptized by sacred fire, and therefore be received of Him as we receive Him now.

O Jesus Christ, come into my heart and live there forever. O beloved Son of God, be thou the Christmas Rose - the Rose of light and love and truth and peace and mercy and freedom.

Lord Sanat Kumara, thou Ancient of Days, draw now the geometry of the path of the ruby-ray rose and of the Buddha of the Ruby Ray and of Lord Gautama and Maitreya.

O fourfold City Foursquare whose base is the cosmic cross of white fire, be now the foundation of my heart's love of Christ. O path supernal of Love eternal, hear our call this day, that Love might consume every planetary force of anti-Love and the Lord Christ might reign forevermore because Love does triumph o'er all.

Blessed One of God, thou Manchild, living flame of Love, thou who hast descended in this very hour of Light's portent: O come, beloved heart, Manchild of the sacred fire, with the Blessed Virgin.

We behold thy face, thy presence, thy perfect design and divine image in the heart of hearts of all children of the Light. O let thy presence and the pressure of thy electronic light body now transform the mind and heart and soul and consciousness of all who live upon earth.

---

<sup>1</sup>John 3:1-21.

For this is the day and the hour of the appearing of the Daystar from on high<sup>2</sup> to all people. The sign of the risen Christ, born again, is the great joy, the eternal joy of this our Christ Mass.

We salute thee, O Ascended Master Jesus Christ, all thy saints and angelic hosts.

In the name of the Father, in the name of the Mother, in the name of the Son, in the name of the Holy Spirit, Amen.

A very, very joyous Christmas to each and every one of you.

“Merry Christmas, Mother!”

Thank you.

We would sing to our beloved Christmas Rose, the Rose of Jesus Christ’s own heart. Number 214. Let us intone the mighty Word that is made flesh in this hour: AUM AUM AUM

The Crowning Rose

A rose so tall crowns us all  
God’s mercy ’round our feet  
His light of love from above  
Reveals man’s life complete  
Reveals man’s life complete.

No flaw can mar his reality  
No blight can harm the soul.  
Before the heart the rose does start  
To make all mankind whole  
To make all mankind whole.

Domain of Light and beauty  
Freedom rules the mind  
The hand of Christ-Reality  
Teaches now, be kind!  
Teaches now, be kind!

I AM all one, enfolding all  
My Light rays from above  
Renew in heart the divine spark  
For which the Christ does call  
For which the Christ does call.

From the heart of Saint John:

The Incarnation of the Eternal Word

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

In him was Life; and the Life was the Light of men.

And the Light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

---

<sup>2</sup>II Pet. 1:19.

The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father), full of grace and truth.

John 1

Let us give the "Forever Thine" and the "Adoration to God."

This is the message of the Lord Jesus Christ, our Christmas Rose - that this Word came into the world. This Word is the I AM THAT I AM. This Word is the God Presence and the Holy Christ Self.

Today we celebrate the new birth of this Christ Jesus, one with the Holy Christ Self of our hearts. Let us truly imbibe and assimilate and experience this consummate Love, his reason for being. We fail not our Lord. We come together to worship by affirmation of his presence within us. We come always to the altar for the purging Light of the Holy Spirit, the sacred fire of Love's intensity by which we realize the great immensity of God, worlds without end.

Our reason for being is defined this day by the Lord and Saviour, the Child in the cradle and the Cosmic Being whom Jesus our Lord is become.

Oh, we would worship at the fount of this Reality, and by contact with our own Mighty I AM Presence we would send showers of Love to the whole world that Jesus might be resurrected from a dead Roman paganism into the universal Life and intimacy of Love which he truly bore this morning in Bethlehem.

This very morning he is intimate with the little people, with the elementals, with nature. And this is a sign to all people that Christ is come for the regeneration of all kingdoms - elemental, human, and angelic. And these three together as a trinity are the moving force to defeat every power of anti-Love and anti-Christ, which we declare in Jesus' name has no power by this our decree:

Forever Thine

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth! I decree:

My mighty great God Presence  
On shining wings of Light,  
Come blaze thy radiant Light rays,  
Be a beacon through the night.  
High in thy constant watchtower  
Of the Summit now you blaze;  
Deep within the hearts of men  
You're anchored there to raise



All to Love,  
All to Love,  
All to Love.

My mighty great God Presence  
On radiant sunbeams bright,  
Come with thy Faith, Hope, Charity,  
The threefold flame relight.  
Release now through the Summit  
That Ascended Master touch  
That harmonizes heart with heart  
With each responding, oh so much  
To thy Love,  
To thy Love,  
To thy Love.

My mighty great God Presence,  
With thy being I AM one;  
I but invoke thy radiance  
To know that thou art come.  
The tower of power upon the Rock,  
The Summit is enduring;  
Deep in men's hearts, its healing rays  
Abide, all evil curing,  
By all thy Love,  
By all thy Love,  
By all thy Love.

My mighty great God Presence,  
Our consciousness so raise  
Till we know such joy of being  
We lift our voice in praise.  
From hearts of children everywhere  
Is gratitude now pouring;  
Releasing chords of harmony  
Their own God Self adoring  
With all their Love,  
With all their Love,  
With all their Love.

I AM, I AM, I AM adoring Thee  
With depth and breadth and height  
Of consciousness as it expands  
With radiating Light,  
Beloved I AM,  
Beloved I AM,  
Beloved I AM.

Adoration to God

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self,  
by and through the magnetic power of the immortal victorious threefold flame of Love, Wisdom, and

Power burning within my heart, I decree:

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,  
Thou Life that beats my heart,  
Come now and take dominion,  
Make me of thy Life a part.  
Rule supreme and live forever  
In the Flame ablaze within;  
Let me from Thee never sever,  
Our reunion now begin.

All the days proceed in order  
From the current of thy Power,  
Flowing forward like a river,  
Rising upward like a tower.  
I AM faithful to thy Love ray  
Blazing forth Light as a sun;  
I AM grateful for thy right way  
And thy precious word "Well done."

I AM, I AM, I AM adoring Thee! (3x)  
O God, you are so magnificent! (9x)  
I AM, I AM, I AM adoring Thee! (3x)

Moving onward to Perfection,  
I AM raised by Love's great grace  
To thy center of Direction -  
Behold, at last I see thy face.  
Image of immortal Power,  
Wisdom, Love, and Honor, too,  
Flood my being now with Glory,  
Let my eyes see none but you!

O God, you are so magnificent! (3x)  
I AM, I AM, I AM adoring Thee! (9x)  
O God, you are so magnificent! (3x)

My very own Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

This understanding of the mission of the birth of Jesus Christ became a profound realization in the heart of beloved El Morya when he as Melchior, one of the three wise men, visited the place of Jesus' birth and beheld that Divine Manchild who had the Holy Spirit from his mother's womb. And so, this El Morya has held in his heart these two thousand years the understanding of the universal nature of that Child - that Child who could not be circumscribed by dogma or orthodoxy or any creed.

It was the Universal Light that he saw. It translated to El Morya, not as a flesh and blood God, but as the very imminence of the Word that was with God in the beginning, draped immaculately with garments of flesh. And so, in his heart, Melchior went forth determined to transmit the personhood of God, the nature of the universality of the Light to all people.

I have never heard a sermon preached concerning the three wise men as the very first ones to

witness unto him and therefore to have the authority from his point of origin to proclaim his divine doctrine from the cradle and the very moment of his birth.

The apostles who circumscribed him and established their orthodoxy knew him only in the last three years of his ministry in Palestine and, though Peter proclaimed him Christ, the Son of the living God,<sup>3</sup> they knew him more as the flesh and blood Saviour and less as the ever-appearing I AM THAT I AM. For by their testimony, their unbelief, their hardness of heart for which he rebuked them in the last hours before he took his leave of them,<sup>4</sup> we perceive the absence of the full quickening of the Word that could translate to them the mystical union with the one we know as the Christmas Rose.

Thus, dear Morya went forth to translate his understanding in the mystery school of Camelot. He saw the power of the Divine Manchild to slay all of the “isms” that had come out of the Serpents’ preaching of their false doctrine to those in the mystery school of Eden. He, as Arthur, King of the Britons, came forth to slay those twelve kings,<sup>5</sup> representative of the Canaanite consciousness with which Joshua before him had been sent to do battle accompanied by the valiant of the twelve tribes. He saw that the application of the Spirit of the Divine Manchild must be in society, in government, in holy orders, and in the internalization of the Word on a path, a very personal path of individual Christhood, forged and won.

Thus, the highest holiday of the year, the day of Pentecost, celebrating the descent of that Holy Spirit upon the apostles after Jesus’ ascension, became the cyclic going forth and return of the knights that they might render their reports to the king and queen on their initiations slaying dragons, championing the poor, defending maidens in distress and challenging the illusions of witches and foul queens and the forces of the underworld, their magic and entrancement, as they went bearing that Christ flame in quest of the Holy Grail.<sup>6</sup>

So he came as Becket and More and Akbar. So he came as this mystical figure - Abraham reappearing in many guises, all of which were to frame and portray how this Manchild whom he had beheld so transcended the boundaries of any and all religious tradition of which he might be a part in his succeeding embodiments. We cannot say that Thomas Becket (1118-1170) or Thomas More (1478-1535) were typical Christians. In each case it was the Christians of the time who murdered him, who told him, “You need not make such a sacrifice, only give in and concede to Henry’s wishes.”

So we find the quintessence of the Christmas star in the heart of El Morya, and this El Morya is truly the wise man of our Christ Mass. For it is he who has called us to the same birth, teaching us that we must be willing to bear in the same lowly estate that magnificent Light.

By contrast, what is there special about the manger and the animals and the hay and the cold night and the plains? The only thing that is special is the diamond heart of the Christ - no props or pyramids or palaces or royal robes and jewels bedecking the princes and powers of this world. Only one star shone that night and it was not the star of materialism, it was not the star of Communism: it was the star of the Spirit, the Lord’s and yours and mine - of the I AM THAT I AM. The Mighty I AM Presence of the Universal Christ shone over Bethlehem, and out of the Great Causal Body of the I AM Presence, the Saviour Jesus Christ descended the shaft of the crystal cord and entered into that form prepared.

We see and we understand, then, that all of the baubles and trinkets and riches and power and success of the world is a competitive ploy to make us forget that the only star we can ever keep, the only diamond that can provide the chalice for the infinite Light, is the heart of Christ in us - our own

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 16:15, 16; John 6:68, 69.

<sup>4</sup>Mark 16:14.

<sup>5</sup>See Alfred LORD Tennyson, “The Coming of Arthur,” in *Idylls of the King*; and Sir Thomas Malory, *Le Morte d’Arthur*, bk. 2, chaps. 10-11.

<sup>6</sup>See Sir Thomas Malory, *Le Morte d’Arthur*, bk. 7, chap. 1; bk. 13, chap. 1; and Roger Lancelyn Green, *King Arthur and His Knights of the Round Table* (Baltimore: Penguin Books, 1953), pp. 98-99, 117.

Christmas Rose unfolding. All other events, all other moments of history pale into insignificance. For the birth of the Avatar is the turning of the ages.

We are here that his birth and his message be not lost. Only we can prove that he lived and that he lived for a mighty purpose as we are willing to be that babe, born not in a palace, but in a manger.

And so God and man conspired. And in the great vision of the Mighty I AM Presence and the tube of light we see the facsimile of the Lighthouse. It is a Lighthouse of Love.

And so, El Morya thought and thought upon the mission of the Divine Manchild in this century. And as the result of his deliberation upon the Will of God, he called his Messenger Mark Prophet, sent him to Washington, D.C., that alabaster city where the facsimile of the Lighthouse of our Mighty I AM Presence is to be seen in the Washington Monument - the 555-foot obelisk that is "a pillar of fire" and "a tower of power upon the rock."

And he said to Mark, "This is the conspiring of Ascended Masters and unascended disciples of the living Christ. Let us, then, take this our Tree of Life, this our Mighty I AM Presence. Let us come together. Let us make of all of the presence of God that we have individually externalized one tower, one Lighthouse of Love.

"Let all of the Light of the chelas of the Will of God become one blazing Light in that tower. Let it be the Summit Lighthouse whose beacon calls every man and woman and child to the summit of Being. Let it be built of the stones of the wise master builders of all ages who would build the pyramid of Life. Let each stone signify a chela wed to the Will of God by the Christmas Rose, who declared in his descent, 'Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!'"

This mystery, then, of a Community of the Holy Spirit, an organization, if you will, that is called The Summit Lighthouse, is taken directly from the mysticism of the Path of Love borne in the heart of one Melchior, a wise man out of the East, as he came to Bethlehem with Caspar and Balthazar - now the Ascended Masters Djwal Kul and Kuthumi. They came, then, not only offering gifts - gifts as focuses of protection, initiation and of the threefold flame, signs of gold, frankincense and myrrh - signs of the Order of Melchizedek - but also sealing that Divine Manchild as they, the Three Kings of the Orient, represented the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. After taking their leave of the Holy Family, they secured for them safe passage into Egypt and escape from Herod's henchmen.

And so, the beloved wise men of old are still our guides today, and so they have lent themselves as pillars of fire to go before us as emissaries of that ancient Brotherhood whose calling is also ours in the name of the Ancient of Days. And we see that all who follow the Three Kings to the path of the Mighty I AM Presence come to the path of the building of this Lighthouse of Love.

We give praise unto the LORD for this dream of Love come true through the heart of Mother Mary, through the heart of Lanello, our own beloved Mark, who was the one chosen by the Darjeeling Council to head it. We can see that through the receptivity of his heart to Morya's call to found The Summit Lighthouse and the Order of the Child that he also mounted the spiral staircase of the Lighthouse to become one with its beacon.

This we may also do. This many disciples of El Morya who have passed through the halls of Summit University have also done. That we might become fully a part of the beacon Light - this is our Christmas prayer.

And so, Mark left for us a poem, giving to us his understanding of this Lighthouse of Love so that we might not forget the fundamentals of humility upon which it is built nor the formula by which it is maintained.

I invite you to sing this song now by way of becoming that pillar of fire this Christmas Day. Number 513. Please stand.

## The Lighthouse of Love

From the Sun Center of Love all divine  
Through Thy great star-studded universe mine  
Flowed emanations of perfect good cheer -  
Lo, it is I! Lo, I AM right here!

The Summit Lighthouse is a victory flame  
Light overcoming all darkness and blame  
The Lighthouse of Love will guide all below  
Who bask in the glory of purity's glow.

No favorite son, ye all are divine  
Made in His Image - restore us, let's climb!  
We come for thy blessing, Father of all  
Thy Light is pure love, we answer thy call.

Away in a manger, beautiful Christ  
So meek and so lowly, filled with delight  
Spurned by the world and rejected of men  
Was honored by some - He cometh again.

The world shall be changed and painted so bright  
By charity's beams and pencils of light  
The Summit presents the Masters divine  
O let us then hear them while there is time!  
Purpose in living descends as a flame  
Enveloping garments, gifts in Thy name  
'Round us forever and heals every woe  
Thy Spirit directs, reveals how we go.

O Mary and Jesus, Saint Germain dear  
Remove all our density, cast out fear  
Thy flames enfold us to resurrect light  
Cast out all death and fill us with Life.  
The Summit Lighthouse of creative power  
Releasing bright radiance every hour  
Charges the world with harmonious rays  
That change all your darkness into great praise!

Thank you. Won't you be seated.

Let us be the Christmas Rose. We will give decree 30.04. Please visualize the pink rose unfolding in your heart, and as you give this decree the pink rose becomes the mighty blue rose and then it becomes the yellow rose and the violet rose and the white rose.

You can see the power of the Great Causal Body of the Lord Jesus Christ unfolding in your heart, and therefore the heart is the all-purpose beacon of Light. It sheds its radiance, and whatever is the need of the hour becomes the qualification of your heart. This is God-Mastery on the Path of the Sacred Heart, the ruby ray of Jesus Christ. Together:

Love Me

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Lord the Maha Chohan, beloved Mother Mary, beloved Paul the Venetian, beloved Archangel Chamuel and Charity, beloved Heros and Amora, Elohim of Love, beloved Lady Masters Nada and Venus, beloved Goddess of Liberty, beloved Jesus the Christ, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth!

By and through the magnetic power of the immortal, victorious threefold flame of Liberty and the adoration flame ablaze within my heart, I decree:

1- I AM so willing to be filled  
With the Love of God;  
I AM calling to be thrilled  
With the Love of God;  
I AM longing so for Grace  
From the heart of God;  
Yearning just to see his face  
By the Love of God.

Refrain: As a rose unfolding fair  
Wafts her fragrance on the air,  
I pour forth to God devotion,  
One now with the Cosmic Ocean.

2- I AM hoping so to be,  
Made by Love Divine.  
I AM longing Christ to be,  
Wholly only thine.  
I AM so peaceful in thy Love,  
Feel at home with God above.  
I AM at one with all mankind -  
The cords of Love God's children bind.  
I AM fore'er one living Soul  
With angels, man, and God as goal.

3- I AM locked in God's great Love,  
His mighty arms of Power;  
Cradled now by heaven above,  
Protected every hour.  
I AM alight with Happiness,  
Wholly filled with God Success,  
For I AM love of Righteousness.  
I love Thee, love Thee, love Thee,  
My own God Presence bright;  
Love me, love me, love me,  
Protect me by thy might.  
Remain within and round me  
Till I become thy Light!

Jesus placed upon my heart this morning a very special sermon. He desires me to read to you from the Book of the Acts of the Apostles and the Gospels, that he might expound on the Teaching

contained herein. It is a very powerful presence of the Lord Jesus Christ who comes to transfer not mere knowledge but the power of the Holy Spirit this Christmas Day.

And so I shall read to you from the tenth and eleventh chapters. It concerns Peter. Peter, as you know, was given the keys of the kingdom of heaven,<sup>7</sup> which means the power of the Christ to open the causal body of the individual that the descent of the Holy Ghost might take place therefrom and out of the living presence of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Peter exercised this gift of the keys of the kingdom first on Pentecost, when the Holy Ghost came upon the apostles and the Gospel and baptism was given unto the Jews.<sup>8</sup> And every man heard the message of Christ spoken in his own tongue. Thus, we understand that this ancient people of the Light of Sanat Kumara must receive the opportunity to walk in the path of the Eternal Christ.

Now we come to Peter's second use of the keys of the kingdom. And this is the story of that event - most precious, most personal, most human, and most divine:

The Gospel Given to the 'Gentiles'

There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,

A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:

He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour:

And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the

---

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 16:18, 19

<sup>8</sup>Acts 2.

men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,  
And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

And the morrow after they entered into Caesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.



And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,

Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

And the apostles and brethren that were in Judaea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, saying,

I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Caesarea unto me.

And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?

When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life. Acts 10, 11

## God Sent His Son to Save the World

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:  
That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

And this is the condemnation, that Light is come into the world, and men loved Darkness rather than Light, because their deeds were evil.

For every one that doeth evil hateth the Light, neither cometh to the Light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth Truth cometh to the Light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

John 3

## Empowered to Become Sons of God

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the Sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

John 1

Let us meditate for the dictation of Jesus Christ as we listen to the Vienna Choir Boys singing "Greensleeves."

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This Pearl is taken from the sermon delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet at Camelot on Christmas Day, December 25, 1985, prior to the dictation of Jesus Christ, "Rise, Peter: Kill and Eat! The Engrafting of the Threefold Flame." Keepers of the Flame may use the service format given, including the sermon, as a ritual on Christmas Eve or at the solstices and the equinoxes for the release of the power of the Christmas Rose through the Path of the Sacred Heart. Thus, it may be read by the congregation in unison four times a year in a celebration of the coming of the Lord Christ, the Maxim Light, and the Seven Archangels. You may seal your service to the Christmas Rose with the singing of "Rose of Light, O Come" and "Mighty Lak' a Rose."



# Chapter 14

## Beloved Jesus Christ - April 6, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 14 - Beloved Jesus Christ - April 6, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

V

“Rise, Peter: Kill and Eat!”

The Engrafting of the Threefold Flame

Unto the sons and daughters of God I send my call of the Spirit of Christmas.

I AM come into the world a Light, and the Light of noncondemnation I AM. I AM the power of Love devouring as a flame, and a flame sharper than the two-edged sword,<sup>1</sup> as cloven tongues of fire<sup>2</sup> - an all-devouring flame<sup>3</sup> that consumes the fear and doubt of nations.

And I send Peace. And this Peace is sent through the seven sacred centers of thy bodies of Light. I send peace on earth through the etheric chalice of each and every one who has offered himself in this hour to be the receptacle of my Light by tarrying this day unto the hour of my coming. Therefore, Keepers of the Flame of Life worldwide, I address you in the Spirit of the Liberty<sup>4</sup> of the newborn Child of Christ.

Lo, I AM come. Lo, I come with abundant Life! Lo, I come with peace and a sword!<sup>5</sup> Lo, I AM come in the flaming presence of the Ancient of Days. And I AM your Jesus of old and of new, for the new birth and the progressive becoming of God is a mystery of Life given to you to understand this day. So be seated in the spiral of your own becoming Light.

How, then, can Light become Light and become more Light? It is a question of the increase to the critical mass, the increase of the white fire core of Being. And thus, as the central flame expands to become the sun, the increase of the rings upon rings upon rings of the causal body does become an infinitude of the rays of God, twelve times twelve increasing.

Thus you find, when the causal body of the Sons of God does reach the point of the Maxim Light, the rainbow rays and the secret rays begin again. And thus there is the repetition unto redundancy of this abundant Life whereby beyond the blue of the sealing presence there begins anew the five secret rays and the seven again.

Thus, beloved, the causal body of Life does repeat itself again and again until you understand the meaning of cosmic consciousness in a sevenfold body of Light. This you may observe in great cosmic

---

<sup>1</sup>Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16; 2:12.

<sup>2</sup>Acts 2:3.

<sup>3</sup>Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29.

<sup>4</sup>II Cor. 3:17.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 10:34.

beings. And this we show not upon the Chart of the Divine Presence, that you might realize that this humanity must first rise to the single manifestation of these bands in divine harmony.

And that harmony consists of a mathematical formula whereby the increase of Light, band upon band, sphere upon sphere, is able to contain and hold that Light, increasing from the sun center and multiplying by the factor of the very geometry of God. And thus, you see, there is a golden ratio to the relationship of these bands of the Great Causal Body.

And now you are preparing, then, for the coming of Serapis Bey and the changing of the fourteen-month cycle whereby earth and yourselves will have new access to the great blue sphere of the causal body of cosmos and all cosmic beings and Ascended Masters and to the blue sphere of your own I AM Presence and body of Light.

Realize, beloved ones, that you are now in transition from the green sphere of that causal body unto the blue. You are sealing, then, the path of truth and science and healing and the All-Seeing Eye of God. It is well, then, while the gates are yet open of the path of the emerald ray, that you concentrate on healing and the decrees to Cyclopea and the healing thoughtform and the vigil of Mother Mary, that you realize the meaning of Wednesday as the day of the emerald ray and that you make this the final manifestation of that Light that does appear. For this sealing of that ring of Light shall be the very magnet, with those which have preceded, whereby the blue sphere may rise and increase and intensify in the next fourteen months.

Be here with me, then, this Saturday eve as I come with Serapis Bey to inaugurate fourteen months of the stations of the cosmic cross of white fire dedicated to the will of God fully manifest in sons and daughters of Light. And thus you have a running momentum on the blue flame by your acceptance and sheer devotion to Archangel Michael, this Prince of the Archangels - this prince of the mighty blue sphere.

Blessed ones of God, the path of attainment is cumulative. You cannot increase Light, then squander it, then come again and be where you were in the last round. Thus you build upon foundation upon foundation upon foundation. And this is the realization of what it means to be the Buddha in manifestation for the ensouling of worlds and what it means to be the Mother.

And this is the goal of all twin flames, as by the figure-eight flow there is indeed the cosmic interchange, and the Alpha and the Omega in alternating cycles realize and define this path of Motherhood and Buddhahood, giving birth always to the universality of Christ in the plus and in the minus manifestations of the sons and daughters of God.

Thus we see the coming cycle of the blue sphere as a blueprint of Life, as the opening of the causal body of the Great Divine Director releasing the action of the power of the blue ray in elemental life and in the earth itself. And we see the blue ray necessitating the action of the violet flame on the part of those who understand the balance that is held by Alpha in the first ray and Omega in the seventh.

Thus the violet flame, as presented to you last evening in the Great Central Sun Magnet conception, supercharged with the violet ray and the seventh light actually coming from the seventh sphere of the Central Sun, is therefore, beloved ones, the key to progress in the blue ray.

Let us understand that God-protection to the earth can be given and God-government and the blue-flame will of God unto the economies of the nations. And this most magnificent opportunity that comes under the sponsorship of Helios and Vesta and the Great White Brotherhood through the hand of Serapis Bey is indeed the opportunity to call forth the Elohim and the beings of nature who are a part of that trinity - the blue flame of the trinity of angels, elementals, and men.

And therefore the path of elemental life is in focusing the power of God and the will of God throughout the physical matter cosmos. And so you understand it shall be an era where you as sons and daughters of God in the wisdom ray and you as embodied angels in the love plume shall go forth,

beloved ones, and access the power of these beings of Light and mold and draw them into the divine design. And we will see what the momentum of Lightbearers in the earth can bring about, then, as the staying action of that cataclysm that is projected by mankind's karma in the Dark Cycle's turning.

Beloved ones of God: this is the magnificent opportunity and it comes from the initiation of cycles of the causal body of Lanello in the very hour of his ascension - beloved. And therefore the charting of the course is always the beginning when one Son of God passes through the ascension coil and the white fire [in order] that all those following after him might thereby gain opportunity, through the descent of his mantle of the Holy Ghost, and may go forward, then, [having been] given opportunity as time and times and a half a time,<sup>6</sup> as years and cycles to spread that Light - to spread it around the earth.

Truly, as the hand of the Mother does spread the butter on the newly baked bread, so there is the spreading of the oil of gladness, there is the spreading of the divine doctrine, there is the spreading of the nectar of the lily of the valley and of the gardenia. And the scent of the risen Christ in that Son of God does become the opening of the way for dispensations and opportunity, which indeed have come to you by the blessings and presence and indeed the sacrifice on the path of the ruby ray of your own beloved Mark.

And therefore I give you in this hour that magnificent vibration of the causal body of Mark that may bring to you his mystical presence in my heart and in the Lord Christ through the playing of "Greensleeves." And as this song is played, beloved ones, meditate upon the causal body of Mark. Meditate upon his heart and mind and you will find that my oneness in his causal body and in his heart therefore does bring to you the attunement with the profound love and wisdom, the inner knowledge of the Law and the Doctrine of my heart.<sup>7</sup> And you may assimilate that Word, beloved. And that Word's assimilation is for your power, your wisdom, and your love.

[Recording of Lanello's keynote, "Greensleeves," performed by the Philadelphia Orchestra.]

And so, my beloved, in this keynote which does key the causal body of one Son of God, may you come to understand the mystery of the Christmas Rose and the spinal altar and the ladder of Life marked by the intervals of the thorns. For the thorns themselves must tell you that the human consciousness and ego must be pricked, punctured, delivered unto the sacred-fire chalice of the rose ere the soul can mount the stairway of the degrees.

Beloved ones, I, Jesus Christ, do always radiate the fullness of my causal body through the causal body of your own soul, those [causal bodies] of the sons and daughters of God and the children of the Light. Understand, then, the meaning of the individualization of the God flame and the uniqueness of each one's own causal body. [By cosmic law] I may radiate that Light only as the sun of my soul does multiply the sun of your soul, as you yourself give consent.

And the most effective means of this radiating power of the Word - our Word together - is by way of your own internalization of your own causal body of Light as you meditate upon the rings of the causal body [visualizing them] surrounding your heart, beloved, and increasing until fully in deed and in the Word that was with God in the beginning<sup>8</sup> you are here below that I AM THAT I AM,

---

<sup>6</sup>Dan. 12:7; Rev. 12:14.

<sup>7</sup>Mark Prophet, born on Christmas Eve 1918, was embodied as Mark, the Evangelist, author of the Gospel of Mark, and as Saint Bonaventure (1221-1274), the "Seraphic Doctor," who wrote *Breviloquium*, *The Journey of the Mind to God*, *The Tree of Life*, and *The Life of Saint Francis*. Bonaventure's doctrine greatly influenced the Western Church. He was canonized by Pope Sixtus IV in 1482 and made Doctor of the Church in 1588 by Sixtus V, who testified that Bonaventure "whilst enlightening his readers . . . also moved their hearts, penetrating to the inmost recesses of their souls." Hence, the momentum of his service to Jesus Christ and his knowledge of the Lord's Divine Doctrine may be accessed from his causal body through this keying action (through his keynote, which is "Greensleeves") of the Ascended Master Jesus Christ.

<sup>8</sup>John 1:1, 2.

as you are with me above that I AM THAT I AM.

Beloved hearts of Light enfired by the Christmas Rose brought by Mother Mary, O beloved ones of the Sun, as the Messenger awakened this morning, entering then her body, I showed to her how the angels were already building the ruby wall of light, the mighty wall of light called for by Mother Mary.

Thus, the Father has answered and the angels this day, beginning then at dawn, have begun this inner-level wall of the ruby ray, building the crystal. Crystal upon crystal, beloved ones! Oh, it is a wondrous sight! And as the Light of the dawn of the Central Sun of Being does shine through it, as the Light of your I AM Presence does shine through it, one can see all of the spectrum of the third ray of the Holy Spirit and even more as there does appear, then, the secret rays and the white fire core thereof.

Thus, rejoice this day in this peace on earth that is known by a path of Love and a wall of Light that becomes truly a Lighthouse of Love in the most literal meaning of the term. For it is literally a wall of Light, and angels of Light and sons and daughters of God may pass freely in and out. But the cherubim of the ruby ray, beloved ones, do not allow to enter anything that defileth, [neither whatsoever] worketh [abomination, or maketh] a lie or is in opposition to the mighty Light of the living Christ. [But they which are written in the Lamb's Book of Life, . . . they may freely enter in.]<sup>9</sup>

See, then, that thou dost enter with the beloved Peter. Impetuous as he was, incomplete as he was in his mission, this heart I sought to work through; and therefore I gave to him the commission of the release of Light to those who were not of the original seed of Sanat Kumara but who were the [self-appointed] Lightbearers ready to receive my coming.

Beloved ones, the power is given unto the embodied Son of God, truly the Lord's Christ, who is always the one in embodiment that is the one who goeth before the Cosmic Christ. I was the Messenger of Him that sent me, beloved. I was the one who was the channel for that Light, and my words were the words of Him that sent me.<sup>10</sup>

Even so, I send my Messenger, clothed with the very promises that are spoken of this Word. For the Word does come into the world and no matter through whom It does appear, even through myself, the world does not receive that Word. The world does not understand it or comprehend it, for the world signifies the consciousness unwashed, unquickened, yet dead.

And so the Word comes to deliver a message to those whom the Word must first quicken that they might receive the message. And therefore, there is a necessary link to be established with the world that is, as one would say, the unformed, the not yet enfired. And this world must have belief - not yet faith but belief, beloved ones - belief in the name I AM THAT I AM, belief in the One Sent as the vessel of that Word. And therefore, this belief becomes fired even with faith by the Holy Spirit through the one who speaks my Word directly to you.

Understand, therefore, to those who believe on the name of the Son of God Jesus Christ and the Sun behind that Son and the Messenger of that Son there is given "power to make them sons of God."<sup>11</sup> There is given power to ignite in them the threefold flame. And this is what was given to Peter. The keys of the kingdom<sup>12</sup> are the key to the causal body and the threefold flame. And therefore, Peter must come to understand that that which is common and unclean, referred to as the godless, those having not the God flame within them - these ones, beloved, may be anointed. For that [creation] God alone can sanctify in the name I AM THAT I AM.

God therefore can raise up of these stones vessels for the threefold flame.<sup>13</sup> This, understand, is

---

<sup>9</sup>Rev. 21:27.

<sup>10</sup>John 6:29; 7:16-18, 28, 29, 33; 8:26-29, 42; 12:44-50; 14:20-24.

<sup>11</sup>John 1:12.

<sup>12</sup>Matt. 16:18, 19.

<sup>13</sup>Matt. 3:9; Luke 3:8; 19:40.

always the mission of the Great White Brotherhood and of every order that we have sponsored since the very earliest coming of the avatars to planetary systems of worlds. It is the igniting of a spark in the human form and figure that the soul might receive the breath of the Holy Spirit and become a living, vibrant soul - a spirit, a divine spark of Being.

This is the mission of my Life. And it is declared to you this day: "Rise, Peter: kill and eat!"<sup>14</sup> Understand the meaning of the word "kill and eat" or "slay and eat."<sup>15</sup> Realize that one must have material - alchemical material. And so Cornelius the centurion was chosen. And he sent men to Joppa.<sup>16</sup> And one of those men is a devout chela of this Messenger in this very hour.

Beloved ones, I tell you truly, you are called and you are the elect. And we have drawn you together from all ages. And by and by I shall reveal more and more of those situations of service where you have given your utmost devotion and where you have seen the glory of the Lord's Spirit and received that Holy Ghost.

Therefore, Cornelius was a just man, praying unto God, yet he was not a Jew. Yet he had heard the message of my coming. He was one who did fast and pray, and therefore the material was there - the something that could be quickened, beloved hearts. And this is a very necessary understanding, for that which is unwilling can never receive the engrafting of the threefold flame.<sup>17</sup>

Thus you also understand the rejection [by the human body] of the mechanical heart. When there is the rejection of the true heart of Christ, there is nothing that can be done whether by myself or the Messenger or the Elohim. For so to do would be the abrogation of the covenant of free will which God has ordained, and the Father does not supersede the free will.

Therefore, from among the Gentiles, from among those alien to the Word of God, some come forth desiring, some come forth and respond to the angel of the LORD and follow his instruction implicitly. What would you consider, beloved, had Cornelius rejected the angel, thought that it was a figment of his own mind, and, reasoning within himself, canceled out the opportunity [to receive the Holy Ghost] to his own house and relatives and family and friends and all generations who should come after them?

Recognize well, beloved ones, that to fast and pray [in order] that one might hear angels is important, but to be unwise and to fast improperly and to care not for the body in all ways of balance, one may find the result to be not the intercession of angels but the infestation of demons and demon possession. And this has occurred to many who have fasted without the overshadowing of the Holy Spirit through their devotion unto God.

Fasting, therefore, is for the increase of Light. And let your emphasis be on the spiritual path of fasting and not always fastened to the lower level of explanations of toxicity, et cetera. Beloved hearts of Light, let all these things be added unto you,<sup>18</sup> but may the focus of your fast be the sacred fire and communion with God.

Therefore, beloved, in my apostle was also one who obeyed against his own habit and custom, tradition and better judgment; for the vision I gave was to show that Homo sapiens - the human in and of itself, unquickened and without a threefold flame - is as the beasts of the field and the animal kingdom. There is no difference, beloved ones, only a higher order of the human animal evolution.

Thus, beloved, the command is given again, "Rise, Peter - Rise, O sons and daughters of God founded upon the Rock of your own Holy Christ Self - kill and eat!" These two commands I would give to you as a mystical understanding. For, you see, in order to receive or assimilate that soul that is to be quickened, which must be accomplished by the apostle, by the Messenger whom I send, there

---

<sup>14</sup>Acts 10:13.

<sup>15</sup>Acts 11:7.

<sup>16</sup>Acts 10:1-8.

<sup>17</sup>James 1:21.

<sup>18</sup>Luke 12:31.



must first be the slaying of the anti-self, the slaying of the demon, the slaying of the anti-Christ that is borne, many times, by those who have not the God flame.

I have not commanded our Messenger to eat, therefore, that which is common and unclean without first the slaying of the Darkness that is within it. Therefore, many who have desired me who have come to this activity, regardless of the condition of the threefold flame or the absence of it, have been received into the path of my discipleship, have been received by El Morya as chelas, have been taken at face value.

And we have said, "If you will follow the Path and reach that point of fiery initiation and trial whereby you stand before the Messenger, and the Messenger does receive me and receive the transmission of the Holy Ghost through me to slay that human creation, and if you receive that slaying by the power of the Word and allow the not-self to go down, then you can receive from me through the Messenger the transfer of that mighty power of the flame of the will of God which indeed the threefold flame is."

Understand this, beloved ones. You must bring material that is fit and meet for repentance, as John the Baptist gave the same opportunity to all who were in Israel [Judaea] in that day.<sup>19</sup> And he called them forth to that baptism by water that they might surrender that very substance of the godless and anti-God force within themselves.

Bring forth fruits meet for repentance. For repentance and remission of these sins must precede the enflaming of that threefold flame [through the One Sent], which office is also upon your own Messenger as the Vicar of Christ, which means the representative thereof. And this is the meaning of her going forth in the stumping of the nations - to contact those hearts who will believe on the one whom we have sent and follow that ray, that thread of Light all the way back to our heart as we use our instrument who must be physical [in physical embodiment] for this transference of Light.

Beloved ones, emanating from my heart through the heart of the vessel, then, is a filigree Light through your own hearts. And when you are in alignment as chelas and do not shirk responsibility and do not turn aside from the wrath [sacred fire] of God and the strong winds of the Holy Spirit, when you receive it and allow the tatters of your garment to be blown from you and you are free to stand naked in the wind of the Holy Spirit, and when all the not self then is put into the flame of the Holy Ghost - you, beloved ones, stand to receive that transfer of Light!

And I tell you, by the very power of my heart [transmitted] through the Messenger Mark, there did come to his very first secretary in The Summit Lighthouse at the conclusion of her life of service the gift of the threefold flame. And this was possible because we had a physical instrument whereby it might be conferred. And therefore, after a lifetime and several lifetimes of service to the Great White Brotherhood, she then did receive the opportunity to expand the flame of the Son of God.

Rise, Peter: kill and eat! Understand therefore that I speak also to the soul of Peter in this hour who is unascended. And I speak to that one and I say to you:

Christ's Admonishment to the Soul of Simon Peter

Rise! Kill, therefore, the human ego that has waxed strong for determined centuries since my coming! Kill it and slay it now if thou wouldst have opportunity - the same opportunity that did descend through thee that day in the house of Cornelius.<sup>20</sup>

As you did say, "Can I withstand the command of the LORD God? Can I go against his coming and his Holy Spirit?" Therefore I tell you, Peter, be humble this day that I have raised another in thy stead for thy failure and that thou must bend the knee also before the instrument as well as before the One who has sent that one to be the instrument.

Therefore, Peter, recognize that thou must indeed follow the Path from that point to which thou

---

<sup>19</sup>Matt. 3:1-12; Mark 1:2-8; Luke 3:1-17; John 1:6-34.

<sup>20</sup>Acts 10:34-48; 11:12-17.

hast descended. For thou hast not continued in the wise use of the keys of the kingdom, and therefore they have been transferred to this one representative who did serve thee well in many incarnations.

Therefore, spurn not the purified and the humble sons and daughters of God who have advanced beyond thy calling because thou hast been neglectful in thy service, but seek once again to enter in. For in this hour of the cycles turning you, then, have your final opportunity to repent and be saved in the very living presence of thy beloved Archangel Michael.

Beloved ones, this which I say to Peter must be recorded in the physical octave. But heed well my word, for the same mandate applies to you and to your soul, whoever and wherever you may be on the Path of Life. I say, "Rise, Peter: kill and eat!" Slay that human creation! Slay that not-self! And fear not the coming of the Messenger of the Lord who comes with the refiner's fire.<sup>21</sup> And see that thou doest not enter into fear and doubt and trepidation and criticism and condemnation and judgment.

For truly I AM the one who does try the hearts of men. And I am trying your hearts, and I am trying this heart. And truly it is the world who is on trial and not the Messenger in this hour! For I have seen and I have known the purity of heart and thank Almighty God that you, too, shall also be known by the purity of heart and not by men's opinion, not by that which the media does report but by the very endearment of your heart to the Almighty God.

So is your path of discipleship secured, and not by the events of the past and not by the mistakes of the past but by the fervor of your soul's desiring to be all of that will of God. For every day is a new cosmos, every day is a new day in the will of God. Therefore understand that it is truly the hour when those [of my anointing] may take up the fallen mantle of this apostle and move forward, beloved, to cast out of the very Holy of Holies those priests and false pastors, those rabbis (who are not rabbis of the Holy of Holies), and all who misrepresent the Godhead.

Beloved ones, the fallen mantle of Peter has been reflected in the Church of Rome since the very beginning. Understand that one does not follow a disciple who has relinquished his hold upon my garment. One follows the vessel so long as the Light is in that vessel. One follows the vessel only because one sees and knows that Light.

Beloved hearts of living fire, it is time, as Saint Germain has said, for that Babylon the Great<sup>22</sup> [its tentacles in Church and State] to come tumbling down and for those who are the tyrants in the earth to find that they are no longer sitting in the seats of power.<sup>23</sup> It is time that the true religion that is never defiled,<sup>24</sup> that can never be turned back, that can never be diluted because it springs from the wellspring of Life - the mighty threefold flame - come to pass on earth and be preached in every nation and in every field.

You can preach this Teaching in every avenue of service and profession. It is not confined to religion. It has its application and its applicability, beloved ones, even as the Word itself has its adaptability, to every field of knowledge. So let space technology and electronics and the world of computer science, beloved ones, have the endowment of the threefold flame by the sons and daughters of God.

Rise, Peter: kill and eat! And therefore, let the scientists who are the materialists excluding God be not the forerunners of this age of the union of science and religion; for there must be the God flame in all areas. And there is, therefore, in the absence of that flame, a copying by humanity of a certain image of mechanization man. And the computer image of the perfect human machine has

---

<sup>21</sup>Mal. 3:1-3.

<sup>22</sup>Rev. 14:8; 16:19; 17:5; 18.

<sup>23</sup>See Saint Germain, Oct. 13, 1985, "The Sword of Sanat Kumara: The Judgment of the Rulers in the Earth Who Have Utterly Betrayed Their God and Their People," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 50, pp. 589-91; and Dec. 7, 1980, "The Judgment of the Great Whore," 1980 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 23, no. 52, pp. 371-79.

<sup>24</sup>James 1:27.

become a standard for many to emulate. And therefore they are perfecting the human self and the human mind, not realizing that they must have the endowment of the Holy Ghost and the threefold flame that did descend as on Pentecost in the house of Cornelius.

O beloved hearts, see how children are being given the standard of mechanization man and the godless who say, "We do not need the Lord's Messenger. We do not need the apostle. We do not need the Word of Christ. For we are sufficient unto ourselves. And we are rich and supplied and increased with goods."<sup>25</sup> Beloved hearts, go not after them, for their lure and their pride in the avenue of the senses is a defilement and a defying of this very step that must be taken if they are to endure unto eternal Life.

Therefore, I came not to condemn the world but that all might have eternal Life through this transfer of the Holy Christ Flame.<sup>26</sup> Understand the meaning of the Son of God, and that [it] is to raise up of these stones instruments of the original Logos from the beginning, whose birth in my form and heart and spirit and being in Bethlehem, the very place of God, you celebrate this day.

This, then, is the celebration, beloved ones, that the path of Christ is not an exclusivity unto those who fancy themselves a chosen people. If you were chosen by Sanat Kumara from the beginning, you ought to be humble before so great a calling. You ought to remember the motto *Ich dien* and *noblesse oblige*<sup>27</sup> - I serve, and I serve in the understanding that because I have God's flame of nobility within my heart as the mighty threefold flame, my obliging of his will [in service to the lesser endowed] is my great obligation. For those who know better must do better. Those who have the highest Light must increase that Light and let that Light shine as a magnet, truly as that Lighthouse of Love that those who have it not might therefore perceive their darkness and come seeking my heart through you, beloved ones.

Is there any desire for the Light if those in embodiment are not joyous in that Light and in its expansion? All things in the marketplace of life are sold by individuals who will tell you how wonderful such-and-such a product is and how much it has changed their lives, how much it has done for them. And I marvel how Keepers of the Flame will sell this and that remedy or this and that doctor and path to the exclusion of the realization that all these things are, in themselves, merely a single line of the instrumentation of the Word. And that which they ought to be selling, therefore, is the "mighty threefold flame of Life, that gift of God so pure," as Zarathustra has spoken it.<sup>28</sup>

The mighty threefold flame of Life does heal all thy diseases, does bring alignment and the blueprint of Life. And that threefold flame, as the flame of the Will of God, as the flame of the Wisdom of God, as the flame of the Love of God, beloved ones, does bring you nearer to your divine plan and to the divine one within you.

And some of you are not with the one whom you should be with this day and this hour, though he or she be next to you in service - because of your ambition, because of your envy, because of your jealousy, because you desire to have another situation or another relationship, because somehow that other situation or relationship complements your ego and your lower self. And therefore you have missed the one who is right next to you. Beloved hearts, realize, then, that the threefold flame of Life is the key to the kingdom of perfect Love with your twin flame or the one sent to hold that focus of Love in your life.

Therefore, do not criticize and condemn anyone but recognize the complementary nature of all servant-sons and -daughters of God. And call earnestly to Chamuel and Charity in the fullness of the ruby ray, and give that ruby-ray call in conjunction with the ruby-ray exorcism written by Sanat

---

<sup>25</sup>Rev. 3:17.

<sup>26</sup>John 3:17; 12:47.

<sup>27</sup>*Ich Dien* [German]: I serve - motto of the Prince of Wales. *Noblesse oblige* [French, lit., nobility obligates]: the obligation of honorable, generous, and responsible behavior associated with high rank and birth.

<sup>28</sup>See Zarathustra, Dec. 12, 1965, "A Fiery Action of the Expanded Christ Consciousness," 1965 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 8, no. 50, pp. 219-21.

Kumara naming all those conditions, and let these be named on your own electronic belt.

Rise, Peter. Kill pride and ambition! Kill envy and darkness! Kill self-centeredness that does blind thee from true Love! Beloved ones, cease your self-conception of yourselves in whatever image of the human you have carved out. Enter now into the perfect design as I take you by the hand - you, then, as children, you as the newborn child.

I come as your Ascended Master Jesus Christ. Place your hands in mine. Trust me as the child trusts the dearly beloved parent. I will show thee this day who thou art. I will show thee thy soul, created by God in the beginning, free of all these things, free of all these encumbrances. I will show thee the Path of perfect Love.

I have shown this Path of perfect Love to the Messenger regarding various chelas in the way. And she has remained silent for the unpreparedness of those individuals. Their own human pride makes them unwilling to see who, then, is the soul most complementary to the inner blueprint, for they have not yet humbly come as did Cornelius, trusting that Peter would be the instrument of the perfect message of the Lord Christ. They trusted as children and knew they would receive what was given by God through him for them. Their hearts were so opened by Love that the Holy Spirit did descend in its fullness.

Blessed ones, it is truly the hour to slay the force and forces of anti-Love. See, then, a mighty pink sphere, a cosmic clock. Read every line of that clock of human creation, common and unclean, as being the force of anti-Love, anti-productivity, anti-health, anti-creativity in your life. This is an hour that is a cosmic interval when this great sphere of Love comes down from heaven, as God did give the vision and I did give it to Peter of this sheet drawn at four corners.<sup>29</sup>

Thus, in the killing and the eating of the lesser self, in the assimilation of the Word, in the willingness that the Christ of thee and of the Messenger shall “slay and eat,” you shall find yourself, beloved, in this alchemy of the Word whereby you are become your Real Self and there is no difference between the soul and the inner Bridegroom. And the soul does wear the mantle of her Holy Christ Self and does therefore bow to her Lord in [His instrumentation through] life’s partner, life’s friend, husband or wife, co-worker, leader, employer, or the little child in the way. When you can bow to the Lord in anyone and in yourself, then you will know who I AM in the one that is sent to you to be your spouse in this life.

I bring this message as [a help in] your ongoing understanding of the message of the Darjeeling Council that advanced souls and even Ascended Masters are applying to embody. If you do not rise and “kill and eat” - eating by way of transmutation in the violet flame, killing by way of putting out the forces of Absolute Evil that have invaded your being - you will not be prepared for the Archangel Gabriel who will come to you with the annunciation of “that holy thing that shall be born of thee which shall be called the Son of God.”<sup>30</sup>

I, Jesus, give to you your Christmas assignment. Go forth with a renewed understanding of this science of Being and give birth to the Son of God within yourself. Then we will see what we shall do for this humanity. As I have done before you, so may you now do in my name and [in the name of] all who believe on me in this hour [and] in my name and [in] my instrumentation through the One Sent.

I begin to release that power that can make you sons of God. And that power will come with the fierceness of the Almighty, and its demand upon you will be “Rise, Peter: kill and eat!” Its demand upon you will be to be initiates of the sacred fire of Serapis Bey unto Sanat Kumara, threading through my heart - I who am your brother and friend.

For, lo, as I have promised from the beginning - Lo, I AM with you always, even unto the end

---

<sup>29</sup>Acts 10:9-16; 11:5-10.

<sup>30</sup>Luke 1:35.

of the world<sup>31</sup> of your human creation, even unto the end of the age of your karma, even unto my Second Coming into your temple which is become the temple of God.

Even so, little ones, resist not the Holy Spirit who loveth thee always.

Messenger's Blessing of the Love Offering

In the name of Jesus Christ, I AM THAT I AM Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya, I call forth the blessing of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. I call unto Alpha and Omega to receive these hearts' love offerings for the breaking of the Bread of Life, for the multiplication of the Word in order that we might go forth sent by the LORD, the I AM THAT I AM through Jesus Christ our Saviour, through Saint Germain, our holy brother and deliverer, to preach to the nations the Everlasting Gospel, to rekindle hearts, O God, to ignite the Flame.

Goddess of Liberty, O ensign of this people, O Woman clothed with the Sun, hear our call as we accept in this hour even the mighty wall round about the people of Zion, the wall of the light of the ruby ray.

Ruby-ray angels and Buddha, Chamuel and Charity, Heros and Amora, Maha Chohan, in the name of the Christmas Rose, our Jesus Christ, we salute thee: O servants of the Lamb of God, we are one in his name. Amen.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation was delivered Christmas Day, December 25, 1985, at Camelot. In her sermon before the dictation, the Messenger read John 1:1-14; Acts 10; 11:1-18; and John 3:14-21; 1:12, 13, which are included in "The Christmas Rose," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 13. Jesus' dictation, which followed, is an integral part of the ritual and should be played following "The Christmas Rose" service each time it is given at the solstices and equinoxes.

---

<sup>31</sup>Matt. 28:20.

# Chapter 15

## Beloved Serapis Bey - April 13, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 15 - Beloved Serapis Bey - April 13, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

VI

The Descent of the Mighty Blue Sphere

A Fourteen-Month Cycle in the First Ray of the Will of God

O Holy Ones of God, Seraphim Mighty,

I, Serapis, call thee now from the heart!

Seraphim, descend this shaft of light built by elementals at the command of sons and daughters of God.

Hear the decree of the Word of Keepers of the Flame on earth.

Seraphim of God, as thou dost keep the flame of Life in the Central Sun, tending the mighty altars of sacred fire, I bid you now: Come into the auras of these who have been sent from the Sun in the beginning - Light shoots of Alpha and Omega who have been green shoots these past fourteen months [of initiation in the fourteen stations of the cross in the emerald sphere of the causal body].<sup>1</sup> Come, seraphim of God, with Raphael and Mother Mary.

Justinius, come now for the sealing of the auric light and the third eye in the mighty sphere of the emerald light. For Truth has gone forth in the science of Wholeness, the power of the Word, and all manner of Teaching that emanates from Vesta and Pallas Athena, Hilarion, and many Healing Masters.

Beloved, all that has gone forth from the emerald sphere does now touch and qualify the succeeding sphere. Each gain of mastery from the white fire core of Being, from the beginning pulsating outward, does lend new enlightenment and enchantment, if you will, of the Word, of the Life, of the Love inherent in each and every flame and sphere.

All attainment is cumulative if you will it so - if you do not let go, if you persevere. And the stairway of the degrees becomes an exalted experience. And you can feel the increase of the rings of light around your four lower bodies. And you can feel the dissolution of darkness and former auric emanations that were left over from other lifetimes.

It is an hour of cycles turning and it is important to assess the net gain. Every soul periodically must of necessity engage in a certain introspection. Not so often - perhaps once or twice a year

---

<sup>1</sup>See Serapis Bey, October 28, 1984, "Initiation from the Emerald Sphere," and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Fourteen-Month Cycles of the Initiation of the Christed Ones through the Spheres of the Great Causal Body," 1984 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 56, pp. 483-510.

profoundly - for overattention upon the green shoot and the sense of self allows the individual to fall prey to the very diseases of the psyche that are passing through the flame to be consumed.

Thus, beloved, he who maintains the most concentrated attention on the I AM Presence and the one-pointedness of a goal, being swift as an arrow, he then is one whom we declare safe for the acceleration of the cleansing of the astral body, which must come about fast or slow as you decree it. Therefore, concentration and the strength of mind and will and heart on the assignments we give you builds [of] itself a shaft of light that is protective, and thus we are able literally to drain the astral body of toxins and diseases, darkness and shadows and entities of past lives. These pass into the violet flame with scarcely a notice from yourself because you are so one-pointed on the feat of service to Light.

Service to Light - this we extol in every heart. When you stop and start, spin and then break the thrust of the pinwheel of life and of the chakras, beloved, you become vulnerable to the very things that come out of the subconscious to be bound.

If you would, then, but strengthen this shaft of light emanating from the wonders of your attention upon Almighty God for the sealing of each of the four lower bodies, for the sealing of the place where evil dwells in the subconscious, you would find that the health and the right-mindedness, the piercing light of the heart would allow us to then trust your own dedication and momentum that must be sustained in a continuous beat of harmony and a held strain of music without break that we might complete the surgery through the Lord Jesus Christ, who comes as the good physician to take from you the burdens and cares which, though they seem surface, are not surface at all but emanate from dark pools and cesspools long ago forgotten. For there is a world of darkness in the subconscious, where the quicksands of life yet are.

Therefore, beloved, when you are a start-and-stop chela, when you decree now and then but have no schedule, just at the moment when the cycle comes in the full power of the healing ray to truly engage your being in this work of the ages of the removal of these layers of substance, we cannot do it.

For just at that moment, all of a sudden you have taken a vacation from the Path, and the world rolls in and another round of its enjoyments. And, of course, we could not possibly begin this surgery, for the patient is not ready: the patient will not sustain the accelerated beat of the life-force in the heart and in the chakras so that that which must become a radical removal of subterranean substance can be taken according to the laws of cosmos.

Thus, I would speak to you of the mysteries of Lord Maitreya. I would speak to you of the Path as a spiral, step upon step succeeding the last. I would speak to you of the vast differences, from seat to seat among you, of chelas, of backgrounds, of cosmic history, of time that has been spent in our retreats over the centuries. Thus, I would tell you there are scarcely two alike among you, scarcely two of equality on the path of self-mastery, some concentrating here and there, some newly come to the realization of the earnestness of the path of the fourth ray.

Therefore, I would steal with you awhile and take a moment to reinforce in you my commendation, by way of my love, to tell you that many have made great strides and increased at inner levels in the building of the Deathless Solar Body. This you yourself may not necessarily observe concerning yourself, and it does require the Teacher to tell you that some have so increased and been diligent in areas pointed out that they indeed have taken giant steps toward the initiations of Luxor. And others, while thinking themselves fastidious, have merely ridden on the joy of those who are profoundly one with God.

Thus, beloved, no matter how many surround you, the Path is a lonely path. For the Path is one of your soul and your heart in communion with God - you and God alone in the universe of spiritual joy and bliss. On one plane of your striving this is as it is, and the soul does conquer here at night while the body sleeps, whereas in the day the karma of communities and families and nations and old

ties does surround individuals with all manner of circumstances and duties, employment, burdens and joys.

There are many planes of existence. And some of you look forward to placing yourself at rest at night, not so much because you are tired but because you are anxious to get on with the inner work and the inner service that can continue uninterrupted [by the cares of the day] and [is therefore capable of] accelerating. And you know that by this inner work you are improving your lot in the outer planes as you journey to the [etheric] retreats [of the Great White Brotherhood], as you commune in Love, and indeed as you are initiated by the archangels.

Never fear, for the unseen victory of Love is always registered at Luxor. The 'computers' of the Mind of God, vouchsafed to us through the science of Sanat Kumara, are readily available by cosmic consent and your own. Therefore, we are able to monitor the progress on the Path of the Mother and the Path of the Ascension of every soul of Light on earth. Daily there are dispatched from Luxor seraphim of God who go to the side of Lightbearers to assist them, to show them the way to the next door and the opening of the Path to those very areas that require attention.

Beloved ones, it is by certain fiats that your Messenger has made concerning her life and the life of this Community and its future that we have been able to open doors of knowledge and understanding to her. Without these fiats, these probings, these challenges of limitation and ignorance and darkness - and the inner realization of the need to claim more of the cosmic unity - this information and expansion would not have come forth.

Thus, beloved, it is a wonderful joy to walk in the woods and by the streams and in the mountains and to shout unto the LORD God - to reach for the farthest star or the very nearest sparkle of the stream, to touch and contact God, whether with a still, strong voice of determination or with a mighty shout unto the heavens:

"O God, send me help for this requirement of the hour!"

Beloved ones, I hurl to you now from my heart the choice - creativity that must come to you and blossom in you by a balanced threefold flame. I speak of creativity in meditation, of the genius of your own Christhood, and of the planes of heaven of your causal body. Remember, you dwell in a plane of effect and so-called limitation.

To break the barriers of mortality you must ascend this spinal altar and continue up the crystal cord. You must desire to mount and develop a momentum on climbing mountains of one's inner being to once again retrieve the lost chord of identity and to access from your own cosmic computer of the Mind of God all that you have been abuilding for millions of years of evolution.

Is it just that you should be cut off from this Universal Mind which once was your own? The law of karma says that it is just, for each and every one has entered into lows of ignorance and ignominy. But, beloved ones, the other side of justice is mercy. And you have abundant mercy in the violet flame. And you ought to pray to God and say:

O God, yet I be in this condition of limitation, bowed down in my body and being, yet I call to you for Mercy: Heal me of all inharmony and diseases. I will to be harmonious Love forever.

O God, by thy Mercy Flame, transmute and consume in me the records of dark deeds that have cut me off from the full waking awareness of the totality of my mind in God.

Thus, beloved, do not cease to yearn for and to pursue the higher and higher Self. Do not categorize yourself at a certain age or level, or an attainment, even in the human sense, beyond which you foresee you will not go in this life. [Do not so limit yourself.] There is no limit to what you can become on earth through this form that you wear if you will determine to become the master of your life. To be an embodied Master is a worthy goal. And to do so in love without rigidity or superstition is commendable.



Thus master any art and apply it to the internalization of the Word. Be not satisfied with any area of indulgence of the self. But do thou indulge the greater Self and thyself within it.

Beloved, learn to think creatively and ingeniously as to how you can become more of myself in manifestation. For there is a way of Life and Eternity we would proclaim - the Path of the Ascension. And Lightbearers must be known for this path of Light and raised sacred fire.

O blessed ones of God, hear the elemental life who rejoice in all that has been manifest in the emerald sphere. We seal now the body elemental of every Lightbearer on earth. We seal the children of the Sun in the rays of the Healing Masters, in the heart of Mother Mary.

And so with cycle's door ajar unto the blue sphere, we come now accompanied by Archangel Michael and legions of Surya and Cuzco, who does hold the balance this night in the heart of the God Star Sirius for the descent to earth of the mighty blue sphere amplified by the white fire core of the Great Central Sun and of your causal body. Now you can see from the center to the periphery rings of expansion and joy as bells are ringing and the new chime of the new year and the new age does receive the very special quality of the blue flame of the Will of God.

Clear as crystal, direct as Morya, powerful as Hercules, faithful as Archangel Michael - so the blue sphere does descend around you. Oh, rise to greet it as a leaping hart, beloved ones! Rise into the very center of this sphere as it comes all around you and as your auras scintillate with fire.

As on a rainy night you may see rings around the moon, so visualize this ring around yourself. See the shimmering cobalt blue sparkling with turquoise and even shades of deep purple; see the aquamarine and the stellar blue of Mother Mary; see the blue of fountains, of sky and water; see the blue of the eyes of angels - all of this representing the depth and the power of the sea of God.

Beloved hearts of Light, this sphere around you is mighty indeed. And you are well able to magnetize it, for your devotion unto the rosary of Archangel Michael has truly saved so many lives since its inception, as we have told you.

Beloved ones, you have been running and gaining a running momentum to receive this blue sphere. Your devotion as chelas of Morya, your love of Archangel Michael, your desire to do well - all these things are qualities of the first ray and of the Will of God. And therefore, be sealed and know that the sphere that descends from your causal body in this hour is commensurate with that externalized blue flame that you have called forth in this and all embodiments.

Whether it is less or greater, be not concerned with thyself or with thy neighbor by comparison. But, beloved ones, know this - when you see Himalaya and Vaivasvata Manu and you see their mighty blue spheres and you see that of the God and Goddess Meru and the Great Divine Director, you may contemplate what it is to intensify and increase the power of the blue-flame sun and the blue-flame Central Sun Magnet.

Beloved ones, if another have a greater sphere than you, praise God and say, "Because my brother has won, I shall win too!" And this is exactly why we give you fourteen months - fourteen stations of the cross of Jesus and of the Mother and her children. In fourteen months you can multiply this sphere geometrically. This is the meaning of this dispensation from the heart of Alpha and Omega.

By the grace of the continuity of our dictations to you unbroken, you may know that such an opportunity is at hand. And you may proclaim it to all Lightbearers throughout this fourteen-month cycle. You may tell them how wondrous is the rosary to Archangel Michael, how wondrous are the blue-flame decrees and the blue-flame Masters. And you may tell them of the power of the Divine Mother in the white fire core of Being here and in the Great Central Sun to multiply that action.

And you may tell them, of course, beloved, how necessary protection will be in the coming year as you contemplate the change of the Dark Cycle, which will find itself on the 5/11 axis of the Cosmic Clock, signifying that this is the year, beginning April 23, 1986, when the backlash of the dark ones

- for all of the Light that has gone forth in the last twelve cycles of the clock - may be unleashed upon an unsuspecting humanity.

Beginning on that day you ought to expect the revenge of the fallen angels against the Light and the Lightbearer. And you must understand that the wall of blue flame and the sphere of blue flame is given unto you [in order] that when the Darkness comes it may instantaneously be deflected and go back to its source. And may the source of Darkness be destroyed by its own evil intent.

This is my decree, and this is my message to you that you do not underestimate the meaning of the Dark Cycle of the returning of mankind's karma and of the karma of the fallen angels, who have in this hour great envy and jealousy of the Lightbearers and the sweet children of Light. And their momentum of revenge has been smoldering as resentment for aeons.

Thus, beloved, to continue to build and to accelerate, to increase and intensify the blue flame is the surest defense and sign of victory. God has already disposed and answered prayers ye have not thought of. Angels have already begun to weave a filigree net of blue flame, a most intense fiery blue. It is a tight crocheting of an armour of mail made of light substance impervious. It is draped now between the physical manifestation and the astral plane for the protection of the earth from further eruption of astral hordes and darkness that began when the hour struck midnight December 31, 1959. It was then that the spilling over into America and the world of the subcultures of rock music and drugs paved the way for all astral horror and Death and Hell to come into the physical plane.

There was therefore established [on July 26, 1964] a golden chain mail connected at the great monuments of the world. But, beloved ones, this golden chain mail was not [sufficiently] reinforced with dynamic decrees by those in embodiment, inasmuch as the numbers of Keepers of the Flame and individuals decreeing at that time were not nearly so great as they are today. Therefore, I trust you will review this dictation concerning the golden chain mail and realize that we enforce this now and reenforce it with this blue chain mail of fiery blue energy and powerful protection.

Thus, we direct your attention to the principle of heading off the dark ones at the pass. And if you will be seated, I will tell you about this pass. [For] I myself have had great experiences of holding back the forces of evil at the pass in the mountains.<sup>2</sup> And I have seen it as an exercise and as an initiation that must be forged and won by Lightbearers.

Beloved ones, there comes a moment when a group of individuals on earth realize that they alone stand between oncoming hordes of darkness and their nation and their planetary home. This realization has dawned upon you - and upon some of you increasingly - until at this hour you have come to recognize that the superiority of the Path of the Great White Brotherhood, and especially of the path of the fourth ray, has lent to you a Light, a Power, a Teaching and a Science whereby you can stand on behalf of millions and invoke the Light and see the results and see the response of angels and beings of cosmos who have stood between mankind and descending calamity.

Thus, the principle of "heading them off at the pass" is the principle of stopping the eruption out of the astral plane into the physical plane of great darkness - darkness that is planned in secret as conspiracy and plot against humanity, darkness that does not want to be unveiled or exposed, darkness that comes from extraterrestrials hovering and who have also taken embodiment, darkness such as sudden war or economic difficulties, diseases that come seemingly out of nowhere, of which

---

<sup>2</sup>Leonidas. In the fifth century B.C., Serapis Bey was embodied as Leonidas, the Spartan king honored throughout history for his courageous spirit in the face of insurmountable odds. In 480 B.C. Leonidas commanded the Greeks in their heroic stand against the immense Persian invasion at the pass of Thermopylae - gateway to central Greece. Before the attack, it was reported that when the Persians shot their bows, the arrows darkened the sky. In response, one of the Spartans cried: "Then we'll fight in the shade!" Leonidas, with 300 Spartans and about 6,000 Greek allies, resisted the advance of the Persian army under King Xerxes for two days. On the third day, when the Persians approached from the rear and no reinforcements were in sight, Leonidas dismissed most of his troops, and he and his 300-member Spartan royal guard fought to the last man.

Halley's comet has become the harbinger.

Beloved ones, there are messengers from the Sun. Some of them are typified in comets. But there are angels who come whether or no there is a comet to be seen in the sky. Such an angel is Gabriel of the fourth ray, the angel of the annunciation. To him I bid you call that you might have the realization from his heart aforetime of those things that are planned to erupt out of the astral plane as they come with sudden destruction<sup>3</sup> as the return of planetary karma.

As you know, so much of this planet's karma is in fact the karma of fallen angels which does not rightly belong to humanity but which has been manipulated to their destruction. And we have spoken to you of the fallen angels and their karma-dodging. Therefore, you see, the creative call must be that their karma fall upon their own heads and that this fiery mail of blue surround the Lightbearers and the innocent and the youth and the children that they might be protected yet another day and another hour and another decade to find the Path and come into the Light.

Beloved hearts of freedom, when you think how in this year - as Truth has gone forth, as healing seminars have been conducted and the lost arts of healing proclaimed - souls have come for the first time to the knowledge, whether of the Great White Brotherhood or of the Ascended Masters or of this Messenger and this Path - when you think of the newness of these souls as babes reborn in Christ, you say in your hearts, "What a shame, what a cosmic shame it would be if these souls were deprived of the opportunity to realize the fullness of that Truth which is brought."

The wise, the heroes and the heroines of past ages have always seen this equation. And when they themselves have seen that they contained in their own hearts such Truth and the magnanimity of the Godhead, they could easily give their lives that others might have the same opportunity to bring to fruition this sphere of blue which is upon you.

And so you see, beloved ones, those to whom God has given so very much, of them much is expected.<sup>4</sup> And they expect much of themselves. For they have Light, and they know they have enough Light to also give - to give of their life in any way possible that others might have in this embodiment the continuity of the thread of contact long enough so that when and if they come to that point of transition [the change called death] they are able to continue without even a break in consciousness, higher and higher in the etheric octave to the very throne room of Gautama Buddha or Sanat Kumara.

[Of a truth,] many who have heard this Teaching and passed shortly thereafter from the screen of life are those who have come and seen the newborn Christ Child at the presentation in the temple and have said, "Now I have seen the Lord. Now I may go to other octaves."<sup>5</sup>

Thus, beloved ones, ye have been bought with a price.<sup>6</sup> And you are entering a year when you must buy with a price ten thousand times ten thousand Lightbearers on earth whose hour has come for this opportunity, this infusion of the mighty blue ray.

I say, press on and hold the pass. I say, prevent the darkness from penetrating through, and challenge with a sternness and a determination of the eye of Serapis that evil which has become commonplace as people have allowed themselves to be lulled into a stupor in the face of this culture of drugs that plagues the earth as the creeping and crawling things out of the pit have come unto the bodies of the very Lightbearers we have sent.

Beloved ones, I commend you and commend you again for securing this Inner Retreat and advise you to continue as directed. For one day you will see and know how important it was to "work while ye have the Light"<sup>7</sup> or, as they say, to "make hay while the sun shines."

---

<sup>3</sup>I Thess. 5:3.

<sup>4</sup>Luke 7:36-48; 12:48.

<sup>5</sup>Luke 2:25-35.

<sup>6</sup>I Cor. 6:20; 7:23.

<sup>7</sup>John 9:4, 5; 12:35, 36.

Be grateful for the sun that shines and the fields that ripen and for the harvest. Be grateful for your mastery with elemental life and the alchemist Saint Germain, truly the Adept of adepts of this age. Be grateful that while you have youth and life and mind and will and the means to multiply substance, you can fully build and complete this retreat.

Beloved hearts, one day you will see so great a multitude approaching that you will have to turn many away and send them to qualify themselves for that rarefied Light just as we do at Luxor. The standard must be high. And this time Maitreya's Mystery School must endure.

O mighty cosmic forces four, seal now the earth. Seal now this blue chain mail. Seal now these spheres of blue.

O Morya, beloved, you have prepared them well to this time. O Archangel Michael, you have prepared them. O Mother, you have prepared them. And Lanello, your brooding spirit has not let the true ones stray.

O Elohim of the first ray, so [much a] part of the physical octave, you have set herewith pillars of blue flame. And therefore I, Serapis, dedicate this sanctuary of the Holy Grail as a shrine to the First Ray of the Will of God. Let it so be known. And let it so be the matrix until all is fulfilled here below.<sup>8</sup>

In the name of the starry blue Mother and her aura that fills the earth, in the name of the World Mother, Mary, in the name of her counterpart and all sisters of the Will of God, so let the devotees come into the heart of the blue flame and the cosmic blue egg.

It is sealed and thou art one. Preserve at all costs thy wholeness and thy circle of oneness that is Community - the cradle of the new age.

With the sign of Luxor, I seal you.

Power of the Will of God, go forth through these my own forever!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Serapis Bey was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, December 28, 1985, during the 5-day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

## 15.1 God Meru - April 13, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 15 - God Meru - April 13, 1986

THE RADIANT WORD

THE COAT OF GOLDEN CHAIN MAIL by Beloved God Meru through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet given in Los Angeles, July 26, 1964

And so there flows now the wondrous outpouring of our love from the Andes unto the world. And as this love flows forth, we urge that the golden armour of holy illumination's flame be placed in the consciousness of all as though it were wrapping and enfolding them round, so that the arrows and pestilences that infest the world to this present hour may be stayed and by the gift of divine illumination men may walk in robes of righteousness.

The right use of divine power will make this planet reflect the golden-age radiance which it is our

---

<sup>8</sup>In obedience to this decree of Serapis Bey, on January 2, 1986, Keepers of the Flame gathered in the Sanctuary of the Holy Grail to paint it a beautiful heavenly blue! And so it stands today, the chalice of the mighty blue sphere, the home of Archangel Michael and Masters and chelas of the First Ray of the Will of God, a tribute to the Ascended Master El Morya, founder of The Summit Lighthouse and Initiator of our Beloved Messengers.

will to expand now. And so, as I come to you this morn, it is my wish that you will feel the sweet gift of our grace imparted to you through the angelic messengers who issue forth from this retreat, carrying to your heart strands of golden substance that you may feel also the illumination of this precious substance as it is placed by angelic hands as a circlet of light around your brow.

The anointing of this holy gift is to intensify the flame of illumination and to decrease the density of the brain consciousness of man so that the Holy Spirit of illumination may flow forth unimpeded and expand our light to the youth of the world in this hour of cosmic need when balance is the call of the hour. . . .

As I am come to you this holy morn, I then come with cosmic purpose in view, bearing tidings of kindness and grace from the lovely Lady Meru, who is my consort. Today we shall not experiment, but we shall perform - we shall weave a network of light over the planetary body. And because this is the day called Sunday, we shall utilize the energies and devotion of many hearts to weave this great garment of light over the planet.

And it is our intent this day that this garment of light shall resemble a coat of golden chain mail so that we may plug the gaps in mankind's consciousness where the penetration of psychic substance passes and causes them to reinfest various areas of the world after the decrees and calls of the students of Light have effectively rendered them antiseptic. . . .

The Christ of the Andes, this magnificent statue of light, is now being charged while I am speaking to you by angel devas from many parts of the world and is also being touched by a rod of power held in the hands of the Angel Deva of the Jade Temple. This action of purity is talismanic in action and designed to cause a spiritual white radiance of cosmic light to be released from this statue in commemoration of the Cosmic Christ. And as this takes place, it is beamed out in an omnidirectional manner so as to contact the entire periphery of the earth's surface.

These currents, then, follow the curvature of the earth and will incite a cosmic action of Love and Light wherever they contact the spires of worship of mankind this morning, weaving together the energies of both Christian, Moslem, Jew and Buddhist, and the many religions of the world into a consecrated chalice and forcefield that the angelic hosts will take up and offer to the Karmic Board. This offering is intended to be carried directly to the Great Central Sun and laid before your precious Alpha and Omega. . . .

We hope to insulate mankind from the psychic realm as much as possible and establish a curtain of great power so that this realm will become somewhat isolated from mankind and exceedingly difficult to pierce. It is our hope that this will bring about a great wall of light between the octave of psychic substance and the human consciousness of mankind, making it extremely difficult for those individuals engaged in psychic practices to actually contact the psychic octave. . . .

It is the intention of the great Goddess Meru this morning to intensify the feminine ray in your midst while I amplify the masculine ray so that you will understand that the action of building this coat of golden chain mail is not an action of one second but is being accomplished in part while I am speaking and will be intensified in the days to come as you call for the amplification of the action which took place this morning. . . .

Now, precious ones, with the great release of substance of Light that is pouring forth across the planetary body this morning, I would like to tell you also that we are using some of the political focuses of the world, such as the Washington Monument, and we are tying in to the mighty ray that is anchored there as a silent sentinel for and on behalf of America. The action of Light this morning is actually weaving strands of great cables and extending these cables to tie all of the monuments that are constructive across the face of the earth into one vast network of Light.

Then the angelic hosts are contacting persons and places and conditions and things which are vibrating with an action of Light, and all are being interwoven into this marvelous pattern.

This is going to mean a tremendous boon to the earth in this day and age, but it will require the attention of the students in order to reinforce and establish it so that it may be a permanent action for the earth.

Do you see what I mean, blessed ones? This is an etheric gift which we are conferring upon the earth this morning. And this gift requires a specific action of mankind's attention being fed into it in order that the power of Light may retain this power of the golden chain mail armour anchoring mankind into the purity of his divine radiance.

I thank you and I am counting on you, as is the lovely Goddess Meru, to sustain this action of mighty assistance poured out in this day to the earth and all mankind upon it. ...



# Chapter 16

## Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 20, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 16 - Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 20, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School Archangel Uriel

VII

“Thus Far and No Farther!” Saith the LORD

The Judgment of Laggard Terrorists and Retaliators

Ho, Sons and Daughters of God!

Ho, Angelic Hosts of Light from the Sun!

I, Archangel Uriel, salute you in the dawn of the eternal Christos. O hearts aflame with resurrection's fires, know that the I AM with me is the I AM with you. And by the link of Light we are one, and heaven and earth are not separate. But the intensity of the Logos passing through the Light, I AM THAT I AM, is truly the perception of the All-Is-One of the Mystical Body of God.

Truly in this Light of our Lord, beloved, be seated now, mindful that you sit in the seat of Christ-authority that comes only from the divine spark, the threefold flame of your heart whereby truly you are ignited unto eternal Life.

Ones sent for holy purpose, I come with my mission of the LORD's Judgment as always.<sup>1</sup> I am now walking in the (physical) streets of Jerusalem. I am on the path of the sorrowful way.<sup>2</sup> I place my feet, and angels with me, throughout this city. And we come, therefore, for a purpose, beloved hearts. By the Holy Spirit sent by the Lord Christ, we come for the rebuke of those laggard elements throughout the Middle East who have perpetuated an ancient rivalry in their terrorism, in their retaliations, in their stealing one from the other.

O beloved hearts of Light, the LORD God has decreed this day, “Thus far and no farther! They may no longer call themselves a chosen people who choose to destroy life and to incite life.” They may no longer call themselves Abram's seed, beloved hearts of Light, whether through Sarah or whether through the bondswoman.<sup>3</sup> Beloved ones, know the LORD and understand that the inheritance of Light is not by flesh and blood but by the descent of that Light and the fervor of the heart and the striving of the soul.

---

<sup>1</sup>Archangel Uriel of the Sixth Ray, servant of the Lord Jesus Christ, comes to deliver the judgments of the Son of God. In *The Sibylline Oracles*, a collection of Messianic prophecies (200 B.C. - A.D. 200), he is the angel who brings the seed of the Wicked One to the judgment seat.

<sup>2</sup>Via dolorosa, the sorrowful way. The path in Jerusalem which Jesus is believed to have followed as he bore his cross to Golgotha. The fourteen stations of the cross are marked along the way (approximately one mile in length), where pilgrims stop and pray in commemoration of the Passion of our Lord. It is said that this devotional ritual grew from the tradition that Mother Mary similarly visited the scenes of Christ's Passion following his ascension.

<sup>3</sup>Gen. 16; 17:15-22; 21:1-18; Gal. 4:22-31.



Therefore we say, angels of Light do gather for the binding of this international conspiracy against the Light. And those who care not and with wanton destruction incite this murder or commit it - both are equally guilty. And the world dares not point the finger of judgment upon those who are the real culprits in this hour.

Therefore I, Uriel, shall now point the finger, and it is the finger of the living God. And it has descended before. And this finger does write, and it writes again, "MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN." Thou art weighed in the balance and found wanting, and therefore the Judgment be upon thee this night!<sup>4</sup>

And in this night of the Dark Cycle of returning karma they shall not escape.<sup>5</sup> They shall not create barriers, whether of dollars or of oil<sup>6</sup> or of conspiracy or glad smiles or justification by any means. Let the hordes of Death and Hell be so forewarned. For ye are bound this day! And the LORD has sent me, that by the power of the Word his Judgment might rest in the physical octave and be borne in your hearts and you might see and know that the earth is the LORD's!<sup>7</sup>

And whereas there is no international solution for world terrorism, the LORD God Almighty does contain that solution. And angelic hosts are ready to deliver it day upon day and night unto night<sup>8</sup> as you offer the confirming Word. For here below in the footstool kingdom,<sup>9</sup> beloved hearts, you must ratify God's will and his ordinances and his holy Word and realize that free will is being outplayed in every area of the world and every arena of political and economic action.

Thus, the Lord Christ came to the darkest area of the world. He came there to rebuke the Darkness, and he rebukes it this day. And he has sent me to determine that the conspiracies of laggard evolutions shall not be allowed to encroach upon the entire planetary body and carry out their crazed designs of total destruction for the revenge of their blood, which is not the blood of Christ but the blood of devils who have incarnated.

Beloved hearts of the living Son, know that this earth has many mysteries. And lifewaves there are of Light, and tares among the wheat<sup>10</sup> have determined to snuff out the Christ in these little ones. And therefore we see this form of abortion aborting the divine intent for the city of God - that Jerusalem and the New Jerusalem that is the City Foursquare of the map of the entire North American continent.<sup>11</sup>

And you know whereof I speak. And you know the lie that has gone forth to destroy and disrupt the balance of forces in the Middle East. Beloved ones, ever and anon it has been that these dark forces have sought international control and sought to make the world carry the burden of their karma and their Darkness. "Thus far and no farther!" saith the LORD.

I AM Uriel, Archangel of the Sun. I AM in the flaming presence of the Son of God. I go before him in this city and throughout North America that the Light and the Power of the resurrection flame might be raised up in all people of Light [in order] that they might be quickened into the awareness of those coming events upon the earth so prophesied by the Lord Jesus Christ himself -

Not because prophecy itself is a predestination but because men and women of goodwill who are the Lightbearers in the earth and the very salt of the earth<sup>12</sup> may read this handwriting on the wall and see to it that by their free will espoused to God's own holy will, espoused to the living Christ, they may intercede - they may play the role of intercessor to secure, then, innocent life and to bring

---

<sup>4</sup>Dan. 5:25-28.

<sup>5</sup>I Thess. 5:3.

<sup>6</sup>OPEC and the oil market. [2]

<sup>7</sup>Ps. 24:1; I Cor. 10:26, 28.

<sup>8</sup>Ps. 19:2.

<sup>9</sup>Isa. 66:1; Matt. 5:34, 35; Acts 7:49.

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

<sup>11</sup>Map of the City Foursquare. [3]

<sup>12</sup>Matt. 5:13.

forth a bastion of protection, which, as you can see, beloved ones, can never occur through material means. For only the LORD can give protection to the innocent against the inroads of Death and Hell.

And so I marked well in the mind of the Messenger this place in Rome, the very exact place where this massacre took place.<sup>13</sup> There they stood, Messenger and company, on that very place. And so in the mind and memory is etched that spot and the realization in the heart of the Messenger - "There but for the grace of God go I."

And you see what protection the mighty archangels will afford the servants of God when they make the call. For by free will the call must be made. For we are archangels serving the will of God in the Great Central Sun and we come to serve the sons and daughters of God! But we may not, by the law of God, intercede in your life or interfere unless you surrender that human will and say, "Not my will, but thine be done. O LORD, come into my life and help me!"

Beloved ones, where Lightbearers have given the calls to Archangel Michael and the call for the tube of light, there has been protection. Thus, may all the world take up Archangel Michael's Rosary as the defense in the Day of Vengeance of our God.<sup>14</sup> And this vengeance is come upon mankind as the returning planetary karma of these fallen angels [embodied] in the midst thereof.

And I say, no Lightbearer - not one of these little ones - deserves to be taken from the screen of life. And yet, for the false pastors and the false gurus of East and West they have not known how to call upon the name of the LORD. And it is written, "In that day they shall call upon the name of the LORD, and they that call shall be saved."<sup>15</sup>

So it is written, beloved hearts, and so it is the Law. In the name of the Christ Self of all people, you may invoke God-protection for the righteous and the acceleration of the Judgment of the seed of the wicked and those devils in embodiment who prey upon Life.

And what is their course? And what is their goal? It is anarchy. It is chaos. And mercy does not abound, for these peoples have not accepted the descent of Jesus Christ as the Messiah. And they yet dwell in the "eye-for-an-eye" and "tooth-for-a-tooth" sense of God-Justice.<sup>16</sup> And they have set in motion causes of Darkness that will never end unless there be some giving, some coming to the table of God, which is truly the Round Table. For the square table always ends in confrontation, but the Round Table of the Mystery School of Camelot is where the divine resolution of the Holy Spirit does take place.

And those who are without mercy do not have the grace of God. And the grace of God is brought to men's hearts by holy angels. What shall we say, then, when we offer our way and our recourse to Him to these ones? What shall we say when they will have none else but revenge and retaliation one to the other, whether it is in the Middle East or Southeast Asia or on the playgrounds of life

---

<sup>13</sup>Massacre in Rome and Vienna. On December 27, 1985, a team of 4 terrorists burst into the Israeli El Al Airlines check-in area at Leonardo da Vinci Airport in Rome, hurling hand grenades and firing submachine guns at travelers and passersby. Minutes later, 3 terrorists attacked the El Al Airlines departure counter at Schwechat Airport in Vienna. A total of 19 people, including 5 Americans (one, an 11-year-old girl) were killed and more than 110 others wounded in the brutal assaults. According to eyewitness accounts, the terrorists fired "wildly and haphazardly," spraying bullets into a nearby snack bar in Rome and into a hair salon in Vienna. Both attacks occurred in areas open to the general public where no security searches are conducted. On November 7, the Messenger, traveling from Rome to Paris on her European Stump, was at the very spot in Leonardo da Vinci Airport where the incident occurred. Evidence indicates that the terrorist teams were part of a radical Palestinian faction, the Revolutionary Council of Fatah, headed by Abu Nidal - reputed as possibly "the deadliest terrorist alive." Nidal and his group currently operate out of Libya and were reportedly retaliating against the October 1 Israeli bombing of the P.L.O. headquarters in Tunis, Tunisia, which killed over 70 people and wounded at least 100 others. While Israeli leaders vowed to avenge the airport massacres, the U.S. urged restraint, calling for international sanctions against Libya, and ordered Americans living there to leave.

<sup>14</sup>Isa. 34; 61:2; 63:4-6; Jer. 46:10.

<sup>15</sup>Joel 2:28-32; Acts 2:16-21.

<sup>16</sup>Exod. 21:23-25; Lev. 24:17-21; Deut. 19:21; Matt. 5:38-42.

everywhere on earth? What shall we say when the mercy of Christ, delivered by our heart and hand, is rejected? We must withdraw, for we must respect free will.

Therefore, the rejection of the mercy and grace of the LORD and Saviour results in each individual having to come to grips with the forces he has set in motion. And there does not stand between him and his returning karma the great Mediator of the Word who is Christ the LORD. With the advent of the divine Mediator there is mercy, there is hope, there is renewed Life and opportunity. There is the opportunity to be washed clean from sin and past lives as well as the sullied garments of this embodiment.

What would you do if you could not implore the grace of God in your life? And yet, beloved, know and understand that there are relentless races of dark ones upon earth who desire much more to have revenge and will take the consequences of their spiritual suicide pact. They have been told that they will be received by Allah or by Abraham, or whomever, in committing these deeds of the perpetuation of murder.

I tell you, they listen to false hierarchs and fallen ones who are the impostors of the true and only living God of Israel whom the archangels universally represent. We are the angels of the LORD's Presence, and therefore where we stand is the I AM THAT I AM. And therefore, we have said in the person of Archangel Michael, "Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground."<sup>17</sup>

Do you understand that an archangel may hallow space and time? Do you understand when you stand with the archangels, there is holy ground? For the LORD is with us and we are his emissaries and we have been so ten thousand times ten thousand years and longer.

Beloved ones, those who do not perceive the sacredness of [human] life, because Life is God, shall not pass, shall not deprive the glorious resurrection of the evolutions and lifewaves of earth! The LORD God Almighty has decreed it!

We, the archangels, descend, attending the year 1986. And we summon you, soldiers of Christ, members of the army of The Faithful and True, the Word of God.<sup>18</sup> We summon you and we say, the sharper-than the-two-edged-sword<sup>19</sup> - the power of the spoken Word - will summon us.

I say to every one of you: Try me! For I AM Archangel Uriel of the sixth ray of the Lord Jesus Christ. I go before him in the fullness of the Judgment and in the fullness of the resurrection. Call to me and you will see that the LORD has truly decreed, "Thus far and no farther! Either the Lightbearers of earth must rise up and be the chalice of this living flame and determine to deny the power of Evil, else the free will of the laggard evolutions will have their day."

Now the LORD has decreed it. Now we have spoken it. You, then, must confirm it and see to it that all of the earth and her evolutions do have your prayer and that there is the dividing of the way and that there is a stripping action of the fallen ones of all that light they have stolen from the altar of God and misused against God's holy people.

Beloved ones, there are Lightbearers in the Middle East. There are Lightbearers in Israel, in Jerusalem, and in every Arab nation. And these Lightbearers are the oppressed, burdened by the customs and the Darkness of their false leaders who have led them into a frenzy of a war of revenge, retaliation and Darkness.

O children of the Sun, shall we all lose our souls fighting over the patch of earth when the earth is "the LORD's and the fullness thereof"? Can any man claim the land, the sea, the stars, the sun as his own? Is it not enough to claim the Light within his heart as the Light that God has bequeathed to him?

---

<sup>17</sup>Exod. 3:5; Josh. 5:15; Acts 7:30-33.

<sup>18</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

<sup>19</sup>Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16.

After all, their lives are short enough. Is not somehow the eternal kingdom worth everything and the sacrifice and the laying down of arms? May not Jew and Arab and Christian embrace one another? Or else are they the false ones who are of the synagogue of Satan?<sup>20</sup> Are they not the real? Shall they not, then, be unmasked? And shall they not be known by their deeds and by their words and by their insults or their praise unto the Almighty One?

Blessed hearts of Light, I appeal to you, for you have been assembled from all areas of the world. You come from all nations. You sit together in Love - Jew and Christian, Buddhist, Hindu, those who have been atheist, those who have been Moslem. You are all here in this very congregation! And through your hearts I direct Light now back to the congregations and the nations out of which you have come forth in the true understanding of the I AM Race and of America, where all differences and shades ought to disappear in the mighty torch of the Goddess of Liberty and her initiation of your heart by the threefold flame.

Therefore I say, let bigotry and fanaticism and religious persecution and bondage cease in America this day! For these are the very seeds that beget hatred that begets terrorist activities and violence. You, then, who decry the actions of those beyond this nation must clean your own households and now embrace the mighty flame of tolerance and compassion.

Let love abide. Let love abide for the Eternal One who has sent his prophets and saints, who has sent the LORD into your midst. And agree to agree together on the Truth itself. All men can and should agree on the foundation of Truth that life is sacred. When life ceases to be sacred, then all sins proceed therefrom - abortion and maligning, desecration, molestation.

O beloved, archangels have vowed before the Great Central Sun in this twenty-four-hour cycle to go forth, to work through whoever shall work with us and call upon us. We are here and we are determined. And we know that the Dark Cycles can be turned by those who exercise their free will in the science of the spoken Word and enlist the company of angels.

O children of the Sun, remember, in every world religion the angels have been eclipsed and therefore you have been stripped of your intercessors. These are your companions, your brothers, your sisters, your servants.

We are in your midst. We are sent to perform this work. We can do the job! We are trained! We are professionals! We know how to bind the demons! Only call in the name of God I AM THAT I AM, in the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and stand fast and behold the salvation of your God!<sup>21</sup> Stand fast and see the healing of the nations and the fall of tyrants!

It shall come to pass! It shall be! I have spoken it in the name of God and Jesus Christ, in the name of your heart flames, in the name of these little ones. It is spoken and the Word goes forth. It is the Word of Christ. And this Word shall not return unto him void.<sup>22</sup>

In the flame of Peace, know I AM THAT I AM.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er all the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Uriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 29, 1985, during the 5-day New Year’s conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

---

<sup>20</sup>Rev. 2:9; 3:9.

<sup>21</sup>Exod. 14:13.

<sup>22</sup>Isa. 55:11.



# Chapter 17

## Beloved El Morya - April 27, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 17 - Beloved El Morya - April 27, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

VIII

Seeking and Finding the Mystery of Life

“I AM Ascending”

How good it is, beloved, to be with friends this night to contemplate the meaning of winter solstice, once the hour of my birth.<sup>1</sup>

Once I became the Light descending in the earth's darkest hour. Thus, it is good on the 29th of December to contemplate beyond the merriment of Christmas to the portent of Christ's birth for every soul. In each life, beloved, there is then a new hope - a new star of hope, a new reason for being, a new mystery to be discovered in the Christmas Rose.

For each one does descend a single shaft of Light from the Mighty I AM Presence to embody that portion of the Word without which the world should suffer indeed. The world suffers greatly today for want of the expression by sons of God of that single Light of the Word incarnate which they have come to represent, to master, to embody, and then to transcend.

When little children are not shown a path of seeking and finding<sup>2</sup> the reason for Being, when they are not even shown how to contemplate the mystery of the apple, is it not a pity? Looking at the apple, one cannot know the mystery it holds inside; one must cut open the apple to find the heart and the seed of life. And then, of course, the apple is no more. Then ask the child as you show him this mystery, “Can you find out the seed of Light in your heart without cutting it open?”

Thus, Life is a mystery that must be probed without destroying its heart and essence - not knife but spoken Word and prayer, mystical union, discovering the heart of Life without dissecting it. Let games be played, even guessing games - games of blindfolding, finding treasure, searching for Easter eggs and precious toys handmade. Children must have a sense of the quest, developing a mental dexterity, an understanding of the need to rely on intuition and inspiration and compass and the stars and so many signs that nature gives to the mariner.

Beloved ones, do not so easily give to the child the answer, for the answer is not important. It is the ritual of seeking and finding in all things - having to muster the will, having to have enough desire in the attainment of the prize to pursue. Thus, competition in life, in sports and games is useful to a point. For the desire to excel is truly the excellence of the first ray. And that excelling,

---

<sup>1</sup>El Morya was embodied as Thomas Becket, born winter solstice, December 21, 1118, in London, England.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9, 10.

beloved, is fired by love for the prize. And the prize becomes more precious and more precious as sights are elevated. And soon the prizes of this world no longer satisfy.

It is good to win the medals and the cups. It is good to show the point of winning and victory only to realize that having thus conquered, one need not conquer again but one is ready for spiritual heights. And one knows that with effort and commensuration and the inner sensing of the nearness of the stars one can achieve the goal of immortality.

Thus, it is well to understand in training oneself or one's child not to make the hurdle too great or too little but to instill enough challenge that demands enough effort that in striving the soul will exceed its former position and discover a new unboundedness, a new penetration of the larger Self.

Thus explore. Thus discover. Thus be creative. Do not rest on yesterday's victories; they are not equal to the next challenge.

Thus, I begin to you my counsel of the new year with a single lesson from Maitreya's school on goal-fittedness. Fit yourselves well for the good use and exercise of the four lower bodies, the skills, potentials and talents that you have, always knowing that you are building parallel lines of force with an inner summoning and an inner adventure of the spirit that takes place beyond the body.

Beloved hearts, we rejoice to have this mighty swaddling garment of the blue sphere around the earth and you and our Messenger and activity.<sup>3</sup> We rejoice that the armour of the will of God is well known to you as warriors of the Prince of Peace. Therefore, we take this opportunity to announce a new course of study at Darjeeling - a preparatory course for entering the initiations of Lord Maitreya, a course conceived by us here in Darjeeling whereby you yourself can pace yourself and ready yourself not for a fearful encounter but for a joyous one, knowing truly, "Lord, I am ready. Receive me now into thy heart and inner sanctum."

Beloved, the age of fear and doubt is past. Let it go by, passing down the hill as a stream that moves on. It is the age of joy and light, the age of alchemy and freedom and a new expression of the effulgence of the Christ flame. This is a path of Love expanded in your hearts in song and winged prayer with the Mother, whose heart's call has reached us in Darjeeling with many plans for this year of expansion and cutting free those ten thousand times ten thousand of Maitreya's bands.

Seize and grasp and sense the wind itself of freedom that is upon you. Sense the will of God, the desperation of humanity, the determination of the Almighty, the willpower of the chelas and the Truth blazing, reflected from the armour of our knights. A blinding light comes back in the eye of the enemy as the Light itself deflects the arrows. Let the will of God probe deeply, expose then the dark deeds.

Four murderers came - one for each of my four lower bodies.<sup>4</sup> They were determined to put out the Light of myself. But I could only mock the evil in their eye and behold the risen Christ who gave to me and my heart such grace as to continue to minister to the people of Canterbury and the world.

Thus, I did not die in vain, as you have never died in vain. For life moves on, outwits and outsmarts the evildoer. And they themselves return to the scene of life so blank and charred and hollowed out, with scarce an identity to continue their folly. They are to be pitied, beloved ones, but never to be despised. Evil itself may be despised for a moment as the ruby ray utterly consumes and dissolves it. For the ruby ray is always a laser beam that goes forth by the intense Love of the one who is, therefore, perfectly able to meet the adversary in the way.

---

<sup>3</sup>See Serapis Bey, Dec. 28, 1985 "The Descent of the Mighty Blue Spheres," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no 15.

<sup>4</sup>On December 29, 1170, after years of conflict with King Henry II of England over the rights of Church versus State, Thomas Becket, Archbishop of Canterbury, was brutally murdered in his own cathedral by four knights who acted on the king's desire to be rid of "this turbulent priest." Becket, who had been noncompromising in his defense of the Church, had just returned from France where he had exiled himself for six years in protest of Henry's abuse of power.

Our God is a consuming fire.<sup>5</sup> And this consuming fire is indeed Love. Love fulfills her purpose in many, many ways. Love, of course, is the most creative and ingenious element, for Love seeks many ways to comfort, to uplift, to instruct, and to rebuke.

Therefore, we call upon those who see in the will of God a means of mastery in the detail of the Law of the Cosmic Christ. Detail, then, is the will of God - a thousand-petaled blue lotus, the sunflower herself and the many seeds thereof. The will of God is fastidious and detailed. It is [you have] fourteen months to master a skill, a trade, a profession, to bring to the point of excellence that which you would love most to lay upon the altar of God - that achievement, that ability which you know will enable us through you to build the house of God, to bring light to many a house now in darkness, to deliver souls of lifelong addictions. And these addictions go on lifetime after lifetime.

I tell you, beloved, the miracles that God can work through you are a million times a million, sparkling, gemlike. Sending back to you from the sapphire of my heart fragments of rainbow rays, I have seen the miracles of God again and again. To live in the life of miracles as the capstone on the pyramid, as the emerald crystal of the All-Seeing Eye of God, one must build the sure foundation of God's will.

In going through the fourteen months of each cycle of the causal body multiplied by the white fire core, beloved, you then have come to the practical and physical light. It is a light of Capricorn, the highest of the sacred fire, most profoundly embedded in the earth. Thus, the white-fire/blue-fire sun of the God Star ever shines more brightly now, expanded and reflected through your auras.

It is a wondrous opportunity to decree for God-government in this nation, to implement Saint Germain's call for the judging of tyrants everywhere,<sup>6</sup> to call for the amplification of the will of God from the Sun and the turning back of any and all harm which this comet may portend.

Many things can be accomplished with the blue flame. You will discover these as you give the calls to the will of God, as you saturate your beings by going through the entire blue section of decrees until you can hardly bear the blue flame any longer and must swiftly turn to the violet for the transmutation of all resistance to that inner alignment with the sapphire crystal.

Oh, the joy of Hercules this night! And Amazonia is with us as they approach this altar, beloved, sealing then the dispensation [of the blue sphere] of the Logoi, of Serapis, and Alpha and Omega. Thus Archangel Michael sends intensified Light, and Surya and Cuzco.

We come for the strengthening of the pilasters and the insertion in the earth of electrodes of blue fire. Almost as you would place toothpicks to hold together a cake or a sandwich, so we insert in the earth, through layers of subterranean disturbances and pressures, giant electrodes of the will of God thousands of feet in length, having a diameter the width of this altar [ $25\frac{1}{2}$  ft.].

These the Elohim and the four cosmic forces are placing throughout the planetary body for the holding steady of the earth in a time when her molecules and substances are being bombarded with discordant sound, with chemicals and pollutions, with anger and war, experimentation, abuse of every kind and the shedding of blood. These electrodes will assist, beloved, in the absorption by earth and her evolutions of the new etheric body earth received almost a year ago.<sup>7</sup>

Now come to the heart of Uriel Archangel, whose radiance as perfume yet wafts upon this altar. Come to the heart of Uriel and position yourself there through the trials and tribulations which must be faced and then swiftly passed through.

We will stand indeed as one body, never alone. To this end was the Great White Brotherhood founded. With this inner knowledge of the science of the Law of the One have you assembled, truly

---

<sup>5</sup>Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29.

<sup>6</sup>See Saint Germain, Oct. 13, 1985, "The Sword of Sanat Kumara: The Judgement of the Rulers in the Earth Who Have Utterly Betrayed Their God and Their People," Pearls of Wisdom, vol 28, no. 50, pp. 589 - 91.

<sup>7</sup>See Sanat Kumara, Dec. 31, 1984, "A Dispensation of the Solar Logoi," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 6, p. 60.



in the knowledge that the circle of One is the protection of your life and in the understanding that it is living bodies and lively stones<sup>8</sup> that make up this circle of Community that is called “church.”<sup>9</sup>

And well it is that church might remain as an alabaster inner city of Light, unsullied by mankind’s poor attempts to imitate the City Foursquare. So long as the Church Universal and Triumphant shall stand as the white cube in the earth, so long [shall] the open door for angelic hosts to step through the veil and souls to ascend [remain].

Let the borders of this Church Universal and Triumphant expand. But let not the standard be lowered. Let Lightbearers come and be educated here and in Darjeeling and at the Inner Retreat, at Maitreya’s Mystery School, and be shown how they may meet a standard of excellence and the self-mastery of the sacred centers of Life.

O teachers who would serve with the World Teachers, come, then! Come to Darjeeling. Come with Kuthumi and Jesus and Djwal Kul and me. Come, as with Mother Mary we take you to a comprehensive sevenfold way of reaching souls of Light.

For there are hours in the day when one speaks through this chakra and other hours when one speaks through another. There is a time for intensity and a time for gentleness, a time for communication of science and another for quiet meditation. Life is a great rhythm and opportunity. And the receptivity is according to the hours and the light rays and the Central Sun itself. [And these things must be learned.]

There are so many secrets to the mystery of Life for you to discover, beloved ones, as you unfold before all the world the Lost Teachings of Jesus Christ. They have waited so long that they have forgotten that they are waiting. They know not what they are waiting for, for they have long been told that they know it all, they have it all, and salvation, of course, is guaranteed. A most unfortunate set of circumstances.

We would not dash the cup of hope from the lips of the hopeful. But we would say, sometime, somewhere the children of the Light must put on the garments of maturity, become wise, concerned, serious and responsible in seeking the kingdom of God, being willing to pay the price and coming to the realization that the price indeed can be paid. It is payable. It is earnable. And this we teach by the measured cadences of striving, to which I have directed your attention.

The more hurdles a lifestream learns to jump over, the more he can meet the hurdle of infinity, which, after all, can be contained “on the head of a pin” - and therefore not quite so far to leap as you had once thought. If in the twinkling of an eye the last trump of the human consciousness may sound and its karma go down,<sup>10</sup> if in that same twinkling of the eye of God you can know yourself in the totality of a universal Mind, beloved ones, then is anything too hard for you, held in the bosom of the Lord Sanat Kumara?

Precious hearts, you are indeed reaching for an infinite goal. But it is not a receding one; it is ever drawing nearer. Death is not its door. But in this life you can behold and see what grandeur of cosmos you can contain while still wearing bodies of which those you now wear in this octave are the facsimile. I say “facsimile,” beloved ones, because as your bodies become purified and charged with light, they appear to be physical even to yourself, but they are [becoming] more a part of the etheric octave every day. This is why your diet changes and why you call for [require] other substances as you learn to adjust the body, the light body, to the environment of the cities of the earth.

You are ascending, beloved. This is my message to you this day, because this was my realization at the altar of Canterbury Cathedral. I said to myself in the face of these whose darkness was so great as to be so unreal - I said to myself, beholding His glory as truly Saint Stephen did, “I am

---

<sup>8</sup>I Pet. 2:5.

<sup>9</sup>church, or ekklesia [fr. Greek ek ‘out of’; kaleo ‘to call’]; community of called - out ones.

<sup>10</sup>I Cor. 15:51-53.

ascending. I am ascending to the heart of God. This is the meaning of it all. This is the meaning of it all.”

Beloved, at least it was action. After all, I wasted away in France for any number of years. They had had good opportunity to rally to the cause of Christ. Thus the karmic law descended. God called me home and allowed the drama to be outplayed with a particular contrast of Light and Darkness so typical of winter solstice.

You see, they were left to face the tyrant king. And Henry must live with himself and his image and the world. Karma decrees therefore, and karmic law, that when individuals reject the representative of the Christ - which for that moment I was before pope and king and France and England, and soon all the world - when that messenger is rejected, then the Light is withdrawn and they must then overcome the Darkness by their own devices, else be swallowed up by it.

When they reject the messenger of Light, then, they must go their way until they become surfeited in Darkness and finally [perchance] come to the point of that same love of the honor of God whereby the honor is preferred beyond a paltry existence in cowardice, dumbness, ignorance and silent infamy. Some have come around since that hour in the twelfth century. Today the hour is late. And I can tell you that some of them have not changed a whit.

Take it from my heart, beloved ones - take it from me. Let God save whom he will through you. Be nonattached concerning the conversion of those who will not be converted and whom the LORD himself desires not to convert. Do not be stubborn in determining who shall be saved by you. Save no man. Give God that grace, for he will do it better than all of your contrivances.

But be a crystal gem, a heart humble in Light. Be an example of joy and joy in the LORD's achievement through you. Go forth, then, and establish good order and God-government in this Community. Commit yourselves to harmony, good-neighborliness, helpfulness and brotherhood. For we do indeed help one another. Beware, then, of evildoers who creep in to take advantage of your charity.<sup>11</sup> For charity must be given to the heart of Light, not Darkness.

I, El Morya, with Hercules and Amazonia, place now three mighty dots upon this altar for the sealing of the triangle of God's will with Morya and Mother and Mark - and you yourselves, three by three by three: for each one of you two Masters above forming the triangle of being. Realize, then, that we gird the planet round in this configuration and a grid of Light whereby the electrodes connect the blue chain mail, anchoring the etheric body of planet earth, fastened then by three dots again and again.

Thus, raise your hands thus [in this manner] now. Take the hand of two Ascended Masters and feel the flow of the will of God - each one a mighty bodhisattva standing staunch above you to the left, to the right. You, then, become the cradle of the V, the lowest point that has descended. And the hands you clasp complete the sign of the V of victory in this fourteen-month cycle. They pull you up and they let you down again as you serve in the lowest octaves, and draw you up again to the etheric retreats and the inner glory of the City Foursquare.

Have I spoken in poetry? Have I sung to you in song? Know this, beloved, that you have heard by my voice mysteries of Maitreya preparing you for his initiation. Study the text of my message and call for its inner blueprint to be anchored in your etheric body until the particular forget-me-not message for your lifestream, hidden in the very blueprint of my dictation, is fulfilled and does come to pass as fruition of the first ray in your life.

Above all, seek the qualities of the first-ray Masters. Become them. Do not flinch. Be uncompromising when it comes to the will of God. And as for compassion, in that be tolerant, forgiving, and bending. The will of God is the structure of steely white light that is your life and house and tabernacle. If the foundation and superstructure, if the skeletal frame be not perfect, naught else

---

<sup>11</sup>Jude 4, 12.

can be according to the plumb line of Truth.

Thus, in all matters of discipline under the will of God, be precise in defining your freedom of speech, your freedom of the press, your freedom to assemble, your freedom of religion, your freedom and right to own property and to preserve the value of your sacred labor - your right to have the abundant Life. Be precise, beloved, for the first ray of God's will will surely draw you into God-Mastery if you will only allow our devas and Masters of the diamond heart to tutor you now in the will of God.

Receive now the blessing and transfer of Hercules and Amazonia, who will speak to you on the morrow. I have prepared your inner bodies to receive the greater Light of Elohim. Thus build and build again, and be ready. For surely they come with a power unequaled.

In the name of the adorable one, Jesus the Christ, I seal you in my heart's love forever. Forget me not.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on the feast day of Saint Thomas Becket, December 29, 1985, during the 5 - day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot. During the service before the dictation, the Messenger taught on the life of Thomas Becket. Her teaching and El Morya's dictation are published on cassette B86010.

# Chapter 18

## Beloved Hercules and Amazonia - May 4, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 18 - Beloved Hercules and Amazonia - May 4, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

IX

The Power of the Will of God

Most Gracious Ones of Light,

We, Elohim of the First Ray, have positioned ourselves in the Great Central Sun for some time recently, there to contemplate our mission concerning this fourteen-month cycle of the blue sphere.

We have meditated upon the heart of Almighty God, communing with the powers of Elohim, Alpha to Omega. We have deliberated the cycles of cosmos, of planetary systems, and of this peculiar planet as a crossroads for many lifewaves who have come from far distant stars. They have journeyed here in spacecraft long, long ago, bringing with them laggard evolutions, all sorts of their own scientific creations that have evolved and become the animal forms you see on earth. Others have become as the robotic creation - godless, appearing as men yet not as men of God.

We see, then, key individuals everywhere on earth. You might wonder why earth could be so important. It has become the point of assembly of individuals who were either the key to Light and the acceleration of their home planets or the key to Darkness and their degeneracy.

Thus, they have arrived, for earth affords many amenities not found so easily, having the physical plane in its adaptability to many types of evolutions. Therefore, the sons of Belial - that ancient one that came from another galaxy - the seed of Satan, another rebel who took pride in his relationship to Lucifer, and many others yet have representatives here, though they themselves have passed before the Court of the Sacred Fire and gone through the Final Judgment and the second death.<sup>1</sup>

Genetically their seed is sown among the tares. By willfulness, favoritism, desiring to be liked by these gods, mankind and even the sons of Light have taken unto themselves certain genetic combinations that have given to them a propensity for pride and ambition, which, beloved hearts, is indeed not their original portion but which must then be overcome by a conscious determination. It is as though the shoes were worn by a certain step or a certain leaning of the foot and now you would attempt to right it. But the shoes have been worn in the wrong way and so now it is difficult to correct the step.

I tell you, all things may come into alignment with the will of God by your desiring, by your

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 20:6, 14; 21:8.

determination, by your conscious willing. For Elohim are with you, no matter what your point of origin or descent or ascent. We are here, following the dispensation of Alpha and Omega that those who believe on the Christ of the One Sent may also receive by that power accorded unto that mantle the gift of sonship through the threefold flame.<sup>2</sup>

Line upon line is the way of self-correction on the path of the first ray. El Morya and the Darjeeling Council surely represent well the first initiations and the fruits thereof that bring you first to the heart of Archangel Michael and then to the retreat of Hercules and Amazonia.

We, therefore, stand in this sanctuary for a purpose. And we ask you now to stand with us in honor of the will of God and God's purposes in the thirty-three-year spirals being outplayed.<sup>3</sup>

Beloved ones, we come for the steadying of the earth. For Solar Logoi have said, beloved, that they will not hold back the fury and the wrath of the blue-flame will of God. For want of allegiance to this flame, the very outer coating and seal of the cells of the physical bodies have worn thin, are no longer of that cobalt blue energy and fire to reject the viruses of every kind that penetrate the cell for the decomposition of the body.

These Atlantean scientists come from other planets have indeed created viruses. But they have continued because of mankind's consciousness, flattering themselves to think that they get away with the ignoring of the will of God. Beloved ones, where there is a breakdown in this mighty will of God, systems in the body and in society begin to break down - buildings crumble, bodies decay, the death spiral sets in.

We are come now for the increase and release of Light of Elohim. O beloved, hear our call! We will not hold back. Thus the shaft of blue flame is upon you. Thus receive it now and see how this cosmic cross of blue flame is formed about you by angelic hosts of Light. Stretch forth your hands and feel yourselves free as a starry body, an ovoid of light and this cosmic cross.

Know, then, that the arms of the cross, as you stretch your arms in this manner, do reach into infinity. And ultimately the lines that go forth from your heart meet on the other side of cosmos. And you are a part of a mighty ring of light that as far as you are concerned is indeed infinite. In the same manner, that pillar of fire that goes vertically through you now does continue worlds without end. Following the magnificent curve, it also does meet on the other side of cosmos. Thus you may wrap this cosmos in the arms of Alpha and Omega and know that you contain, all inside of this sphere of identity of Elohim, universes and the kingdom of God, which is also in your heart.

Now be seated in rings of fire as we would speak to you of the urgency and the dangers of the blue ray. Beloved ones, it is an immense power we bear - a power which when we vest it in individuals makes them of all people most unwelcome. This Power of the will of God is an agitation. In fact, when you have seen it in the Messenger you have noted well that many people may not linger in the aura of the Messenger for too long. Sometimes an hour is enough. And when strangers come into her presence they often find an acceleration of karma, though they may not connect it with the encounter.

Beloved ones, I tell you a mystery. Were we to increase the power of Elohim which this office [of the Messenger] can contain and which this lifestream has attained to, it would result in dire circumstances for ninety percent of the chelas in this activity. For you are not ready for the full initiations of the blue ray. Therefore, you see, we must temper this blue ray to the shorn lambs.<sup>4</sup> But we advise you, beloved, that we desire to form a real and living molecule of a sun presence of the first ray and to do so at the Inner Retreat where the land is vast enough to contain the energy that we would anchor into the earth.

---

<sup>2</sup>See Jesus Christ, Dec. 25, 1985, "Rise, Peter: Kill and Eat!" Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no.14, pp. 112 - 15.

<sup>3</sup>See 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol 28, no. 45, p. 548, n. 10.

<sup>4</sup>"God tempers the wind to the shorn lamb." Henri Estienne, Les Prémices, 1594

Beloved ones, we come to ask you to consider a more fervent chelaship on the first ray, to truly come to the understanding of being El Morya in manifestation, of being Lanello and Mother Mary - to truly increase that will of God with decrees and to be prepared for the backlash and for the challenge to meet it with violet flame and joy and not to allow the power of God to draw you into cycles of irritation or anxiety or anger or argumentation or misuse of the sacred fire.

For power is the most difficult equation of life.<sup>5</sup> It determines who, then, is sinner or saint, who is of the Light and who is not. For those who receive a little bit often become potentates in their own fiefdoms and immediately encircle themselves as prince of the realm, sending this one here and this one there and being in control.

But this desire to be in control, beloved ones, is seated in fear. Even the chelas themselves desire in some way to control the Messenger for their own sense of security. This can become a stifling experience to the Darjeeling Council, who then cannot use the Messenger as they would use her but must bear also the burden of those who somehow by association determine that they will steal the Light rather than earn it. It all boils down to this, beloved ones: Some determine to become the Light; some find one from whom they can curry it with favors.

Blessed ones, the will of God is free. The will of God is Light. The will of God is the Power of cosmos. You can have it, for the source of your causal body is there. Let yourself, then, pursue it with a joy of excellence, as you have been told.

For this is what the Cosmic Council in the Great Central Sun has said to us: The dangers on earth of not having in full force the Power of the will of God outweigh the dangers of having it. Therefore, you see, civilization is bowed down because of the rejection of the pillars in the temple. "Pillars of Hercules"<sup>6</sup> refers to the shafts of the will of God and those who will embody that will.

Beloved ones, let the Messenger be our tree planted - planted by the waters of Life, bearing much fruit. And when you are able, you may pluck that fruit. When you do not desire it, you may leave it upon the tree. And sometimes you may find it ripe upon the ground. But let the tree increase. Let it expand. Let it bear fruit for you.

Precious hearts, it is most important that you realize that the power of the blue ray does incite condemnation and gossip, revenge, the desire to get even when the blessing is not forthcoming because the offering is not acceptable. Thus, you remember how Cain was wroth because his offering was not received by Lord Maitreya, though he worked very hard.<sup>7</sup> So this very lifestream and others of the same seed have arrayed themselves against this church in this hour.

And those lifestreams did come from other systems, along with Serpents, i.e., fallen angels. And therefore the evolution of Light and Darkness unfolded as a karmic necessity on earth. For once the Lightbearers had toyed with the delicacies and the delicious ways of the fallen angels, [the Law decreed that] they must thereafter walk in those ways [of their karma] until they should be surfeited and return to the point of the One.

In the justice of the ongoing cycles, then, we must tell you that the more among you who espouse the cause of the will of God and this path of chelaship, the less Darkness will come upon the earth and upon this activity, because by your chelaship we will increase this blue-flame electrode round about the Messenger and correspondingly in you. If your chelaship does not accelerate, you may suffer loss. You may be driven and sawn asunder by the Power of God's will. This will is the immensity of the fire of the nucleus of the atom, of all powers and Matter forces in the earth and the sea and the land.

Beloved ones, you are dealing not alone with spiritual power but physical power. And therefore

---

<sup>5</sup>See A Trilogy On the Threefold Flame of Life: The Alchemy of Power, Wisdom and Love, in Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, pp. 267-85.

<sup>6</sup>Pillars of Hercules. Two opposite promontories at the eastern entrance to the Strait of Gibraltar, said to have been erected by Hercules during his journey to capture the oxen of the monster Geryon (his 10th labor).

<sup>7</sup>Gen. 4:1-7.

we, the Elohim of the First Ray, are referred to as the most physical of all Elohim. For by our very ray we are attached to the physical earth and your physical bodies. And so it is true with Archangel Michael and El Morya and those who serve this ray of the will of God. Likewise, the false-hierarchy impostors of these divine offices are also very physical. Thus, Armageddon is physical, beloved, but the victory is spiritual.

Realize, then, that a certain increase of Light [as the Christ consciousness] will come day by day. The key, then, is to espouse the flame of the God Harmony. For through the nexus of this great Master you find, beloved, that you truly will balance the molecules of the blue flame, the electrodes, the light itself. And when you balance this Alpha light with the violet flame, as the Great Central Sun Magnet of violet flame and seventh ray, then you will know truly one step of blue, another of violet, one of blue and another of violet. And you will be surefooted on the upward-spiraling staircase toward that point of the eye of the lighthouse where your Light with ours may be a beacon to the world.

We must speak to you of Mighty Cosmos' secret rays, for these rays concern the initiations forged and won in the brain, through the hands, the feet, the glandular system and the nerves themselves. The secret rays surround the threefold flame of the heart. The violation of these rays is like the violation of the nucleus of the atom for destructive purposes.

Some men in this world, false pastors in Church and State, have made it their business to move against the Great White Brotherhood and this activity. They have employed everything from psychotronics, mind manipulation by psychic and mechanized means to voodoo, blood rites, black magic and Satanism to prayers of malintent, which they offer in their churches, and calls to Jesus to destroy this entire activity and especially its Messenger.

Beloved ones, when these energies come upon you and loved ones, they always manifest as chaos, confusion, accidents - especially accidents to the head, the feet, the hands, and in the area of the spleen. For it is a misuse of those secret rays by the power of the spoken Word, which is our ray - the first ray and the throat chakra.

When you find yourselves out of sorts, when you find divisions entering the circle of Love, quickly remember that you have entered this sanctuary - some for the first time. By your free will you have put yourself in the presence of Elohim. You now carry a portion of the mantle of the Great White Brotherhood; and therefore, the prophecy is also upon you to be "despised and rejected of men" as every Christed one was and is.<sup>8</sup> For it is the men who love Darkness because their deeds are Evil who despise the Light and the Lightbearers.<sup>9</sup>

Blessed sons and daughters of God, when you come to the source and the fount of the Great White Brotherhood, know that you have come to the highest dispensation on the planetary body that has come to the physical octave. There are Masters and unascended Masters in the etheric plane. But the release of Light by the mantle we have placed here is not duplicated. We say this by way of transferring to you the understanding that when you go out from this altar drenched with the Light of the will of God, you must be prepared to meet that which is the antithesis of that Light and those individuals who have sworn enmity against that Light from the beginning. They have entrenched themselves around the world.

Therefore I speak in the name of Archangel Michael. And I say to all students of every language, your priority this year with this fourteen-month cycle of the blue sphere is indeed to quickly translate Archangel Michael's Rosary. And when you lecture and when you teach, no matter what the subject, you may not give a lecture again without telling the people that whatever else they do, the giving of Archangel Michael's Rosary is the sole and unique prayer that will protect their communities and nations from the Darkness that is projected by evil minds.

---

<sup>8</sup>Isa. 53:3; Mark 8:31; Luke 17:24, 25; John 15:18-21; I Cor. 4:9-13.

<sup>9</sup>John 3:19-21.

I am certain that you can see what would take place out of certain lifestreams in the Middle East were they to have absolute power in the physical domain. Blessed ones, with the sale of technology freely from this nation to Communist bloc nations, Red China, and with the stealing of those secrets that go even to the Middle East, it is only a question of time until the forces of the abuse of power on earth may consider that they do indeed have the power to take on the nations of the West.

Beloved ones, remember that many lifestreams not of the Light who are the laggard evolutions have made a suicide pact to please their overlords, who promise them eternal Life when they give their life up in acts of terrorism. Is there any difference between terrorism - the throwing of bombs and grenades and the murder of innocent life - and the delivery of a nuclear weapon of any sort? It is only a question of degree and a sense of power.

Thus, when the power of God descends, be mindful that all the way from the anti-chela and the anti-Guru to the powers that be in the world to the disenfranchised ones who have not a threefold flame, there is a lusting after the Light and ultimately the willingness to commit suicide that those who have the Light may not continue their evolution.

They are as a web of Darkness. They are almost as microbes forming a net. It does not matter to them if some of the cells, some of the components of their conspiracy are no more. What they desire is the perpetuation of the false hierarchy itself and the consciousness of anti-God across the galaxies.

Let me tell you, beloved ones, that those key individuals who have come - and come to earth and been here millions of years and now approach the hour of their Judgment - they, then, must be bound and taken by the mighty archangels because, beloved, with them goes [there can be taken] the very core of the [false hierarchy of the] initiation of Evil on their planetary home or system.

This is why earth is a crossroads. This is why you have been given the various types of Judgment calls. For you have been a part of the Judgment of lifestreams.<sup>10</sup> And the reaction to that Judgment has been literally the liberation of worlds whose evolutions have known the source of that call [to be from the Lightbearers sojourning on planet earth] and who have sent praise and joyous shouts and gratitude to your hearts.

When you consider these dimensions, beloved ones, do you not understand that you also are a primary target? And therefore, you cannot afford to let down your guard ever. Let this entire movement swell with prayers and dynamic decrees during the upcoming playing out of the court cases and lawsuits that have beset the Church and the Messenger for a number of years.

Immediately following this conference these actions must be taken and decided. And therefore, let your prayers be to Alpha and Omega and to us, the Elohim, to the archangels and the Darjeeling Council to overshadow the trials, the courtroom and all those involved with the intensity of the will of God. For the will of God only is the solution to every problem of human entanglement and burden. Count it all as the lessons of life, the experience that is gained and thereby the mastery attained.

Beloved ones, your point of prayer and intensity is indeed necessary, for these individuals, appearing average, are not average at all. But they do represent key forces and other planes whence they have come. And therefore, much depends on the acceleration of the Judgment of the powers of Darkness that would use them and retain them as tools for as long as possible. We seek, then, a divine resolution in all things, that you might be liberated to be pillars of fire in the temple of our God.

We are accompanied now by great teams of conquerors and blue-lightning angels who will perform a service on earth while you stand and sing to the God Harmony. [number 467 sung]

The Light of the will of God must come! It shall descend! Let earth prepare, for the Light will right the four lower bodies of the planet. And those who will transcend the age are those who will

---

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 19:28; Luke 22:28-30; I Cor. 6:2, 3.



be found in the heart of God Harmony, in the eye of the will of God.

O vortex supreme of the Central Sun, fiery whirl, descend! Now come upon earth. And we as Elohim say, then, with Morya, "Let the chips fall where they may!" For earth has a destiny. And a cosmic spin now is inaugurated by our presence here. And that new spin will be felt over the next century, subtly, for the righting now of the turning of a weary world.

Blessed ones, the impelling of the Light is up. Take no chance and delay, for the delay may cost you everything.

We convey our desire, our support and our best wishes for your victory in the Light of God's will in the new year. May you understand that we have played our part and shall continue to do so. But now, beloved, your victory is entirely up to you. The responsibility is upon your shoulders. Wise is the man, woman or child who identifies with the inner Christ and lets the government of his life, nation, and planet be upon those shoulders, capable, of the Lord Christ.<sup>11</sup>

In the name of the cosmic cross of white fire of Alpha and Omega, I seal you in your cosmic destiny! May you reach for it, seize it, and run!"

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Hercules and Amazonia was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Monday, December 30, 1985, during the 5-day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

---

<sup>11</sup>Isa. 9:6.

# Chapter 19

## Beloved Lord Maitreya and Arcturus and Victoria - May 11, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 19 - Beloved Lord Maitreya and Arcturus and Victoria - May 11, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

X

“I Draw the Line!”

Let Light dissolve this core of rebellion in every chela!<sup>1</sup>

I, Maitreya, stand before you. And I challenge you to enter the true heart of hearts of your being. I demand that you see and know this dweller on the threshold standing in the door - because you allow it.

The doorway to higher consciousness has been opened by me and by your Holy Christ Self. But the tempter remains with arms folded, daring you to slay that dragon of the human will that continually overrides that which you know to be the Truth of your homeward path. And you allow it by continual rationalization.

Therefore, we cannot go forward with the Teachings that will empower you truly in the tradition of the Buddha unless you begin to take seriously what we say in dictation and message and lecture and understand that we are building before your very eyes the pyramid - the mighty pyramid of your Life. It is a great pyramid, having many stones. In fact, the pyramid of Egypt, beloved, is the size you should visualize as the structure of your own mastery in Matter.<sup>2</sup>

Ask yourself this question: How many stones may I leave out or remove and still retain the structure? As in any building, some may be taken. People may come and take souvenirs from your house of light. But if you omit the precepts and the instructions, you will find that we may not build the next level with you.

This building has come as a spiral from the beginning. In the 1950s, through the first messages

---

<sup>1</sup>Before the dictation, the Messenger delivered teachings from Maitreya on sugar and hypoglycemia - a disorder caused largely by the high percentage of sugar and refined starches in the diet, affecting an estimated 20 million Americans. Her lecture included a videotape exposé, on sugar, Sweet Nothing, hosted by Diane Allen (Westinghouse Broadcasting and Cable, Inc.; producer J.C. Anderson), and instruction on: the symptoms of hypoglycemia; the various forms of sugar, including honey, fructose, maple syrup, molasses, and corn syrup; the identical assimilation by the body of “natural” and refined sugars; the advertising industry’s programming of consumers to desire sugar; hidden sugar content; the relationship between sugar and nutrient deficiencies, hyper-activity, and criminal behavior; and how to treat hypoglycemia by avoiding sugar in all forms and regulating protein/carbohydrate intake.

<sup>2</sup>The Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt, built 2600s B.C., 755 ft. per side at the base(13 acres), originally 481 ft. high.

through Mark Prophet, we determined in council in Darjeeling to bring through the dictations, the Pearls of Wisdom, and all of our communications, beloved ones, every stone required for a graduate of earth's mystery school.

There are two mystery schools in earth - one on the outside, one on the inside. Those who are on the outside must figure out life's mystery by toil and many incarnations and, hopefully, insight gleaned from some experience. Those who enter the inside mystery school come to the very heart of the sun in the center of the earth, come to the very heart of that spiritual light and a universe all inside themselves.

Thus, beloved, I teach in the inner mystery school. I give on the outer ample keys to you who assemble and will build the Inner Retreat as your performance of the building of the pyramid of Life, even as we build this pyramid with you in the etheric octave.

The keys that I give cannot be interpreted until obedience is given. Therefore, beloved, listen well. We have accelerated the release of dictations that you might pass through those spirals. They are not too many to listen to. The Only Mark albums<sup>3</sup> are [contain] the very keys and steps essential to the Messenger's ascent as he bore world karma and therefore must bear the Light of the Brotherhood to transmute, to nullify, to put down the tempter at every hand.

One day another will come, and through all of these dictations [that one will] also find a code that tells quite another story of the soul's ascent. For you see what has already happened as with the release of this much Truth the persecution has descended upon your Messengers. But the new day shall appear, beloved, when Lightbearers, free of the grips of the toilers and their own subservience to their own rebellion, will find that those keys will unfold and that there will be greater and greater gifts of Teaching when those who are the lively stones<sup>4</sup> of this edifice of the entire Community can better hold the Light and the will of God.

I, Maitreya, come to you, therefore, to take full opportunity of these fourteen months for the protection and the perfection of the will of God within and without - Omega, the outward sign of our coming, and Alpha within. You find yourselves on the surface of the earth even as you find yourselves on the surface of your minds and bodies. But the journey to the heart of hearts is one to which I call you. Therefore know that the foundations laid may be traced by you. And it does not take many years to go through these publications but a diligent attention and a systematic self-assignment of daily reading.

I speak to you who have failed to listen to this call through the Messenger to become who you indeed are as both a spiritual leader and one who sees himself moving toward the building of the Inner Retreat:

I, Maitreya, demand that you ascend to your mantle and cease your argumentation and resisting of the Call! Therefore, if those who are chosen do not receive me, shall we go after the not-chosen ones and anoint them when you reject the anointing?

Do not think that this is another dictation intended for someone else. It is intended for you! And no one can carry the physical burden of this activity in any capacity whatsoever, small or great, who is not willing also to wear our mantle. One is not a substitute for the other.

Therefore I say to you, let the dweller at the door of the house be bound! Let the resistance to the inner walk with Saint Francis be bound! And let this movement move forward because there is a purging, self-instituted, and a new willing for the new year!

You cannot forever postpone the Day of Reckoning. If you do not accept the spiritual mantle,

---

<sup>3</sup>The Only Mark series begins with the final dictation given through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet, February 18, 1973, and continues in descending order to 1958 to include every Ascended Master dictation released through him. Twelve albums (four 90-minute cassettes each) published to date.

<sup>4</sup>I Pet. 2:5.

your karma will fall! I not only predict it, I decree it! And no cause is so great as to make anyone the exception to the path of our initiation. If you would stand at the gate of the Inner Retreat and welcome the Lightbearers, then stand also at the altar with the Mother and play your role, city after city and nation after nation.

Beloved hearts, let no one who hears my word consider that I am not speaking to you. For of all mistakes you could make, it is the one of pointing the finger at another and saying, "I know of whom Maitreya is speaking."

If the world has waited so long for the return of my path and if an entire continent went down through the rebellion of the fallen angels against the Buddha and the Mother on Lemuria, do you not think that one of the reasons that we have indeed withheld this manifestation is not only because of the fallen ones but because of the absence of seriousness on the part of the chelas and their commensuration to realize just what is at stake?

You are tired of the oppositions, the financial lack, the legal problems, and all things that beset this organization. I say, take your mantle and go as Elisha did<sup>5</sup> and part the waters of the Yellowstone and see how Saint Germain will appear to you! And you will have those experiences, because you are so determined - the experiences which Godfre and Lanello and your own Mother have had.

Blessed ones, it is indeed an event. And thousands upon thousands of Buddhists and other Lightbearers have waited for this opportunity of my opening of the Mystery School. Yet so few have understood the darkness of the false-hierarchy impostors who say, "Lo, Maitreya is come here. He is come there. He is in embodiment. He is giving messages through me."

Beloved ones, I tell you, I have inspired upon the Messenger this lecture on the sugar entity because it is one of the greatest, if not the greatest threat. Coming through ignorance, this tempter causes the mind to rationalize and to say, "I need this for my disposition or my happiness or my reward."

Beloved ones, now you know, and you will know much more. But I tell you this - let my chelas who will come with me to the heart of the mountain now forsake this substance of the world. And consider now, as you remove yourself from the arena of all substances of sugar of any form - think of all these things of this outer world of which you will now not be a part, and you will have some sense of the withdrawal to the inner sanctum of the Holy of Holies.

You cannot have the world and the Mystery School as well. The world has come for the killing of the Buddha and then made it into a faddish philosophy.

O beloved, Serpents come again - their wares are the same. Go forth in my name and slay the beast of socialism! Its stench covers the vast landed areas of the earth. Its pollution is everywhere. It threatens the very fiber of this nation. How is it aided? It is aided by the sugar entity that makes people helpless as vegetables. And the sugar entity says through them, "Take care of me. Take care of us. We demand it."

O beloved, I tell you, the sickness and disease that mounts in America would be reduced 50 percent if processed sugar were withdrawn. I say only 50 percent because there are other karmic causes. But, beloved ones, with a 50-percent reduction and the fine-tuning and awareness of the people and their ability to grasp then, with minds full of light, the Path and the Teaching, the other 50 percent would go down by violet-flame transmutation and by planetary exorcisms such as you have engaged in this night.

All right, beloved. Look at that dweller on the threshold now. He is shriveling because I, Maitreya, stand before you and because you are awake! And you are seeing that dweller of rebellion and resistance to the Truth of your holy office for the liar that he is! And therefore, I come now to withdraw the energy vested in that dweller. And you by enlightenment finish the task. For it is your

---

<sup>5</sup>II Kings 2:13, 14.

free will - your life, your door, your ascension.

And I, Maitreya, will not leave off from probing to the very core of your being! And my angels are fiery spirits and they come with a yellow fire that you cannot even imagine. It penetrates and uncovers and exposes. And if this is what you want from the Mystery School, this is what it portends.

And let all those who want some flattery for their egos and psychic talk of nonsense - let them go out, let them find the false gurus! For I, Maitreya, will stand with those who are determined to conquer self and conquer the dark ones in the earth and who are still determined with Saint Germain to make earth Freedom's star!

Beloved of the Light, my twin flame is present. I ask you to stand in honor of the glorious being of Light who is my divine complement. Thus the aura of my feminine counterpart does expand and expand and expand.

And this Shakti of Light therefore does continue to propel the incisiveness of the yellow fire into the brain, into the chakras, into the crown thereof, so that the enlightenment of all of the seven rays may come to you and so that those who are on the blue ray may understand that in the heart of that ray is the multiplication of the threefold flame. And therefore, we would not have you remain solely activators of good. But we would draw you who are the first-ray ones now into that Mind of the Buddha, who indeed has the God-Mastery of the entire Trinity and all complements of rays, secret and outer.

Beloved ones, illumination is a power to be contended with. Civilization is moved by ideas when conveyed correctly, and these ideas are for the conversion of souls. Thus, the Holy Spirit uses the power of the divine reason - and not the human - the logic of the Word, the understanding.

And you must pray to the Holy Spirit for the gift of understanding, the gift of wisdom and of knowledge - wisdom of the Spirit, knowledge of Matter. And you must pray for the means of conversion by enlightenment. And you will see that Americans, Germans, British, Australians, Russians - all desire the conversion of enlightenment!

The world is waiting for Maitreya and Maitreya's co-workers and servants. And they are also waiting for my twin flame, whom they know not. Thus, out of the octaves of nirvana she has descended in a golden orb of Light. And you will see how this presence of my beloved will multiply my action in your behalf.

Now see the great teams of conquerors. You have called to them. They are here! And if you see them not, watch how you will develop your spiritual senses by divorcing yourself from the world of drugs and sugar and marijuana and alcohol and nicotine.

Beloved, I long to see you free, and we are determined! And the Presence, then, in this golden sphere of causal body of Light of my beloved does arc the very presence of the Lady Master Venus in that Retreat of the Divine Mother unveiled over the Inner Retreat,<sup>6</sup> so that Camelot, in this City of the Angels of the Christ and the Buddha, shall have that ray and that Light of my divine counterpart.

And you will know the Truth of Maitreya. And you will receive the initiations individually from my heart daily if you but inscribe, then, a separate letter to me this New Year's Eve addressed to your Mighty I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self, to me and to my beloved twin flame.

Then, beloved, you may apply to become my chela, my initiate. And watch well, for I AM determined to accept almost as many who call upon me, rather to give you the initiations and let you eliminate yourselves rather than I eliminating you without giving you a clean white page in 1986 to begin anew where you left off on Lemuria.

---

<sup>6</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 15, 1985, "The Retreat of the Divine Mother at the Royal Teton Ranch," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 10, pp.70-72.

And I tell you, you did leave me in Lemuria and I come to claim you again! And you may determine to move forward, for I will bring you to that point of the union, whether inner or outer, of twin flames as only my office can accomplish. For it is my office that was violated by twin flames, and therefore through me you must receive that reuniting.

Thus, beloved, understand that wherever there is the beloved presence of Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Venus, there I AM. There I AM as heart filled to deliver their Light, as they have taught me forever and taught also Lord Gautama and Jesus and Kuthumi and all who have come to the union of the I AM THAT I AM.

Blessed ones of the Light, you must realize that the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood is ready to cover the earth with this Teaching through you. We therefore are determined to make good your word and commitment by giving you the initiations. I pray that you will pray for the vision to see exactly what they are and to proceed with all due care and carefulness, which is indeed the virtue of the Goddess of Liberty. In carefulness, therefore, watch and pray.

I have come for the stripping action. And you ought to see your own fierceness of soul and your Holy Christ Self expressing through you the shriveling of that dweller as I speak, for I hold the balance. And when you are in an Ascended Master dictation, that being is holding for you a tremendous balance!

There is no greater time for surrender and inner determination than when we are present with you in the very room itself. And you then can go full force to tackle these substances and know you are protected in our auric spheres. And if you would continue to seal it by decrees thereafter, you may remain for the maximum blessing and victory which every dictation can afford you.

Now multiply this by all the dictations that have come forth and see how step by step, daily, hourly, monthly, weekly, yearly, you can go over those steps and receive the blessing, challenge the darkness and move on. And it does not take all day, for you will build a momentum, beloved ones. You will develop new capacities to absorb the Word and the spoken Word and the written Word. And you will even come to the place that before you read or listen to the Word the ideas will already be manifesting in consciousness, and as you read them you [will] find that you have already been assimilating them, whether out of the body or during sleep or just preceding the picking up of that volume.

Beloved ones, we do not set before you an arduous task but the straightest and shortest walk to God-Mastery and God-Victory which, when it comes upon you, you will see in this activity of Light an increase of members by Love, by a wall of the ruby ray such as has already been given you,<sup>7</sup> and by the action of the Light to repel all adversaries before they even begin to conceive of the plot of the sinister force against you!

This is the way this citadel of freedom must be guarded. This is the way an activity of the Ascended Masters must come to pass. This is the way the Great White Brotherhood desires to see their chelas function on earth, beloved ones.

We do not see you as toilers, burdened, then, by the tempters and the fallen ones. We see you as God-victorious! Now let us solve the old problems, and let us see you free and joyous, dancing on the hills, rejoicing and singing together all over Camelot, all over the Royal Teton Ranch. Let joy become the very miracle to repel all darkness.

And let there come upon the earth a fear and a silence before the hosts of the LORD assembling as Ascended Masters and cosmic beings. And know, beloved, that the earth has never been more ready for this message. And therefore, do not allow your own inability to move as quickly as the Lightbearers [who are] beyond these walls make you procrastinate in delivering that full message.

And I say to those who say that the world is not ready for Saint Germain and the violet flame,

---

<sup>7</sup>See Mother Mary, December 25, 1985, "Love's Revolution," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 12, pp. 87-89.

you have no power! And you will indeed reap the karma of your false prophecies and your psychic predictions, when you could have been the mouthpiece of Saint Germain himself in the liberation of people. You have rejected the decisions of the Great White Brotherhood and their timetable, and therefore they have rejected you!

Hear my word, beloved. The world is ready for Saint Germain and the violet flame! And I, Maitreya, am his chief promoter and exponent. And I demand that my chelas join me, that the world might know this great God of Freedom and be swept up in his very robes of Light.

So I have made my demand. It is not a request. It is not a suggestion. I draw the line. Let all enter who will and who will love and who will be all that they have been taught to be.

I love you with the intensity of the first ray of the will of God. Therefore let our Messenger be!

Beloved Arcturus and Victoria

Ho! Did you think we were finished?

Well, we of the seventh ray shall have the last word.

We, Arcturus and Victoria, place our seal upon you and our commitment of the violet flame that you may tackle these very entities so named and do so in the name of Saint Germain, that we may look forward to a victorious January 1, 1986, for beloved Saint Germain as our hero and the Master of the Aquarian age.

So there is yet time to give that action of the violet flame to complete all that the Lords of Karma require. This, then - may it be our last word on the subject of this responsibility that we have mutually taken on in the name of the God of Freedom.

So, we, Arcturus and Victoria, would sing to Saint Germain the "I Love You Waltz," that cosmos might be bathed in the twin causal bodies of the hierarchs of Aquarius.

["I Love You Waltz," number 237, sung to Saint Germain and Portia.]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

These dictations by Lord Maitreya and Arcturus and Victoria were delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Tuesday, December 31, 1985, during the 5-day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

# Chapter 20

## The Beloved Great Divine Director - May 18, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 20 - The Beloved Great Divine Director - May 18, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

XI

The Call of the Central Sun

There is a star shining, beloved - the single star of your Christ-Reality.

I am in the blue sphere of my causal body of Light. As I am known [as] the Great Divine Director, an office accorded me by the Almighty One, I am a part of the radiant light rays descending as the will of God, as divine direction for the implementation of that will descending from each one's own star of cosmic Christhood.

The star of your causal body burns brightly tonight in the darkness of cosmos, in the void, throughout all Matter spheres. It is the causal body of the Sons of God that illumines the worlds. Think of the blackest night and know that when your causal body does appear, a whole town or state or planet may be illumined. Is this not a joy to know that you - in and as God - can therefore bestow upon every part of Life coming to the dawning and yawning realization of Selfhood some morsel of identification with the Infinite?

Thus, the physical stars are positioned (as you understand) as the outer manifestation of great causal bodies of Light of cosmic beings, a reminder to evolving souls that a point of relationship with the Divine One does truly exist and that because there is a commensuration, an awareness within the soul of the point of Life, there is an inner recognition of a goal, a path - even a universal Brotherhood. For the manifold stars sing of a unity of purpose and design.

Therefore, beloved, without organized religion, but solely upon the principle of the love fire of the divine spark within, the evolving soul may begin to equate with Elohim. And the sense of distance does portray to the soul that there is a path and an overcoming, and a quest for the mastery of time and space and forces [that must be pursued] in order for the soul to reach that star.

Now, some have developed science to the place where the journey to the stars physically has become possible. But, beloved, they are yet going from point A to point B of the physical universe. Thus, after long evolution in the science of Matter, one desires to part the veil, to scratch through the canopy of the heaven to see what is on the other side of the roof of the sky and the star itself. Indeed, many are curious to see the other side of the moon.

Therefore, beloved, there is inherent in the soul who has come from a Spirit cosmos far beyond all of this magnitude the desire to return to a spiritual Sun and a Being. Tasting the ultimate of love in



this world and life, one only knows that one has not even begun to taste of the Love that is beyond, that is the source of the cup which one drinks in joy, in the fragile moment of Love's embrace that one would keep for eternity but that one can only keep for eternity if one will mount the spiral of Love and pass through the barriers into a space undefined, infinite and yet without time.

Beloved ones, the known is a comfort, but the unknown becomes a source of fear from which men may cringe and say, "I will take my way and life. Let me postpone to another day this probing, this voyage of discovery into the infinite Mind of God." And thus, in the long history of this planet a certain superstition, a social custom, that which is accepted as norms of activity, et cetera, has almost been a means of insulating souls and humanity and civilization against going beyond the wall - the wall that is built around the town to protect it from invading marauders or enemies.

Somehow, had God not defined the bounds of man's habitation,<sup>1</sup> man himself should have drawn a limited circle about himself to contain his fears, to keep them under control so as not to have to think about his responsibility and his own beingness in the vast beyond that seems cold on a winter's night. Thus, he returns to the fire of the hearth and may be at peace and abide there for many centuries until he is confronted, as you are today, with conditions upon earth which truly trouble the hearts of little children.

There is, in fact, nowhere to hide, no cave so removed that it cannot be touched by pollution or nuclear war or astral hordes or false hierarchies who prey upon the Lightbearers. "Where shall we go, Lord? Thou hast the words of eternal Life."<sup>2</sup>

Ah, and then the soul begins to say to herself,

Nowhere may I go on earth or in this vast physical cosmos, nowhere may I go and be any closer in physicality to the infinite heart of Love. Where I am is the All. And when I am the All, I am neither in heaven nor in earth, nor in China or New York, for I am in the Holy of Holies of God where I am.

And thus, the soul may think to herself,

This planet earth with all of her problems - I might just as well perch here as anywhere, for the testings of soul would be the same and my absence of mastery would be no better, no less if I were suddenly removed with lightning speed to another planet across space.

And so it begins to dawn - the inner cosmos, the inner nucleus that has to do with the secret chamber of the heart and the cosmic interval that seems so tiny as physical dimension but is as vast as the Macrocosm.

Meditate upon your heart. See there the image of Buddha in meditation alway upon thy soul. Thus, in all of her musings and contemplated voyages and all decisions as to what to do here and there, the soul returns to the sense,

The whole vast Matter cosmos is a cage - confining, defining Life, yet in limitation. I am now ready, as the bluebird of happiness, to fly from this cage.

I have no fear. I AM the Knower and the known. That which is beyond that is cause of all that I have become here below must truly be ready to receive me. For if indeed this physical cosmos is a reflection, a negative manifestation of the divine polarity, then I should only find a more real, a more solid, a more permanent peace.

How can I fly beyond the roof of the sky? I must learn, then, complete adjustment of molecules of light of my own mind. I must understand that to pass through this nexus I must, of course, first find the pinprick. In all of cosmos, somewhere there must be a pinprick that I can pass through! So I will find it, and I will travel now the circle of the figure eight. I will pass over that in mind and heart and meditate upon the acceleration of sacred fire.

---

<sup>1</sup>Acts 17:26.

<sup>2</sup>John 6:68.

I will not only raise the light of the Mother within me, I will dance in the fountain of her light. I will become that light! I will swirl within it until I can absorb fully the intensity of the Light. For I know that somewhere this rising fountain passes from the negative polarity of Matter to the Spirit plus-polarity that gave that manifestation.

Thus, each day I will be the Mother's athlete. I will be the runner. I will learn to absorb more light. I will breathe deeply and take in the oxygen that is the carrier of light.

I will meditate upon the Word. I will know the science of sound and of mantra. I will let my gaze rest upon the yantra of the Buddha. OM MANI PADME HUM. OM MANI PADME HUM. Oh, I AM that jewel in the heart of the lotus! How magnificent! It is indeed the elusive crystal of Spirit.

I AM THAT I AM. I will follow the sound and the call of the Central Sun. I will listen now in the inner ear. I will cut off the senses from all of this turbulence of outer noisome pestilence. I will begin to attune with the movement of my heart and beyond its beating find the heart of the bird and the heart of angel, the heart of Elohim.

I will gaze upon the sun of Helios and Vesta with my inner eye, and I will then create a spiral, an undulation. And I will not go up and down the sine wave but I shall cut straight through as an arrow. In my meditation I will pass through the Central Sun of this system of worlds and back again in elliptical orbit. I can do this, for I AM the One.

I may know all the joys of this life placed here for my commensuration with Love, but I may simultaneously and without fear build ring upon ring of my causal body here below as is above. I can enter the secret rays by the call to Mighty Cosmos. I am only conditioned to mortality. It has never been my reality.

I am standing now in the center of the Sun even as I stand upon the altar before the altar of the Holy Grail. Lo, I AM here and I AM there. I AM Mother and I AM Child, I AM Father and I AM Son, held forever in the embrace of Holy Spirit's cloven tongues of fire.

Now I climb the sunbeam back to the heart of the blue sphere. I hear in that ray of light the sound of the Great Divine Director. I am commensurate with the vibration of the will of God, and now I see how that will translates through Mother as surefooted divine direction. I may leap in the high mountains with those sheep and goats who know the way. I am so sure that my step is the step of God, for I AM in the heart of the Great Divine Director.

Thus, I know no confinement. I gladly accept this opportunity, O God, to myself. Roll up as a scroll the record of every life that has ever been lived in mortality - subhuman, sinful, unaware, asleep. All these records can no longer be a part of myself, for I AM WHO I AM. I AM the living presence of Love where I AM. I have tapped the eternal fount. I have sailed to Venus.

But, O beloved, O beloved, when the worlds are known above and below, the worlds are become one where you are. Matter is not bereft of Spirit; Spirit is not bereft of Matter. Entering the eye at the point of the pinprick, then, you are in the center of the T'ai Chi.

In the sound of the Word accelerating, the great sun disc begins to spin. And the spinning of the T'ai Chi is the sign that I and my Father, I and my Mother are One. The oneness is the envelope in which I dwell - a pressed flower, an immortelle. I can be anywhere in God, for I have come to the nucleus of his will that is the blue-fire sun of divine direction.

O beloved Great Divine Director, now I know thee as thou art. For I have also passed by the way of thy soul's mounting to that blue starry body that I see in the heavens.

O Great Divine Director, come, now. Be the All of me as I AM the All of thee.

Thus, beloved, you have traced with me as I have traced the path of a chela moving from the will of God to its divine direction. Truly the Mother releases, as she is the Shakti, that which is the blue sphere of my attainment. Thus, the feminine part of myself, which you may also see portrayed

somewhat in this facsimile,<sup>3</sup> is that which ties you in and keys you to your footsteps on earth in a very concrete step-by-step manner.

When you pray for the will of God and you feel saturated by it, you may still say, “But I do not know which way to go. I am in love with the will of God. I feel the fiery blueprint and the ruby crystal. I am a part of that eternal Light. Lo, I AM THAT I AM! But now, which way may I turn? Are my choices being made based on limitation? centuries, millennia of tribal superstition? fear, then, of outer things or perhaps even phobias?”

Beloved ones, as you have heard from Maitreya the beloved, a sound mind is based on a sound body.<sup>4</sup> And having all the rules of health with a capstone of knowledge concerning each functioning of the body is most important before setting the direction of one’s life. Be certain you are not clouded by the problems that manifest from a body that is not well-tended, whose caretaker, yourself, has not understood the way of love and resurrection and accountability and, truly, the practical necessities of meeting the demands and stresses of life in a polluted, degenerate and burdensome physical planet.

Blessed ones, divine direction must begin from within. Neither the Messenger nor the Lords of Karma may respond to you this night or to your letters when you ask for the will of God but you yourself have not truly positioned yourself directly under that Tree of Life of Lord Maitreya. For when the fruit falls and the initiation is to be taken with bliss, you must be beneath the Tree of Life rather than here or there.

Thus, our advice to you when you have desires and plans, and these are uppermost, is to go and fill them. Fill your desires! Fill your cups! Play out your spirals. Learn, then, what you truly desire and what you do not desire. For the only portion of the will of God that you will ever successfully fulfill is that which you have made your dear and deepest desire.

You cannot tattoo the will of God on a wayward soul. You cannot wear the garment and yet not play the part. There is no adaptability to the inner blueprint of Life until all other choices have been eliminated by you - not us.

Therefore, I give you this hour to contemplate the will of God as your own desire - desires that you may think have no parallel whatsoever with the spiritual path; but they may indeed be a very important part of that path, simply because you contain them.

I have instructed the Messenger, who has mentioned this to you before, that she must be extremely careful as to any desire that may cross her mind, for any desire contained by the Messenger is immediately fulfilled. And this she has observed, for there is no substance to prevent the precipitation. Thus, considering that the cosmic law and the abundant Life should bring the fruit of desire, I have taught her to become most careful and economical with the power of desire, desiring always those things that are God’s desiring, which are her desires truly.

And thus I have taught her to withdraw instantaneously all forces and energy and thoughts and feelings from any matrix unworthy, unprofitable, unfruitful, unnecessary and not achieving the desired goal of the glory of God’s kingdom, of the golden age, of the spreading abroad of the Teachings, of the receiving of the little ones, of preparing the Montessori school and the Ranch and all facilities, that everyone who might come who hungers and thirsts after righteousness might be fed.

---

<sup>3</sup>Before the dictation the congregation meditated on two slides of the Great Divine Director. The first depicts him with long golden hair and blue eyes, a flame upon his forehead and a ray of white light emanating from his third eye. At his throat is a luminous white sunlike disc; at his heart is a six-pointed white star from which is projected a golden beam of light. He is wearing a golden robe girded by his bejeweled blue belt and radiates an aura of white lightning against a Mother-of-the-World blue background. The second slide portrays the Great Divine Director surrounded by the concentric spheres of the causal body of the Cosmic Christ - a thoughtform which may be used to visualize the abiding Presence of the Holy Christ Self overshadowing and one with the lower self.

<sup>4</sup>See Lord Maitreya, December 31, 1985, “I Draw the Line!” 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 19, , pp. 160-61, 164 n. 1.

And with all of this grand design from the causal body of myself, then there come the lines, the details of the filling in, department by department of life, of that which must be done so that no one upon earth of any evolution or persuasion may not find some path, some morsel, some teaching, some truth - so that no one ultimately may go away from this Community disappointed or unfed or feeling somehow empty and not filled.

Thus, how to do this as quickly as possible with the resources and the volunteers at hand - this becomes a very exacting equation. And in this Mother Mary is the greatest asset as the administrator, as the all-seeing eye of the Community, having many angels and scribes and secretaries who do undertake to give to our Messenger and our leadership those reminders, those plans, those ideas that best fulfill and fill in the missing pieces to a Community that is designed to be a mosaic of the central sun of Love with radiating light going forth.

And these rays of gold from the heart of the sun of Love are pathways providing openings and entrances, all leading to the heart of the Inner Retreat. This very land itself must be protected and prepared, for it has a very ancient, ancient spiritual focus, beloved. It is indeed a cradle. But I would tell you that the feet of archangels were placed upon that land long, long ago in its formation, making etheric tracks in akasha and sealing that place as a magnet for the drawing of pilgrims. It is truly the shrine of this international movement. It is truly the point of convergence of suns.

Let it become a more permanent place. Let the facilities be there, for you will see that we will bring members of the nations and the root races. Understand its link to the Grand Teton and to the very heart of the earth. It is indeed a place prepared for twin flames and the cosmic cross of white fire and solar lights and the aurora borealis and the descent of mighty souls from above, in those twinkling causal bodies, to waiting parents below.

I say then, beloved, determine in the next hour what are your unfulfilled desires. No matter how mundane they may be, write them down in a list and look at them. Confront them and say, "Which of these must I most assuredly fulfill in order to be at peace with myself and to move on surefooted to the rays leading to the great blue causal body of the Great Divine Director?"

Put down, then, the spiritual goals of the Great White Brotherhood such as you understand them [to be], as they have been defined by the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood. Do this on separate sheets of paper and decide whether there be any human desires left over from many lifetimes of somehow nonfulfillment and aloneness, whether any of these desires may be sublimated in the fulfillment of higher goals, whether truly transmutation and resolution of the lesser or former desires may take place, and whether the joy you would receive from the fulfillment of spiritual goals for the saving of a planet would be adequate - adequate to compensate for the letting go of one of these.

Look, then, to what is needed most by you personally, what is worth most to you personally. And if there is something you have always wanted to do and you always come back to it and it will always be there nagging at you, it is best, then - if you are certain that you want that perhaps 'detour' in life - to go out and find it and realize it.

Then you must take these two lists as parallel lines and say, "Which of my own desires in the human sense are really God's desires for me? Which of these desires can link up and be an instrument for the fulfillment of the goals of the Great White Brotherhood? How, then, in satisfying my own soul's needs can I also satisfy the needs of a larger circle so that neither I nor the circle of Community will be deprived?"

"After all, I have two arms, two legs - I have two parts to myself in every way. I am a dual being. As the Gemini Mind of God, I can handle the white-fire/blue-fire sun. I can understand the blue-fire sun of Sirius as that which must be done in the physical universe so that when my feet are lifted by angels above the earth and I find myself being carried aloft to other spheres, I will have no regrets, no sense that it is too soon to take that ascent.

“But I will truly have the sense, as I do this night in the heart of the Great Divine Director, that all past records of my former self may be rolled up as a scroll, put to the torch, for I AM WHO I AM. I AM in the heart of the great blue causal body. I AM the implementation of God’s will through the extension of the light rays of the Great Divine Director.”

Thus, beloved, I will tell you this cosmic secret - every desire of yourself which is legitimate as the blue-fire sun of your being, your lawful right to integrity and individuality, every such desire that is really a part of you and the Real You will always relate to the divine plan and the vast matrix of the goal of the Great White Brotherhood.

The circle of Community is drawn and it is the mighty blue sphere. Now know this - somewhere in the service of the Great White Brotherhood you can balance 100 percent of your karma. You can fulfill your fiery destiny and have all the real desires that you thought you had to put aside in a sense of martyrdom and false denial of self. This is not the true path.

When you come to those desires inconsistent in every way to the goal and the divine design of the Great White Brotherhood as you know it, then comes the hour, beloved, when you indeed must decide to pray fervently before the heart of the Blessed Virgin and ask that this desire be removed from you by cosmic surgery, as the incision of the surgeon removes a tumor that suddenly appears and has no reason for being.

Beloved ones, tumors benign and malignant are the sign of wrong desire unmanifest, festering, fed and nourished by human creation suppressed. Bear well my Teaching. For the cosmic flow between you and the great blue causal body of cosmos always flushes out those nuclei suns of wrong desire that ultimately become growths in the astral body, robbing you of etheric power and sacred fire, taking from your crystal cord and therefore depriving you of the energy that could make of your heart a cosmic heart and of your heartbeat a cosmic heartbeat.

Thus, if there be not flow because you are possessive of old wants and desires to possess people and things and power and money and so forth, this is the key, then, to an unclear temple - crosscurrents, miscurrents and misdirections to life where you may contain splinters of ten thousand former desires and your life is nothing but a sea of chaos, directionless, going a few steps here and a few steps there but never concentrating. For it is impossible to concentrate one’s forces if one contains these grains and granules of desires that have been somehow dissipated and scattered through the aura.

If you would write to the Karmic Board, write for this - the prayer that all this debris of desiring this and that be consumed by the sacred fire and that you may have goal-fitting for goals you have set to which you can tether all of your forces with total commitment without dissolution.

Beloved ones, the individual on the Path who has a one-pointedness of purpose is truly approaching the Divine Wholeness. And those with psychological problems are always they who have wells of untransmuted desires that divide them and also build momentums and walls of hatred and despite and fear, all directed against the central moving force of the universe, whom they perceive to be antagonistic and not fulfilling their every wish. Tyrants are these, with a split personality split by split desires, always desiring to control the absolute center of the causal body of the Great Divine Director.

This is why those who walk in the power and aura and mantle of the first ray of the will of God are so despised by the powers that be of this world. For they cannot control them, they cannot defeat them! They can do nothing with the first-ray chela of El Morya and myself and Archangel Michael and Hercules and Amazonia. There is nothing to be done with a chela of the will of God who is become this shaft of blue flame, this extension of the Great Divine Director’s blue causal body, this shaft of the will of God, this pillar of fire, an electrode in the earth such as Hercules has placed and Serapis Bey has brought.<sup>5</sup>

---

<sup>5</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29: Serapis Bey, December 28, 1985, “The Descent of the Mighty Blue Sphere,” no. 15, pp. 125-27; El Morya, December 29, 1985, “Seeking and Finding the Mystery of Life,” no. 17, pp. 144-45,

Understand, beloved, that the God-goals of the Great White Brotherhood are the white-fire sun. In Alpha and Omega these are one. May you resolve, then, in these hours and year to come all of your desirings here below as above.

My prayer for you, beloved, is may your blue-fire/white-fire suns be one where you are. Then there will be no journeying, for Spirit/Matter cosmos will be where I AM THAT I AM in you. And you will know God-free being anywhere and everywhere always and always and always because you have become the Alpha to Omega sun of flaming God-desire!

Oh, I commend you to the heart of the Buddha, Gautama.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom”

This dictation by the Great Divine Director was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on New Year’s Eve, December 31, 1985, during the 5-day New Year’s conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

---

147; and Hercules and Amazonia, December 30, 1985, “The Power of the Will of God,” no. 18, pp. 150-53.



# Chapter 21

## Beloved Gautama Buddha and Saint Germain - May 25, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 21 - Beloved Gautama Buddha and Saint Germain - May 25, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

XII

“The Teaching Is for the Many”

New Year’s Eve Conclave at the Grand Teton

Saint Germain’s Burden Is Lifted

...It is, then, with great joy that I turn my attention to our center of Light, our Camelot. Let all who have gathered here at the Royal Teton Retreat now meditate profoundly upon the circle of Light as I reveal to you, O Lightbearers of earth who have assembled at the Grand Teton, how you are holding the candle of which I have spoken already earlier in my address - the single flame of Life whereby these whom you behold are called “Keepers of the Flame,” and their Mother and Messenger is with them in physical embodiment, even as you are graced this evening by the Messenger who has addressed you - your own Teacher, Lanello.

Now we unveil Camelot to many thousands of Lightbearers who have gathered, selected and by invitation, escorted by seraphim to this New Year’s conclave of Light. For we have introduced you to the Path of the Ascension and the World Teachers and the Ascended Masters. Now you may see gathered in California and throughout the earth at their stations those Lightbearers who deem it the highest privilege - O bhikkhus, O beloved daughters and sons of the Buddhic Light, the path of the East and all world religions - to savor the cross and the circle of fire, to take it, then, from the heart and extend it to earth. And these who have come from every nation to our Camelot out of the East and West therefore savor above all things to enter into this decree momentum of the Word which I have already given to you to witness.

Thus, beloved Keepers of the Flame, there have been watchmen and -women of the night who have observed the power of the spoken Word and the dissolution of entire pockets of the astral plane. And I have showed them what has been accomplished since Christmas Eve through the efforts of those assembled and the Masters’ dictations. And they have fully realized, by this dispensation from the heart of Sanat Kumara, exactly what is the science of sound,<sup>1</sup> the science of the spoken Word.

---

<sup>1</sup>See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Liberating Power of the Word: Album I* (6 cassettes), “Seven Steps to Precipitation by the Command of the Word,”; *Album II* (4 cassettes, 111 color slides), “The Science of Sound.” Also, “Sound: Life’s Integrating Phenomenon,” in *The Coming Revolution: A Magazine for Higher Consciousness* (Spring 1981), pp. 24-33, 54.



Their enlightenment has been that which could have taken thousands of years of pursuit in the physical octave. For Sanat Kumara sent his angels some weeks ago to prepare the souls and four lower bodies and chakras of those selected from the earth to attend tonight's conclave here at the Grand Teton.

Thus, their preparation has been to raise their ability to see and perceive through my own Electronic Presence - which this night they have received for a period in time and space, that they might see through my eyes and heart and being and know all that has been taught by the Messengers in this century.

They have seen the violet flame. They have seen the bluelighting angels exorcise the most intense, the most insidious forms of entities and demons. They have watched how Astrea and how the Seven Archangels have gone after the darkest of conditions and especially those affecting the youth.

They are eager, beloved ones, to be sure that when they return to their denser bodies they will have a memory of all that they have been taught at the Grand Teton, that they might also have some sign and contact. Their mentors have assured them again and again that they could find the books of the Teachings in the most prominent bookstores of this nation.

Some have lamented that they will not find translations in their own countries. And thus, there is born in their hearts, for the first time in this embodiment, a keen desire to study English and to come to America, hopeful that they will make the connection on the outer to that which they have been given within.

We have presented the vast panorama of the Great White Brotherhood. They have seen Mighty Victory and some of his legions of Light. They have stood present before the Lords of Karma, who have given to them angel secretaries to go over their private Book of Life with them.

Beloved ones, these are truly the best of earth's evolutions. Though not without karma, they are lovers of the Light, yet not in situations of having any advancement or prior outer knowledge of that which takes place at inner planes.

This experiment which I have sponsored has been my answer to Saint Germain's Stump to Europe and to the Messenger's call. For the effort of this team and the delivery of the Word night after night has made a deeper and deeper etch in the crystal of Matter and in the souls of Light.

It is truly an example of what we have taught you - that when the Word is spoken it reaches all upon earth of a similar wavelength and vibration. It is never limited to the immediate audience. And though without the amplification of satellite or modern systems of communication, yet the earth body itself records the Word, which is why the Word must be incarnate in you.

In the physical sense the Messenger cannot be everywhere. But in the divine sense Lanello is everywhere. And you must be his instrument. Thus, at anytime, wherever you may be in life, you may come upon a soul who has attended this conclave and therefore who has the inner awareness of all of the Teaching and the Law and the specific vision of the work of the angels as they implement the calls of your very divine decrees.

This dispensation has been made possible by many beings of Light. We have done all we could do for our part. Now we say, the particular call you may make is that these one hundred forty and four thousand and more be allowed to have the memory quickened in them of the inner planes' experience and especially that you might encounter them and give to them even a wallet-size Chart or some portion of the Teaching or a poster or anything that you might prepare that would be appropriate, that they might be drawn to that which is now a part of the immediate inner awareness - not something covered over that they knew twelve thousand years ago on Atlantis, but something they have had immediate association with.

Just as your calls have been answered with a fiery action throughout this conference, so, beloved, your calls may be answered to give help to these souls of Light.

Now, then, you understand the audience who hears my message, and you are part of the world of inner beings who recognize the office of the Lord of the World which was bestowed upon me by Lord Sanat Kumara. I am indeed grateful to have such disciples as yourselves, to have so many positioned around the world who in the very outer knowledge of being place their attention upon me in this hour and therefore receive, whether waking or sleeping, a current from my heart for the healing, the stabilizing, the regulating of the heart and the four lower bodies and the functions thereof.

And if you will be attentive to that which the Messenger has taught you concerning your health in this class and all that is to come in our seminar, you will retain a great portion of this light - a light for the regulation, the regularity of all functions of the body system. This regulation is established by the intensity of the resurrection flame, the full power of the threefold flame.

Almighty ones of Light I AM THAT I AM, now you understand that the Western Shamballa, sealed over the Heart of the Inner Retreat and extending for many miles radiating out therefrom, is a consecration of a shrine made holy by the footsteps of archangels long ago. Now you understand that the white-fire/blue-fire sun that has come in the establishment of the Retreat of the Divine Mother, with Lady Master Venus presiding over the Ranch, is also the polarity of that Western Shamballa. As you have heard, then, and understood, you can see that for aeons heaven has been banking upon this area as a place preserved, reserved, then, for evolutions who will come apart because they have been taken to the inner retreats of the Great White Brotherhood.

Now in this hour the Seven Chohans of the Rays bow before the Light and the altar of the Royal Teton Retreat where I am. They stand before me and they present their petitions to me before the Lords of Karma.

It is their request, made formal but deliberated by us earlier, to open, then, universities of the Spirit in each of their etheric retreats where they might welcome not dozens or hundreds but thousands and tens of thousands of students who will diligently pursue the path of self-mastery on the seven rays systematically, mastering most especially the first and the seventh rays whereby they might establish the Alpha and the Omega of their identity, whereby they might establish the will of God, the divine blueprint, the inner plan for twin flames and immediately begin an action of personal and world transmutation.

The plan, therefore, is for students to spend fourteen days in Darjeeling and fourteen days with Saint Germain at the Royal Teton Retreat and to alternate these fourteen days as they weave a balance and restore themselves to the commitment of the beginning and the ending of the cycles of life.

Having successfully passed certain levels, albeit beginning levels, nevertheless strong levels of accomplishment in the use of these rays, they will have a turn also with Lord Lanto and Confucius here at the Royal Teton and Paul the Venetian, who prefers to use in this hour the Temple of the Sun of the Goddess of Liberty, who is the Divine Mother of beloved Paul, and to anchor that action in the Washington Monument, as it has already had anchored there a focus of the threefold flame from the Château de Liberté.<sup>2</sup>

Beloved ones, this training, then, will be for the rounding out of the threefold flame in the wisdom of the Path and especially in the development of the path of the sacred heart, the expansion of love that they might rid themselves of fear and hardness of heart and records of death surrounding that heart.

Then, you see, comes the path of ministration and service, which is the logical manifestation of love and a balanced threefold flame. Through ministration and service in the retreat of Nada in Arabia, they will find, then, a place where they can give the same dynamic decrees you give here for all those untoward conditions in the area of the Middle East. And this shall be their assignment at inner levels even as they study the true path of Jesus Christ on that sixth ray as it has never been

---

<sup>2</sup>See 1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, p. 494, n. 1.

taught to them before.

Having come through these retreats, they are now ready to be washed in the purity of the sacred fires of the ascension temple for a beginner's course and for the first baptism by water of the Divine Mother. Then they proceed to Crete with Paul the Apostle and there Hilarion shows them the Truth of all ages, and the science of Being is unfolded layer upon layer.

Thus, having completed a round in all of these retreats - cycling fourteen-day cycles, some repeated in the same retreat, some interchanging - they will come again to second and third levels of training on those seven rays. It is desired that as quickly as possible through this training these may make outer contact with Summit University and attend its halls of learning at the Inner Retreat, as is our desire. For the expansion of Light and the increase of Light is far more possible there than in the dense areas and the low level at sea level here.

Beloved ones, we therefore desire that the knowledge of Summit University as the Ascended Masters' university shall be made known far and wide through every means possible and that the course contents will carefully be described according to the pattern set forth by the Seven Chohans.

We desire the knowledge of the persons of the Seven Chohans to go forth and the many series they have dictated in several forms to be there in the bookstalls of the world, that those individuals who are taking these courses might have something whereby they can make contact in the outer with our bands and truly begin that action of the sevenfold flame of the sevenfold Elohim in physical embodiment - finally, therefore, at that level to begin in earnest to balance their karma and prepare themselves for that world service which is their divine calling and make their ascensions in this life from that very Heart of the Inner Retreat.

This is our divine plan. This is our vision, the vision of Elohim and Great Silent Watchers of the City Foursquare to be builded there. We say, then, make haste to the mountain of God. For the summit beacon shining from those heights can be seen in the etheric octave as souls come and go to the Inner Retreat.

And as they come and go to that Royal Teton Retreat in the Grand Teton each night and pass over, the angels will show them the beacon and give them pictures in their mind and memory of that physical location so that by and by, by the repetitive action of seeing the beacon of the Inner Retreat, they may come to an outer awareness at least of the desire to take a vacation at Jackson Hole or Yellowstone Park!

And beloved ones, you must realize that you make things extremely difficult for our angels when you leave no outer signs of yourself in these areas. It is highly important that you understand that storefronts and signs and leaflets and individuals present to invite people to come to study the Teachings of the Masters - or whatever you may devise as films or situations that they may encounter along their journeys - are extremely important.

We have already sent Lightbearers to the area and they have come home without an awareness of your presence. And, in some cases, they have come home well-fed by you at The Ranch Kitchen with no idea whatsoever that there was the Great White Brotherhood and the path of the Ascended Masters, because you are so meek in the sense of fearing what neighbors and others may think of you if you are direct in your approach.

Beloved ones, you have to understand they have already formulated their opinions. And there is little that you can do about the obstinacy of human opinion but to let your Light so shine before men that they will see the Father's good work in you.<sup>3</sup> And those of the Light will glorify God and those not of the Light will condemn it, and it has ever been so. And therefore, be not concerned, for the mission moves on.

Beloved ones, it is indeed a warfare of the dark ones against the entire cause of the Great White

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 5:16.

Brotherhood. And you must outsmart them and you must use every means available to reach people in the physical octave. Somehow the lie has been spread abroad that this Teaching is for the few. I tell you, the hour is come and now is when the Teaching is for the many who are called.

The many indeed are called and for many reasons. If the few be chosen,<sup>4</sup> the few may still number in the millions. And you ought to be ready for the influx, for the harvest could not be more white<sup>5</sup> and the Light could not be greater.

And therefore the Goddess of Light, the Queen of Light, and the Goddess of Purity have come closer to earth than ever before. And they have determined that this light of the fiery ovoid described to you by the Messenger<sup>6</sup> - which was described to you simultaneously as they were addressing this company at the Royal Teton Retreat - shall become available to the pure in heart. This white fire, then, they bring to bear upon the auras of all candidates who have made known at inner levels and before the Seven Chohans that they are determined to regain the lost chord of their identity and to bring to bear on world events the full momentum of their causal bodies of Light.

And as for Europe, we have only scratched the surface. Now the Keepers of the Flame there will bring the Stump message on video to every town and city and prepare the way for dispensations before the Lords of Karma by our request - dispensations in which we ask for the opportunity to hold conferences in city after city and finally to see such a ground swell of support that these conferences may be broadcast by satellite throughout the world, that none on earth who have access to the modern systems of communication may be without the opportunity to choose this day whom they will serve,<sup>7</sup> to see manifesting clearly through the Messenger and yourselves the light of the angels, the angelic hosts, the legions of the Central Sun and know not only by the power of the Word but by their own inner sight that cosmic beings are addressing earth in this hour of her great peril and her greatest opportunity.

Beloved ones, 1986 can and shall be an open door as we together determine that it shall be and as you in embodiment do ratify our calls for these dispensations. Thus, the Lords of Karma, and I with them, have already approved this petition of the Seven Chohans. And in this hour it is formally granted to them to establish these universities whereby they will assist and increase in a very intense manner all that is being done by yourselves on earth.

Beloved ones, those who are in the great amphitheater surrounding the Grand Teton have stood to applaud this opportunity that is given to them in this hour. I bid you join them.

[standing ovation]

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 20:16; 22:14.

<sup>5</sup>John 4:35.

<sup>6</sup>Before the dictation, the Messenger led the congregation in invocations and songs to the Goddess of Light, the Queen of Light and the Goddess of Purity. She explained that these three cosmic beings have "majored on the one-pointed goal of focusing the intense Light [Christ consciousness] of God" and should be invoked daily. Their Light is especially amplified at winter solstice. As you meditate upon the three giant ovoids of Light of the Goddess of Light, the Queen of Light and the Goddess of Purity, "your attention becomes like a straw . . . and you sip the nectar of this Light - as much as they will allow you to draw down into your aura." The retreats of the Goddess of Light (in the Andes), the Queen of Light (above Sicily), and the Goddess of Purity (on Madagascar) focus an action of the Trinity to the earth; together these hierarchs draw the action of the cosmic threefold flame on behalf of her evolutions. The Goddess of Light (Amerissis) made her ascension after an embodiment in South America, where she had achieved great spiritual attainment but in an off-guarded moment of overconfidence was trapped by black magicians who imprisoned the lower part of her body in the form of a fish. For more than 300 years she served her fellowmen from behind a counter, raising her thoughts ever upward and calling unto God to manifest Light, Light, Light! As an Ascended Master, she once explained, "I am called by God's grace the Goddess of Light simply because I have paid allegiance to Light for so long." The Queen of Light focuses the action of the crystal fire mist and the crystal sword and may be invoked with her legions to cut through the densest human creation. The Goddess of Purity focuses the flame of Cosmic Christ purity. From her retreat, where the flame of purity has been sustained for thousands of years, angels of purity carry light rays to the four corners of the earth.

<sup>7</sup>Josh. 24:15.

Beloved ones, I cannot even tell you the great joy of these hearts when they discovered the truth of this Cause and the presence of this activity. Less than one percent of those here had ever heard anything good or bad concerning this organization.

Therefore, those of you who think that the output of information in either direction has in fact had any impact on the greater population of the planet, I tell you it has not. And you can far exceed the positive statements you have made and the publications you have sent forth. And as for the darkness and the dark ones and their media campaigns, they are surely dissolved this hour by the Goddess of Light, the Queen of Light, and the Goddess of Purity.

Beloved ones, while you are standing, I present to you in this hour our beloved Saint Germain, the seventh chohan, as he does come forward and stand singly before me while the other six stand behind, and Portia now standing with the Lords of Karma.

Beloved ones, the hour has come, and it must come, whereby from our office we declare to you and all Lightbearers in all octaves that by the united effort of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood the burden complete of Saint Germain's incurred karma is lifted, transmuted, and sent back to the Great Central Sun purified.<sup>8</sup> [standing ovation]

Beloved ones, the Messenger has known at inner levels, in consultation with us and in conclave here, that if she and you together could endure to this night of December 31, 1985 - already become where you are January 1, 1986 - that truly this dark burden would come to an end and Saint Germain would be free once again to champion his cause through her and through the chelas as never before has occurred in these recent centuries.

Beloved ones, it is an immense relief to you, to the Messengers, in all levels of your four lower bodies. For truly you have borne sometimes ten times over the weight of karma of other lifestreams, whether from these decades of this dispensation or past dispensations through the centuries of those who have abandoned, betrayed, or misused the light of beloved Saint Germain.

Thus, beloved ones, you can see a new day! For you are the chelas of Saint Germain and you have borne his burden. You have been with him in his trial. You have been with him through all things. And he, then, is free to stand before us, before Alpha and Omega and lay before the Lords of Karma his plan and the plan of Portia for the inauguration of this age in the thirty-three-year cycle now under way as well as in the century entire to come.

Beloved ones, Saint Germain is brimming with hope and many plans that he has worked on for very long. He is beaming with a smile of joy and light. And I therefore give to him my place that he might address you in this hour.[applause]

[The Messenger: Portia does step forth now before Saint Germain. She does kneel before him as before the Lord of the World. And she does place in the hand of Saint Germain that mighty jewel of light - his focus of sacred fire that he placed upon the altar on behalf of all students of the violet flame and all whom he has sponsored in these centuries. Saint Germain does receive it now. He places it within a pouch, places it within his pocket, and does prepare to address all.]

Beloved Saint Germain

Most beloved friends of freedom of all planes of cosmos, I send the love of my heart to each and every one of you who has stood with me these long centuries of our joint efforts to reach the souls of the Lightbearers of earth that they might carry a torch of the violet flame to those lesser endowed who must be kindled by some in embodiment with the flame of freedom in government, in science, and in the mystical orders of religion.

I say to you one and all, our efforts have not been in vain. They have been costly indeed, and all have learned the meaning of paying the price - you keenly and I myself sometimes most painfully

---

<sup>8</sup>The sponsorship of Saint Germain. [4]

when I could not extend a hand until this tribulation, if you will call it that, was through. But, beloved ones, through it all, some have received the violet flame - not a few have ascended and are standing with me here tonight!

The knowledge of the seventh ray is abroad in the earth. And now, with a new fervor and a new hope and wisdom, I trust gained from any past indiscretions, we may once again lay firmly the foundation of our divine plan to sow and sow again the jewels of light and yet to so safeguard our sowings that neither you nor I, neither cosmic beings nor unascended chelas nor elementals who love me dearly should ever again become so encumbered by the situation of the misuse of the sacred fire by earth's evolutions once they have received the knowledge thereof.

Therefore, I bid you with all my heart's love a great and grand expression of gratitude. And I hurl to you now from my own being and aura, with beloved Portia, violets and lilacs and purple irises and all manner of wild and exotic flower that contains the violet and the purple spectrum. And to each and all who have ever favored me with a single kindness or a comforting word, I send this floral offering. And the fragrance descends. And you may know, beloved, that I am grateful.

In the name of the Goddess of Liberty and the Lords of Karma, my own beloved Portia, I am grateful to you, Lord Gautama - to you, Lord Maitreya, my brother Jesus and Kuthumi, El Morya and Lanello, and so many, many whose names I now say with all of my being. And a million times a million names are pronounced in the ethers that the whole of cosmos may know all who have ever helped Saint Germain and the violet-flame angels and the cause of freedom!

In this hour of rejoicing, I would address you, then. Most blessed hearts of Light, be seated in comfort and in our love.

Beloved ones, to me the most obvious solution for the protection of the Light and the protection of the Teaching is to use in the physical earth the matrix already provided by Archangel Michael and the Darjeeling Council with Mother Mary and the Messengers. The matrix of the rosary of Archangel Michael may be used now for a very specific purpose. And that purpose is for the protection of the Teaching, that it might come to Lightbearers, and for the binding of all Serpents and their seed - the binding of the dark ones immediately when they take it to use on the left-handed path.

I submit that the call to the archangels - directly to the heart of Archangel Michael through the decrees already written and this rosary for the protection of the path of the Great White Brotherhood, for the protection of the true souls of Light and the worthy and the instantaneous judgment of the usurpers of the Light - will go a long, long way in curtailing the advancement of abuses and therefore the incurring of karma for you and me and the increasing numbers of Ascended Masters who have come to join our cause of freedom from great heights of cosmos and the inner silence.

I must say that we applaud and bow in great reverence before the beloved twin flame of Lord Maitreya, who is here this evening, and welcome her and her decision to descend to these levels for the assistance of the feminine ray of this blessed and mighty Buddha warrior of the spirit fire.

And so, beloved ones, your knowledge and use of the tool of exorcism taught to you in the initial ruby-ray decrees given by Sanat Kumara is most valuable. Beloved ones, the Teaching and its practitioners and students must continually be protected. And immediately students must learn of these various forms of entities that beset them. And this army of Light must form, by the linking of arms, such a strength of union in the circle of fire that anyone who is burdened, who has been overcome by the dark powers, who is truly a son of Light, can be not only vindicated but swiftly cut free and protected.

Thus, we see in the building and the strengthening of brotherhood in the earth, of a true oneness and a determination to help one another, that there will also come an awareness of the penetration,

if any, of our circles of charity<sup>9</sup> by alien forces that have no good intent but to spy upon our liberty<sup>10</sup> and misuse our Teaching and turn our words again that they might rend us.

Beloved ones, our students throughout the world have become very astute over the centuries. They have seen what the forces of Fascism and World Communism and the powers that be in every nation have done to undo the Lightbearers and the true freedom fighters and those who understand the path truly of peace with honor.

Beloved ones, therefore we see that with the intense protection and the fourteen-month cycle of the blue-flame will of God, we, as it were, may pull out almost all of the stops and let the Teaching go forth and let it truly be the sower of Aquarius who does sow the Word.

And where it is not on fallow ground, where it falls upon the rock and may be rejected,<sup>11</sup> let other angels come and pick it up and let others take it. Beloved ones, let us not leave the seeds sown anywhere to be misused, but let us make the call that the Lightbearers will come and pick up the crumbs that have fallen from the Master's table, that they will pick up the stone that was rejected,<sup>12</sup> the book cast away.

Therefore, the perpetual call to the seraphim is truly the key of Light taught to you by the Messenger. The seraphim come with swords and fiery auras recharged once in every seven days by the Central Sun itself. Thus they saturate those individuals who are of the Light with a mighty flame and perfume of roses. They lead them by the hand, they bind the demons - and where there is a will and a heart in those souls, they do indeed bring them to the fount of knowledge. But you, beloved, must establish those founts of knowledge, those places of availability and likelihood where many may pass in the marts of life.

You must become, indeed, the greatest salesmen in the world.<sup>13</sup> You must realize that you do have already the most salable item. It is the Teaching itself. The Messenger long ago realized this when torn and pulled and almost sawn asunder by those forces that determined to draw her into outer activities involving commerce and money.

Beloved ones, all of this is the lie that we have not provided you and this organization with sufficient material to create such an abundance, such a release of Light to the co-workers as for the building of the entire Inner Retreat.

The gold mine is here. It does not have to be sought and found. There is no need for merchandising in the marts of the world. There is a need for intense practicality in the presentation and packaging of the most interesting information and subjects and lectures and sermons that are going forth on the planetary body at this time.

And, beloved ones, had there not been so much opposition and such a weight of karma to be borne, you would have seen many, many more people taking the message for the message's sake itself. And wherever the voice of the Messenger is heard, people stop and listen. Yet they are told by many babbling voices, from their families to their ministers to their civic leaders, not to go after anything that is out of the norm of their established tradition. Tradition, you know, is a god in society, but no longer. For we are in the vanguard and we are at last free.

Therefore, beloved, I say to you - not by way of announcing a specific action at this time but by way of saying to you - may you propose what you will do and may we then bring your proposals before the Lords of Karma. And may we then state what is our request, based on the realism of the hour and your positioning of yourselves, as to what we will take as our responsibility.

---

<sup>9</sup>Jude 4, 12.

<sup>10</sup>Gal. 2:4.

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 13:3-9, 18-23; Mark 4:3-9, 13-20; Luke 8:5-8, 11-15.

<sup>12</sup>Ps. 118:22, 23; Matt. 21:42, 44; Luke 20:17, 18; I Pet. 2:6-8.

<sup>13</sup>See Og Mandino, *The Greatest Salesman in the World* (New York: Bantam Books, 1968).

We proceed with joy and the caution of experience that we must ask for those things of the Solar Logoi and the Elohim of which we may be certain there will be a fulfillment and a victory and therefore not result in a situation of the costliness of karma that does therefore affect the next and the next opportunity for our service.

We would rather that you yourselves be the daring ones, that you go forth and see what you will do and let us be the ones who respond. This is as it should be, for the Wise One, Lord Sanat Kumara, has said to me this very week,

“Saint Germain, you have been the champion. And when you have been in physical embodiment, those who are now a part of our activity on earth were benefited by your service and were advanced in their learning. Saint Germain, let them now come to center stage with the same courage that you had. Let them take on the responsibilities which you were so willing to take on when you were in physical incarnation and when you were the Wonderman of Europe, as you indeed are today the Wonderman of this world.”

Beloved hearts, he said to me that I must let you play your part and that I must add to it and multiply it and must have, as they say, from you “money in the bank” by way of the assuring of the loan that I would then secure from the cosmic bank. Beloved ones, this is to say that there is a tremendous quantity of light that is available to me now in the great treasury of the Central Sun - a quantity of light that has been abuilding by cosmic beings proportionately as you have called the violet flame for the balancing of this accumulated karma.

Therefore, the substance of light is there. It is there on demand. And I am instructed to demand it as you present and show the most effective, workable, and successful programs for delivering this message to the world and for the building of the Inner Retreat.

In anticipation of the Light going forth, we have designated the Inner Retreat as a place that must be secure, must be the highest focus in the earth. For, you see, when the light goes forth it cannot be fully predicted what the response will be from the world and humanity. If these responses are an aggravation and a reaction creating a planetary chemistry that results in some world changes, it is necessary that the equivalent of the Great Central Sun Magnet be somewhere on earth.

And you know where that somewhere is. The eye of the Inner Retreat is the Grand Teton, and you are the body thereof. And that Great Central Sun Magnet can only be composed of your light bodies in physical manifestation.

As you already have understood, it will take great ingenuity to maintain the supply and the income in this area of the world. But, beloved ones, no one ever said that you could not go out and come in again, that you could not establish your base there and spend a major part of your year in those enterprising activities that promote both the Teaching and your own personal welfare, supplying you the needs of the hour for the blessings you desire to bestow upon your family and loved ones as well as upon this organization.

Thus, beloved ones, it is a question of the base. It is a question of having a retreat to retreat to and to go out from. This has always been the way of the Great White Brotherhood. Thus, you can expand your horizons and seek that place where you may also plant and reap a harvest essential to your God mastery in all planes.

I say to you, then, that in this hour of rejoicing and in this hour of the conclave, I am grateful to have been able to have shared with you the thoughts of my heart, the communications of the mighty ones, and certain parameters of our looking to the New Day.

My first actions will be to see to it that this activity is secure in every way and that the plans move forward according to the resolve of the Darjeeling Council and the Lords of Karma. I trust, then, you will seek a tidy conclusion to all those things that must be completed at the Ranch, made



known to you and to be discussed later today.<sup>14</sup>

Beloved ones, having this activity secure is like the sealing of Noah's ark. We must know that our Lightbearers who have supported us in all ages will indeed survive to make their ascension in this life. And I tell you, beloved ones, I cannot guarantee that ascension but I can tell you that the Path itself and your following of it does guarantee it.

Keep on keeping on and do not avoid the eye of, or the encounter with, the Messenger. For you will find the surest incisive action of the violet flame keeping you moving toward the center of Being and your perfect Love.

Beloved ones, I have much to attend to, for there are many areas of the world that need my help. I will go forth confident that as you know exactly what these areas are, you will be mindful that I also need the action of Archangel Michael's Rosary that that which can be done for the government of this nation and all nations might be secured and that the fallen ones and the spies and the enemies of Truth and Life be bound, that they might not move in and take the dispensations that I am able to give of light and action toward a more perfect world, a world of union and understanding and the universality of Being and the entering in to the very nature of God.

Thus, beloved, in great love and deference to the Lord of the World, I return you to his heart of hearts that he may deliver now the conclusion of his message.

My beloved Gautama Buddha, it is my great joy to receive this honor and new freedom in your presence this New Year's Day. And I bow before you. For by your keeping of the flame for me and these Lightbearers, our Keepers of the Flame Fraternity has indeed been established and its members wax strong as the stars of your heart.

[standing ovation]

Beloved Gautama Buddha

Most gracious and beloved knights and ladies of the flame, Lightbearers of the world, I bid you once again be seated in our rings of light.

There comes to me an angel of the Keeper of the Scrolls. There comes an angel descending from the heart of Sanat Kumara, from the heart of the Central Sun. And the Solar Logoi have sent, therefore sealed, the thoughtform for this year, 1986.

I unroll the scroll of light, and oh, what a fiery scroll it is, beloved! Upon this scroll is inscribed the full outpicturing of the Mighty Blue Eagle - the angel formation of the legions of the God Star Sirius. This blue eagle takes the form, for this action for this planetary body, of the bald eagle of the United States of America. Yet it is blue, and when you study its components you will see that every feather and part is a blue-flame angel. And it is a vast formation that fills the starry heavens.

Beloved, the true and royal form of the flag of the I AM Race is the background of this eagle. It is the banner of Light. It is the Old Glory that has become America's flag. And yet it contains the secret within it of new developments within this nation which are to unfold.

The starry field represents initiates, and therefore its numbers may not be counted according to the outer. And the thirteen tribes are represented in this flag in the ruby and white, for it is [the red stripes are] not yet represented as the gold.<sup>15</sup> The ruby, therefore, has the filigree line of gold on

---

<sup>14</sup>Refers to the New Year's Report on the Inner Retreat given by Edward L. Francis, Jan. 1, 1986, which included a brief history and slide presentation of the Inner Retreat and Glastonbury, a review of projects completed in 1985 and goals to be met before January 1987.

<sup>15</sup>Golden-age flag. The inner design of the flag of America as it will appear in the golden age has gold stripes in place of the red, representing enlightenment and the gold of the Blood of Christ - the Life-essence of Spirit (Alpha). The white stripes represent the path of initiation and the ascension, the purity of the Mother (Omega). The thirteen bands symbolize the return of the twelve tribes and the thirteenth, the Melchizedekian priesthood - the order of Christed Ones in the service of the Lightbearers.

either side of the stripe separating it from the white, thus signifying the path of the ruby ray and of the Body and Blood of Christ for the attainment of the ascension through those stars which I cannot number, for it is not lawful for me to reveal it.

These stars represent not only states but tribes of the nations. They represent compartments of root races. They represent the seed of Christ, the archetypal blueprint of all those who may ascend under the canopy of the Central Sun, its focus in the God Star, assisted by the protection of the Mighty Blue Eagle formation of angels.

Beloved, behind this there is a unique map of the earth. Laid out in spherical design, this map is translucent. And by means of adjustment electronically, one can look at the earth in this and past ages, going back as long as evolutions of Light have been on it and showing in those periods the various land masses, how the seas and landed areas were formed and how they are in this present era.

That which is center, beneath the heart of the Mighty Blue Eagle, is that portion of the earth that is indeed represented as the Western Hemisphere. Above that, the banner of the I AM Race.

Beloved ones, the sign of the thoughtform of the year is this: to restore in this hemisphere, specifically in the United States and in Canada (if her people and Keepers of the Flame do will it so), the return to the founding principles of freedom, the return by revolution of the Spirit - by education and enlightenment, by the path of the ruby and the gold and the white and the stars in the field of the blue-flame will of God - to the original divine design which Saint Germain held in his heart for this nation to be the instrument of the return of Lightbearers to the establishment of God's kingdom on earth and to their own ascension in the Light, that they may walk the earth once again as ascended beings to be the teachers of those not yet ascended and to bring this earth back to that point of that golden-age civilization seventy thousand years ago and in some cases millions of years ago.

Thus, beloved, this great thoughtform, which is large in dimension, does also retain at the very top the paintings of Saint Germain and Jesus, originally done by Charles Sindelar, and the Chart of the I AM Presence. When all of this is seen together in the grandeur of dimension, you can see that it fits very well on this giant tapestry.

This tapestry of the thoughtform of the year woven by angels will hang in the Grand Teton Retreat for all to see. It shows that America shall return, deserving to be, then, the nation sponsored by Saint Germain, her people going forth to transfer his science, his economy, his religion, his way of life, which represents that of the entire Great White Brotherhood, to every nation.

It shows that there is a key, and the key is that America must come to her original purpose and fulfill it. She has ever been established and sponsored by Saint Germain as the guru nation. Thus, though the chelas of Saint Germain and of America throughout the world may have in some areas perfected and gone beyond the disciplines of the people in this nation, yet the mantle has not yet been taken from them to restore the earth to the place of peace and freedom.

Thus, in the lower portion of the tapestry one can see the multitudes, and they come from every nation and they represent every tribe and race and people and color and evolution. And as these multitudes approach from the south this map of North America, there is in the center the dove of the Holy Spirit, the dove of peace. In anticipation of the presentation of this thoughtform at this hour, Lightbearers have been coming for decades and centuries from around the world that they or their progeny could be here in the hour of the renewal of the flame of the Spirit of Liberty.

Beloved ones, in the tapestry that proceeds out from around the maps there is a portrayal of major shrines of liberty of the earth, most notable that of the Goddess of Liberty on the right and the Grand Teton on the left.

Thus, beloved, it is an endless story that is woven into this tapestry, and it shows that the people

of earth must bend the knee and confess the eternal Christ in the heart of Jesus, in the heart of Saint Germain, and in the heart of their own I AM Presence. And these brothers of the favorite son, Joseph, and of his sons, Ephraim and Manasseh<sup>16</sup> - these other tribes must come to that point of recognizing that the Father has a right to have a favorite son and to bless him. For that favor is not unjust or unequal but it is the favor accorded as the blessing of attainment. (Gen. 37:3-36; 41:50-52; 48; 49:1-29)

Thus, Joseph, as you know, was the beloved Jesus. And this is what you find - that the hatred of Joseph has become the hatred of America. America is the source of the Teachings, of the I AM THAT I AM sponsored by Saint Germain. And therefore he has sponsored this language of this people as the language of the Great White Brotherhood in this age. Therefore, there must be an acceptance of this and a bending of the knee also and not the constant quarreling by the other tribes - "Why are we not equal?"

You can be equal, but you must proceed under Joseph with his coat of many colors and under the prophet Samuel. You must go to their Promised Land. You must accept the Teaching and the Path and strive with these holy ones of God to perfect a Union long endowed. For sometime, somewhere the evolutions of other continents of Saint Germain have truly rejected him. And that karma is not removed from those nations, though it is removed from Saint Germain and the Lightbearers who have borne that world karma so long - especially the Messengers themselves.

Beloved hearts, the people of this nation have an endowment and a protection from the Master. Therefore, we make it known that for the integration of the Word and the entering into the universal age and an international unity of nations and peoples, it is truly a requirement that English be taught in the very lower schools to the littlest children of every nation upon earth. For this you must decree. For, beloved, how can they choose a path and a Master whose language and writings and entire dispensations and initiations are in a language that is foreign to them? Whether for commerce or education or the arts or brotherhood, there are manifold reasons why this, the language so rich in its incorporation of many other languages, should be the common knowledge of every schoolchild throughout the planet.

Thus, the thoughtform for the year may appear complex, but then the organization, the Path, and even the awareness of the average chela has also become complex in a nuclear and space age - an age of computers and technology accelerating the capacity of the mind to know Truth in every area of learning.

Thus, I say to you, beloved, that the complexity of your understanding of the Path can always be reduced to the simple simplicity of the Law of the One. When you study and know what we have taught through our many representatives, the Ascended Masters, you are the more able to feed my sheep.

Therefore, some of you will identify yourselves as a part of the body of the Mighty Blue Eagle, some of you as a part of those who minister at the altar of the I AM Presence and Saint Germain and Jesus. Others will see yourselves feeding and caring for the multitudes; others, the building of the Inner Retreat; others, the dealing with the nations and bringing them to the proper chord of response to our message. This tapestry, then, establishes an outline - whether within or without, whether in the maps of the earth in the ancient ages - of the Path for everyone who is to ascend through this dispensation and thoughtform.

Now the hour has come, beloved, for me to send you to rest. For we desire you to come now, straight as an arrow, to the Grand Teton mountain where you will be received, and the door in the mountain will be opened and you may enter for further instruction and initiation from Lord Maitreya which will be sealed in the concluding day of your conference when you return tomorrow, being this

---

<sup>16</sup>Jacob accepted Ephraim and Manasseh as his own sons, making each one the head of a tribe equal to the other eleven.

very day at Camelot.

In the blessed peace of the Buddha whom I represent, in the peace of Sanat Kumara, who has brought me to this office, I, Gautama, say to you, I am above all most grateful in this hour for the chelas of the will of God and Morya's diligence in bringing you to this point of keen receptivity to our heart.

May God bless you forever, my beloved. I am never apart from you, for our hearts are one in the heartbeat of the Ancient of Days.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation was delivered New Year's Eve, 12:05 a.m., January 1, 1986.



# Chapter 22

## Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 1, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 22 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 1, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

XIII

The Lord of the World's Path of the Six-Pointed Star

Taking the Hand of Maitreya's Messenger

Beloved Devotees of Lord Gautama,

We bow before his flame. Together with yourselves we have been in counsel with the Lord of the World.

And now we together - this our initial assignment since the beloved twin flame has come forth to join me in a mighty work for this age<sup>1</sup> - with our devotees and disciples, whom you call indeed bodhisattvas, some little while ago we began the procession from the Grand Teton to this chamber in a V-formation, ourselves together at the point of the initiation of the angle of victory, with two lines forming the V of the male and female bodhisattvas who have truly earned their position in the hierarchy of Maitreya and the World Teachers, all of whom serve under the Lord of the World.

All of these devotees, beloved ones, are wearing a gold costume of formal dress honoring the Buddha. It is a metallic gold and crystal. And therefore, as we have come, traveling high above the earth, the sun of Helios and Vesta and the heart flames of the God and Goddess Meru, together with those of Lord Lanto, Confucius, Jesus and Kuthumi, and Mighty Victory and his legions, have all reflected and shone in glistening white light and gold upon our garments and our chakras.

This may seem like pageantry, but it is a divine ritual - one to be impressed in the etheric octave and in the physical earth. For this indeed is what is seen in the golden ages of the Buddhas and bodhisattvas and Christed ones, as the anointed, the disciples of those who have been sent, may be seen in various parts of the earth outside of the retreats, moving together on their missions, crisscrossing the planetary home with illumination and love, song and comfort and teachings for hearth and home as well as universities and great gatherings.

Beloved ones, in the golden ages presided over by the Ancient of Days, the path of initiation of the Great White Brotherhood and of the Lord of the World is seen, of course, as the highest way. And those striving ones are to be esteemed and respected for the austerities or sacrifices or attainments which they have made and gained.

Thus, beloved, it is understood that those in training under the Lord of the World are preparing themselves one and all to be public servants in one path or profession or another. Their retreat is

---

<sup>1</sup>See LORD Maitreya, December 31, 1985, "I Draw the Line!" 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 19, p. 161.

only for the preparation. In the latter years, so far removed from Shamballa, our disciples have spent one and several lifetimes in retreat in the recitation of the mantra and the inner disciplines whereby they might return to the point of the One and that point of integration where their office should bring them to the fore once again as the community servant.

Even though outer schools of Christianity or Buddhism or Hinduism may have lost the thread of this reason for being of the path of the bodhisattva, believe me, beloved ones, the epitome of attainment of the six-pointed star of the bodhisattva must include the victory as the warrior whereby the individual may fearlessly defend himself and his clan - that is to say, the cluster of devotees in his band - against every enemy within or without, subtle or gross. A very key point of the six is the attainment of that level of compassion whereby one is able to deal with all parts of life with poise, diplomacy, mercy, understanding and, above all, justice untainted by sympathy of the human sort but surely adorned with mercy's delicate flame of the Bodhisattva Kuan Yin.

Beloved ones, the light of purity crowned by the attainment of the thousand-petaled lotus is most essential. The one who is warrior must also have in that office the control of power and its uses. There is, then, also the necessity for the priest class as men and women learn to serve at the altar of the sacred fire. This path of ministration you have also embraced as ministering servants. And for the gift of compassion you have known the way of the ruby-ray cross.

There is, then, the path of the perfecting of the soul, always in the heart of hearts of being, as you come to the understanding of that point of communion with the Holy Spirit. And in the Holy Spirit you become the embodiment of the World Teacher. Thus, to teach, to minister, to defend, to hold the flame of justice - these points of the Law are positioned on the interlaced crystalline triangles. And you may observe the one that is essential: the containment of the flame of the Divine Mother.

Beloved ones, the healing arts also have their positioning. We would speak, therefore, of the great hexagon of Light, the crystal that must be polished, and well-cut before it can be polished, that you might understand the power of the three-times-three in the place of the heart flame. We come, then, with you, beloved, to present some understanding concerning the Path that many of you are beginning and that many of you have walked for any number of years.

The path of the Great White Brotherhood, conceived by Saint Germain and beloved El Morya for the dispensation of this activity, is for the bringing of souls of Light to the remembrance of their divine id-entity, bringing them to the point of integration with the Real by a step-by-step process of choices. Beloved ones, some have not understood that many are called but not all choose to continue in that calling. I would present to you this day a diagram of the Path, that you can see and understand what are the challenges that lie ahead for you and what, indeed, are the wise counsels to be observed.

The pattern of the steps of initiation from my office and that of my beloved twin flame follows the cycle of fourteen known as the stations of the cross.<sup>2</sup> In this case it is a cosmic cross of white fire to which the soul decides to be fastened - not as crucifixion but as initiation, which may become the experience of crucifixion if one has not learned the art of receding into the white fire core of the heart and the secret chamber thereof. For when all the world of thy karma turns about thee, truly safety is in the very eye of the vortex of Light which thou art becoming, which vortex is also a purging and an accelerating Light.

Thus, beloved, when you determine to enter the Path, at some point from your first contact with the Teachings of the Ascended Masters to the day of your responsibility for that Teaching, there is the beginning of the spiral whereby you yourself begin to walk, year upon year, these fourteen

---

<sup>2</sup>The stations of the cross and their initiations on the lines of the Cosmic Clock are listed in next week's Pearl of Wisdom, no. 23, p. 218. See also Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Personal and Planetary Initiation of the Crucifixion of Christ: The Fourteen Stations of the Cross," on 6-cassette album The Second Coming of Christ I (A7836); also available separately on cassettes B7840, B7841.

stations. This is why the earlier Teachings of the Messenger on this Path must be put together and set forth.

For the more that is understood in the physical sense as well as esoterically, as well as according to astrology, of the twelve hierarchies of the Sun and also of the lines of the chakras, the quadrants of Matter and the four lower bodies, the more the chela who would become the disciple and the bodhisattva may proceed with eyes opened, fully aware of the protection of each hierarchy as well as of the lessons to be learned, the karma which one must confront with all due courage, selflessness and a desiring for God, including a certain savvy regarding the fallen ones and the manner in which they manipulate personal and planetary karma against the one who is fulfilling this Path.

Beloved ones, your initiation under my office cannot take any less than fourteen years. Fourteen years as a student and on the Path signifies a certain cycle complete. Please understand that this is indeed a very short period of time. And it is given and was given as a dispensation in the very earliest beginnings when the first Pearls of Wisdom were dictated to the Messenger Mark in 1958.

So it is important, then, to realize that the cycle of twelve is one circle of initiation under the twelve hierarchies of the Sun. And these twelve visitations into the 'houses' of these solar hierarchies must be understood as the initiations which Jesus Christ and the avatars of all ages, as well as the [representatives of the] Divine Mother, have faced on earth in this and previous ages.

You know these stations by the description of Jesus from the moment of his condemnation to his being laid in the tomb. The first twelve around the circle, then, is for the balancing of forces, the clearing of the four lower bodies by the violet flame and by this clearing to reestablish the action of the Trinity, the threefold flame and its functioning through each of the four lower bodies as the light is readjusted, regulated, and balanced in the chakras and in the action of the Divine Mother from the base to the crown.

We desire to see a course of study so outlined that those who may leave the Path for ignorance - whether for an inability to perceive or understand the initiations, for something left undone, for some nonawareness or even a neglect of caring for the delicate chemistry of the body and all that is needed to function at the optimum level of Christ attunement - may have this course to fall back on in time of karmic trouble.

So let the Path be made known. Let it be made plain, that those who come here may see that the Ascended Masters' University, the universities of the Spirit and Maitreya's Mystery School, has as its foundation this fourteen-point cycle. The sealing of that cycle occurs at the conclusion of the twelve lines - the threading of the eye of the needle through the center of the clock, wrapping around the six o'clock line in a figure-eight spiral and returning to the twelve.

Beloved ones, at a certain point on the Path, which may be on any line of the clock, the individual will confront a more than ordinary portion of his dweller on the threshold,<sup>3</sup> depending on the point of his original departure from the office of the Guru, which I have held in the beginning in the Garden of Eden and now hold in the ending in this hour at the Mystery School at the Inner Retreat.

These confrontations must be observed by the mentors, by the teachers at Summit University, by counselors and fellow disciples on the Path. It is essential that there be an awakening and a quickening of the inner Christ Self of everyone in the Community in order that the signs of duress and distress and burden and of the challenges of the individual's untransmuted dweller be recognized for what they are before the disciple, not understanding his plight, may lose his balance on this tightrope walk to the heart of the Sun.

Thus, beloved, though some lines are more difficult than others, such as the three o'clock line of

---

<sup>3</sup>Dweller on the threshold. See 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 26, p. 350, n. 10; and 1983 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26: Jesus Christ, March 13, 1983, "The Awakening of the Dweller on the Threshold," no. 36, pp. 383-91; Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Christ and the Dweller," no. 38, pp. 429-54.



the pride and ambition, the conceit as well as the deceit of the human ego, the line that is above all most challenging, where many lose the way, is the six o'clock line, which is the seat both of the Mother and of the Guru Sanat Kumara.

This point of encounter, when experienced by the individual, is always the challenge of the astral body, the electronic belt, and the personified dweller. At that point the disciple must come into the love of the Buddha, whose being, multiplied through Gautama, myself, and Lord Jesus, may be known through the love for the Trinity on the twelve o'clock, the nine, and the three. It is the love of the Buddha as the Lord of the World, the Saviour of mankind, and the Ancient of Days, who gave himself to this calling, that anchors the forces, the primary forces of the soul, to the Trinity above and to the threefold flame.

This devotion to the Buddha and the path of the Buddha enables the soul to stand on the six o'clock line and to begin to externalize the flame of the Mother in love for her children and her service as well as in the purification of the chakras from the base to the crown. On this line it is very important to give the exercise of the Buddhist mantras as well as the Sanskrit syllables<sup>4</sup> that evoke the presence in expression of the divine Shakti.

One must be mindful, then, also of one's age, of one's own years in embodiment. Thus, at the age of six and of eighteen and so forth, the cycle of the six o'clock line repeats itself with measured challenge to the individual. Beloved ones, all of earth has been at that point of confrontation with the Divine Mother and with the Guru Sanat Kumara, whose seat of authority is on that line of the Divine Mother.

Thus, the loss of the feminine ray and the descent of that Light makes this line one that is a particular pitfall. It is a line, beloved, where initiation takes place and where in most lifestreams in this outer evolution on the surface of the earth there is the least attainment; for it [the failure on this line] involves the squandering of the light of the chakras and especially the lower chakras.

And so, beloved, according to the fourteen stations there are two journeys to the six o'clock line - one coming in the first turn [on the outer circle] from the twelve to the six and then finally at the end [in the inner circle] of the figure-eight sealing from the twelve through the center to the six and back again to the twelve. So understand that all of the gain and the attainment that the individual acquires on the outer rim of the clock must then be sealed as one lays upon the altar of Alpha and Omega that attainment that must then become the gift of individual Christhood by the bodhisattva on the Path.

Though the goal be set [by the Guru with the chela] that the light is given for the selflessness of the disciple in order that in the end the disciple may give that light on the altar of humanity, the conclusion of the lines of the thirteen and the fourteen must prove what is the commitment of the soul and whether the vow to use that light for universal healing and planetary elevation will be kept.

So we see, beloved, that at the conclusion of the twelve points of the clock, which would represent twelve years of service, there is a primary initiation at what is called the Y - whether now, with that apparent attainment and adjustment and oneness with the Brotherhood, a certain degree of self-proof and excellence, the mounting of Light [in the ascension coil and the Deathless Solar Body abuilding in, through, and around the chakras], having transmuted by the violet flame much debris, that individual will choose, then, to go his way and enjoy the fruits of that experience privately and unto himself, using that attainment for another round of success or of the getting of wealth or of the getting of advantage in family situations and so forth, or whether he will take all of this attainment and mount the intensity necessary to seal it on the right-handed path through the two wings of Mercury, fastening Alpha and Omega to the point of the third eye.

---

<sup>4</sup>See "Bija Mantras to the Feminine Deities," "Buddhist Mantras," and "Bija Mantras for Chakra Meditation," in *Mantras of the Ascended Masters for the Initiation of the Chakras*, Summit University Press, pp. 4, 14, 17. Recorded on 5-cassette set (B85135-B85139); single cassettes also available (B85135, B85136, B85137).

Beloved ones, along the way of the eighth and the ninth years, the tenth to the twelfth to the fourteenth, there are very serious encounters that disciples must face. I would point out to you some of the problems that arise.

First of all, let me point out that after seven years on the Path, individuals begin to feel a certain amount of self-satisfaction, a sense that they “know their way around” the Great White Brotherhood and the Masters. And so they have adapted the Path to their way of life and often so much so that the adaptability of the soul is not there - its flexibility.

But rather they have seen the Teaching itself. They have seen its ramifications. And they arrange the Path around themselves instead of themselves around the center of the central sun of Being. They have not realized that in the center of this clock of Maitreya are the God and Goddess Meru representing the heart of the feminine ray that is the sign of the coming of Sanat Kumara. And beyond the God and Goddess Meru are Helios and Vesta.

It is beneath this canopy and tradition of hierarchs that we come, bearing well our love for Lord Himalaya, Vaivasvata Manu, and the Great Divine Director. It is through these hierarchs, Meru, and the Father/Mother God of this solar system that these Messengers are assigned to lead you in the path of overcoming.

Thus, there may come upon the disciple a certain sense of self-satisfaction, a certain sense of ritual and routine that whereas he may continue to serve and to give the decrees and to take [to himself] the dictations, there is not in fact an apparent inner increase of the rings of the causal body of Light that ought to be forming themselves as interlaced halos around the four lower bodies.

The reason this does not take place is that the individual comes to the point where he no longer surrenders each day and hour and year another layer of the tree, the human tree of life, of the electronic belt. But he has reached instead a point of accommodation, a point of a false sense of equilibrium where he has learned to balance, so he thinks, “the best of both worlds.” Because the light illumines his whole house and he appears to be in the joy of the Path, it is difficult to discern that such a one has in fact stopped the flow of progress.

Thus, it takes not only soul-searching and wise observation but the direct counsel that we give through the Messenger to understand whether one’s inner progress has come to a standstill because of this false perception that the circle of Life itself and of the cosmic clock is a treadmill and not a mounting spiral. And therefore, by true perception of this circle of Life, every day takes one higher in vibration and on the Path.

Now, the goal of the Path must clearly be seen. It is reunion with God. It is the becoming of the Great God Self and the dissolution of the lesser self. If the individual has entered the Path without this desire but rather to attain a certain comfort and aura for the human self and the lower self, it will literally balk when it comes to the point of having to shed the self for which all the while it has sought the glory.

This is why the Path comes to an end for many even before the seventh year. For there is a great fear and anxiety of the loss of the outer identity, an unwillingness to experience the divine interchange with Maitreya - which interchange must come, beloved, if you desire to be Real as I AM. For in the interchange I place my Electronic Presence over you as a sustaining, holding presence while portions of the lesser self, then, are received over the figure-eight flow by me. And all the while the light returning to you is building the true identity of yourself with your full cooperation and co-creativity as you lower into manifestation the elements of your own Cosmic Christhood, for which my causal body and Electronic Presence provides the blueprint and the pattern.

So you see, beloved, there is the necessity of the trust and the reliance upon the light to let go and know that in letting go one will not lose but gain. This has been said before. But it is said again because individuals in this Community are yet passing through this experience with truly no desire to let go of that over-self-concern that is the sign, sure enough, of a diminished threefold flame

- one that has gone below the level of sufficiency to sustain a calm confidence in oneself as a disciple moving toward the Sun and a calm confidence that the threefold flame of Gautama Buddha, the God and Goddess Meru, and Helios and Vesta will be the sufficiency in the hour of the dark night of the soul and the soul's testing.

Beloved ones, there is a self-imposed roadblock where all of one's life becomes a concern with one's care for one's self, one's insurance, one's preparation for medical emergencies and any manner of need that could be possibly foreseen in an entire lifetime. The anxiety concerning one's physical body, one's wants and creature comforts becomes so great at this point that the individual cannot see beyond this to the challenge that he is facing as he approaches a test of the six o'clock line, no matter what line of the clock he may be on.

For you know that each line of the clock has in and of itself its own twelve lines in the sixty minutes that go round. And therefore the wheels within wheels<sup>5</sup> portend all twelve initiations and the fourteen on every line of this fourteen-step path to the heart of the One.

So there comes the moment when the individual must go forth to satisfy this desire to be in command of all possibilities and probabilities that the human creature could face in lifetimes upon earth. Unless the individual is able to slay that fearsome fear of the dweller on the threshold, he has no alternative but to leave the Path and follow this desiring. This solution may be the best one for such an individual. But I would point out its cause and its cure to those who, in so having this desire, may be able to make the leap to my heart.

Beloved ones, if the four-footed and furry creatures and the birds of the air and those larger ones of the jungles can leap to nestle themselves around me or around Saint Francis or Gautama and Jesus, do you not think that your soul can also make the leap into my lap in that very moment of self-nongivingness which ought to be self-forgivingness?

Beloved ones, we approach, then, the problem of the diminished threefold flame. There are those who love the Path because they were part of it long, long ago. They retain the memory and they know that the Ascended Masters' way and Teaching is correct and the true religion that they must espouse. Yet they have not quite enough magnet of the threefold flame in their hearts to sustain that Omega focus whereby they are in the figure-eight flow with the divine Alpha of the Guru or the I AM Presence or the Christ Self.

Thus, their fears overtake them. They become inundated and surfeited on each line of the clock with the planetary and personal momentums of karma which challenge them. It is exactly these individuals whom we would address with this understanding. You, above all, have the greatest need for physical contact with the physical Messenger and representative of the inner Gurus. You desire to take the hand of Jesus as Peter did when he did not have the balanced threefold flame or the raised Mother Light to sustain himself in walking on the waters of the astral sea. As he began to sink beneath those astral waves (which confront you as you enter the third quadrant of the clock), it was necessary for him to take the outstretched hand of the Master in order to be saved.<sup>6</sup>

This is a step of free will. But some, by their impoverished sense of self through the threefold flame not being expanded enough in this age, do not stretch forth the hand, do fabricate within themselves all type of reasoning and rationalization as to why they do not go directly either to the Messenger or to the heart of their I AM Presence or to the heart of one of the Ascended Masters or the archangels who would speak directly to them - whether through the dictations, whether through the publications, or whether through the Messenger's own word.

Thus, the crisis of the undeveloped threefold flame is the one which we would avert, beloved. The first step is to trustingly place one's hand in the hand of the Messenger. The second is to understand that that hand can be held only so long as there is obedience to the Word and to the Light. Thus,

---

<sup>5</sup>Ezek. 1:16; 10:9, 10.

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 14:22-33.

Jesus said, "If you love me, keep my commandments - obey my Word."<sup>7</sup> For this is simply a definition of the polarity of Alpha and Omega, who are one in the current and flow.

There is a plugging in to the Guru by the chela, who is the feminine counterpart. And, beloved ones, by that plugging in, the flow from the mighty heart of the I AM Presence and Christ Self and from the outer attainment of the Messenger is instantaneously established, even as one might receive a blood transfusion or be placed upon a modern machine for resuscitation or for transfer of oxygen, which the body may require to continue to function.

Having this assistance, it has been seen that the body and the heart and the functions may be restored for many years. But if the assistance is not given and received successfully, the individual may pass from the screen of life almost instantaneously. And so it is at that moment of faltering when the devotee, through a misunderstanding of who he is as the lower self as compared to the inner self and the highest I AM Presence, may thus deprive himself of a victory.

You see, beloved ones, in the Teaching and in the affirmation of the Word we do stress and confirm that at inner levels, through Christ who is your divine Mediator, you can confirm and claim your divine Sonship. But this claim does not mean that you necessarily have this altogether in manifestation through the four lower bodies and through a developed heart chakra. Thus, there is a distance to be traveled between the knowledge of the Teaching and the soul's integration with the spirals of the Teaching whereby here below you have a vessel that can contain the Christ of you.

And so, if you are in that mistaken state of consciousness where you imagine a greater attainment than you actually have as the sacred fire of the threefold flame, the balanced chakras and four lower bodies, then you may consider that you do not need the physical support, the sustaining tie of the Messenger whom we have sent for this very purpose.

You may think you do not need the reinforcement just in the very hour when because of a lack of it you may take either a detour or a downward spiral as you come round the clock, going beneath, therefore, the high road of the rising spiral that moves on to the center of Christ in the center of the circle in the path of the fourteen which I am describing.

And so, beloved, the reading is clear on the part of the Messenger. For we do show the quality of heart and developed threefold flame here below. And the mistake often occurs in those who have developed themselves professionally, who are highly efficient, who may be accomplished in a number of areas because of good training, good education, and good upbringing. This is as it should be, for all of culture and civilization has been designed by the Great White Brotherhood to give the individual all of these advantages that through these various areas of development he may now turn his attention fully to the development of the threefold flame, which he then finds can be expressed through the various areas of achievement of his lifestream.

And so, beloved, those who think they have a greater light, those who appear to have a greater light, whom devotees on the Path mistakenly consider to have a higher attainment than they do, are the very ones who can fall so easily because they imagine they have no need for the support of the Guru in the outward, physical sense. And they are also the first to be offended if they are not assigned the most prominent positions in representing the Great White Brotherhood.

Thus, I come to give you the awareness which has been spoken of in dictations in this past year of the tremendous necessity for concentration on the balance of the threefold flame, both by the devotional songs and decrees to the Christ Self, the threefold flame, and the I AM Presence and by the awareness within oneself of those things of karma and personality and underdeveloped chakras that are an actual block, whether to the will of God and its power, whether to the wisdom of God and its practical application or to the love of God and its compassionate, self-sacrificing offering upon the altar.

---

<sup>7</sup>John 14:15, 21, 23, 24; 15:10.

In each of the four lower bodies and four quadrants, and therefore on each line of the clock, the opposition to the threefold flame takes another characteristic. And so it takes the astute and desiring disciple to see how in the daily changes of the signs and those thirty degrees between each of the lines of the clock there is the gradual changing - even as the sunlight changes in the heavens from the dawn to the sunset - of those vibrations of things that oppose the Light in manifestation.

Now, beloved, it is therefore necessary to realize that until you reach a certain level of carving your way through the literal chunks of coal and darkness and hardened substance, as hardened molasses, of this burden of the electronic belt around the heart - until you pass through these blocks in this fourteen-year spiral, it is very important to stay close to the heart of the Messenger whom we have sent. Her most important responsibility to you personally is to represent in true justice and compassion and wisdom the Ascended Masters who are your Gurus, to represent your Holy Christ Self and I AM Presence when you cannot pass through the hardened rock of this cave of your karma to have the direct interpretation of immediate events and initiations.

Now understand that when you see this, when you understand it, and when you adjust yourself in humility to a recognition of your need, you have entered an area of safety whereby, though your attainment be lacking, you are firmly and staunchly sustained through the Messenger by the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood.

This sustaining action comes through your commitment to Saint Germain in the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity and that which the Brotherhood has determined to do for mankind through the Fraternity. The sustaining of your path is reinforced many times over as you become a communicant of the Church Universal and Triumphant, whose vows, therefore, that you take are an increasing self-discipline and desire for the purity of the path of the six-pointed star.

Now we come to the understanding, beloved, that those having either an insufficiency of threefold flame or no flame at all, for they have lost the divine spark, may function very well as chelas on the Path with this reinforcing presence of the Brotherhood. You have heard the message of the Lord Jesus Christ this Christmas. You have heard that the Light and the option for divine Sonship is given through the Messenger to all people, [this dispensation] going beyond the circle of the firstfruits to whom it is offered to all beings and lifewaves of this system of worlds.<sup>8</sup>

Thus, the absence of a threefold flame does not disqualify anyone from the Path as long as the requirements of the Guru/Chela relationship are met. Some having the threefold flame yet fall back into patterns of rote and mechanization which they had long ago. This does not mean they do not have the threefold flame; it means that the four lower bodies and the human consciousness must be held in God-control by the soul, one with Christ.

Thus, fear not. For the human animal in everyone has its mechanization concepts and its rote performances. These will be rebuked fiercely where seen so that you may quickly choose to become the co-creator and co-worker with the living Christ.

Beloved ones, there is of necessity a fundamental requirement. As I mentioned, it is the stretching forth of one's hand to receive help and knowing that in the taking of the hand of the Messenger you take my hand. And in taking my hand there flows to you a Light. To receive this Light there must be the quality and the ability of obedience, the quality and the ability to bend the knee and confess the LORD - the LORD God Almighty in the Central Sun, the LORD [the I AM THAT I AM] of Elohim, of Sanat Kumara and the entire hierarchy of Light down to the nearest angel to your heart, who does happen to be our Messengers.

Beloved ones, you have seen the gross attempts of doctors and scientists to establish heart transplants and other transplants in those cases where they have not worked. There is the case, then, when we desire to transfer a portion of our heart and light through the clasped hand with a chela.

---

<sup>8</sup>See Jesus Christ, December 25, 1985, "Rise, Peter: Kill and Eat!" 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 14, pp. 112-15.

There comes, then, the realization of nonreceptivity, the inability to receive that which is called the “engrafted Word.”<sup>9</sup> And the transfer does not take.

This inability is based upon the unwillingness of the individual to obey the Christ-commands in the simplest matters, the unwillingness to establish a priority of the tasks assigned, which are always a series of disciplines given only to test the individual’s ability to obey the outer representative of that Christ in order that he might be trusted to obey the inner Christ Self and the peace-commanding voice of the I AM Presence and of myself.

Therefore, in all of his wisdom, beloved El Morya, in counsel with Saint Germain and others of the Darjeeling Council, devised this Community and organization with many responsibilities and departments that could afford all types of lifestreams an assignment, a joyous path of contribution whereby they might also receive the testing of their souls of this ability to clasp the hand of the living Gurus, to be obedient to the impulsations of the Light from our heart - to receive that impulsation and to allow one’s human heartbeat to now take on the heartbeat of Maitreya by establishing the rhythm of the receiving of the request, the direction, the suggestion or the command and fulfilling it not once but in a daily ritual of performance.

El Morya has engineered into all departments and services the room for creativity whereby in the very process of obedience one has a space and a time also to engage in co-creativity and by free will to determine the rung of the ladder of responsibility. Thus, each individual has determined what responsibility he could take for myself and Morya or for the Work of the Messengers.

In the determination of how much effort of creativity will be applied to the assigned task, how much giving of comfort, how much responsibility to be that pillar at that post, the individual has freedom and leeway to determine just how rapidly he will develop the threefold flame and how much more of the Light of our being he may receive.

Thus, we come to the place where the individual is in one sense of the word his own guru, setting his pace, determining what he can do and what he will not. We have heard many to say, “I will go this far but no farther. I will only do so much and then I draw the line.”

This, of course, is your privilege. Sometimes it is wise, as you have assessed your potential and the limits even of your ability to function within the givens of time and space, karma, and the body itself. However, the stretching of that ability through the assignments and the demands of the Brotherhood is that which gives you the opportunity to expand the threefold flame. For the threefold flame can expand only by an exercise of free will and co-creativity based upon a loving obedience.

I trust you will study these words well and come to the realization that the rote obedience which establishes a certain rhythm of life is that which enables you to mirror the heart of the Guru. But the mirror may only reflect and not in fact embody. To move from being the mirror of the Guru to become the Guru’s own creative self demands the firing of the three plumes - the love of the Will of God, the love of the Wisdom, the love of Love for Love’s own sake, the love of co-creativity, the love of engaging oneself in adding to and embroidering upon the nucleus of the blueprint that is given.

And so it is a wondrous Path. And we see this Path in the West in those nations that are yet free and freest from the beast of socialism or totalitarianism or the various types of enslavement of the people.

Now, beloved ones, where the individual declares, “I cannot bend the knee. I do not know how. I do not know how to obey. I am not able to translate a communication that enters my ear and heart into an action that fulfills the word” - where we do not have this fundamental ability of the lifestream, the hand cannot retain the clasp. Maitreya must let go. The chela also has let go by his own nonalignment.

This is the sign of the individual’s inability to receive the engrafted Word. This is a word that

---

<sup>9</sup>James 1:21.

is very important - the engrafting. When there is not the Word or the Flame, the Guru must give you a path and a course where he will graft to your being that portion of his own until your system totally receives it and you have become that portion and extension of Gautama Buddha.

Now, you have been taught that the Lord of the World does sustain the threefold flame in the evolutions of earth by a filigree light extending from his heart. This, then, is the bypassing of the individual's karma whereby there is so much blackness around the heart that the spiritual arteries or the crystal cord have been cut off.

The comparison of this is seen when the arteries in the physical body become so clogged with debris that the area of the flow of blood becomes greatly diminished until it becomes a point of insufficiency and the heart can no longer sustain life. This is comparable to what has happened on the astral plane.

So Sanat Kumara came to earth to keep the flame of Life. And so does Gautama Buddha keep the flame, the threefold flame at Shamballa, and is a part of every living heart. Therefore, as the disciple approaches the path of this fourteen-year spiral, he understands that its goal is to come to the place where the threefold flame is developed enough here below that indeed, with or without the filigree thread from the heart of Gautama Buddha, he is able to sustain Life and soul and consciousness and the initiatic path.

Beloved ones, this step in itself is indeed an accomplishment which few upon this planet have attained to. You have no idea how you would feel or be or behave if Gautama Buddha withdrew that support of the filigree thread and the momentum of his own heartbeat and threefold flame. Most people, especially the youth, do not take into consideration what is the Life that they experience in exuberance and joy.

Because of the sustaining presence of the great Lord Gautama, it is not always clear who has attainment and who does not since all line up with a certain base equality in his sponsorship and all can perform at a certain level. But then when the darkness becomes greater in the earth and the stresses increase, we can see that those who have the developed threefold flame from many past ages are the ones who are enabled to endure.

Now, beloved ones, moving along on this spiral, sometimes nearing the end of the fourteen years - but, as I have said, it may occur at any place on the lines of the clock, depending where the individual left off from that inner walk with the representative of the Cosmic Christ - there does come the day when the dweller on the threshold stands there in all of its misrepresentation of the LORD's Christ. That initiation comes, and it comes irrespective of the individual's development of the light of the rings of the causal body around the lower self.

Thus, it may come to pass in an accelerated and intensive encounter with the Messenger, myself through her, that you will see exactly what that dweller is and know that you are even now at that threshold where you must slay it, else you may become the internalization of that one. In other words, you may become the embodiment of your dweller on the threshold rather than the embodiment of your Christ Self!

This is a moment of serious crisis for the disciple on the Path. The dweller is an all-consuming presence. Alas, beloved ones, not all make it beyond this point. They do not seem to be able to figure out that it is a moment for a tremendous cry of help for the intercession of the archangels, of casting oneself upon the Rock of Christ in the Great White Brotherhood and in the embodied Messenger.

Beloved ones, it is an hour and a time for understanding "I of mine own self can do nothing. It is the Father in me that doeth the work."<sup>10</sup> At that point you are like a patient and your life is in the hands of the cosmic surgeon, the Lord Christ. If you do all those things that the divine physician

---

<sup>10</sup>John 5:17, 19, 20, 26, 30; 14:10.

tells you to do and do them precisely so, you will survive this operation. You will become an assistant in it. And you will be able, through the power of the Great White Brotherhood, to bind the anti-self even before you have fully developed here below your own Christhood.

And when you stand bereft of the dweller because you have determined to stand, the angels and we ourselves, the ascended host, will place our Electronic Presence with you, providing that Christ presence until you have fulfilled and filled in the matrix of your own.

I must repeat that through all of this, if you can only keep the basic requirement of obedience and the bending of the knee, you will survive. But through various mechanisms of the carnal mind there is a self-defeating process so that even when there is the desire to be obedient, the ability to sustain the matrix is lacking.

In preparation, then, for the day of your encounter with Maitreya and the dweller - and perhaps the Messenger as the instrument [facilitator] of both encounters - you, then, beloved, ought to be practicing your scales in the octaves of your being: (1) of becoming the internalization of your Christ Self and threefold flame and (2) of developing skills of communication, translating from the word received to practical action by a system of obedient love.

This is why the path taught by Maria Montessori is so important for children. For they learn to obey the "inner man of the heart"<sup>11</sup> as well as that which is the precise formula for the use of the equipment, the right way of doing things and that which is the wrong way. This is why we do not encourage random use of the equipment but that the child must be taught that there is a step-by-step procedure in these disciplines.

The step-by-step procedure actually follows the fourteen lines of the clock and develops in the child in the first seven years a momentum of divine order where the communication within from the inner teacher and the communication from the outer teacher become as one voice. And the child, independent as a co-creator with the inner self, is truly prepared for the path of initiation with myself.

This is why we counsel parents to study these works of Montessori, to become a part of the classroom, to place themselves through these steps and stages with their own developing children when it is most interesting to them because they are a part of every smile and move and advancement of the newborn child. Therefore, they themselves can be reborn through their own children and the Manchild in their hearts and come to the point of dissolving anxiety and fear and hardness of heart that cuts them off in the hour of maximum opportunity of initiation with Maitreya.

You can, therefore, see and define the path of the betrayers of the Word, those who have left off their service at the altar. Some who have seen coming down the road the day of the encounter with Maitreya and the dweller on the threshold have set themselves and set their teeth to a path of mechanization and rote performance and [false] sacrifice. And they have gone about this with a great intensity. And they have missed the path of obedient love. They have missed the path of submersion - this baptism by submersion in the waters of the Christ Mind. This is the meaning of the word baptism by submersion.

Thus, understand, beloved, they have said with Cain, "We will walk this path our way. We will demand that Maitreya accept us for what we do as sacrifice, and we will show that we do not have to bend the knee, that we will enter in by our own way."<sup>12</sup> When these have come to the day of encounter, many have dropped from exhaustion. Their machine method was unable to pass through the nexus from the twelve to the six and back again as the crossing from the twelve to the thirteen to the fourteen stations.

Therefore, beloved, they have slunk away into the night. They have lost all that they failed to

---

<sup>11</sup>Eph. 3:16, 17; I Pet. 3:4.

<sup>12</sup>Gen. 4:1-15.



gain. And that which was upon them as the mantle of the Messenger was stripped from them. And they were once more as they were before they entered the Path, except they have become worse off - ten times more the Darkness, for now they have indeed become the full embodiment of their dweller on the threshold whereas when they entered the Path they had not yet gone through this transition.

Thus, instead of accepting the engrafted Word, they accepted the engrafting fully of the dweller. And there was unto them, therefore, no separation between the dweller and the soul, as when the cancer fastens itself to an organ or the inner walls of the body and the original body tissue or organ of the individual cannot be separated out from the malignancy. Therefore, the entire organ must be removed if the larger organism is to survive at all.

When the individual becomes the embodiment of his dweller on the threshold, there is the wedding - not of the soul as the bride of Christ to her Lord but the wedding of the soul to the lower nature completely. Once this is accomplished, beloved ones, it is seen and was told by Jesus to the apostles that following this marriage there is no more looking to the path of the ascension but only to the fire of judgment.<sup>13</sup>

This is the process and the outcome of the Path. Thus, it is told to you that you might see that the fourteen-year course is bringing you through fourteen thousand years of your own choices. This most recent fourteen thousand years of your karma, as you know, is also based on prior fourteen-thousand-year cycles. Fourteen thousand years ago you were recently on Lemuria and Atlantis. You have had those experiences.

Now, in each year you go through all of the cycles on that line of the clock, both the positive ones where you have been victors and the darker ones where you have taken the wrong road. If you can understand this and read our dictations and see how we have made reference to the clearing of the records of Atlantis and the clearing of the records of Lemuria, you can now understand that beloved El Morya has been attentive to this,<sup>14</sup> keenly so, so that you might have every advantage in meeting that which have been your past sowings. Thus, it is always wise to call forth from your causal body of Light the most positive momentums of your being and to call to the causal bodies of the ascended hosts of Light for reinforcement.

I have spoken on this subject which in itself may be tedious for you, especially if you do not have full background and cannot visualize these stations or are not familiar with that which they entail. I have presented it to you so that you could understand more clearly the path of Maitreya.

It is, above all, our concern to see you through these fourteen years coming out on the other side with that measure of Christhood, that you may enter the Mystery School not totally dependent, then, upon the Messenger but dependent only in certain areas where you are moving toward an inner and outer sonship whereby you become examples in the Community of true shepherds who have earned your shepherd's crook. And its sign is truly the sign of these fourteen stations and fourteen years.

I trust that the goal of my message to you this day, which is an alert to endure to the end<sup>15</sup> and truly understand your lines of the clock, shall have been satisfied by your attentiveness, your receptive hearts, and the love of the Great White Brotherhood who have sent me here.

---

<sup>13</sup>Heb. 10:26, 27; II Pet. 2:4-22; Jude 3-19.

<sup>14</sup>Clearing of the records of Lemuria and Atlantis. See 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28: El Morya, July 19, 1985, "The Inner Temple Work of Serapis Bey," no. 43, pp. 521-26; Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Venus, July 21, 1985, "Our Mission in the Earth," no. 44, p. 530; Archangel Chamuel and Charity, October 10, 1985, "The Light Is Gone Forth and the Light Shall Prevail," no. 46, pp. 549-57; Saint Germain, October 13, 1985, "The Sword of Sanat Kumara: The Judgment of the Rulers in the Earth Who Have Utterly Betrayed Their God and Their People," no. 50, p. 594. And 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29: Lady Master Nada, November 3, 1985, "The Empowerment of Love," no. 2, p. 9; and Archangel Michael, December 6, 1985, "Archangel Michael Dedicates an Altar and a Sanctuary," no. 9, p. 57.

<sup>15</sup>Matt. 10:22; 24:13; Mark 13:13.

I trust you realize that there are other cycles, such as personal and world astrology, the dark cycles affecting the planet, and especially the association of your astrology with that of your embodied Messenger. For the clasping of hands is also made less difficult by a harmonious union of the charts of Guru and chela. And where the charts are not so compatible, the chela, then, may pursue transmutation on those lines of the birth chart as the cycles appear and request the intercession of the calls of the Messenger.

We are here, then, to make plain a Path, to hope, beloved, that in your understanding of this Path you may see that it is difficult for anyone to pass through a fourteen-year program in the Mystery School, that you will not only set an example but also be watchful with a new understanding of what it is to remain the watchman of the night<sup>16</sup> - and that is to be the guardian, the keeper of the flame who watches those new on the Path and helps them so carefully with the profound understanding of Saint John of the Cross of what it means to approach nearer and dearer to the Holy of Holies of the Bridegroom, the Holy Christ Self, Lord Gautama, Sanat Kumara, Jesus, Kuthumi, and my own heart so directly involved with your soul's ascent.

In gratitude to the Messengers who have made themselves available on a continuing basis that this Path might be outlined to you in this hour and physically set forth for those to come, we seal you in an eager and equal gratitude for your receptivity to the Teaching given. By your sustaining of this Guru/Chela relationship, you do form the nucleus of the Great Central Sun Magnet that is truly our foundation of the Inner Retreat and the Mystery School.

In the name of the Light to which all mankind have recourse, I seal you in the joy of the clean white page of the new year in the privilege accorded me to be the first of the Brotherhood to write on that page of your Book of Life.

It is my prayer that I have helped you and shed some vision on the Path. For though the old year and its difficulties have passed, you must expect increasingly difficult hurdles in order that you might attain to the point of the bodhisattva that is appointed unto you.

In the name of my beloved Jesus the Christ, the blessed Saint Issa, I bid you love and truth and peace and freedom.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday afternoon, January 1, 1986, during the 5-day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

---

<sup>16</sup>See Saint Germain, November 22, 1980, “The Watchman of the Night,” 1980 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 23, no. 48, pp. 325-34.



# Chapter 23

## Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 8, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 23 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - June 8, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

XIV

Self-Determination in the Real Self

We have come and we have tarried with the Lightbearers here. We have meditated upon your hearts - these disciples who came with me in the golden, shining splendor of the sign of Victory.<sup>1</sup>

Therefore, there is created a oneness, an inner reverberation of harmony, heart to heart, and a determination and a pledge from these disciples to work together with you to fulfill those plans of Saint Germain that he holds so dear in his heart and especially to work with the souls of Light who are so ready for the Path.

Beloved, it is a year when I would be close to you, when I would come to your heart. Do not neglect the key, then, that we have made so plain.

A step backward from civilization is needed. I have pinpointed a universal problem among chelas of the sacred fire, which is the problem of sugar, refined and processed in any form, and of refined wheat and products that deprive the body of nutrients.<sup>2</sup> These problems that result whether in hypoglycemia or diabetes are more prevalent among those of greater and greater Light because of the problem of the chemistry between these substances and the acceleration of the Light simultaneously in the cells.

My statements to you, then, set forth what I consider to be an earnest and well-thought requirement for chelaship with myself and my beloved twin flame. Please know that when you make the call and give those inserts so named (which sheets must certainly be duplicated for each and every one of your decree books concerning all of the factors of the enemy of sugar, drugs, alcohol, and nicotine) and when you will daily work with them [these decree inserts] until you have conquered them [these conditions], you will find that you will be exorcising yourself, your loved ones, and your families of those conditions most causative of the ups and downs of moods that result in the failure of tests, as we have already discussed.

Beloved, I am taking you up the mountain as swiftly as you choose to run. I am taking you to the place where you desire to be, where you have desired [to go] all of this life and at least all of your years of acquaintance with the Ascended Masters. Somehow you feel that you have not quite made it, that you have not quite become the master you desire to be. And when you look at those things

---

<sup>1</sup>See Lord Maitreya, January 1, 1986, "The Lord of the World's Path of the Six-Pointed Star," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 22, p. 195.

<sup>2</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 19, p. 164, n. 1.

that have not been conquered, I tell you, a high percentage are connected to the body chemistry and the interference in that chemistry by these entities so named.

Beloved ones, can you imagine an embodied Master who is still prey to the manipulation by discarnate entities? It cannot be. Thus, let the chelas of Maitreya prove to the world that this is indeed a path of physical mastery.

It is my desire in this moment to transfer to you an initiation of the sacred fire that is for your strengthening, for your healing, and for the elevation of your soul by a transfer and holding action from my heart that the soul might be at a place of greater self-determination in the True Self that is the reality of thy being.

I come in a year that promises to be one of many challenges of the unreal - this unreality mounting in a frenzy of revenge, retaliation, resentment, envy, jealousy, and ignorance coming through that Dark Cycle this spring,<sup>3</sup> whose shadow already casts itself upon the pages of the new year.

Beloved ones, look to those closest to you and look to the planet as a whole. Be a lover of souls, trusting and compassionate. But never trust the force that attacks the souls whom you love. For those whom you love may be under the greatest attack [designed by the sinister force in order] that they might become the instrument of moving against yourself.

Beloved ones, we know the ways of the sinister force. Therefore, I have come to initiate a spiral of self-determination in the Real Self.

I desire to have you focus your attention now on the reality of your Real Self. This reality is championed by the most beloved Great Divine Director. I would ask you, therefore, to sing two songs as you come in line [to receive this initiation of the sacred fire] - the song to the Great Divine Director that is composed to his decree and the song that you call "God's Real in Me."

Beloved ones, bring these words with you. And as you come in line to receive our touch, know that I, Maitreya, stand nigh the physical octave before you through the Messenger. And as she places her hand upon your third eye, know that I am transferring to you the impetus of your soul's desiring to fulfill all of the Love wherewith you descended to earth to become the champion of the poor and of the Lightbearer and of the homeless and of the rejects of life.

Beloved, my words are brief yet they are emphatic. But my greatest statement to you in this hour is the light of my Love. I embrace you and I give you my hand, strong and firm. I shall never fail to answer your call.

Therefore, let all come forward now.

[The congregation passed before the Messenger to receive the blessing of Maitreya while singing alternately "God's Real in Me," number 797, and "Divine Director, Come!" number 418, in The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs (nos. 102 and 33 in Mantras of the Ascended Masters for the Initiation of the Chakras, pp. 34 and 9).]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was the concluding address delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday evening, January 1, 1986, during the 5-day New Year's conference, Teachings from the Mystery School, held at Camelot.

---

<sup>3</sup>Dark Cycle. [5]

**THE STATIONS OF THE CROSS**

STATION	INITIATION	LINE ON THE COSMIC CLOCK
1 Jesus is condemned to death	God-Power	12:00
2 Jesus is made to bear his cross	God-Love	1:00
3 Jesus falls the first time	God-Mastery	2:00
4 Jesus meets his afflicted mother	God-Control	3:00
5 Simon the Cyrenian helps Jesus bear his cross	God-Obedience	4:00
6 Veronica wipes the face of Jesus	God-Wisdom	5:00
7 Jesus falls the second time	God-Harmony	6:00
8 Jesus consoles the holy women	God-Gratitude	7:00
9 Jesus falls the third time	God-Justice	8:00
10 Jesus is stripped of his garments	God-Reality	9:00
11 Jesus is nailed to the cross	God-Vision	10:00
12 Jesus dies on the cross	God-Victory	11:00
13 Jesus is taken down from the cross	God-Power	12:00
14 Jesus is laid in the sepulchre	God-Harmony	6:00



# Chapter 24

## Beloved Sanat Kumara - June 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 24 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - June 9, 1986

The Ancient Mantle Is Restored

Helios and Vesta, I am come, the servant of Light, Sanat Kumara, and the Holy Kumaras with me.

And may I introduce the twin flames, the mighty Snow King and the Snow Queen, whose Light has graced in ancient time the land known as Greenland, beloved ones. And thus they ruled there in an era when all was tropical and beautiful, and therefore the name remained.

Beloved hearts, dwelling in the white fire core of the holy purpose of this ancient civilization, these twin flames release in this hour the light of a cosmic snow which comes upon earth as a cloud of infinite energy such as you call forth according to the alchemy and ritual of Saint Germain.<sup>1</sup>

Therefore, beloved, know that this light of cosmic snow has the same absorptive quality of the cloud of infinite energy. It comes to earth, then, in a release of light, clearing the debris for the descent further and further into the physical octave of the etheric body of Light, the swaddling garment given to earth thirteen months ago.<sup>2</sup>

Blessed ones, this cosmic snow is to absorb ten thousand times the weight of each particle in human creation and substance of the astral plane. Such is the quality of this light. Throughout the world, then, a new purity of light goes forth and a clearing action that comes in answer to your calls to the violet flame.

For the Great Central Sun Magnet of the violet flame, made known to you by Lanello this Christmas Eve past,<sup>3</sup> is surely a triumphant light, beloved hearts. It is the action for the demagnetization and transmutation of great darkness that has covered the land. And now in its wake, in its clearing action, there is a way made clear for the descent of the light of purity. May you celebrate the presence of purity in my own twin flame, Lady Master Venus, keeping the flame of the Inner Retreat of the Divine Mother - that City of Light established over this place from ancient times and now revealed.<sup>4</sup>

Beloved ones, may you receive the purity of Light from the Queen of Light, the Goddess of Light,

---

<sup>1</sup>The Cloud. In his book *Intermediate Studies in Alchemy*, Saint Germain teaches how to magnetize millions of "focal points of light" into a brilliant pulsating 'cloud' of infinite energy that can then be directed into specific personal and planetary conditions for the healing of disease, pollution, crime, and war. See Saint Germain, *Intermediate Studies in Alchemy*, Summit University Press, pp. 38-87; also published in *Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age*, Summit University Press, pp. 191-251.

<sup>2</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 31, 1984, "The Turning Point of Life on Earth: A Dispensation of the Solar Logoi," 1985 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 28, no. 6, pp. 60-61.

<sup>3</sup>See Lanello, December 25, 1985, "A Report from the Darjeeling Council," 1986 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, no. 11, pp. 79-80, 82-83.

<sup>4</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 15, 1985, "The Retreat of the Divine Mother at the Royal Teton Ranch," 1986 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, no. 10, pp. 70-72.



the Goddess of Purity, archangels and angels serving, then, this frequency of Light - Gabriel and Hope, legions of Elohim Purity and Astrea, legions of Serapis Bey and seraphim. For all gather to amplify this hour.

It is a cosmic moment always when a planetary home may receive this release of cosmic snow, always passed from Solar Logoi through these reigning hierarchs, the Snow King and Queen. May you receive them and the fairy wonderland they bring, as elemental life rejoice, and breathe in this cosmic radiance, radioactive with the light of the Central Sun, which when absorbed is for the healing of disease and the consuming of those diseases which beset the earth in these last plagues.<sup>5</sup>

Therefore, you who are burdened in heart, for your bodies have been burdened even unto the death, we say to each and every one of you, you have not lived in vain. For by your presence, by your life lived with God-determination and sacrifice, dispensations may come forth such as these, which when amplified in the dynamic decrees of the student body can mean the turning back of these plagues of viruses of many kinds.

Blessed ones, take heart, then, for earth has been host to aliens who have permeated its atmosphere and the bodies of people and the animal kingdom alike with those substances working against the light of the centrosome of every cell in the body. Beloved hearts, the age of heart, of Aquarius, of expansion of the heart flame is the pushing back of this darkness.

May your threefold flame be balanced. May the Light push out this darkness and consume it. May the Light of your heart as a sun radiance, O beloved, now greet the pressing in of this cosmic snow. And may the patterns of rays from your heart be open channels whereby the light of the cosmic snow may enter your being as an immunization, then, from this darkness moving, then, from the astral to the physical plane.

We have placed the armour of Light, the blue sphere in the fourteen-month cycle; and you have been admonished to call for the golden chain mail established by the God and Goddess Meru many years ago.<sup>6</sup>

These actions of the sacred fire taken by the cosmic hosts, beloved ones, are for your appropriation. And this is the reason why you have the dynamic decree - to affirm and confirm our Word that comes out of the highest octaves of Light through the etheric plane. From the etheric plane down through the mental, astral, and physical is your responsibility to invoke it, to establish the highways of our God<sup>7</sup> that the light may pass through for the purging, yea, and the acceleration of matter molecules until this earth not only reflects the Light but becomes that Light in every cell and particle and grain of sand!

Therefore, beloved, we come with legions of Light. And I AM Karttikeya, known of old as the leader of the armies of heaven. We come for the defense of Light in this heart and your heart and every heart on earth yet to be contacted by Morya's thread of contact.

O beloved ones, as you have decreed it, so the Great Law then affirms that we may answer that call. And we come to defend the right of the Great White Brotherhood to be in the physical octave. This is the drawing of the light of the hosts of heaven down to the very base of the pyramid of Life. Thus, in the cities, in the streets, in the professions, in the businesses and marts of commerce, let the light of the Great White Brotherhood permeate and penetrate through!

Let life be a circle of oneness and not of separation. Let there not be, beloved, the separation of the arts and culture and music from government or from religion. Let not life be compartmentalized, beloved! Let it not be that one is a specialist in this area and suffers, then, the nondevelopment of

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 15:1, 5-8; 16; 21:9.

<sup>6</sup>See Serapis Bey, December 28, 1985, "The Descent of the Mighty Blue Sphere: A Fourteen-Month Cycle in the First Ray of the Will of God," and God Meru, July 26, 1964, "The Coat of Golden Chain Mail," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 15, pp. 125-32.

<sup>7</sup>Isa. 40:3.

all other areas and chakras.

Let the religion of Almighty God - the stretching forth of his mighty hand finding the soul, turning the soul back to the original Central Sun - be, then, the set of the sail of every endeavor. Let every attitude of life, every beatitude of love therefore be the encompassing of the understanding of the I AM THAT I AM.

Let this Chart given to you by Saint Germain become a great stained glass window, that the light of the sun may play upon these spheres of light and all may see, as with the passing of the cycles of the hours and centuries, how different qualities of the flames are seen and the hues of light increase and decrease.

Thus, all in his time, every man and every woman must become on the stage of life, then, prominent for the quality of Light he may deliver that is uniquely required to save his nation, his people, and the idea itself of Love and the universal religion of the Universal Christ.

Beloved ones, when the Sun shines through the crystal of your being and the fire is so intense that the world is fairly blinded for the light, it is your hour and not the power of darkness<sup>8</sup> but the power of the light of your causal body descending! So let it be that this light may flow through your auras and the rings of the auric field and the chakras. So let it be that you are prepared additionally, then, by the gift of the cosmic snow, which you may call forth and amplify in any hour by this power of the Great Central Sun Magnet of the violet flame.

Oh, we intensify the release of Light! Oh, we come for the confounding of those fallen ones who have set their teeth and, in so setting their teeth against the Light, have then become those for whom the outer darkness is the weeping and the gnashing of teeth.<sup>9</sup> Therefore, beloved ones, they are ground to powder<sup>10</sup> and the Light itself is all that remains. And the identity that has denied the Light is no longer. It is cosmic law.

And you are in embodiment for one purpose - that the wheels of your chakras might accelerate to amplify and increase that cosmic law of Light! Light! Light! Light of purity descending now for the fulfillment of the vow of every lifestream upon this earth - lifestreams in India and China and Tibet and throughout this planet who have maintained their tie to the Great White Brotherhood through adversities and persecutions and eras of darkness.

Light! Light! Light! go forth now from the Central Sun by the power of the secret rays in this cosmic snow! And let these souls of Light receive our assistance. And let this trial be the statement of the Victory of every saint and martyr and everyone who has stood for Light and has fallen for want of the defense of this Community of the Holy Spirit.

I, Sanat Kumara, stand in the City of Light above and below here with you. And I say with Lady Master Venus, our gift to Saint Germain and Portia is to extend the Light, to penetrate through, to clear the way for the drawing of these souls under the canopy of the Great White Brotherhood for bringing these souls to the path homeward, to reestablish the Light and contact with the Great White Brotherhood and to let them know that they are not alone.

No matter what their path or element of devotion, there is a oneness worldwide in this new year of 1986 of all those who consider themselves a part of the forces of Light of all cosmos. This oneness we secure at inner levels. You, then, may secure it on the outer and have our full support, beloved. Oh, will you do it with our fervor now? ["Yes!" applause]

The ancient mantle is restored - the mantle worn by this Messenger at inner levels before the world was, in the heart of the Great Central Sun. This mantle, being retained at the level of the Christ Self at inner levels of Light, does drop, then, upon the physical shoulders of the physical Messenger.

---

<sup>8</sup>Luke 22:53.

<sup>9</sup>Weeping and gnashing of teeth. Matt. 8:12; 13:40-42, 47-50; 22:13; 24:50, 51; 25:30; Luke 13:28.

<sup>10</sup>"Grind him to powder." Matt. 21:44; Luke 20:18.

And therefore, the full authority of her divine being is reestablished this day in the physical octave.

Beloved ones, understand the meaning of the Path. All have gone forth into the Matter spheres. And in the making of karma and in the entangling alliances with the fallen ones, there has been a separation of the inner being and the outer. When the initiations are sufficiently passed, when the 100 percent of the karma is balanced, when the God-Control is shown in the face of adversity, then the inner mantle may be restored and returned.

Blessed ones, whether or not you have realized it, you are all striving for the mantle of your Holy Christ Self and the highest attainment of your being which you knew with your twin flame in the beginning and which you also earned in the service of the hierarchy of angels, of Ascended Masters, Elohim, and elemental life.

Thus, beloved ones, this mantle is the mantle of the angelic hierarchy. For your Messengers began their evolution as angels of Light and came descending into form, walking in the way of the sons and daughters of God and earning therefore that individual Christhood. Thus, from the bands of angels and legions of Light whence they descended comes this ceremony at inner levels, and now on the outer, of the reinstatement of that mantle.

Now, if she shall wield it in the full power of its origin in the heart of the Word, you will see that it becomes a canopy and a call and a sustaining presence to all similarly aligned in this wavelength of Light and hierarchy of service. It is an infinite hierarchy of Light, beloved ones. And therefore know that as you are chelas of Sanat Kumara through this Messenger, you also increase, you also expand and abound in Light through this mantle which you touch and have in this figure-eight flow.

Therefore I say again, as the fiat of the beloved Father unto her: The ancient mantle is restored, my own beloved. Go forth in confidence. For the light and the authority of the mantle of the Great White Brotherhood is indeed multiplied by the full attainment now of thy causal body.

I say it, beloved ones, as a fiat and as a message to the sinister force, who have taken full advantage of the condition of the flesh and the lowliness of the physical octave in which ye all have been bound and separated from the Holy of Holies. And they have enticed and entranced from the least unto the greatest of Lightbearers. And therefore, they have feared the hour and the coming of the restoration of the mantle. And they have tried at every hand and in every way to delay its manifestation through the passing of the plots to create more and more karma and therefore to sustain the separation.

Beloved ones, this is the value of the path of chelaship through Lanello and El Morya given to your Messenger, which she does strive daily and hourly to give to you that you might realize that any condition of density or stubbornness or division within your members does postpone the very day of the return of your own mantle of grace and authority in the hierarchy of the Godhead whence you descended to this world, coming desiring to save the children of the Light yet not always remembering your highest calling and the honor of it in word and deed and company.

And I mention the word company, beloved ones. Let your company, then, be with angels and souls of Light. Guard well your company that you do not absorb the darkness and the lethal emanations of fallen ones. Be free to consort with Divinity and his offspring but do not consider this freedom as license to do or to be any thing. For thereby you may discover yourselves once again entangled in the ways of the fallen angels who lurk to take you from your highest attunement.

Therefore, to you and to all upon this earth I say, the ancient mantle of the Divine Mother is reinstated, is restored. Therefore let the Light prevail. Let the Darkness wane. And let those criminal elements in every land receive the judgment of that mantle.

Thus far and no farther! You shall not cross the line of this mantle of Light. And we, the emissaries of the Great White Brotherhood, we who express and carry the authority of the Guru, of the Great God - we, Sanat Kumara, Holy Kumaras and the Lady Master Venus - take our stand for the rolling back of the entire force of dark ones in all galaxies and systems who have set themselves against the

Light of Almighty God in embodiment in you, each and every one who is an extension of ourselves, and in the Witnesses<sup>11</sup> and all who have gone before.

Beloved ones, this is the hour of the turning around of Darkness on planet earth. What we face, then, as the equation, beloved hearts, is that the momentum of Darkness in the individual lives of the people and their ignorance of this dispensation may cause them to experience that slip twixt the cup and the lip whereby, because they do not know of the turning around of Darkness and the turning of the Light against that Darkness, they may allow themselves to be once again beset by that Darkness.

Therefore let the fiat go forth. Let it ring throughout the planetary body. The Darkness this day is turned back! It shall not stand! And the dark ones have no defense, no access to the Light of the Divine Mother! And the mantle of the LORD God upon the Messenger does drive back these fallen ones. And they must receive their judgment in answer to the call of the children of Sanat Kumara, the children of the Mother and the sons and daughters of God with her on a planetary scale.

Beloved ones, the hour is come for a tremendous reinforcement of positive victory within your hearts! That this action of Light decreed become physical, we have come. For as you know, the confirmation of this dispensation of the Central Sun may be in the earth only by your affirmation.

Well done, thou good and faithful servant. Thou hast been faithful in a few things, I will make thee ruler over many.<sup>12</sup> Thus may it be spoken of you, beloved, as it is spoken here this day.

Go forth in triumph, for the Light does prevail! The Light does triumph! And I AM in the Spirit of the cosmic forces of Victory who assemble in your behalf, in behalf of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood on earth in this hour.

I salute you. I extend to you from my heart the light of peace and the embrace of heaven unto earth.

Be healed, O beloved, for thy soul does ascend to God.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Sanat Kumara was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, January 26, 1986, at Deer Park Chapel, Royal Teton Ranch, Montana.

The Acceptance of the Mantle and the Mission

O Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, Lord Sanat Kumara, beloved Father, I raise the sword of the sacred fire, and with the mantle that is my own and the mantle of the Great White Brotherhood, I divide the waters of Jordan. I cleave asunder the Real from the unreal. I AM the binding of all forces of Darkness assailing the Light of God in his people on earth.

Let the mantle of Light descend and the power of Moses and Elijah, the Lord Christ and Sanat Kumara. Now, therefore, O God, fulfill in us by the power of thy office with us this day the divine plan for this Inner Retreat that we might be in position according to the grid of Light and the will of God, January 1, 1987.

Let all Darkness that assails the Great White Brotherhood be confounded, bound, and turned back. I decree it by the authority of the Light of God with me and within each and every one of the chelas of the will of God worldwide. Wherever they may be, I call upon their causal body of Light, the mantle of their own Christ. Let it descend, O God! For this earth is the LORD’s, and the fullness thereof, the sea, and all they that dwell therein.

O God, we are one. In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, we

---

<sup>11</sup>Rev. 11.

<sup>12</sup>The faithful servant. Matt. 25:21, 23; Luke 12: 42-48; 19:11-27.

accept thy call, we accept thy light, thy cosmic snow and secret rays. We accept our mantle, O God. We wield it in thy name to thy holy purpose.

(In the name of Jesus Christ, let us kneel before the altar of Sanat Kumara.)

Beloved Father, we are thy sons and daughters, thy angelic emissaries of Light. Let us go before thee and before thy name, even as thy presence dost always go before us for the Victory of the Light.

Even so, Lord Jesus Christ, come quickly into our temple by thy Holy Spirit! Let the power of the three-times-three swiftly bring in the great golden age. Let walls of light and of the ruby ray seal this endeavor, seal this place and our hearts from that darkness which may come upon the people for their karma and the karma of the earth. Therefore we say to it, "Thus far and no farther!" God has decreed this day: the Darkness is turned back.

In the name of Sanat Kumara, we accept thy blessing, intercession, and initiation of Light, O God. May this that is unto us be laid upon the heart's altar of Saint Germain and Portia for the Victory of the Aquarian age. Amen.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, it is done.

# Chapter 25

## The Beloved Messenger - June 10, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 25 - The Beloved Messenger - June 10, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

I

The Path of Twin Flames through the Mighty I AM Presence and the Science of the Spoken Word

As we come together this evening, some of us are perhaps seeking solutions or resolutions to burdens we bear, problems we may have, a sense of incompleteness. Something makes us pursue the Self beyond the self and the greater Light. Something goads us, and usually it is our extremity, our need, even if it be but a sense of emptiness, of desiring to be filled with the love of the Holy Spirit.

I do not profess in any way to have human solutions to human problems. They are like the bottomless pit. If we don't have problems, we manage to create them. We embroider upon our woes and continue in our discords and diseases, our worries and concerns.

And so, I am not an expert in solving the problems of soul mates and twin flames by psychology, by all kinds of human improvement courses, positive thinking, and so forth. There are so many counselors who are experts in these areas. If you have need of them, I bid you go to them.

What I offer you is not this, but it is the walk with God, your Mighty I AM Presence, that lifts you above that human scene and all of its relativity and all of its goodness and badness.

And sometimes it's very easy to see how human good or evil is only the flip side of the same coin. And it doesn't really seem to matter because, you know, when you are surfeited in human goodness, it is just as bad as human badness, because what it lacks is the reality of your divinity, the expansion of that spark within you. It lacks the light of eternal Life, of Reality with a capital R, which is God. And so, beyond human pleasure and pain, neither of which can surely satisfy us, what we are seeking is divine bliss.

The path of twin flames which we seek and practice here is realized through the science of the spoken Word. It is through our ultimate devotion to the one true God that we reenter the Love which gave us birth in the beginning. And we know that in Him we live and move and have our being. And in that being, in that divinity, we discover who is the I AM THAT I AM where we are - who and what is Real.

We are so often fooled by the human or human relationships. We, so weary of the round of relationships, are seeking for something that is the beautiful bliss of God which we knew in the beginning with our twin flame. Some have forgotten that the bliss of God is quickly spent unless there is always that threesome of twin flames united through the Universal Light or the Universal

Christ. The bliss, then, of the return to God is a parallel path of seeking and finding our Wholeness, first in God and then in the Beloved.

We remember the magnificent words of Jesus Christ. He gave us the formula for finding God and the twin flame all in one. He said, And I, if I be lifted up, will draw all men unto me.<sup>1</sup> And the "I" that is lifted up is the I AM THAT I AM. It is the sacred fire. It is raised in you from the base of the spine unto the crown through seven planes of being called the seven chakras.

This I AM that we lift up is also the Mighty I AM Presence that you see in the Chart behind me, the magnificent spheres of Light - rainbow spheres within spheres. That depiction is of your causal body. It is a replica of the Great Central Sun.

This entire Spirit/Matter cosmos has a Great Central Sun, which is the point of your origin, conceived in liberty by God - the Alpha, the Omega, the yin and the yang, the masculine and the feminine. Once the Divine Whole separated into the twain as twin spheres of these causal bodies - two spirit sparks, twin flames descending for the purpose of evolution in the Matter cosmos as they had evolved in the Spirit cosmos, which is that causal body of Light.

And so we went forth to be the manifestation of our Father/Mother God, sons and daughters who could put on more and more of those spheres of Light which we call God consciousness. So it is in this God consciousness that we live and move and have our being. This we must not forget.

Veils of illusion surround us now. We are separated by time and space, but they are not. As surely as we are here and now, we are still in that Central Sun. We are in the beginning and we are in the ending. We do not have to get anywhere - we have to know who we are now. This absolute immaculate concept of our identity is the foundation of every quest and pursuit.

If you do not understand that you are the Holy Grail, the chalice for God's Light now, you will never find the Holy Grail. You cannot find what is not in yourself. That is why it is absolutely certain that you will find your twin flame - because your twin flame is inside of you, in that great causal body of Light, in the middle figure in the Chart who is your Holy Christ Self. In every heartbeat the other half of the Divine Whole is present.

Going forth, then, from the highest octaves of Light, we begin a scenario of descent into relativity, into karma, causes and effects we have set in motion. And karma is certainly the inexorable, immovable force. Karma is a law so perfect, so just, so loving as to teach us by our reappings what we are sowing and to show us how to transmute those causes.

Karma is inescapable, and yet it is a challenge, it is a joy. We wake with God-determination to slay that dweller on the threshold of our karma. We rejoice that God has given us the opportunity to meet our destiny, a destiny we have forged right or wrong - as the Divine Absolute or as relative good and evil.

What makes this challenge so wonderful, so enjoyable is the day-by-day victory that we gain - the mastery of self. And we see how through personal or planetary karma God shows us a way of self-mastery. We gain independence and creativity. We have to have ingenuity to see how we are going to jump through that hoop of fire or walk on the hot coals of the world's hatred or condemnation - how we are going to make it through the labyrinth of the astral plane when we know at the other side standing before us, waiting for us, is the beloved Bridegroom, the eternal Christ, beloved of our souls, and the twin flame.

So the quest for Love must never be seen as a sorrowful way. You must never think of yourself as burdened, bowed down, having problems, but as a spirit spark who has descended into this Matter cosmos with the eternal partner, who is somewhere working as hard as we should be working for our joint victory.

---

<sup>1</sup>John 12:32.

And what is the purpose of seeking and finding the twin flame? It is because the two halves are needed. The twin causal bodies need to be present. There needs to be a consonance and a divine harmony in order for us to fulfill our reason for being, whatever that reason is. The divine interchange of that Light between the causal bodies above enables us here below - whether we are acquainted or introduced or halfway around the world from each other - to do that which we must do.

We all saw the tent posts tonight, and we saw the wind and the rain moving against the tent. And we wondered if the water would be so heavy as to perhaps come through on our heads. It's a very good analogy because, you see, each one of us is a pillar holding up the mighty tent of the LORD. It is a very vast tent and it has many pillars. If you pull out a few, the tent will still stand, but if you pull out too many, there is no longer a tent. So there are many vacancies on the planet earth today, and that's why a lot of things are not getting done in the nations.

We see a mismanagement of money and the economy. We see things we would like to improve in our schools, our educational systems. So many people have the right solution. They truly have become messengers of God in this or that field. They know what should be done. Then they go to Washington, they get into the Senate or the House or on a committee or in the great bureaucracy that is there, and they suddenly find out that nothing moves.

They can't get the solution to the problem to the point of action. There are too many blocks, there are too many forces, there are crosscurrents. Not everyone has the same goal of freedom and liberty for all peoples. Not everyone has the same vision for the people of Light in America and the world to be champions of freedom and peace and full enlightenment.

So, many go away discouraged. They resign out of protest from those situations where the divine solutions are blocked. People in some areas are without hope because of this. And others do not accept hopelessness, but they continue to understand that if they work hard and they try their best and they keep on trying, somehow good will come out of it and Good will triumph over Evil.

The forces we encounter in our subconscious and in daily life are like the blocks we see. Somehow the whole world wants peace, yet war is everywhere. A hopeless, helpless state results from the absence of contact with our Mighty I AM Presence and from an absence of union, at least at inner levels, with our twin flame.

We need to get back to the position of the brightness, the Light, the heaven world, the power we had with God in the beginning. And we need to bring it all down to this point of action, to this grid of time and space created for us as the means of the testing of our souls and the learning of the lessons that at one point in life we refused to learn in any other way.

This seminar on the healing power of the mighty angels of the LORD shows us how we can enlist the archangels and their hosts of the seven rays and bring them into action through our seven chakras for the clearing of those chakras, for the clearing of our four lower bodies so that we can get into alignment with the Presence of God, with the Presence of the twin flame, and access that Light and bring it into action in the streets of life.

We have wars that we must fight, such as the war on drugs. We have wars to fight for the salvation of our children and our youth, whether it is from psychological manipulation or indoctrination or chemicals or drugs or what is portrayed to them from such an early age through television and the motion-picture industry. There are many areas where, united with our twin flame, we are a vital force for Good, where we can make a cosmic difference in what will be the future of this nation and this planet.

#### Archangel Chamuel and Charity of Love's Third Ray

I would like to introduce you to Archangel Chamuel, mighty Archangel of Love of the third ray. His divine complement and twin flame is the Archeia Charity. Charity, sweet Charity, is her name.



And concerning charity we have the magnificent writing of the apostle Paul.<sup>2</sup>

Charity is the epitome of Love. It is self-giving love that gives oneself with the gift - not as a bestowal, but as a transfer of knowledge of how to use and wield the flaming sword of Love. It is a transfer of the education of the heart, of skills, of the means to restore dignity to the poor and the impoverished.

I heard someone say over and over again in the past week or so that sympathy, like charity, is never enough. And I wanted to cry out and say, Charity never faileth! Charity is the bliss of God!

Charity is the infilling of ourselves with a tremendous love. Charity, then, again, is the emptying of the cup of love, the giving with a purpose - not to demean, not to control, not to possess but to raise up because we transfer our flame of profound respect, a sense of honor, a sense of coequality with those with whom we share our love.

Not systems of redistribution of wealth mandated by a powerful federal or world government but the expansion and the God-mastery of the flame within the heart - this is the divine way of sharing, so that those who have the mastery of multiplying abundance in all levels and all fields may share it by offering the challenge of independence, individuality and self-mastery to those who need our love, that they, too, might keep the flame of Life: the respectability and the responsibility of personhood in God.

So charity begins at home. And we begin this seminar with Chamuel and Charity for the understanding of the transmutation of a limited human love by the fulfillment of Divine Love. As you know, there are many forms of love. Human love can be used to possess, manipulate, control, belittle, to program and psychologically harm people. Divine Love is liberating. It is the caring enough to stand guard, to watch over but not to do for others, especially our children and the ones we love most, what only they can do for themselves.

Charity is a love so great that when we see all of the world suffering and all of the great need, we understand why Jesus, who had the great commission of the Cosmic Christ these two thousand years, left home at a very young age and went to the Himalayas for seventeen years to study, to learn, to increase his self-mastery.<sup>3</sup> He put himself beneath the greatest teachers on the way. Though filled with the Christ Spirit, he set the example of being God-taught before he would show forth the fullness of that masterful Presence for all the world to see. He was the Word incarnate, but he demonstrated for us a path of discipleship, a love so great that said, I must show the way of proving the Law step by step - how that Christhood is won whereby each disciple of the living Word may lay down his life for his friends.<sup>4</sup>

Haven't you thought it a great pity when you see the struggles in Ireland and young men and women starving themselves to death or other protests by Buddhists in Vietnam setting themselves on fire? There is a human sacrifice that availeth nothing, but there is a divine sacrifice that availeth all when the Christed one lays down his life, not by dying but by living, and gives the full cup of his Light that millions might live.

We are not here to die as martyrs; we are here to live as Christed ones, anointed ones,<sup>5</sup> to pick up the path of the Ascended Master Jesus Christ, to find his Lost Teachings and to apply them. This we will teach and compress into our sessions as much as we can throughout this weekend retreat on the healing power of angels.

Each one of the seven rays and the archangels who serve on those rays focuses an entirely different vibration and initiation. You need to make friends with the archangels. They are already your friends. And the legions who serve under them are your very personal brothers and sisters. They

---

<sup>2</sup>I Cor. 13.

<sup>3</sup>See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Years of Jesus*, Summit University Press.

<sup>4</sup>John 15:13.

<sup>5</sup>The word Christ is derived from the Greek Christos, meaning "anointed," from chriain, "to anoint."

move with you, they do all they can do for you. And what prevents their total and complete giving of themselves to you is the absence of your understanding of the Call - calling the archangels and their legions of Light into action to assist you on your path of personal Christhood, to cut you free, to help you.

We have such a desire, all of us gathered here, to serve God and man and to help this planet through her dark night. I know why you are here and that this is the reason - it is the desire to help others and somehow feeling that as much as you would help, you cannot do enough, that the world is careening at breakneck speed, wobbling with the weight of planetary karma in these end times. We want to make more of a dent on the darkness and the burdens of people. And this is precisely what the archangels are teaching us to do.

So I would like to invite you to come into the vibration of beloved Chamuel and Charity. The pink flame that they bear goes from the softest petal pink, almost white, into the deep rose and ruby color. A ruby ray is a very intense action of Love. It is purging. There is such a thing as a ruby sword that is wielded by legions of the third ray. There is such a being called the Buddha of the Ruby Ray, meaning he has the Buddhist mastery of this intense action of Divine Love.

Love is sometimes a very difficult thing for people to handle. And because it is the sacred fire, when Love enters one's being it can upset, it can cause a chemicalization. You can actually become sick from the Divine Love entering your being before you have purged the four lower bodies of toxins, from records of karma on the lower astral plane, which is the plane of pollution.

So, you see, in order to have more Light and in order to have the presence of the archangels with us, we need to be emptied so that we can be filled. And actually, this process goes on within us simultaneously. Day by day as we are purged of darkness by the Holy Spirit's violet transmuting flame, we increase our capacity to contain God's Light.

I would like to make an invocation to Chamuel and Charity in your behalf, and then we will sing to "Beloved Chamuel and Charity, Archangel and Archeia of the Third Ray," number 301 in our songbooks:

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, we call upon Chamuel and Charity in this hour. Blaze thy Light, O angels of the sacred fire, Angels of the LORD, flaming ones of Divine Love, Thou who hast descended from the heart of the Great Central Sun for the confounding of tongues in the judgment of Nimrod and the Nephilim gods in their building of the tower of Babel: come now for the confounding of all ignorance, all illusion that would separate us from the LORD God and our beloved twin flame.

Bind all of this! Let our souls rise in the freedom of the eternal Christ, rise to thy flaming presence in the heart.

Come, angels of the Holy Spirit, angels of Divine Love. Surround us now with infinite Light.

O Helios and Vesta, Alpha and Omega, Lord and Lady Meru, come forth! Thou sponsors of twin flames, let Love now begin to press in and penetrate into the cause and core of disease, all forces of anti-Love burdening those who are gathered here with absolute God-determination to enter the heart of hearts of Divine Love.

Legions of Light, millions of angels of Love from the Central Sun, we welcome you to planet earth. Bring Love to all who need compassion in this hour, the caress of Christ, the kiss of peace. O living flame of Love, be thou the All-in-all. Let perfect Love cast out fear!<sup>6</sup>

We accept it done this hour in full power.

In the name I AM THAT I AM, Amen.

---

<sup>6</sup>I John 4:18.

O come, beloved Archangel of Love  
Stand in our midst today  
Beloved Chamuel!  
O Lord of heaven's third ray  
O Lord of heaven's third ray.

O Charity, beloved complement  
Twin flames from heaven sent  
Beloved Charity!  
Pink flame of majesty  
Pink flame of majesty.

O come, flaming cherubim, seraphim  
Who abide in the fires of creation  
Who abide in the fires of creation.

Raise thy flaming sword on high  
Cherubs gather now in the sky  
Our hearts expand with gentle love  
Enfolding love, adoring love  
Holy Spirit, caress with tenderness  
And each one bless.

O come, flaming ones from the  
Great Central Sun  
Who abide in the fires of creation.  
Who abide in the fires of creation.

Take, O take my hand and heart  
Feel the love I to you impart  
For life is love and love alone  
And for mortal error it doth atone  
And raise you in redemption's name  
Out of the realm of human pain  
To behold once again the Light of God  
And His true love!  
All this I AM - All this ye shall be!

Ye shall be Love! Ye shall be Light!  
Ye shall be Life! It is done!

#### Knowledge of the Call and Friendship with the Angels

We discover, then, that Charity is more than a virtue. Charity is a divine being, an angel of the feminine ray who in answer to our call comes into our hearts. The knowledge of the call is the greatest key to your victory in life. This is a simple call you can make:

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Father, send to my side, to my right and to my left, right now, Archangel Chamuel, Archeia Charity. Send them to me, O God, and raise up thy mighty Spirit of Love within me.

I ask it and I call it forth with all of my heart.

In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

This is a very simple way to compose a call, calling in the name of your Mighty I AM Presence to the heart of the Father to send his angels to your side and to do so in the name of the Son of God. You needn't have it written down. It comes spontaneously from your heart wherever you see need. You can make this call for your children, for your family, for strangers in distress.

What is the key to God's heart? What opens the channels between heaven and earth? It is your devotion, your purest devotion and love for Christ, for God, for all the saints in heaven, for all of the millions of angels who serve at the throne of grace, for one another and especially for yourself.

If you do not love yourself, how can you love your twin flame? And Jesus said, if you do not love your neighbor whom you have seen, how can you love God the Father whom you have not seen?<sup>7</sup>

So we seek attunement with our Father. We seek the full power of Light. We seek to be one not only with the virtues of God but with those whom he has called to embody those virtues - our divine Teachers. This is the reason for being of the mighty archangels. They come to teach us, to inspire us, and to show us how to draw into our own aura, our own dynamic forcefield, into the electronic field of Light around our bodies, the qualities of heaven, the love of God, the wisdom, the will of God, his purity.

All these things are ours naturally by divine inheritance, but when we move through the world and its density, somehow they are absorbed. And so we have to daily renew our momentum, because we always want to have so that we may give.

Devotion, then, is a very important part of seeking and finding God's helpers and working together with them for world peace and freedom. It has been my greatest desire for many years that the whole world should know the friendship of the angels.

I would like to invite you to sing the words of the apostle Paul which he wrote down to Charity (number 289 in our songbooks). Many of you know these words by heart. You can take them as a song, a meditation, and a psalm of praise. Meditate on the beauty of Love, then go by that ray of Love to the heart of the most magnificent heavenly angel that you can picture in your mind - an archeia of Love whose aura is filled with the pink and the rose emanation, smiling at you, one you have known for ages.

You all know the angels and the archangels. You have known them from the beginning. They have accompanied you in your descent to earth. When you pass from the screen of life they greet you and take you to the higher octaves and prepare you for your next assignment. You will never see an angel that you don't know!

So here is beloved Charity who longs to send you the full-gathered momentum of her love. And as you are desirous and pray in your heart of hearts to Almighty God to deliver you through this angel, it is done. For you are sons and daughters of God, you have free will, and the call to God, when it harms no man, when it is in keeping with the will of God, is always answered.

When you make a call to God to send his angels, remember this saying: The Call compels the answer! You believe it, you know it - not alone by faith but by the science of Being.

Therefore, O God, I say in the name of thy Son, send Chamuel and Charity now to expand and expand and expand thy Light within our heart chakra. Let Love expand, O God. Let millions of angels descend to earth to sustain thy Love and Grace.

Chamuel and Charity, place your Electronic Presence to the right, to the left of each one here. Be with us forever, O God.

O God, come into my temple quickly.

O Jesus, come quickly into my temple now.

---

<sup>7</sup>I John 4:20.

## Charity

Though I speak with the tongues of men  
and of angels, and have not Charity,  
I am become as sounding brass  
or a tinkling cymbal.

And though I have the gift of prophecy  
and understand all mysteries  
and all knowledge;  
And though I have all Faith,  
so that I could remove mountains,  
and have not Charity,  
I am nothing.

And though I bestow all my goods  
to feed the poor,  
And though I give my body to be burned,  
And have not Charity,  
it profiteth me nothing.

Charity suffereth long, and is kind;  
Charity envieth not;  
Charity vaunteth not itself,  
is not puffed up,

Doth not behave itself unseemly,  
seeketh not her own,  
is not easily provoked,  
thinketh no evil;

Rejoiceth not in iniquity,  
but rejoiceth in the truth;  
Beareth all things, believeth all things,  
hopeth all things, endureth all things.  
Charity never faileth, never faileth  
Charity never faileth.

But whether there be prophecies,  
they shall fail;  
Whether there be tongues,  
they shall cease;  
Whether there be knowledge,  
it shall vanish away.

For we know in part  
and we prophesy in part.  
But when that which is perfect is come,  
Then that which is in part  
shall be done away.

When I was a child, I spake as a child,  
I understood as a child,  
I thought as a child:  
But when I became a man,  
I put away childish things.

For now we see through a glass, darkly;  
But then face to face:  
Now I know in part;  
but then shall I know  
even as also I am known.

And now abideth Faith,  
And now abideth Hope,  
And now abideth Charity,  
these three;  
But the greatest of these is Charity!  
Charity! Charity!

I Corinthians 13

The path and the teaching of Divine Love taught by the Ascended Masters is very, very practical. When you leave here this evening you will have in your hand effective tools for the raising up of your spirit, for the solving of problems in human relationships, in your marriage, with your children by the only means possible - the sacred fire of the Holy Spirit.

So I would like to show you these techniques if you will take your Stump booklet.<sup>8</sup>

Saint Germain and the Ascended Masters

Today is a day when we experience great love for Saint Germain. Saint Germain is the Master whose portrait hangs to my left who complements the presence of Jesus to my right. Saint Germain was embodied as Saint Joseph and as the prophet Samuel and other illustrious figures beyond Atlantis and Lemuria many thousands of years ago and even up to the present era as Francis Bacon.

Today he is an Ascended Master. Tomorrow you may be an Ascended Master, because that is the path that he teaches, that is the path he has showed to us.

The definition of the term Ascended Master is a Master who has ascended: one who has mastered the flame of Love, the light of God, in all of the seven chakras of being - who has brought those sacred centers into balance, who has taken God control of his own consciousness, being, and world, who has balanced 51 percent of his karma, fulfilled his divine plan and merged with the consciousness and flame of God. This flame of the ascension, which is the white fire of the Divine Mother, begins to accelerate the very atoms and cells of the body whereby the soul is filled with Light - no longer, therefore, a candidate for reincarnation in these bodies we wear but a candidate for heavenly octaves in bodies celestial.

As Paul the apostle was taught directly from the heart of Jesus, so he wrote that there are bodies terrestrial and bodies celestial.<sup>9</sup> You have an Ascended Master light body above you - above you in vibration. It is the body of your Higher Self that you enter. You become one with it. And it is the only means of dwelling forever in the presence of God with the saints in heaven. The ascension is the goal of your life.

---

<sup>8</sup>Mantras of the Ascended Masters for the Initiation of the Chakras, Summit University Press. All other international. Also published on 5-cassette set (B85135-B85139).

<sup>9</sup>I Cor. 15:40.

## The Ascension and the Threefold Flame

The ascension is therefore the process, the ritual, the sacred adventure of accelerating all that we are. Saint Germain teaches this, explaining the mission and the Lost Teachings of our Saviour Jesus Christ. Jesus, of course, does not remain silent. He also teaches us by the Holy Spirit this path of the violet flame.

One day a number of years ago - in fact, in 1962 - Saint Germain wrote to his students around the world a valentine. And through this valentine he explained the greatest gift of Life to us - the threefold flame of our hearts, the divine spark. I would like to read it to you as the sweet offering of his heart to you. He dictated this to my late husband, Mark Prophet, whose picture you see to your right. Mark Prophet lived and served as a Messenger for the Great White Brotherhood in this century and he passed on in 1973, fulfilling the teachings of the Ascended Masters that he taught, through the ritual of the ascension.

The ascension is not so far from you. It is capable of being entered into through Christ the LORD. The reason it is not a popular teaching or a known teaching is that the real Teachings of Jesus Christ have been lost or stolen from us. And they are being restored today by the Holy Spirit to the hearts of millions.

The purpose of our twin flames - of Mark and me - is to bring that Teaching together: to write it into books and to deliver it in the spoken Word so that all may have it and use it. It is the lost Word and the lost chord of the fullness of your being and your reunion with your twin flame. This we will unfold in this seminar.

So here is the valentine poem as Saint Germain gave it to Mark and as Mark wrote it down.

A Call to Hearts of Gold

Methought I would compose a sonnet  
Valued by the world,  
A poem with light of Love upon it -  
A challenge to be hurled.

The "spear" I "shake"  
And now do make,  
A "Willing" of "I AM,"<sup>10</sup>  
To be the break  
That all may take  
O lovely God, I AM.

For thou hast sought  
And to men brought  
Opportunity and plan,  
But men have thought  
And oft been caught  
By delusions in a jam.

Now if the power  
Of Truth this hour  
Earth's freedom course must chart,  
There must be men,  
O valiant men,

---

<sup>10</sup>Will - i - am Shake - speare

To rally from the start -

To see behind  
The shams of men  
The fraud they have created,  
Attacking Truth  
And Sons of Light  
Whom they have oft berated.

Now, I might add  
This "not so bad"  
Assessment of our friends  
Is bad enough  
Through lacking Love -  
How they have underrated!

But we who've been  
A part of earth  
And felt the lash  
Of tyrants bold -  
For freedom's sake  
We now do make  
A call to hearts of gold.

Stand stalwart, then,  
And let your heart  
Be framed by fragrant flowers,  
Not earthly substance  
That will fade -  
Choose immortelles  
From heaven's bowers.

And see thy heart  
As altar chalice,  
Loved by God and man,  
And holding forth forevermore  
Tripartite Flame  
... 'Twill exalt the plan.

You are never alone  
But always one  
With us who love you now,  
And as all came  
From Central Sun  
Our Love's eternal, vowed.

May I, on this occasion, speak the heart to those of you who are perhaps familiar with the subject. And at the same time, inasmuch as many new souls are joining the ranks of those who read and love the Pearls of Wisdom, may I say to all that your heart is indeed one of the choicest gifts of God.

Within it there is a central chamber surrounded by such light and protection as that which we



call a “cosmic interval.” It is a chamber separated from Matter, and no probing could ever discover it. It occupies simultaneously not only the third and fourth dimensions but also other dimensions unknown to man. It is thus the connecting point of the mighty silver cord of light that descends from your divine God Presence to sustain the beating of your physical heart, giving you life, purpose, and cosmic integration.

I urge all men to treasure this point of contact that they have with Life by paying conscious recognition to it. You do not need to understand by sophisticated language or scientific postulation the how, why, and wherefore of this activity.

Be content to know that God is there and that there is within you a point of contact with the Divine, a spark of fire from the Creator’s own heart which is called the Threefold Flame of Life. There it burns as the triune essence of Love, Wisdom, and Power.

Each acknowledgment paid daily to the flame within your heart will amplify the power and illumination of Love within your being. Each such attention will produce a new sense of dimension for you, if not outwardly apparent then subconsciously manifest within the folds of your inner thoughts.

Neglect not, then, your heart as the altar of God. Neglect it not as the sun of your manifest being. Draw from God the power of Love and amplify it within your heart. Then send it out into the world at large as the bulwark of that which shall overcome the darkness of the planet, saying:

I AM the Light of the heart  
Shining in the darkness of being  
And changing all into the golden treasury  
Of the Mind of Christ.

I AM projecting my Love  
Out into the world  
To erase all errors  
And to break down all barriers.

I AM the power of infinite Love,  
Amplifying Itself  
Until It is victorious,  
World without end!

With this gift of infinite freedom from God’s own heart this Valentine season, I close this epistle with a never-ending promise to assist you to find your immortal freedom as you determine never to give up and never to turn back. Remember that as long as you face the Light, the shadows are always behind. And the Light is there, too, to transmute them all.

Keep your gaze toward “the City” and be not overcome of evil but overcome evil with Good.

For the freedom of all mankind,  
Lovingly, I AM  
Saint Germain

The Power of the Name of God I AM THAT I AM

This is a very profound teaching. It is a teaching of the third ray of Love. Your heart is the chalice of this third ray and of Love. It is through your heart that you receive the blessings, the healing, and the initiations of the Archangel Chamuel and Charity.

This gift of a prayer, which is called a mantra, from Saint Germain, is to be found in this booklet. So we can give it together now. It is number 19 on page 5.

When you see the word “I AM” capitalized, you know you are pronouncing the name of God. I AM THAT I AM was the name of God given by God, and by the angel of the LORD who stood in his presence, to Moses<sup>11</sup> - Moses, our leader, Moses, who has liberated us from Egyptian bondage.

Can you not feel yourself present at the Red Sea in Egypt and then moving toward the Promised Land? Can you not identify with Moses and the moment of the Ten Commandments and this tremendous contact with Almighty God who, when he gave his name to Moses, gave it to him for us and said, “This is my name forever and my memorial to all generations”? “All generations” - that means you and me and all of the generations of our consciousness since then, before then, and till now.

When you say I AM THAT I AM you are saying, Where I stand, there God is. I could not exist if God were not where I am. He is a living flame of Love, Wisdom, and Power in my heart. He gave to me the divine spark. He feeds that spark, that unfed flame, over the silver cord which connects me to his living Presence through the Universal Christ.

You see this diagrammed on the Chart behind me - the I AM THAT I AM above; the Universal Christ, your Real Self, in the center; and the lower figure, yourself as you are seated here. You are the temple of the Holy Spirit, as Jesus and the apostles have taught you.<sup>12</sup> And therefore the flame of the Holy Spirit can be seen by you and called forth as the violet flame which is depicted on this Chart.

So when you look at this decree it says, I AM the Light of the heart. What it is saying is God in me, the I AM THAT I AM, is the Light of my heart. It is an affirmation. When you affirm the Light of the I AM THAT I AM here below through the power of the spoken Word, which is the power to create, so it is done. So it does manifest.

Our entire reason for being, for being born into these bodies, is to access the Light of the Spirit of the I AM THAT I AM and to draw it down into every cell and atom of these lower vehicles we wear until they become all Light; and therefore, no longer subject to time and space, they accelerate and there is no longer any difference between us and our Divine Reality above.

It is the Light in our hearts expanded to fill all of our house that collapses time and space - the grid of karma and mortality. And when you pass from the screen of life you are intended to ascend to that Presence - to transcend, vibrationally, these veils of death. And the reason your soul has taken embodiment this time is because you didn't contain enough Light in your bodies, in your members, at the conclusion of your last life, so you had to come back again.

And why didn't you contain enough Light? Because you had karma. Because you also had mortal desire and unfinished business to tend to. And because you didn't know how to call forth the Light of your Mighty I AM Presence and to accelerate God's Consciousness in your chakras. This is why you didn't make your ascension in your last life.

“I Must Work the Works of Him That Sent Me”

So God sends us forth again and again to finish the work - his Work on earth. I must work the works of Him that sent me.<sup>13</sup> Isn't that a wonderful mantra of Jesus? He said it. And that's why you are here. God sent you to work his Work. And the way to do it better is to increase the Light by his name, by his Word, by the use of the mantra. So you take Jesus' mantra and you say, In the name of my Mighty I AM Presence, in the name of the Son of God and beloved Jesus Christ,

---

<sup>11</sup>Exod. 3:1-15.

<sup>12</sup>The temple of the Holy Spirit. I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; II Cor. 6:16; II Tim. 1:14.

<sup>13</sup>John 9:4.

I AM working the works of Him that sent me -  
right now today!  
I AM working the works of Him that sent me -  
in God's own way!  
I AM working the works of Him that sent me -  
by Love's consuming sacred fire!  
I AM working the works of Him that sent me -  
by Christ's own God-desire!

The mantra is a worded formula expressing devotion to God; it is an energy matrix that sustains the qualities invoked by the science of sound and rhythm. It is a prayer, but it is also a dynamic decree. It is also an affirmation. The prayer contains the pattern of that which you desire to manifest on earth by the authority of your God-given free will, by this divine spark in your heart, and by your beloved I AM Presence.

Therefore, with all of the love of your heart, all of the faith, all of the knowledge of the science of Being, won't you offer Saint Germain's prayer - a prayer of love to your God and to the God of your twin flame.

I AM the Light of the Heart  
I AM the Light of the heart  
Shining in the darkness of being  
And changing all into the golden treasury  
Of the Mind of Christ.

I AM projecting my Love  
Out into the world  
To erase all errors  
And to break down all barriers.

I AM the power of infinite Love,  
Amplifying Itself  
Until It is victorious,  
World without end!

(given three times)

#### The Exercise of the Spoken Word

There is a great deal of understanding that must precede the exercise of the spoken Word in prayer, in mantra, in decree. The science of this Word is both simple and vast. Usually I spend two or three hours teaching the fundamentals before we even begin to say a decree. If you are interested in studying and mastering these principles, I have a number of lectures on videotape and audio cassettes; above all, I recommend that you read our book *The Science of the Spoken Word*<sup>14</sup> from cover to cover and give the decrees that are in it with your whole heart.

I am trusting that you who are here recognize the power of prayer and of the spoken Word and understand that it is a profound communion with God. What you need to know is that you have a river of Life which is called the silver cord, and that it descends from the heart of the Father through the heart of the Son to your own heart chakra.

This is your natural spiritual resource. It is the energy you use to live and move and have being - to put your ideas into action, to express your love, to do everything you do in a lifetime. Your

---

<sup>14</sup>Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, Summit University Press.

spiritual resources may be used by you according to your free will because you have a divine spark - because when God gave you that threefold flame, he gave you the gift of Himself, the gift of his power to create.

The threefold flame (which is also called the Holy Christ Flame) is the focus in you of the consciousness of the Trinity - Father, Son and Holy Spirit. By that sacred fire of God burning in your breast, you are endowed with the Universal Mind, you are a son of God and a co-creator with Him.

A decree, then, is an expression of your joy in God's flame in your heart. It is your joyous response to your Creator, affirming His Being where you are. For when you decree, you are the instrument of God's Word. By the power of that Word you draw down the infinite Light that is sealed in your I AM Presence.

You will notice that this decree says, "I AM the Light of the heart shining in the darkness of being and changing all ..." The word change is the sign of the age of Aquarius we are entering. It's the name of the game of the seventh ray. It is called transmutation, or purification. It means that if we have sent out hatred or even mild dislike in our lifetime, we have bound others by that energy and that energy will cycle back to us and bind us.

We become enlightened by our love for Jesus Christ and all of the saints of God. Our profound love for him makes us suddenly aware that this hatred or mild dislike is a wrong for which we are responsible and ultimately accountable. One day we will pay the price; and if we do not do so willingly, on our own initiative, the Law will exact it. This is the explanation for sudden calamity and cataclysm and cancer and the woes coming upon the earth. Karma. We cannot hate any part of Life, which is God, with impunity. Therefore, the perversion of the third ray of Divine Love is hatred, and we see that that energy of hatred must be transmuted by Love through the violet flame.

Now, we may have an accumulation of that karma of hatred from previous embodiments. Sometimes you meet someone and you have an instantaneous dislike for that person but you don't really know why. It might be that you had an altercation in a past life, and the sense of injustice and the energies tied up in it are unresolved. So we don't want to hate, and hate again, and pour out dislike again. We want to release this balm of Gilead - the power of God's Love - for change, for transmutation, for the dissolution by the sacred fire of this record, this knot in our subconscious, or astral body.

We understand that energy is neither created nor destroyed. It goes somewhere, but it may be transformed. So what we must really understand is that hatred is a thing that we create - an overlay of negative vibration which we impose upon God's pure energy. Because we are God's children and his sons and daughters, he gave us the power to be co-creators with Him. We have made the mess we have made of our world. We have also created the bliss. We have made our choices and we live in the realms of our own creating. We can undo our past hatreds, discords and dislikes before they return to our doorstep for our undoing.

To that end, this evening is devoted to the third ray, to the ray of Divine Love. And this slide illustrates the heart chakra, which corresponds to that ray. It has twelve petals. You can visualize it as a pink flower having twelve petals with a threefold flame in the center.

#### The Violet Flame for Personal and Planetary Transmutation

Now, the action of change is brought about by the violet flame, which is the flame of the seventh ray and the seventh age of Aquarius. It is violet in color. Its purpose is transmutation. By the authority of the I AM Presence, the Holy Christ Self and the threefold flame within us, we can give a decree that calls forth the violet flame from the heart of God and sends it into the cause and core of all conditions known or unknown, conscious or unconscious, of hatred and the psychology of its nonresolution, arguments, anger - any and all problems we have ever had with people. Or perhaps we've even been angry at God because we don't think our life has panned out the way it should.

So everything from mild dislike to irritation to fear, which is also a perversion of Love - all of this burdens the heart. It causes heart disease. It weighs down the chakra. The chakra doesn't spin with the Christ Light. If we don't have a functioning heart in the physical octave, we leave this octave, don't we? We can't make it without a heart, physically. And the truth is we can't make it spiritually without an expanded heart flame, without Divine Love blazing from us as the great central sun of our being.

So what do we do now? - now that we've discovered we've misqualified the flame of Love. Well, we have to call forth the violet flame from the Person of the Holy Spirit, who both forgives our sin and transmutes the misqualified energy that is the product, or precipitate, of the consciousness and the act of sin.

This violet flame is the promise of God spoken by the prophets of the Old Testament. Jeremiah said:

After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.<sup>15</sup>

The alchemy of the violet flame is described by Isaiah, who spoke for the LORD:

Though your sins be as scarlet, I will make them white as snow. Though they be red like crimson, I will make them as wool.<sup>16</sup>

That's a promise which is being fulfilled in the end times, now today in the seventh age.

Saint Germain is referred to as the seventh angel in the Book of Revelation, chapter 10. It is written:

But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.<sup>17</sup>

These are indeed the days of the voice of Saint Germain when he is speaking through his Messengers the prophecy of the seventh age, sounding and intoning the sound of the violet flame; and the mystery of God is being finished through his sponsorship together with the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood (the saints robed in white, their souls and auras and chakras purified by the white light; see Revelation 3:4, 5; 4:4; 6:9-11; 7:9, 13-15; 15:6; 19:7, 8, 14).

And this mystery of the Word is being fulfilled in us through that "little book" which the angel gave to John the Revelator, who found when he "ate it up" that it was in his mouth sweet as honey, but bitter in the belly.<sup>18</sup>

Today the message of this little book has been set forth by Saint Germain and published by us under the title *Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age*.<sup>19</sup> This is your handbook for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness. When you take it and eat it up, you will know the fundamental laws governing your fiery destiny in this life. And if you diligently apply them, you will fulfill that destiny and your reason for being - and no man shall take thy crown.<sup>20</sup> For the LORD Thy God has decreed it. And it is so!

The violet flame, whose alchemy produces the sweet and the bitter chemicalization as it contacts the substance of good and bad karma in our system, is the greatest revelation and the greatest gift

---

<sup>15</sup>Jer. 31:33, 34.

<sup>16</sup>Isa. 1:18.

<sup>17</sup>Rev. 10:7.

<sup>18</sup>Rev. 10:2, 8-10.

<sup>19</sup>*Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age*, Summit University Press.

<sup>20</sup>Rev. 3:11.

to all mankind in the twentieth century next to that of the threefold flame itself.

Now, there is a mantra for the calling forth of the violet flame into your heart, which is found on page 3, number 5, of your Stump booklet. I am going to show you how to make a simple call to the heart of God for the violet flame to come into your heart physically, mentally, spiritually, through all of the various layers of your being, even to the subconscious levels, to purge you of the records and momentums of these burdens that I have named.

I want you to be recalling in your heart incidents in which you may have in any way misused Divine Love in this life - human possessiveness, factors of control, et cetera, et cetera. I think we all know the whole litany of ways Love can be compromised to the detriment of all.

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Father, in the name of thy Son, by the full power and presence of thy Holy Spirit with us and beloved Archangel Chamuel and Charity, we invoke the intense action of the violet flame from the heart of Jesus Christ and Saint Germain.

Legions of Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst, angels of the violet flame, come forth! Release now in answer to our call an intense action of the violet flame into our hearts and into our heart chakras.

In the name I AM THAT I AM, we command the sacred fires of the Holy Spirit to transmute now the cause and core of sin, all habits of the habitual misuse of Divine Love in fear and doubt, human questioning of our LORD, in hate and hate creation and disease, every form of death and dying, even the perversion of Love in the practice of witchcraft, voodoo, black magic, and the perversion of the sound and rhythm of the Word.

Almighty God, deliver us. For by thy Holy Spirit we would have the purification, the transmutation now of that which burdens our heart as well as the heart of our beloved twin flame, all family and Community members, all Lightbearers throughout the world, all whom we have ever wronged and all who have ever wronged us.

Almighty God, answer now our call! Enter our hearts through the Father and the Son in this Holy Spirit action of the violet flame.

We offer now in silent prayer to Thee, O God, our confession of the misuse of Love and our deep desire to have this transmutation take place in this hour. Therefore, in Jesus' name we enter into silent prayer for the purging of our hearts.

[pause for personal prayer]

Therefore, O God, desiring to be delivered of all these things and to retain only thy flame of perfect charity, we offer this decree in the name of Jesus Christ:

Violet Fire, thou Love divine,  
Blaze within this heart of mine!  
Thou art Mercy forever true,  
Keep me always in tune with you.

(given 12 times)

Now, what we are doing is calling for the action of the Light that descends over the silver cord. It is a crystal-clear river of Life which, as John saw it, proceeds "out of the throne of God [your I AM Presence] and of the Lamb [your Holy Christ Self]."<sup>21</sup>

This "pure river of water of life" has no qualification. It is God's pristine energy that has not had the stamp of creation placed upon it. When it reaches your temple, it passes through the top of the head (the soft spot on the baby's head that you see pulsating at birth, which is later covered over).

---

<sup>21</sup>Rev. 22:1.

The 'lifestream' descends to the heart, where the threefold-flame fountain receives this light stream of its source.

The author of Proverbs says, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."<sup>22</sup> All that we do issues from the meditation of our heart and our communion through our heart with our Lord.

Here, then, illustrated in this slide is that threefold flame, the divine spark. By the authority of that divine spark within us we are commanding the Light of God that is descending from his Presence into specific action. We are saying:

O Light of God that never fails, in the name of Jesus Christ, I command you to manifest as the seventh ray of God's violet flame! Go forth from my heart. Purify and purge my heart of all misuses of God's sacred fire of Love. Consume and transmute all hardness of heart, all records of fear, doubt and death, the cause and core of heart disease in my karma and my bad eating habits. Let the violet flame of the Holy Spirit blaze and burn through my heart until I am free from all that is not acceptable in thy sight.

Now, why do we repeat the decree? Why don't we say it only once? Is it not a vain repetition of words? Didn't Jesus warn against the vain repetition of prayer?<sup>23</sup>

Come let us reason together, saith the Lord . . . You are using the power of the spoken Word, and that Word in you is qualifying this never-ending flow of spiritual energy depicted on the Chart - the crystal-clear light. It's a moving stream. As it passes through the nexus of the mind and heart, it is stamped with your fiat,<sup>24</sup> or decree. By this act of calling forth the violet flame in giving this decree, you are coloring the stream violet and qualifying it with the seventh-ray vibration.

You know, if you were standing by a stream, you'd be watching the flow - moment by moment new water is passing by you. Decreeing is like putting some dye in a stream - it colors the water violet, but that stream keeps moving. So if you want the whole stream to be violet, you have to qualify the next water and the next.

So the crystal water of life is descending like a Niagara Falls. The more we decree, the more we are charging the energy flowing over the silver cord with the violet flame. First this violet-flame stream charges our whole body and mind with the transmutative healing power of the seventh ray. Then it flows from us through our chakras, which it purifies on the way, blessing all whom we meet. This explains Jesus' Eastern teaching: "He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly [the solar plexus and seat-of-the-soul chakras] shall flow rivers of living water."<sup>25</sup>

So, then, our 'lifestream' is stamped with the violet flame every time we decree. The repetition of the dynamic decree is for the intensification and the acceleration of God's light scientifically within us, qualifying our spiritual resources with the vibration and the purity of the Holy Spirit for the blessing of all life.

You see, this is not vain repetition but prayer with a purpose: the re-creation of ourselves and our world in the image and likeness of God. Because the decree is expressing our will to confirm God's will "on earth as it is in heaven," the qualification of our energy and consciousness continues after the decree is given - so long as we hold the desire, the harmony, and the free will to have it so in our lives.

---

<sup>22</sup>Prov. 4:23.

<sup>23</sup>Matt. 6:7.

<sup>24</sup>fiat [Latin, "let it be done," from fieri, to become, be done]: a command or act of will that creates something without, or as if without, further effort; an authoritative decision of consciousness; an order or decree. A short dynamic invocation or decree usually using the name of God, I AM, as in I AM the Way! I AM the Truth! I AM the Resurrection and the Life! Fiats are exclamations of Christ - power, Christ - wisdom, and Christ - love consciously affirmed and accepted in the here and now.

<sup>25</sup>John 7:38.

Now, you can hear the decree accelerate. You can hear it become fiery and intense because a decree is a command. And God said to us, Command ye me - "Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me."<sup>26</sup> And the work of God's hands is everything that's happening in the physical universe. And the reason our souls descended into this physicality is to "work the works of Him that sent me." We are not only the handiwork of God, we are the instruments of God's work. John Kennedy captured this idea when he said, "On earth God's work must truly be our own."

God told us to take dominion over the earth and to subdue it. What's more, He gave us the free will to make it his kingdom. Creation is always by free will and by the spoken Word. God said in the beginning, "Let there be light." And it is written in Genesis, "and there was light."<sup>27</sup> He gave the spoken command and the physical cosmos was created through all manifestations of himself - Elohim, archangels, and all the heavenly host.

But you yourself also have a world. It is your "little world," your microcosm. You make the same fiat, Let there be Light! You are tired of the void of darkness and human nonsense in your four lower bodies. You're tired of disease or being accident-prone or having problems with your job or your family. You want it all to be consumed by the fire of God's will, so you make that creative fiat, Let there be Light! And you are so determined in your heart and in your soul and in your being that it becomes a command both upon the force of Nature and your causal body, and the Light descends and you are filled with that Light. And, by the way, when you say Light with a capital L, you mean Christ - that Christ who personifies in you and precipitates all of the light, energy, and consciousness of God in your being and aura.

The Bible and all scriptures of the world are filled with fiats of God, decrees of God. And the Father intended us to repeat them, to affirm them. The Psalms contain the fiats of God.

So this decree manifests through you as an effect. You are the receiver of the Light. The real decreer, the one who is really decreeing, is your own Holy Christ Self, who is your Real Self - the individual manifestation of that Universal Christ where you are. So when you let yourself be the instrument of the decree, rather than trying to take it over, the Light itself, as Christ in you, accelerates and increases its power over you!

I didn't increase the speed of that decree. It's the power and presence of the Holy Spirit. It picks you right up and it carries you wherever it wills, and it goes through your whole body. You can feel the love of God and the happiness and joy of the violet flame when you give this.

So we're going to give it again and I am going to make another call.

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, O beloved Father, receive us now into your Heart of hearts. Come, now, and let our heart be your own. Deliver us from all miseries of the past by the flaming presence of the Holy Ghost, by the sacred fire of the violet flame.

Come, O Christ, into my heart. Heal me! Purge me! Cleanse and purify me now. Therefore, in thy name I AM THAT I AM, we decree.

Heart, Head, and Hand Decree

Heart

Violet Fire, thou Love divine,  
Blaze within this heart of mine!  
Thou art Mercy forever true,  
Keep me always in tune with you.

---

<sup>26</sup>Isa. 45:11.

<sup>27</sup>Gen. 1:3.



(given 15 times)

So we are carried by the Word, even as we are carriers of It, and the Holy Spirit picks us up and takes us where we know not. It picks up our vibrations, that's what the Holy Spirit does. It picks us up in joy.

Now, there are a number of very important decrees and affirmations you can give from this Stump booklet, and I want to give a couple of them with you for this heart action, but first let's complete the threefold action of the threefold flame - heart, head, and hand:

Head

I AM Light, thou Christ in me,  
Set my mind forever free;  
Violet Fire, forever shine  
Deep within this mind of mine.

God who gives my daily bread  
With Violet Fire fill my head  
Till thy radiance heavenlike  
Makes my mind a mind of Light.

Hand

I AM the hand of God in action,  
Gaining Victory every day;  
My pure soul's great satisfaction  
Is to walk the Middle Way.

Your heart is the seat of Christ in you. When you call to the Universal Christ, when you say, O Jesus, come into my temple! the Son of God takes up his abode in you, in your heart. And you can journey to your heart and greet your Lord there.

You have a manifestation of Christ's presence above you, as we mentioned. It's called your Holy Christ Self. When Jesus comes into your heart, so your Holy Christ Self also comes into your heart because they are one. There is really only one Christ, one Universal Light, one only begotten Son of God who was embodied in the son of man Jesus and who is intended to embody in the son of man, or manifestation - you! You are sons and daughters of God following your elder brother, who is also the manifestation of the Master, the Lord, and the Saviour. He has shown the way of the incarnate Word. Now it is your time to draw down this Light into your temple.

I AM the Christ in Action Here

So we have an affirmation, I AM the Christ in action here. This is for the expansion of the heart flame. I'd like to invite you to sing it, because singing is another way of decreeing. It's on page 20, number 76.

Now is the time to offer in your heart, in silent prayer, your personal prayer to Christ - Jesus Christ, your Holy Christ Self, God the Father, the Holy Spirit, the Universal Light. When you've made your personal prayer, that becomes the matrix, or pattern, into which the Light descends when you sing. Whatever you pray for, whatever you pray that shall happen upon earth, submitting it to God's will, that, then, becomes the cup of your desire into which the Father pours his Light. And into that matrix you pour the devotion of your song to Him.

Listen to the words you are singing and accept them as a divine decree that is happening now right where you are and right where your twin flame is anywhere in the universe. Wherever your

twin flame is, affirm this and pray for the same action. Things equal to the same thing are equal to each other. When you give your prayers and calls for your twin flame as well as for yourself, you are establishing between your souls a reverberation, a consonance of harmony - Alpha/Omega, the positive/negative spirals of the Godhead.

When you and your twin flame are one in vibration, you cannot be separate. You are one in that vibration. And every word you couple with I AM, or I AM THAT I AM as the name of God, is released and multiplied by the power of his Sacred Name and Presence in your life.

So now we will sing this decree for the Universal Christ to come into action in our lives to the music of Excelsior.

Christ I AM - with Light surround me  
Christ within and all around me  
From above God's love enfolds me  
I AM the Christ in action here.

Grace I AM - with grace surround me  
Grace within and all around me  
From above God's love enfolds me  
I AM the grace of Mary here.

Michael, come, with faith surround me  
Blaze thy pow'r of faith around me  
From above God's love enfolds me  
I AM thy full protection here.

Violet fire, come now, surround me  
Blaze thy mighty pow'r around me  
Saint Germain's great love enfolds me  
I AM the flame of freedom here.

Jesus, raise thy Light around me  
Resurrect thy Light within me  
May thy star of peace e'er hold me  
I AM the peace of Jesus here.

(given three times)

Now accept the peace of Jesus in the name of God, and dwell within it forevermore.

The Holy Christ Flame

The archangels and their archeiai are the great Teachers of mankind, and they have called me to conduct this retreat on the healing power of angels so that they might teach you what is the power of God that is available to you through their intercession. So I am not the Teacher (the I AM in me and you is the Teacher), but I am the messenger of the archangels.

Therefore, in each of the seven scheduled sessions, beginning with this evening, the archangels will dictate their words through me to you by the authority of the Lord Christ and his Holy Spirit. And so, in offering dynamic decrees and devotional songs you are preparing your body temple as a chalice to receive this Light and Teaching. We are going to consecrate our energies in a few more songs and decrees for the clearing of the heart chakra so that you may receive not only the archangels but, through their clearing action, the presence of your Lord, Jesus Christ and your beloved Holy Christ Self.

A very sweet prayer that we have to the Holy Christ Flame is also sung and it's on page 20. It is number 74. Through this prayer you can pour your heart to your beloved Holy Christ Self. This Holy Christ presence is referred to as the guardian angel, the presence just above you who protects and directs you. And when you obey this voice of your Lord you are always on the right path.

The first verse is your call to the Holy Christ Flame, and the second is the answer. Won't you now in your heart offer this prayer on behalf of your soul, the soul of your twin flame, your families, children, loved ones, and everyone you know, or don't know, in the whole world:

Thou Holy Christ Flame within my heart  
Help me to manifest all thou art  
Teach me to see thyself in all  
Help me to show men how to call  
All of thy glory from the Sun  
'Til earth's great victory is won  
I AM we love thee, thou art our all!  
I AM we love thee, hear our call!

I hear thy call, my children dear  
I AM thy heart, so never fear  
I AM your mind, your body, too  
I AM in every cell of you.  
I AM thy earth and sea and sky  
And not one soul shall I pass by  
I AM in thee, thou art in me  
I AM, I AM thy victory.

Now we'll sing the "Introit to the Holy Christ Flame," the next song on page 20. Let us first chant the AUM (OM). It is the sound we learn from the Eastern Masters for the intoning of the Word:

AUM AUM AUM

1- Holy Christ Self above me  
Thou balance of my soul  
Let thy blessed radiance  
Descend and make me Whole.

Refrain:  
Thy Flame within me ever blazes  
Thy Peace about me ever raises  
Thy Love protects and holds me  
Thy dazzling Light enfolds me.  
I AM thy threefold radiance  
I AM thy living Presence  
Expanding, expanding, expanding now.

2- Holy Christ Flame within me  
Come, expand thy triune Light  
Flood my being with the essence  
Of the pink, blue, gold, and white.

3- Holy lifeline to my Presence

Friend and brother ever dear  
Let me keep thy holy vigil  
Be thyself in action here.

### Decrees for Freedom's Holy Light and More Violet Fire

We would like to give some additional decrees to the violet flame to prepare our hearts for the gift of Chamuel and Charity. Won't you turn to page 5, the "Decree for Freedom's Holy Light."

Another name for the violet flame is freedom, is liberty, is mercy, is justice. All of these are qualities of the Holy Spirit's seventh ray. All of this is what creates the Holy Spirit's action of transmutation. So listen to this wonderful fiat as we give it now.

In the name of our Mighty I AM Presence, in the name of the LORD God Almighty, let this Mighty Cosmic Light of Freedom's Flame penetrate and saturate and burn right through all that is unreal about us and our beloved twin flame, all unreality that burdens our homes, our families, our consciousness, our minds, our work.

Purge and purify us, O Holy Spirit of God. Come into our temple now. So, as Above so below, I and my Father are one, I and my Mother are one, I and my twin flame are one.

In Jesus Christ, we say together the "Decree for Freedom's Holy Light":

Mighty Cosmic Light!  
My own I AM Presence bright,  
Proclaim Freedom everywhere -  
In Order and by God Control  
I AM making all things whole!

Mighty Cosmic Light!  
Stop the lawless hordes of night,  
Proclaim Freedom everywhere -  
In Justice and in Service true  
I AM coming, God, to you!

Mighty Cosmic Light!  
I AM Law's prevailing might,  
Proclaim Freedom everywhere -  
In magnifying all goodwill  
I AM Freedom living still!

Mighty Cosmic Light!  
Now make all things right,  
Proclaim Freedom everywhere -  
In Love's Victory all shall go,  
I AM the Wisdom all shall know!

I AM Freedom's holy Light  
Nevermore despairing!  
I AM Freedom's holy Light  
Evermore I'm sharing!  
Freedom, Freedom, Freedom!  
Expand, expand, expand!  
I AM, I AM, I AM

Forevermore I AM Freedom!

Now we'll take the decree "More Violet Fire," on page 6. Together.

Lovely God Presence, I AM in me,  
Hear me now I do decree:  
Bring to pass each blessing for which I call  
Upon the Holy Christ Self of each and all.

Let Violet Fire of Freedom roll  
Round the world to make all whole;  
Saturate the earth and its people, too,  
With increasing Christ-radiance shining through.

I AM this action from God above,  
Sustained by the hand of heaven's Love,  
Transmuting the causes of discord here,  
Removing the cores so that none do fear.

I AM, I AM, I AM  
The full power of Freedom's Love  
Raising all earth to heaven above.  
Violet Fire now blazing bright,  
In living beauty is God's own Light

Which right now and forever  
Sets the world, myself, and all life  
Eternally free in Ascended Master Perfection.  
Almighty I AM! Almighty I AM! Almighty I AM!

Now let us affirm the violet flame by the power of God's I AM name. Page 5, number 18. Now, this is going to be a decree that you give with all the authority of the God flame within you, all the Christ-determination you can muster. So I am going to ask you to stand for this.

"Where I AM is the flame of God." Try saying that.

Where I AM is the flame of God!

Where I AM is the flame of God!

Where I AM is the flame of God!

"Here I AM, so help me God!"

Here I AM, so help me God!

Here I AM, so help me God!

Here I AM, so help me God!

"Take me, O LORD, to thy heart."

Take me, O LORD, to thy heart.

Take me, O LORD, to thy heart.

Take me, O LORD, to thy heart.

I AM the Violet Flame

In Jesus' name I call upon the Holy Spirit. I call, therefore, to the Father in the name of the Son to send the twelve legions of angels from his heart who are under the dominion of Jesus Christ to come to our aid. Come, holy angels, for our healing. Come for the healing of Love. Come now, O violet flame, perfect our hearts that we might know thee as thou art.

O Almighty God, let thy dispensation of mercy come that our twin flame might be cut free to ascend to thee in this hour - to see thee face to face, to work thy works on earth. According to thy will, O God, let us work together hand in hand for the victory of thy kingdom, thy divine plan, thy Word manifest in us.

In the name of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, who are the saints robed in white in heaven, having risen from every race and nation and religion, we joyfully invoke thy violet flame.

The name of this decree is "I AM the Violet Flame."

I AM the Violet Flame  
In action in me now  
I AM the Violet Flame  
To Light alone I bow  
I AM the Violet Flame  
In mighty Cosmic Power  
I AM the Light of God  
Shining every hour  
I AM the Violet Flame  
Blazing like a sun  
I AM God's sacred power  
Freeing every one

(given six times)

This decree, then, becomes a fiat - a fiat of your will one with God's will. With the deep desiring of your heart, when you send forth this call, it does manifest. You must watch for the signs of God's answer to your call in little things, in great things. Above all, you will see it in a new joy and peace that is ever with you.

Now, this fiat that is so powerful when you give it this way becomes a lilting lullaby when you sing it to the three-quarter time that corresponds to the rhythm of your heart chakra and your threefold flame. So these words can receive and empower - by God's Word - your spirit, your desiring, your own creativity.

No one individual is quite like any other. You may say the same words as your neighbor, but the entire momentum of your faith, your love, your devotion is poured into the chalice of the worded pattern or matrix. The words form a crystal chalice. You pour into that chalice the gift of your heart to God, to all the hosts of heaven, and to your beloved, and it is very special, very personal and private between you and God. ["I AM the Violet Flame," sung three times.]

Jesus' I AM Lord's Prayer

As we prepare for the dictation of Chamuel and Charity, we are going to sing a hymn. Welcoming the hosts of the LORD in the person and presence of Chamuel and Charity, let us sing Jesus' I AM Lord's Prayer. It is on page 13, number 49.

Remember, when you say "I AM," you're saying, God is where I AM and God in me is "Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will being done," etc.

Our Father who art in heaven,

Hallowed be Thy name, I AM.  
I AM Thy Kingdom come  
I AM Thy Will being done  
I AM on earth even as I AM in heaven  
I AM giving this day daily bread to all  
I AM forgiving all Life this day even as  
I AM also all Life forgiving me  
I AM leading all men away from temptation  
I AM delivering all men from every evil condition  
I AM the Kingdom  
I AM the Power and  
I AM the Glory of God in eternal, immortal  
manifestation -  
All this I AM.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This Pearl is taken from the introductory lecture on twin flames given by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Valentine’s Day, Friday, February 14, 1986, at the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.

Affirmations, invocations, songs, prayers, mantras, decrees and fiats of the LORD printed in bold type in the Pearl are to be used by the disciples of Christ in their daily exercise of the science of the spoken Word. Keepers of the Flame are encouraged to compose their own affirmations based on the teachings given in this lecture by the Messenger.

# Chapter 26

## Archangel Chamuel and Charity - June 11, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 26 - Archangel Chamuel and Charity - June 11, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

II

Keys to the Twelve Gates of the Celestial City

The Weaving of the Deathless Solar Body

Salutations from the Central Sun unto the Sons and Daughters of God Seeking the Way of Perfect Love!

Enter now if ye would, O children of the Sun, the heart of hearts of very Love. For we are Chamuel and Charity, angels of the LORD who stand in the presence of God.

Beloved ones, this means literally that the archangels do attend the throne of grace. Standing in the presence of God, we are therefore one with your own Mighty I AM Presence. For God individualized is yet one LORD and one Presence.

Thus we are called, one and all, angels of the LORD, which means messengers of the I AM THAT I AM. We bring not only good tidings of great joy to all people but also the Light-emanation of this point of the Word from the beginning unto the ending of your rounds in these lower planes of life.

Beloved hearts of the infinite God, we are grateful to speak to you directly, for so many of you have come to our own retreat, and that in the etheric octave. For though you do not retain the memory, yet, beloved, your souls take leave of that physical envelope you wear at night; and while the body sleeps, you journey in garments of light to the etheric plane, otherwise known in scripture as the heaven world.

This plane of heaven is truly the place where your soul does meet the Lord Christ in the air, as they say. It is the point where you find the descent of the Lord Christ in the full power of the resurrection. Therefore, to meet your Christ you yourself must be capable of rising to that plane and vibration.

Thus, though this take place at inner levels with the assistance of guardian angels, you are now in the stage of your evolution on earth where you must learn consciously the way of Love and Love's self-mastery and thus, not only in sleep but consciously, journey in the power of the heart and the mind to upper octaves. These octaves of heaven are a transition plane whereby you then are taken by the Lord Christ to the very throne of grace whence we have come this night, as has been said,



trailing clouds of glory and glorious love.

Thus, we inaugurate a spiral of seven rays which correlate with seven planes of heaven that you will also find in the etheric octave prior to your return and immersion in that absolute Spirit that is the sacred fire even beyond the heaven world. Thus, as you might realize, we come, then, from the third plane of heaven. And we come for a very important mission, which is to bring into alignment now the chalice of your heart, that this chakra and its twelve petals might receive from our own hearts, by the magnetism of Love, a realignment, a balancing of twelve vibrations.

Do you know, beloved ones, that God so loved the world that he sent his Son, this Lord Christ, who does also manifest above you in that personal presence of the Christ Self. And he so loved you that he gave to you twelve petals of the heart chakra, signifying twelve unique vibrations that are as keys to the twelve gates of the celestial city - right here in your heart, beloved one.

Thus, hear our call and understand the true meaning of the call of Jesus: "The kingdom of God is within you." God has placed himself inside of you, else you would be vacant - vacuous beings without soul or mind or righteousness or sense of what are the moral requirements of the hour.

Blessed ones, a fire does burn in your heart and it does intensify. For you are indeed in the presence of Christ and of mighty archangels who come as your servants and truly bow before the divine spark because it is the Person of God.

Understand, then, that this heart is truly the seat and throne of Christ and his grace in your temple and that he does receive you daily through one of these gates of the Holy City, through one of the petals. How do you enter in and approach him - he who sits in the center of that City Foursquare, he who stands to receive you and take your hand as a friend, as a brother and a sister, as a disciple of Love?

His is the way of Love and the way of perfect Love that always casts out fear. For Love is a burning fire, an all-consuming fire, as Moses discovered. And it is the consuming fire of Love that is your deliverance. And we come to transfer it to you this night.

Beloved ones, how then do you approach one of the gates of the celestial city? You see, your heart and soul, then, must come into the vibration that is in accord with the vibration of that single petal of the heart chakra and the single door. When you knock at the door, you are received if you have the key. And the key is the vibration. Vibration, then, opens the door. It is as though you had a combination for a safe - the combination of vibrations keying by the sounding of the Word.

Why is it, then, that this is the requirement? Beloved ones, within the celestial City Foursquare the light is very great. Those who enter there must be protected by having a prior sheath of light around them. This is the meaning of the parable of the wedding feast.

Thus, all who are called and bidden may enter. But one does enter without the wedding garment, which is the name of the etheric garment of the soul. Thus, the master of the house does say unto him, "Friend, how camest thou in without a wedding garment?" And he says to his servants, who are the angels, "Bind him and cast him into outer darkness."

The meaning is so clear when you understand the wedding is no ordinary wedding. It is the wedding of your soul to Christ - the goal of Love's mystical union and the Path that has ever been of all saints of East and West.

Thus, when you knock at one door and seek to enter by one petal of the heart chakra, you must have that wedding garment which does correspond to that path, that initiation, that door. And when you have the wedding garment and you enter into that bridal chamber, the all-consuming flame of Love will not devour you, for you are already clothed upon with the singular and unique vibration of that chamber.

Thus understand, those who intone the Word for the balancing of the chakras find that they come

into consonance with the Lord Christ step by step, or petal by petal, as we say. The Law will not require of you more than your capacity in a given day. Heaven's schoolroom is not more harsh than earthly schoolrooms.

Understand the compassion of the Holy Spirit, who is not only Teacher but Comforter - who does comfort your soul, beloved, as He does teach you. Thus, this presence of God, acting through whether angels or Ascended Masters or friends of Light, does provide you with an understanding of how to sow seeds of righteousness - righteousness, as you have been told, being the right use of God's laws.

Day by day, then, by right application of the Light in your being, you are weaving that wedding garment. And layer upon layer it does become complete until, when you carry the twelve vibrations of the twelve petals and have tarried in each of the twelve bridal chambers with Christ, the initiator of your soul, you then have upon you what is known as the Deathless Solar Body.

This weaving of the Deathless Solar Body is the mighty work of the ages, has ever been the goal of the saints. But these Teachings have been held - held in the inner retreats of the Brotherhood of Light, held there for those who would not profane them or misuse them.

Thus, all who have ascended from earth, when they have been ready for the call of Love, have come apart first at inner levels, as I have described the soul's journey at night, and there attended classes in the retreats of the Masters and angels of the Great White Brotherhood.

Thus, much of this work is accomplished at inner levels. And those who are working out their salvation in this scientific manner taught by Christ, as the apostle wrote, "with fear and trembling," they, then, in the outer sense, when they are again in the physical form, become seekers of Truth, going here and there until they hear the same voice that they have heard at inner levels - the voice of Christ. And thus they journey sometimes around the world to find someone who can give them a single key to understand this sweet mystery of Life.

You have come because you seek. This is always the case of those who arrive here in the Sanctuary of the Holy Grail. Therefore, it is our opportunity given to us by the LORD to give to you in your outer mind that which you already know at inner levels, that you might find a union and a communion with your Higher Self and know yourself as you truly are - a sevenfold being of whom the lower self is the one encased in the greatest density and bodies of density as you wear.

At inner levels you are God-free beings. On earth you are yet bound by karma manifesting through heredity and environment and situation. But, beloved ones, that condition of your birth is a springboard, which when taken may become the giant leap into the arms of Victory - a mighty angel of Light whose name is Victory, who leads other legions of Victory all dressed in a golden flame of illumination. These legions of Light champion the victory of your soul and of your twin flame.

You see, beloved, while you sleep at night you do journey to our etheric retreat in the etheric octave over Saint Louis. There we have the focus of the heart of the United States. And there you come and there you meet your twin flame.

You are not apart. Trust in the Law of Love. You work together at inner levels and then return to your circumstance in embodiment, there with a drive and a creativity and a determination to do the job that you are assigned to do by God, knowing that the fulfillment of all promises by yourself and the balancing of every jot and tittle of the Law - the law of karma, which is the Law of Love - will truly lead you to the complete union with the beloved, not only then at inner spiritual levels but in outer physical manifestation.

The goal, then, of union becomes as the pot at the end of the rainbow for some and for others a very immediate encounter. For the cycles turn and opportunity comes to those who have earned opportunity by giving it to others. But the rainbow itself, which is the path to the prize for which we all run - that rainbow is the sign that on seven rays of God's being you must find the perfecting

of the Law.

Thus, it is the seven rays and the seven petals of the heart chakra which correspond thereto which is your first assignment on the path of self-mastery in Love. Your first lessons on these rays are taken at the recently opened universities of the Spirit conducted by the Seven Chohans (or lords) of the Rays.

These Masters, one and all, have ascended from earth's schoolrooms. They are sons and daughters of God like yourselves who have seen the equation of life, have separated the Real from the unreal and determined to become one with God and therefore through that union to be in a position to bless and heal all life.

Thus, you may think of the Masters of the seven rays as your elder brothers on the Path - the Masters most closely associated with your immediate needs for transmutation, purification, the discovery of your sacred labor, which you may or may not have already manifested or expanded. It is your profession or life's calling, the work that you are set to do.

Now, then, beloved ones, we, the archangels, perform a very special service. We have come for the healing wherever possible, as directed by the great Law of Love - for the healing of concentric rings which compose the auric sheath and envelope. Called sometimes the "electromagnetic sheath," this presence of the aura does reflect the condition of your soul and your four lower bodies. In higher octaves it is of the spiritual light and purity, but in lower octaves and in the condition you are in, it has the colorations of your vibrations, impressions of your karma, the recording of the condition of the body, of disease, and many, many records of many, many lifetimes.

Thus, we cannot interfere in all ways. But we may assist as you make yourselves available by being with us through this weekend and as you avail yourselves of our presence. Thus, each time you go through a session of decrees to the violet flame and songs of praise and prayers of heartfelt sincerity, the angels may take from your auras some of the burdens, some of the problems.

If you invite us, we will come home with you. We will help you with your family members. We will help you with situations of your neighbors, your relatives, or whatever is most burdensome to your heart.

We must have the call and the permission to enter your life. For we are respectful of the circle of your free will and of your own human creation, for it also is the expression of your free will. Until you determine that that will shall be God's will on earth in you, we will not in any way rearrange or dismantle your life. And when called upon, we are still under the constraints of cosmic law, which says that that which you have created you must uncreate.

You have begun this evening to understand the science of the spoken Word and the use of the violet flame - the most powerful and the most essential tools to work constructive and positive change in your life. Now, then, as you apply this Teaching, we may day by day become more a part of your life. Thus, it is for the healing and the sealing of this electromagnetic field consisting of ring upon ring and layer upon layer in egg formation of emanations coming from the Central Sun of your own heart chakra.

Some of you have scars and rents in this garment of light, as you have suffered trauma in this and previous embodiments. All these things can be healed by the Holy Spirit's violet flame and by all of the seven rays in consonance together, which when accelerated produce the white fire - the sacred fire, which is the robe and the righteousness of the saints.

Now, then, beloved, you have come as you are. You have been bathed in light. We see at this moment the exact person (and the soul's place in or out of embodiment) who is your twin flame. The service of archangels, then, is a transfer of light. Our light is an energy and a flame that now begins to flow from our heart to your heart, and through your heart, by your consent, to the heart of your twin flame. This flame begins as a delicate petal pink, an intense fire and ray, and will deepen

in color and in intensity in the physical vibration.

The highest spiritual intensity is the white light. But in the Matter universe that white light becomes intense in its coloration as the seven rays express that light and penetrate the sheaths of planet earth, which as you know are fraught with density and heaviness and karmic weight. In the center of the ray is the pure white fire and surrounding it is the shaft of the intense colorations. Thus the ray contains the Alpha and the Omega of its expression from the heart of the Central Sun.

Our release of love is the love of the Holy Spirit and the reminder to you, therefore, that unless you have love you will not succeed in the quest for Truth or justice or even your own divinity. Love is forgiveness. Love is without criticism and condemnation of the friend, the marriage partner, the child, the employer or the employee. Love is a giving of light and this intensity which we give to you, which will be as a mighty sword cleaving asunder the Real from the unreal, consuming the unreal and therefore liberating all life to do the will of God in perfect Love.

“That ye love one another as I have loved you” is the word of your own Christ Self spoken unto you and to your twin flame. For painful as it might be, beloved ones, I tell you, you are separated from your twin flame for one reason and one alone: You have not loved one another as Christ has loved you individually, and therefore the karma has produced the separation.

Let perfect Love cast out the fear of aloneness and separation and parting. Let the violet flame invoked by you be said with the promise, “O God, never again may I injure or hurt or defile or speak unkindly to my beloved.”

But if the beloved be not at your side - oh, listen, sons and daughters of God - how can you atone for the sins of anti-Love? Christ Jesus gave you also the understanding, “Inasmuch as you have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, you have done it unto me.”

Therefore, if you love one another as Christ has loved you forever, so it will be counted unto you as the expression of love for your twin flame. For life is one and God is one. And souls of Light and Love are one. And therefore bless all life. Love all life free and, you see, you will balance every injustice that has separated from you the beloved of your heart.

Now, beloved ones, you may be together and not recognize one another, or you may. And even in recognizing one another you may not have maintained the self-mastery of Love to refrain from all discord and inharmony. Thus, you must learn how Love is a two-edged sword and how you suffer, then, for the absence of God-control and harmony. This suffering can only cease when you determine to cease from suffering and to engage in those causes of suffering which are in your own world.

Yes, the kingdom of God is within you and within your twin flame. But that kingdom of God must come into expression by your determination. Thus, neither prayers or mantras, success courses, counseling or any other means can help you unless your free will be tethered to the true solution that you may discover wherever - for anyone may be a messenger of Love to you.

So, beloved, with all of thy getting, get the understanding of Love that the experience of true Love rests upon your free will, your determination in God to be all that you are intended to be and all that has been given to you from the beginning by Almighty God, who created you out of his very being and sacred fire - you and your beloved. Take responsibility for your wants and lacks and fill the void with devotion and prayer and ascend the scale of being until you are ready for the trials and the triumphs of a perfect Love.

There is no relationship in this world this side of heaven that can be sustained merely by the romantic love and its union. A relationship is sustained by hard work and striving, giving of the self and expecting nothing in return. Expect nothing and you will never be disappointed. Be the giver and find how soon you receive the gift of love in return.

The lessons of life are very basic. You know them well, but you are surrounded by a society and a media that tells you the opposite of heaven's laws by which you ought to live. Thus you expect that

which cannot be expected. And you defy a law that you know not. And you squander an energy that you have never understood. And you are dissatisfied and sometimes chagrined and disappointed and sometimes angry.

Now come, let us reason together. For perfect Love can be yours and the bliss of union with God through the crown chakra. But, beloved, you are the one who determines what happens in your life.

Do you know the sign of a fallen angel? Do you know the sign of those who fail in life? I will tell you the single sign to look for. Look for it in yourself and root it out. Look for it in others and know that they will surely not win the prize until they change.

And that single trait, beloved, is the unwillingness to take full responsibility for their lives, their actions, their words, their deeds, and all that surrounds them. Instead they blame their society, their condition, their karma, their friends, their family and those they love most for all things that befall them - every crisis, every sorrow. Everything that comes upon them they have an explanation about some cause or set of circumstances or accident outside of themselves.

From within, O beloved, from the point of Light in the center of the heart is the kingdom of God spun as a cocoon of light around you. Call it forth and it is done. But until it manifest, you must clear that space, clear that aura. Pour into it the violet flame through your devotions to God.

Do you see, beloved? As the LORD told the great prophet, you must first tear down before you can build. You must first level until you can raise the edifice that is truly the Holy Grail.

I have said much. And my Teaching has come to sustain your attention locked in the vibration of the third ray and the archangel and the archeia thereof, that by our word and presence and aura surrounding you now we might transmit to you this blessing of the altering and the reestablishment of the electromagnetic field - this in the wavelength of Love. Each of our cohorts who follow will add unto this the adjustment according to their ray and the chakra.

Thus, beloved, your cups are full. Be silent now as we complete our work. [chant in angelic tongues, 26 seconds]

Cherubim of God, in his name we command thee descend! Descend upon this planet for poor humanity's sake. Deliver thy people, O God.

Cherubim, cherubim, come forth. So, covering cherubim, keep the way of the Tree of Life and its future initiations unto these hearts.

O Lord of the World, we have come. We bow before thy grace and before the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, to whose heart we return and return again on the morrow. For we will attend as our cohorts deliver the liberating Word of the sacred fire. [chant, 18 seconds]

Messenger's Candle-Lighting Invocation before the Dictation:

O bright and burnished sword of Chamuel and Charity, mighty two-edged sword of Divine Love, cleave asunder now within us the Real from the unreal. O angels of the sacred fire of Love, Chamuel and Charity, come forth in this hour of world need.

By the love of the cloven tongues of the Holy Spirit of our twin flames, we summon Elohim of Love, Heros and Amora. Blaze thy triumphant light of the Universal Love of the Divine Manchild, who does wield the sword of Love in this hour for the binding of the seed of the wicked who tempt the little ones, the holy innocents, the children of the Sun and of the Light.

O hosts of the Lord of the Ruby Ray of Sanat Kumara, we summon thee from the Great Central Sun and from far-off worlds. Hosts of Light, bind now the hordes of darkness and war in the earth. Burn through, O living Light of the Holy Spirit! Purge and purify our souls that we might enter the heart of Christ's own Love. Seal us there, O God. Guard us. Send thy flaming cherubim who guard the ark of the covenant of our Maker and our souls.

O divine Law of Love, eternal commandments of Love whereby we are bound to Thee and whereby we do bind every corruption of perfect Love - come forth. Come forth, O Keeper of the Scrolls. Come forth, our Father Enoch.

O mighty angel with the flaming sword of Love, thou who dost keep the way of the Tree of Life, hear our call now and answer for the sealing of this union of our hearts in the Mystical Body of God, in this Church Universal and Triumphant. Let Love and only Love prevail.

O angels of the sacred fire, by thy flaming sword, purge us that we, too, might enter in with him, the Bridegroom of our Love, the eternal Christ, the Word. O God, Thou who art the only Guru, rescue us now. Part the veil. Deliver us from all illusion.

In the name of thy Holy Spirit, we call forth the fourteen archangels and their archeiai. Twin pillars of the sacred fire of God, descend from the heart of the Great Central Sun. Burn brightly.

O angels of the sacred fire, tend this altar of the Holy Grail. Tend the altar of our heart's union with Thee, O God. Wherever I AM THAT I AM, let the altar of our oneness be. In the streets of the cities, in the darkest places of Death and Hell, let the altar of the LORD God Almighty, the I AM THAT I AM, be the purifying and purging Light, be the victory of the God flame.

Unto Thee, O God I AM THAT I AM, I lift up my heart and my prayer.

Seven Mighty Archangels, Seven Beloved Archeiai, come now for the wedding of our souls to the Divine Light.

O Love, O perfect Love of our being and our becoming, Thou who wast with us in the beginning, we are grateful for thy presence in the everlasting Word, that we might be here on earth and in heaven as one, that in the very midst of this flame of the ark of the covenant time and space are not. That which was in the beginning, O Alpha, is in the ending, O beloved Omega.

Now, therefore, in the secret chamber of the heart, in the sacred fire of all, let time and space collapse. Let the eternal Presence be!

Angels of the sacred fire of Zarathustra, hear our call and deliver us, O God.

In the name of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, Amen.

Messenger's Invocation following the Dictation:

The assimilation of the Word is now your joy. As you take your leave and go to rest, affirm and pray that your very inner soul will receive now and receive throughout the night the penetration and the absorption of the tremendous Love of God brought to us by the archangels.

I make this call for you so that you may make it for yourself:

In the name of the beloved Mighty I AM Presence, the LORD God Almighty, we summon angels of Light to take us this night to the etheric retreat of beloved Chamuel and Charity that we might study the path of Love and be perfected in the Love of the Lord Christ.

O Jesus, we thank you for saving our souls for the path of Christhood, which you have walked and proved and demonstrated before us. Therefore in thy name we go to our teachers, the archangels of Love, that we might become the expression of thy Love, O Christ.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Chamuel and Charity was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Friday, February 14, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.



# Chapter 27

## The Beloved Messenger - June 12, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 27 - The Beloved Messenger - June 12, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

III

The LORD Will Be Magnified!

So the Word of the LORD came unto the prophet Malachi. And this Word of the LORD is for the judgment of those who profane the worship of God.

The burden of the Word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.

The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel!

The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel!

The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel!

A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD is contemptible.

And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts. (Mal. 1:1-8)

Malachi, a prophet of the mid-fifth century B.C., is speaking to the Jewish community almost a century after the return from the Babylonian exile. The original enthusiasm and expectation of the tiny remnant who did return had by now turned into frustration and depression. The people had lost faith in God's love for them and had become lax in their worship - conditions which Malachi lays at the feet of the clergy.



So the corrupt priests in Israel, instead of taking the best offering of their flocks, took the lame and the deformed and put that upon the altar, even though the law as stated in Deuteronomy required that animals fit for sacrifice had to be perfect - they could not be blind, lame or have any "ill blemish."<sup>1</sup> The whole idea of sacrifice - that the offering to God is something of value that the giver is willing to give up in order to prove his sincerity - was being mocked by these priests.

The term "governor" refers to the governor appointed by the Persians, who ruled the land at that time. The implication is that the priests wouldn't even treat their foreign rulers with as much disrespect as they have treated their God.

Thus, it is a teaching that if we would be priests and priestesses of the sacred fire under the Order of Melchizedek, we must give the sacrifice upon the altar of the firstfruits of our Christhood - not of our human creation, not of that which is dispensable which we desire to be rid of. We must place the very best of ourselves, even as Jesus Christ did set the example of giving his Christhood for the salvation of the whole world.

Therefore, the priesthood in Israel was condemned by God for their misuse of the light of the Holy of Holies and, in the performing of their offices, the defilement of the table of sacrifice. The word table as used here means the altar.

Understand that these priests are in the world today. They are a tribe of fallen ones - some reincarnated and others who are of the same ilk. And thus they function as leaders of the people in Church and in State but they do not offer the acceptable offering before the hearts of the people, before the Mighty I AM Presence. They pretend to officiate and to bear the burden of the LORD as they sit in their seats of authority. And yet they do not.

Archangel Michael has called me to read to you from sacred scripture the judgment upon those who hold an office in the name of the people and in the name of God and yet defile the mantle of that office.

The high priest is the Lord Christ, your own beloved Christ Self. And you also have a mantle. It is the mantle of the disciple. Let it not, then, be trailed in the dust of darkness. Let the mantle remain pure and unsullied. And let your office be upheld; for it is the office that was once held by our brother Jesus Christ when he was a disciple on the Path proving the way of his Christhood.

We understand that the judgment and the power of God's judgment as it is written in scripture goes forth again when it is read from the high altar. And all that follows in this vein as the response of the congregation of the righteous (those who in the LORD's righteousness lawfully exercise the power of His Word) is the means of the implementation of the judgment through Archangel Michael, as you have invoked the decree dictated by Jesus Christ - "They Shall Not Pass!"

Thus, in the understanding of the betrayal of the office of priest by some of the Levites - descendants of Levi, the son of Jacob, who were consecrated as the priestly order in ancient Israel - realize that that judgment is sustained until the individual turns away from his sin. Realize that as it was then, so it is today: those who betray the divine calling, whatever their profession or sacred labor, must give accounting under their own I AM Presence.

And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand. (Mal. 1:9-10)

The Jerusalem Bible translation illumines the meaning of this passage: "Oh, is there no one among you who will shut the doors and stop you from lighting useless fires on my altar?" In other words,

---

<sup>1</sup>Deut. 15:21.

it would be better to close the temple doors and stop sacrificing than to carry on this sham.

Thus, the defilement of the mantle renders null and void your spiritual inheritance - your divine heirship under the laws of Almighty God. If the mantle has been defiled, we are also defiled; therefore let us bring it - and ourselves - to the altar. Let us pray unto the LORD that Archangel Zadkiel will send his violet-flame angels to our side that we might be restored by the mercy of God and by the commitment of our souls to that holy calling to which we were called from the beginning.

From the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. (Mal. 1:11)

Thus, as it was given to Jesus Christ and to the apostles, the offering of the Mighty I AM Presence profaned by the priests of the tribe of Levi was then given to all others who are the inheritors of the seed of Light (of the Mighty I AM Presence) throughout the world. And this name I AM THAT I AM, which we do pronounce in great joy, therefore rings from every cathedral, every temple and mosque; for in pronouncing it as the flame of Emmanuel, our God with us, we do take up the fallen mantle.

And from the rising of the sun of the Mighty I AM Presence even unto the going down of the same my name I AM THAT I AM, Yahweh, Elohim, shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name - the incense of the sweetness of our love for God offered up in dynamic decrees. The violet flame is the incense of the ritual of our freedom that we offer, together with the frankincense of our surrender to God's will that brings us to the very heart of the three wise men - and a pure offering (and that pure offering and that only acceptable offering of our Christhood): for my name I AM THAT I AM shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing.

The "weariness" refers to the boredom of the priests in routinely carrying out their rituals. The last verse is directed to the layman, "the deceiver" who sacrifices a blemished animal after he has voluntarily vowed to sacrifice a male from his flock.

For I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen. (Mal. 1:12-14)

The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel! (4x)

The LORD I AM THAT I AM will be magnified

in the United States of America! (4x)

The LORD I AM THAT I AM will be magnified

in the Church Universal and Triumphant! (4x)

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This Pearl is taken from a sermon delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, February 15, 1986, at the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.



# Chapter 28

## Beloved Archangel Michael - June 13, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 28 - Beloved Archangel Michael - June 13, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

IV

My Word Shall Not Be Defiled!

Children of the Light of the Sun,

I AM come and I AM Michael! And the cosmic being Faith with me does ensoul in you the power of the Almighty One.

Blessed Light of all ages, hear, then, the release of sacred fire! Hear, then, that release, for none shall now reduce the Light and the Power of this Word going forth!

Therefore, hear me! For the Power of the Word does now reach every atom and molecule of your being, for you have indeed prepared this chalice to receive of my heart.

I AM the outpouring of the heart of the Universal Mother. I AM the confounding of the tongue of the seed of the wicked. I AM the confounding of the Liar and the lie and the murderous intent.

Therefore, ye who are called of God as God's people, welcome to the heart and the ranks of the archangels. So, in the name I AM THAT I AM, be seated.

The full power of the Holy Spirit be upon you and the seven rays of God now penetrating the seven planes of the chakras of your beings. I AM blazing the Light into manifest action! And I AM binding the very force itself of all attempts to reduce the impact of this mighty Word in every nation on this planet and in the very depths of the sea!

And you, therefore, shall give accounting this day, you fallen ones across the earth who have attempted to silence the saints and priests of Melchizedek, the messengers and the prophets, those who have come in the name of this Word. You will no longer silence them, for I AM speaking through the very heart of these my own. I AM speaking unto the very source of being!

And I say to you: Resist not the intensity of Truth, for Truth shall and can speak through you if you will seek and desire with all of your heart that calling of the Holy Spirit. For it is the Holy Spirit of the mighty archangels that is for the conversion of earth in this hour. And this is the turning around of the downward course of civilization, which you have seen with your very eyes.

Now therefore, beloved, stand fast and behold the salvation of your God!<sup>1</sup> And behold the judgment of the fallen ones who have arrayed themselves against the person of the Divine Mother in every nation. For in every nation the Divine Feminine is raised up in men and women and in children. And all have begun to speak in the name of the Mother, but not all have brought the desired Teaching of the Mother.

Therefore, O hearts of living Flame, be purged. For the purifying, then, of the sons of the priesthood and the daughters of Melchizedek must come in this hour. And you may be purified and tried and made white<sup>2</sup> if you no longer resist, then, the winds of change and the power of the violet flame that does come to you.

Therefore, beloved ones, the line is drawn and there is a great liberation in the power of the first ray and the judgment of the Lord Christ through us. For, you see, when evil is bound, as when you root out the weeds of a garden, so the flowers blossom and they come forth in joy and in a new freedom, for they are not choked off by the binding roots of materialism and the seed of sinfulness devouring itself in a cancer that is preying upon the bodies of the world this day.

I AM Archangel Michael of the first ray and I say to you, my presence here and now is also for the shattering of forcefields within you that have lingered too long from ancient Atlantis when you were drawn into the cults of the fallen angels and the gods and their evil and their wickedness in their animal forms and miscreations.

Beloved ones, the cults of Satan have had their day upon this planet and that day is done! And the Light of Almighty God does descend for the purging! And the raising up of the seed of Light is come. Therefore, let the records of the entanglement of the children of the Sun with these cults of the fallen ones be purged in this moment from your auras, from your mind and consciousness.

I AM that way of the sacred fire! I AM that mighty deliverance! And I AM releasing the fire of God, the sacred fire, as that wrath of God that does consume that recalcitrance, that resistance that does come from old and knotty records of compromise and being involved in these very cults.

No wonder they have gone forth to accuse the Lightbearers of their "cults," for they themselves are the ones who originated the only cults that have ever existed on this planet - which are the cults of Satan, the cults of materialism and the [cults of the] misuse of the sacred fire.

Let these, then, be exposed - and all of their promoters in the public schools and in the media and throughout the field of psychology and even religion. And let the false priests within the Church be cast down! Let those fallen ones who have defiled the Church of Christ be bound! And let those who know, who are the hierarchs of these churches, now receive the judgment, for they have failed to challenge the very corruption of the altar of God.

And therefore, a corrupt altar is no altar. And we will take in preference the altar of the heart of the children of the Sun. We will take the altar prepared and the place in the wilderness. We will take the humble abode of the pure in heart and we will say, "Here is the vicar of Christ! Here is Christ's representative in each and every one of these little ones who have kept the purity of the flame of the tabernacle of the Light of the Holy of Holies!"

So let purity abound. And where purity doth abound, so let the Spirit of the LORD be. And where the Spirit of the LORD is, there is liberty<sup>3</sup> and there is the liberty to set those captives free! And they are set free by the power of the Word that I do speak to you now.

And this Church Universal and Triumphant is set free from the gates of Death and Hell who would torment and defile and tear down. Their day is done and their cults of infamy are exposed! And their vibration shall be no more! And you will stand and see the salvation of our God, and you

---

<sup>1</sup>Exod. 14:13; II Chron. 20:17.

<sup>2</sup>Dan. 12:10.

<sup>3</sup>Isa. 61:1; II Cor. 3:17.

will know that once and for all the Teachings of the saints of heaven, the hosts of the LORD, and of Jesus Christ himself shall prevail in their totality in the fullness of the cup of Communion which he gave to drink.

Thus, Drink ye all of it.<sup>4</sup> These are the words of Christ.

Do not turn back, blessed ones of Light. Do not turn back when you see the day approach that demands of thee something that God has required of thee and will require of thee unto the end of thy incarnations ere the resurrection be attained. Beloved ones, what are all these things when the power of God is offered to you in the sharing and blessing of Communion this day?

Beloved ones of the living flame of Light, I AM Archangel Michael and I serve to you Communion in this hour. Let everyone drink, then, and understand the drinking in of the wine of the Spirit of the Lord Christ. Let everyone know that assimilation of the Body of God in this earth.

I transfer to you, then, building upon the mighty work of Chamuel and Charity, the borders of faith, the sealing of that electromagnetic field by this mighty sphere of blue descending from the heart of Serapis Bey, descending from the heart of the Great Central Sun.

And my spirit, saith the LORD, will not always strive with flesh.<sup>5</sup> Beware, then, ye who come in the service of the Holy of Holies. Wash, then, and be cleansed in the river Jordan.<sup>6</sup> Be cleansed wholly. And know that thy service must accelerate into the heart of Victory.

Know, not I but God in me is the Word. Know this law of thy Being. Know the fullness of rejoicing in the Spirit and the Body, in the Blood of Christ. Know the transforming Power. Know that the pathway of divinity was set and is set forevermore in the Universal Christ, who always has been your Advocate before the throne of grace.

For before Abraham was, I AM THAT I AM.<sup>7</sup> And I AM in that Spirit on the LORD's day.<sup>8</sup> And that Spirit here and now is the Holy Spirit come upon you.

Receive, then, the Holy Ghost. Receive the Holy Ghost in the name of your Lord. And know that God desires to empower ye who resist not, ye who understand how the self-qualification process must proceed - how you must absorb and internalize the Word and how that Word will go forth from you when you have prepared the way in your innermost recesses of being.

Blaze the Light through now, O seraphim of God! Blaze the Light of the blue-lightning angels! Blaze the Light of the Great Central Sun Magnet!

Lo, I AM that Light and that Fire! Lo, I AM that Light and that Fire! Lo, I AM that Light and that Fire of Alpha and Omega here and now!

I AM in the Victory of the God Flame. And I AM Archangel Michael. And I AM clothing our Messenger with that Flame of Victory. And I AM clothing you with your Flame of Victory now.

And it is God's Victory. And that Victory will not be denied in your life unless you yourself deny it, beloved ones. And indeed by free will you can deny the Victory. And therefore I say, watch and pray that in every act and word and thought and deed you therefore affirm the Power of God-Victory and you deny the power of all defeat and defeatism and death and cynicism.

Blaze the Light of the Great Central Sun Magnet! Blaze the Light of the Great Central Sun Magnet! By the power of my flame, I am extending to you my right hand and my left hand as the pillars of Alpha and Omega. And the cosmic being Faith does extend the power of the feminine ray in the right hand and in the left hand now.

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 26:27.

<sup>5</sup>Gen. 6:3.

<sup>6</sup>II Kings 5:10-14; Matt. 3:13-17.

<sup>7</sup>John 8:58.

<sup>8</sup>The LORD's day. Isa. 2:10-22; 13:6-16; 34:1-8; 61:1, 2; 63:4; Rev. 1:10.

And there is a mighty figure-eight flow as these twin pillars are also established here. And you will see in the very heart of the earth a holding of the balance in this city of Los Angeles. And that balance is held. And that balance is for the Power of the Mighty Threefold Flame that is borne.

And you shall see, then, the transformation of your world. For you have been this day, beloved ones, in the presence of the archangels who come, beloved hearts, flaming from the Central Sun and bear to you an extraordinary Light which, if you will use It, beloved ones, and not lose It, you will come to the day of your salvation.

And you will see and know that in this life you can be transformed! And you can enter into the fiery coil of the ascension as was prophesied to you, as was demonstrated to you, as was revealed to you in the life of Jesus Christ and of Enoch and of those who have gone before. Thus, the saints robed in white in heaven are the testimony of the path of the ascension.

And, beloved ones, will you wait for another round to pass from the screen of life, to be on the other side to recognize that you have once again, due to the false pastors, missed the course of your ascension and your resurrection? I say to you, give answer this day before the LORD God Almighty! Will you or will you not take your Victory in this hour and receive it of me? I ask you and I demand the answer! ["Yes!"]

Beloved ones, I give it to you as God has given it to me - as surely as God gave to me his full flaming Presence for the deliverance of your souls when many of you were embodied as the children of Israel, as you were therefore bound to the Egyptian slavery of death and materialism and bondage to the outer self of the fallen angels, the pharaohs.

Beloved ones of Light, understand, as surely as I was the instrument of the LORD's deliverance all the way to that Promised Land and as I have been the instrument of your deliverance all the way to the United States of America, I say to you now, I AM your deliverance and the LORD's instrument thereof of the transfer of Light for your own ascension! You have only to go out in this hour to win it, to prove it, to manifest the glory of God day unto day and night unto night<sup>9</sup> until your round is finished. And the Lords of Karma have decreed unto you a certain round which you are capable of fulfilling.

And sometimes when you are weary, the step of Saint Germain at your right hand and the words of comfort "Keep on keeping on" are the only thing that you can see when you face the adversary or the burden of your own karma. Beloved ones, keep on keeping on! Put your right foot and then your left and move forward and take those steps and we will do the rest.

We will be there before the Court of the Sacred Fire and in the courts of the world! We will be there as the witness of the Light and the Victory, but you must play your part! You must speak the Truth where Truth must be a sword that cleaves asunder the Real from the unreal. Therefore, do not withhold the word of Truth wherever you are, beloved ones from out the heart of the Great Central Sun.

I AM delivering unto your hearts now a flame that does rise, a flame that does come to the center of the throat chakra, the will of God, the sixteen-petaled chakra therefore centered. Beloved ones of the Central Sun, I AM THAT I AM. I AM in the presence of your Mighty I AM Presence, who sends forth to you this day a clear ray of light for the quickening of the Power of the Word within you by that Holy Spirit.

I come to you now in the magnificence of the God Flame. Woe to the evolutions of mankind who reject, therefore, the intercession of the archangels! For I tell you, the day will come when you will need us - all of us - in the hour of world transition; when you will be grateful that you have learned to call upon the name of the LORD and to call upon the names of the LORD's angels; when you will know that we will also move heaven and earth to rescue you, comfort you, protect you, and seal

---

<sup>9</sup>Ps. 19:2.

you.

Beloved ones, it is well in preparing for the storms of life to build and gather a momentum of the whirlwind of the sacred fire. It is well to walk with God in the days of gladness, in the days of peace, that thy God with thee might succor thee in the days of death and destruction and of war.

Pray God these will not manifest physically. But even the manifestation on the astral plane is sufficient to tear down many a weak and faint heart who may thrive in the presence of a stronger lifestream but does not fare well for want of momentum in the aloneness of the desert - which every true disciple of Christ will face, as Jesus did also.<sup>10</sup>

It is your victory to pass the tests of the tempter at every hand. It is your joy to learn the way. It is learning and achieving. It is coming to understand where you have failed in the past and what were the mistakes - getting up and moving again, moving on, then, and saying:

This time I understand all the rules of the game and the strategies of these fallen ones. This time I understand the philosophy of the tempters and the serpents. This time I have learned from the Divine Mother all of their evil ways and I will not be moved! I will not be fooled! I will not be set aside from my path of the glorying in the LORD.

I AM the blazing action of the Great Central Sun Magnet. I AM the fury<sup>11</sup> of the Elohim of God! I AM the will of God made manifest! I AM that Light descending and that heavenly Light now! And I AM the purging, therefore, of the priesthood of Melchizedek of those false priests who are the betrayers of the Word and who do not come to build but to defile.

Therefore, my Word shall not be defiled, saith the LORD - neither in Church nor in State. The Word of God shall not be defiled. The Word of God shall not be defiled. The Word of God shall not be defiled.

Thus I stamp my mantra with Mighty Victory upon every grain of sand and erg of energy on planet earth.<sup>12</sup> My Word shall not be defiled, saith the LORD. My Word shall not be defiled.

Therefore, let the sacred fire be raised up. Let the All-Seeing Eye of God be opened. Let discernment and discernment of spirits and discrimination be the gift of the sons and daughters of God by that Holy Spirit,<sup>13</sup> that you might have your inner sight opened, that you might see the Light and Darkness and know that though the dark ones pronounce the same words, yet their vibration is their judgment. Their evil intent and motive is their judgment. Their desiring, lusting after the Light of the sons and daughters of God is their judgment now! And that pure Word spoken by the little child in your midst is the power of that judgment, beloved ones.

So, I have come. Let the nations give attention, for I stand in every nation upon earth. I stand for the shaking of the bastions of tyrants and the tumbling down of the betrayers of the people. Let them fall! Do not preserve your idols! Let them fall. And let the very vacuum of leadership be the opportunity for the sons and daughters of God to rise up and take dominion over the earth.

Lo, I AM that sacred fire! Lo, and none shall calculate the decibels of my Word and therefore

---

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 4:1-11; Luke 4:1-13.

<sup>11</sup>an avenging spirit; extreme fierceness; a state of inspired exaltation

<sup>12</sup>“Victory” on every grain of sand. In a dictation given January 3, 1971, Mighty Victory told us the fiat by which he invokes the angels: “The earth is the LORD’s, and the fullness thereof!” “As I spoke these words,” he explained, “every grain of sand upon the planet recorded them. . . . Every grain of sand, every drop of water, every portion of all substance has recorded my words tonight because I speak with the authority of God. And I have delivered unto the world this, my fiat: ‘Victory, Victory, Victory, Victory, Victory!’ - billions and billions of times written upon the sands of the planet. You cannot handle a grain of sand or substance from now on without knowing that the word ‘Victory’ is upon it.” See Mighty Victory, “Indomitable Greetings of Cosmic Victory,” 1976 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 19, no. 45, pp. 221-22. Also on 2-cassette album Victory in the Holy City (A7710); single cassette B7710. Affirmations taken from this dictation are published as decree 22.03 in Prayers, Meditations, and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness (Section II), Summit University Press. Sections I, II, and III.

<sup>13</sup>I Cor. 12:10.



attempt to tamper with it. None shall turn it back! None shall stand in the way of the full Power of my being reaching every heart and mind and soul! For the very physical atoms do quiver with the vibration of the Word of the sons of God and of archangels and of Elohim and of the Great White Brotherhood.

Therefore, beloved children of the Sun, send forth the Word! Send it forth now for the binding of tyrants and injustice in every nation! So it is done in the Philippines. So it is done in America. So it is done in Russia and in China, in every nation of Africa. So it is done! So it is done! So it is done!

Let the tyrants be bound in the name of Saint Germain, in the name of the dispensations of the Cosmic Council. And let the sons and daughters of God prepare the children of the Light and educate them properly for their responsibilities as true representatives and world servers. And therefore, let not there be a vacuum, but let there be the filling in by the Lightbearers of every nation who have been called once again to the divine government of the Mother - the Mother in Lemuria, the Mother Omega, the Universal Light of Mary.

May you bear the Light of the Mother. May you be the Light of the Mother. May you have recourse to Mother Mary. May you have recourse to beloved Helios and Vesta. May the circle of fire be drawn. May the seraphim of God and fiery salamanders seal! seal! seal! this city and let it become a city of Light.

And let Darkness flee. And let those who flee, then, be bound by a mighty cordon and ring of angels - blue-lightning angels of Astrea, blue-lightning angels of my bands. So they surround the city now and they bind those demons and discarnates who would flee the very wrath of God and the coming of the hosts of the LORD.

And they are bound. And they are removed from this planetary home. For I, Archangel Michael, give forth the Word in the name of the Lord Christ: They are bound and they are purged in this hour.

Therefore, let the vacuum that is left by the infestations of these hordes be filled by the preaching of the Word, by the Holy Spirit of the Lord Jesus Christ and Saint Germain. Let it blaze forth and let there be teachers who will teach and enlighten the children and youth and all people as to the advocacy of their souls by the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood who is now assembled and who does now stand with Saint Germain.

For Saint Germain has sent forth the call for his dispensations to descend for the swallowing up of that Darkness and for his message to go forth. And therefore, the Cosmic Council has been petitioned and Saint Germain has been granted that dispensation for the covering of the earth with his own Teaching, with the path of the seventh ray, and with the Everlasting Gospel.

And as the dispensation is granted, so it is granted to every child of God's heart who will take the mantle, who will call forth the mantle of Elijah, who will call forth the mantle of Lanello and Moses, of Christ and Buddha, who will go forth and who will fearlessly proclaim that Word.

Beloved ones, it is the enlightenment of the Holy Spirit and the teaching of Charity that is the only hope for the avoidance of planetary darkness and karma. Therefore, go forth in the mighty Word of the LORD and proclaim the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.

And I, Michael, shall be with you! And I will stand and I will not leave you! For I am with you in the name of Saint Germain and Portia, in the name of the Lords of Karma, in the name of the Lord Christ, in the name of the Holy Christ Self of all and in the name of every Lightbearer on earth sent from God who in this hour must be awakened, must be shaken to the realization of God, must be brought into the knowledge of his own I AM Presence. And therefore we go with you.

Let therefore the souls of Light qualify themselves and be not consumed of Evil but overcome Evil by the all-consuming fire of Love. The all-consuming fire of Love, then, does go forth, beloved hearts. It is the sacred fire of the ruby ray. Thus, call upon the LORD and he will answer you. And

I will deliver that answer in person.

Beloved ones, run then for the Victory! Run for the Sun and be one. For the oneness of your Love is truly a chalice unbroken and the seamless garment. Therefore, the seamless garment of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood be upon you.

In the name of holy Faith, I seal you. I blaze the Light now and I AM the encirclement now of your chakras, of your aura. And the Power of God is released for the mending of the flaws.

We will mend the flaws! We will mend the flaws! We will mend the flaws! So it is done.

In the name of the Great Divine Director, it is sealed.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Michael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, February 15, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot. In the service to Archangel Michael which preceded the dictation, the Messenger delivered a sermon on Malachi 1. Teaching taken from this sermon is contained in Pearl no. 27.



# Chapter 29

## The Beloved Messenger - June 14, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 29 - The Beloved Messenger - June 14, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

V

Christ the High Priest

Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD where I AM THAT I AM!

Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD where I AM THAT I AM!

Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD where I AM THAT I AM!

Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD. Holiness unto the LORD where I AM THAT I AM!

The higher the cosmic being, the greater the fierceness of Light which descends through him for the rebuke of that state of consciousness which is unlike God, which is out of alignment with the will and the harmony and the wisdom of God. This force that has made its way through the Matter cosmos is called the force of the anti-Self or the anti-Christ - that which opposes as anti-Matter the universal Light within every cell and molecule of your being.

We have not so much in modern time understood the message of the prophets. We must realize that they were pillars of fire, extensions of the Presence of God. And by their word and the Word of this LORD spoken through them, the power of the spoken Word brought judgment and karma upon the individuals who had sinned rather than a general karma where all people should bear the burden for those who were their oppressors.

Thus, the archangels have requested that I read to you from the Book of Malachi, which we began earlier today, that you might hear the Word of the LORD as the judgment which comes as the result of our desiring to approach the altar. So it is out of the Flame of the ark of the covenant that the Mighty I AM Presence speaks to us, and it comes for the rebuke of that which is not of the Light in those who represent the Light or who would serve that Light.

You see, the return of God's presence to us when we pray, desiring to serve his holiness, is that he comes with that two-edged sword of judgment. He separates the Real from the unreal within us - shows us on the one hand our error, shows us on the other our righteousness, which can only be

God's righteousness. And then he says, as Joshua said: Choose ye this day whom you will serve.<sup>1</sup> If you will now forsake your ways that are out of keeping with the Law of Love, you may return and be restored to that point of Christ-perfection.

The judgment is not something we fear. We run to greet the Lord Christ, who occupies the office of Judge as well as Healer and Burden-Bearer and Saviour. For we know that only by his just judgments can we survive, can the Light within ourselves be extricated from the entangling threads of Darkness.

Listen to this prophecy of judgment with the realization that as the Word is spoken and as you read scripture, it is happening now. Such is the Power of the Word.

And now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name - I AM THAT I AM - saith the LORD of hosts - the YOD HE VAU HE - I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

The term curse is interpreted as the judgment, the binding by the Law of God of their ways of infamy in the misuse of the blessings of the altar. Scholars have interpreted "blessings" in this verse to mean the privileges enjoyed by the priests or their levitical revenue.

Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it. This the prophecy of the instantaneous return of karma. And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts - Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days.

My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity. (Mal. 2:1-6)

Robert C. Dentan, in his exegesis on Malachi in *The Interpreter's Bible*, tells us that "all through this section the name 'Levi' is to be understood as a vivid personification of the priestly order, not as a reference to the Hebrew patriarch. . . . The particular duty which is mentioned is not that of performing the ritual of sacrifice, but rather that of giving true instruction."<sup>2</sup>

For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts. (Mal. 2:7)

This is the definition of the office of priesthood. Dentan further comments that "Malachi revitalizes this whole conception of the priest as teacher by relating it to religious and ethical attitudes rather than to the minutiae of liturgical practice. Idealizing the past in typical homiletic fashion, he pictures the priests of former days as animated wholly by a spirit of true devotion and as powerful influences for sustaining the moral life of the community."<sup>3</sup> Verse 7, he says, "contains both the noblest statement of the function of priesthood to be found in the Old Testament and the highest estimate of its dignity. The priest is the messenger of the LORD of hosts and thus takes over the office formerly filled by the prophets."<sup>4</sup>

The Christ of each one of you is the high priest. Those who are called to the priesthood of Melchizedek, the priesthood of the order of the sacred fire and of Lord Zadkiel, must understand that your calling is to be a messenger of the LORD of hosts. The LORD of hosts is Sanat Kumara

---

<sup>1</sup>Josh. 24:15.

<sup>2</sup>Robert C. Dentan, *Exegesis on Malachi, The Interpreter's Bible*, 12 vols. (Nashville: Abington Press, 1956), 6:1132.

<sup>3</sup>Ibid.

<sup>4</sup>Ibid., pp. 1132-33.

and Karttikeya, the Ancient of Days whom Daniel knew.<sup>5</sup> It is He that sitteth upon the great white throne.<sup>6</sup> Thus the words of your mouth, the meditations of your heart come forth to deliver his Word.

This is your calling in life. This is why you love the LORD and his prayers and his sayings. This is why you tarry in the temple longer perhaps than those of any other religion in the world. You are of the ancient ones of the seventh ray - the ray of ritual before the temple of God. And in your heart you understand that as you serve at this altar with your prayers and your fastings, you are counting for millions upon earth who go about their ordinary business and the challenges of life.

There are some who come to this world knowing that the Flame must be kept at the altar of God. This is why the archangels desire you to know what it means to keep the Sabbath and to keep it holy<sup>7</sup> and to understand the integration with the Flame of the ark of the covenant.

The ark was that in which they carried the tablets of the Law, understanding that as the Law is written, so the very writing of the Law is power. So they bore the tablets of the Ten Commandments as the focus of their altar. And out of that Flame of the ark, guarded by covering cherubim, the voice of God spake from above the mercy seat (the "lid" of the ark).<sup>8</sup>

And so the Flame, the Flame of the sacred fire, burned. And a mighty cloud surrounded Moses whenever he was in the tent (which is called the tabernacle) communing with the LORD God. And the people would wait when they saw the mighty cloud surrounding him for the Word of God that he would speak to them.<sup>9</sup>

Moses was a messenger of the I AM Presence and of the Ancient of Days. And this is the true office of the priesthood of Melchizedek to which you aspire - the seventh-ray priesthood that, as I have told you, was entered into by Jesus Christ and Saint Germain as they were initiated by the Archangel Zadkiel in his retreat of the seventh ray and the violet flame in the Caribbean, now in the etheric octave. This occurred long ago on Atlantis. And so, Melchizedek was there and present when Jesus was initiated and the words were pronounced upon him, "Thou art a priest forever after the Order of Melchizedek."<sup>10</sup>

There was a very amazing occurrence in Washington, D.C., when we were there and I was being trained as a Messenger by beloved El Morya under Mark Prophet. On January 1, 1962, at the New Year's Class which was held at the Theosophical Hall in Washington, D.C., a great being of Light spoke. It was Diana, Goddess of Fire, with Saint Germain.

This beloved servant of the Most High embodies the God consciousness of the sacred fire with her twin flame, Prince Oromasis, on behalf of elemental life. They are the ascended hierarchs of the kingdom of fire who direct the fire elementals, called salamanders. (As you know, there are ascended twin flames who are the hierarchs of the kingdoms of air, water and earth who direct the services to mankind of the sylphs, undines and gnomes.)

Now, at this service there was a venerable white-haired gentleman in attendance whom we scarcely knew. His outstanding feature was his fiery blue eyes. Well, it happened that during the dictation Beloved Diana called Mr. Chagnon to the front of the room and through Mark she addressed him thus:

O son of Heliopolis,<sup>11</sup> the blessing of the Most High be upon thee. Thy priesthood of love and

---

<sup>5</sup>Dan. 7:9, 13, 22.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 20:11.

<sup>7</sup>Keep the Sabbath. Exod. 16:23-30; 20:8-11; 31:12-17; 35:2; Lev. 19:3, 30; 23:3.

<sup>8</sup>Ark of the covenant. Exod. 25:10-22; 30:6; 37:1-9; 40:20, 21; Deut. 10:1-5; Heb. 9:2-5.

<sup>9</sup>The cloud and the tabernacle. Exod. 33:7-11; Lev. 16:2; Num. 7:89; 9:15-23; 12:4-10.

<sup>10</sup>"Thou art a priest forever . . ." Gen. 14:18; Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:5-10; 6:20; 7.

<sup>11</sup>Heliopolis. 1) Biblical city of On (see Gen. 41:45, 50; 46:20): Ancient ruined holy city northeast of modern Cairo, Egypt, dedicated to the worship of the sun god, Ra. 2) Ancient Egyptian city south of Cairo, said to be of the late

light at inner levels is beautiful, is glorious. And I, Diana, in the name of Almighty God, say that thou art a priest of the sacred fire forever. Will you turn now and face these people? And everyone, please join hands with this blessed soul. Form a circle.

Omri-Tas, Ruler of the Violet Planet, blaze thy transmutative substance through these lifestreams and let them by the fire element find the blessing of Almighty God bearing forth the sacred fire I am releasing this day. Let them carry it and be firebearers throughout the earth, and let the earth find, even from this nucleus and those at inner levels, that the power of Light eternal shall free this earth in the name of Almighty God.

I, Diana, have spoken.

Then Saint Germain addressed the students and Mr. Chagnon with the following words:

Precious ones of the unfailing Light of God, lest you think these moments strange, let me tell you this: this Messenger did not know when he took this platform what the plan was for this meeting any more than individuals who open their eyes on a certain day will know what the events of that day will be until they have taken place. You do not know even now the full meaning or significance of this act.

Melchizedek, priest of the Most High God, without father and without mother, was an ancient member of the sacred-fire priesthood. I wish to call to the attention of those of you here that the historical knowledge of the mankind of earth is so muted and lacking in substance of truth that it has given a very perverted concept to mankind. Unfortunately they think in terms of one thousand, five thousand, ten thousand, or a million years. Aeons and aeons and aeons of time have passed and shall continue to pass.

The priesthood of Melchizedek and the glorious civilizations on other systems of worlds are unknown in the annals of humanity. And so here in this room today is a mixture (and I smile as I speak it), for here is a cross-section of many evolutions, root races, planetary beings from various systems of worlds. Even in your physical forms you are not all alike. And therefore it is not always strange as it may seem, for you have heard it said that truth is stranger than fiction. And I think this is true.

And, blessed ones, be at peace. The purpose of this may not even be known to your outer self. But I, Saint Germain, will tell you - if you do not know, beloved Mr. Chagnon - exactly why this has taken place when you either make your ascension or shall meet me. If you wish and desire it enough, at inner levels, even while your body sleeps, you may be able to come to the knowledge of what this really means.

So Mr. Chagnon, "Chag" as we all called him, became a Keeper of the Flame and we knew him for many years, even after we moved our headquarters to Colorado Springs. And I became aware of his passing after Mark's ascension. And a number of years thereafter, Mark, whom we call the Ascended Master Lanello, escorted this one, this soul, to the sanctuary in Pasadena to present him to me as a newly ascended Master. And there he was - he had made his ascension from inner levels, this one who had come to that very small room in Washington and received the immediate recognition of Beloved Diana and Saint Germain.

And then on June 30, 1978, beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi, who was embodied as the blessed Saint Francis, made reference to these events in his dictation:

...I bow before Melchizedek and I say, "Hail, I AM THAT I AM. Hail, thou priest! Hail, Melchizedek! Hail, thou holy one. Hail, thou holy one of God." Measure for measure, then, so now drink in that light. So it was spoken of the Lord Jesus Christ, "Thou art a priest forever after the Order of Melchizedek."

---

Stone Age, destroyed c.5000 B.C. 3) Ancient "City of the Sun" in Lebanon, now Baalbek.

Beloved ones, there is one Keeper of the Flame who, in the very early days of the movement in the nation's capital, came to be a part of this activity and was promised his ascension; and this one had followed in the lineage and the descent and in the path of initiation under this order.

And therefore, there comes with Melchizedek this day your own beloved Lanello and this one chela of the Light who has ascended in very recent months - one known to some of you as Leon E. A. Chagnon, to whom the LORD God has given this anointing.

This going before of one from among this body is the opening of the way of the dispensation [of the Melchizedekian Order]. This individual had endured many thousands of years in pursuit of that Path. Now there comes to you the bequeathing of a causal body, not of someone remote as a great cosmic being, but of one of your own members, a member of the body and the cell of God among you, bequeathing what you might call an "ordinary causal body," as you would consider your own; and yet I say, that causal body is extraordinary as yours too can become, for it is supercharged with the white light of that holy order.

Not by signs and wonders and outer signs are the souls of devotees known, but by the clear recording of the Law itself, of the great computer of the Mind of God, of the very flow of the heart's devotion.

Beloved ones, this blessed soul stood at the marriage of your own beloved Messengers [March 16, 1963]; and therefore, a very intimate friendship transpired over many years, even after the ascension of your beloved Mark.

Do you see, then, that the realization that you can reach out and touch a friend of Light, one who has walked among you, enables you to translate that realization to know that you may also reach out with your hand in this very moment and clasp the hand of Lanello and of this [newly Ascended Master] Leon, and of many others whose names are not known to you.

To this priesthood you must aspire - to this calling. For the seventh ray is the open door to the return to the holiness of God - Holiness unto the LORD. And the prophecy is that in that day of the return of the true Israel and the remnant, which is prophesied to take place here in this Promised Land, here in America, there shall be upon the bells of the horses HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts. And they will all be engraven with this mantra, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD. And all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts. (Zech. 14:20, 21) And the name Canaanite is symbolical of the fallen angels and their godless genetically engineered race of "giants" who have walked the earth.

This is the day of the seventh age when there has permeated the consciousness of all Lightbearers - those who have come out of every nation and people and religion and are called Israel - the realization that all things are holy. And they shall have this reverence for life, even to the very pots and the bridles of the horses; and they shall engrave thereon the words HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD.

They shall have transcended this period of the judgment of the false priests. And the false priests, as we have been taught, have entered positions of authority and leadership in Church and State. Not only are they the false pastors or the false rabbis and the false ministers, but they are also those who profess to represent the people in every field - in education, science, technology, and the economy.

For this reason, then, the archangels come in this weekend. For this reason the presence of the LORD God of hosts in the person of Gautama Buddha does release this particular judgment of the LORD God. For unless the false hierarchy be judged and bound by the hosts of the LORD, the true hierarchy of Light cannot come into manifestation as the angels of God, as the sons and daughters of God to take up Light's dominion once again in the earth.

And so, the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for



he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts. (Mal. 2:7)

May you never forget that you are the messenger of the LORD of hosts wherever you are and that there is engraven upon the miter across your forehead HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD<sup>12</sup> for the sealing of the third eye, that you might immaculately behold the Christ of every person you meet. For this is your office, beloved who are the true seed of the Ancient of Days through Abraham.

And you know that the beloved Ascended Master El Morya was embodied as the patriarch Abraham, and you who are his ardent chelas (disciples) today are called of him because of your spiritual descent in Christ. But unto those who have not kept the Spirit of their divine calling, the LORD Sanat Kumara spoke long ago, and the message of the judgment goes forth today:

But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law. (Mal. 2:8, 9)

So, have we not lost our respect for many of our leaders in Church and State because of the bribery, the favoritism, the prejudice, the scandal, the politicking and the misuse of power and of money? So it has come to pass that because of their partiality for the human consciousness rather than their deference for divine justice, they have lost their mantle, if indeed they ever had it in the first place.

Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD - the Mighty I AM Presence - which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god. (Mal. 2:10, 11)

We wed ourselves to false gods, philosophies, materialism, attachments to the human condition, excluding God from our daily deeds. This is the marriage to the unlawful self instead of the marriage to the Universal Christ.

The LORD - the Mighty I AM Presence - will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand. (Mal. 2:12, 13)

The corrupted offering may not reach the I AM Presence. It is disallowed by the Universal Christ in the person of your Holy Christ Self, who says, "Thus far and no farther. Your impure vibrations shall not pass. They are the unacceptable offering."

Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed.

One must be wed to the Christ to produce the seed of Christ. One must not divorce oneself from this Christ in order to follow the ways of the world. One must not compromise. The marriage is the fastening of one's energy to the living Word within. It is a mystical union of the soul with her Bridegroom.

Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

---

<sup>12</sup>Exod. 28:36-38; 39:30, 31.

For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment? (Mal. 2:14-17)

In the full knowledge of this Law, David, King of Israel (c.1013-c.973 B.C.), prayed unto the Mighty I AM Presence: Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my Redeemer. (Ps. 19:14) So may you, beloved, as the redeemed priesthood of the LORD, say this prayer each morning as you awaken to a new day of HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD!

Let us welcome beloved Archangel Jophiel as we sing his song. [Song 300, "Beloved Jophiel and Christine"]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This Pearl is taken from a sermon delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, February 15, 1986, at the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.



# Chapter 30

## Beloved Archangel Jophiel - June 15, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 30 - Beloved Archangel Jophiel - June 15, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

VI

Slippers of the Ancient Guru

Legions of the Central Sun, we are come! We are in the oneness of the universal Light of Christ. And Christine, my beloved, does impart the initiation of that Word to you in this hour, beloved. For the feminine ray is raised up in you and it is renewed as the fountain of Light.

So let the Mother and let the cosmic virgins who are the archeiai be received by yourselves, who come in grace and, if you will, as the Shakti of the archangels. Know, then, the feminine power of the archeiai of God. Know them through the presence of Wisdom's Mother and Mother flame.

Now, beloved, as you are seated, golden flames form the seat of the Buddha. Thus, in the coolness of illumination's fire, so be seated in this our love - the loving presence of many angels of the sacred fire weaving in and amongst you that filigree light and garlands of flowers fastened as though to a latticework.

But this latticework is as angel hair. So it is that God would then interpenetrate the Matter spheres on the wavelength of your mantra, the portion of heaven that brings fragrance and unity with the etheric octave.

Wisdom's flame shall have her perfect work as wise dominion in your being takes command. Fear not, then, for the Mother of Wisdom stands to defend the Buddhas and the bodhisattvas, the disciples and the bhikkhus.

Dear hearts of living fire, the solar ring in this hour through our presence now is become yellow fire-rings surrounding cities and this place, this county and nation, and goes beyond this octave to ancient records. Millions of rings of yellow fire now upon the earth are set in motion for the piercing of the veil and as an outer corona signifying that the Great Central Sun Magnet in all of the holiness of illumination's flame pouring out of the Mind of God is truly focused in the heart of the earth.

And dancing around these rings are angels of Light and also nature spirits. And you may join them also. For ring upon ring of Light - this becomes circles of fire and the dance of Shiva: Shiva as the Holy Spirit, Shiva as the purging and the judging Light.

Thus these rings move. And each turning, then, of Life within this wheel of the Law does consecrate

space and time, collapsing the evil that has ensconced itself therein. For evil is an energy veil; and when time and space collapse, so evil itself must collapse together with illusion. This may take place first in the mind and the heart of the devotee, beloved ones, then in the hearts of many as nature and the four lower bodies of the earth become purified, as the ether itself penetrates the four elements and as the five secret rays once again have expression.

Beloved ones, illumination for the path of Light is that which we bring, and the understanding of the Inner Retreat. As you know, there are a certain number of retreats of the Great White Brotherhood in the etheric octave devoted to Wisdom's flame, else under the direction of hierarchs who have attained on the second ray. Your own Royal Teton Retreat at the Grand Teton is a center of Cosmic Christ illumination so dedicated by Lord Gautama, the Lords of Karma and Mighty Victory, so dedicated by Lord Lanto and Confucius.

There is a turning of worlds. And as you have heard of the exchange of the poles,<sup>1</sup> so you may contemplate the interchange of the hemispheres whereby East and West reverse roles and the wisdom of God and the spirituality and the holiness now does become the principal thing<sup>2</sup> for those rising from the heap of materialism to the pinnacle of praise, having been so surfeited in all these things that they desire only union with God, whereas the impoverished masses and peoples of the East, having not had the abundance of material things, now enter the age of the worship of the gods of materialism and the forsaking of the ancient Teachings of their fathers. And thus, products come inundating the West out of the East, goods of all sorts as well as goods of mechanization and scientific precision.

Beloved ones, the precipitation flame that burns in the Grand Teton is a mighty living fire. We have drawn to the West, therefore, the souls of Light who may easily dispense with material things, for they have enjoyed the abundant life and seek now to lay it upon the altar of humanity and to claim the highest gifts of Christhood and Buddhahood. See then, therefore, that the religions of the world must complement one another until all embody equally the paths that lead to the God-mastery of the seven chakras.

Christine comes now. And with the delicate ones who accompany her, there is an arranging now of silken garment of sacred fire, of golden flame. Beloved ones, there is a draping of your bodies as though you were monks in an ancient Buddhist temple, else among the Essenes or of the mystics of Zarathustra.

Have you not meditated on the Word before? Have you not become the Word? Are you not a part of the moving stream of the Word and the eternal sound? Aye, and I have known you forever and a day also.

I AM Jophiel. And I desire that you should go back now, back to the ages of glory and golden ages of China where you served under those Masters who have long ascended, leaving a vacuum for you to step into their shoes. But some have lost the memory of where the Master has placed his shoes - under the bed or in a cave or in some lost field or beneath the earth.

It is not so easy to find that which is lost, beloved ones. It is not so easy to discover and reconnect. But the thread of contact is reestablished through the devotion of Kuan Yin and beloved El Morya, who also ruled in ancient China. Therefore the Lord of the First Ray does know indeed the path of Wisdom with Kuthumi. And the World Teachers, Jesus and his own Kuthumi, have gone north and south and east and west establishing grids of light and illumination's flame.

Beloved ones, how important it is for Truth to be established and for the perversions of the Flame

---

<sup>1</sup>Exchange of the poles. The study of paleomagnetism (the magnetism residual in rocks) has provided evidence that the earth's magnetic field has reversed direction every few hundred thousand years - i.e., the north and south poles have switched polarity. Some scientists as well as psychics predict this phenomenon as occurring in the near geological future.

<sup>2</sup>Prov. 4:7.

and of Wisdom and of Light to be bound and judged that they not encroach upon the true golden flowers of the crown chakra. Thus Lord Himalaya and the God and Goddess Meru, thus focuses around the world established by the Wisdom Masters have set the open door for the banishment of the darkness of ignorance.

Beloved ones, illumination [illuminated action] is king; wisdom [wise dominion] is queen. Understand that this flame, when it seizes the mind of the sincere, those who try to be just and pure in all their doings, will guide and reform and convert souls - souls by the millions who know the Truth because they have been illumined and enlightened by that Truth.

Understand that Truth is a quality of seeing. By the All-Seeing Eye of God one may see the Truth. But to know the Truth one must have the infusion of illumination's flame for the understanding of that which one has seen.

Therefore, simply because Truth parades in the marts of commerce - or should the Ascended Masters walk down the streets of New York City - does not guarantee that Truth will be recognized. And it has often come to pass that Truth has been despised by those indoctrinated by error.

Indeed, this has always been the ploy - the anticipation by the adepts of the left-handed path of the coming of Truth. Therefore the setting up of councils of error and erroneous doctrine, misinformation, disinformation, manipulation of the press and the media so that a whole nation may believe a lie<sup>3</sup> concerning this or that situation and reject the Truth and mock it when beloved Pallas Athena comes.

Therefore, beloved, wrapped in beautiful silken robes, seated in the lotus of the Buddha, you come now. It is well to restore and know the peace of ancient times. It is well to be in the heart of hearts of God.

This is the meaning of the Inner Retreat. This is why we call you apart and say, establish your base of operation. Let it be practical in every way. Insure your economic as well as your spiritual survival. And then do not spend all of your days in retreat, but go forth in the "Ritual of the Atom"<sup>4</sup> from the center of that sun to the periphery, desiring to minister unto life until you are spent and have given all light and must retreat once again to the etheric plane that is so evident, so there at our Royal Teton Ranch.

Blessed ones, the inner City of Light, the Retreat of the Divine Mother,<sup>5</sup> is a place called Home by many souls. It is a veritable city, and the light is a golden light upon its streets. And hosannas are come and the restoration of the Divine Woman clothed with the Sun, who is the Divine Mother of whom you are a part, whose messengers you are, whose expression you manifest in all poetic tenderness and in all sternness of the cutting edge of the sword of Shiva.

Thus, it is well to enjoy grace and beauty, the presence of the Mother. And it is well to realize that the Mother in all of her beauty and wisdom must also don the armour, the shield and the sword to go forth as Kali to rescue her children in the name of Christ.

I AM THAT I AM Jophiel. I AM THAT I AM Christine. We are now accelerating the wavelengths of the crown chakra in each one of you as we are able. And we have secured the dispensation of the restoration to you from your own causal body of that which you were abuilding in former golden ages which has heretofore been sealed in that second band of your causal body, beloved ones. For, precious hearts, you realize that your own Christ Self would not release to you the fruits of the spirit

---

<sup>3</sup>II Thess. 2:11, 12.

<sup>4</sup>Ritual of the Atom. A meditation taught at Summit University for the expansion of God-awareness. In this ritual, one visualizes an electron spiraling from the nucleus of God-identity in the center of the circle to the circumference and back again in a continual flow for initiation under each of the twelve solar hierarchies. See "The Ritual of the Atom" on The ABC's of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock, 8-cassette album (A85056), single cassette B85063; or Mother's Chakra Meditations and the Science of the Spoken Word, 8-cassette album (A82162), single cassette B82169.

<sup>5</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 15, 1985, "The Retreat of the Divine Mother at the Royal Teton Ranch," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol.29, no. 10, pp. 70-72.

of the crown chakra while you were embodied in dark ages, beset by degeneracy and degeneration spirals.

Thus, with all due consideration of your desiring to serve and in consultation with your Holy Christ Self, there is restored to you at the etheric-body level and at the level of your chakras on the etheric plane those portions of light of golden illumination's flame that might serve you well, taken from your own treasury and storehouse of your causal body.

I counsel you, then, that you understand this is sealed also by your Christ Self, that not by folly or tomfoolery there should in any way be the squandering or misuse of this Light. But as you show yourself capable of using Wisdom's flame with equanimity, peace, justice, and impartiality, more will be added unto you, immediately accessible, then, in the plane of the Christ Mind.

Beloved ones, to increase illumination, as we have said before, by only one percent or three - to increase the threefold flame and wisdom - can make the difference between Darkness and Light, between success and failure, between joy and self-denial. The wisdom of God is a most precious oil of gladness and a nectar from the crown chakra.

May the filling in of the outline of the petals of the crown chakra be for you a daily joy. When you cannot feel the Light pulsating through the head, rising on the altar of the spine, remember it is lawful to fast and pray. Remember it is lawful to abstain from excessive uses of the sacred fire in other chakras, to withdraw one's energies from squandering in the world and from being tied to the world through the media. It is lawful to come apart even for three hours or one or a day in some manner to find the renewal and the sealing of the figure-eight flow within you.

I tell you, those who have this Teaching ought to be concerned when they do not feel the fire of the Mind of Christ with them in the upper chakras. And they should take necessary steps to use the mantras and the systems of purification and devotion to reestablish this communion. It is a goal to be sought, a prize to be won. And when it is won, it is to be cherished.

Thus, above all things, to this Higher Self and Light be true. And this Trust and this Truth established in thee will see to it that thou canst not be false to any part of Life, or God. Unless some determine to conserve the sacred fire in order to be world teachers, millions will remain in darkness and in ignorance.

Contemplate thy reason for being. Do not respond to me from an outer anxiety or even an outer or mental rigidity. Do not respond from the human level of desperation or of fear or doubt or even of guilt. Put all these things aside, beloved ones. These are not suitable responses to an archangel's call.

The call from my heart is to your heart and to your soul. I have infinite patience. I am long-suffering and peaceful. I desire you to come to the Light only when you are ready not only for the Light but for the persecution that its bearers must indeed bear.

Therefore, beloved ones, though cycles turn swiftly, the world karma is oncoming and very impatient. I am patient. And you must also be patient with yourselves.

We release, then, the matrix and thoughtform of the divine architect and the blueprint of the entire Inner Retreat, the Royal Teton Ranch and its auxiliary lands and manifestations. Beloved ones, a portion of this grid is intended to be lowered into manifestation in this year - a very key year of the release of the intensity of the sacred fire. Let those who have learned the path of the Buddha as builders hear, then, the call and identify with their inner calling and reason for being.

The weather and the cycles and the months turn. And soon it will be a period of great acceleration. Let those who are there prepare for many who must come. For by the end of the year and this time in 1987, that which is etheric must become physical as a certain portion of this divine blueprint fulfilled.

From the heart of Alpha it is set - in the earth, in the ground, in the mountain, in the lands, in the hearts of those around the world who also contain the blueprint and feel the magnet of that retreat.

You must be able to serve in health and in abundance, recharged by the fire in the heart of the earth. Thus, we have set a place for your victory and for your going forth therefrom periodically and cyclically as bodhisattvas caring for the suffering and those who are lost who have not found the slippers of their ancient Guru. Go after them. Wash their feet. Place upon them the slippers of their ancient path.

O Bodhidharma, precious one now ascended, thou art a part of every chela of the will of God. We have not forgot thy devotion, thy sternness with the beast of the lower self, thy determination to be the best example of Teacher on the Path.

O Maitreya, O Confucius, Lanto, Lao-tzu, Gautama, Padma Sambhava, thy feet have left footprints of sacred fire. Now will you not uncover a bit the hiding place of your slippers? For many must find the way.

[Mudras performed for 1 minute, 10 seconds.]

Peace forevermore in the flame of Buddha.

Thus the electromagnetic field is sealed with a heightened flame of illumination.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Jophiel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, February 15, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot. In the service preceding the dictation, the Messenger read and preached on Malachi 2 at the request of the Archangels. Teaching taken from this sermon is included in Pearl no. 29.

Messenger's Candle-Lighting Invocation before the Dictation:

In the name I AM THAT I AM Jesus Christ, I invoke the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. Legions of Cosmic Light from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, twelve legions of angels at the command of the Lord Jesus, come to our aid in this hour of world need.

O Jophiel Archangel, we welcome thee and beloved Christine in the fullness of the Mind of God, in the fullness of the thousand-petal lotus.

O Ancient of Days, Alpha and Omega, let all the world be bright with illumination's flame in this hour of Christ's conquest over Death and Hell. Let the brilliance of the Great Central Sun purge and purify, renew and revivify this earth. Oh, let those who have lost their way, O God, beloved Father-let them come to know Thee as Thou art in the very midst of the blue lotus, in the very midst of illumination's flame. In the heart of Himalaya, in the heart of Lake Titicaca, let thy brilliance shine forth.

O instrumentation of the Divine, holy angels of illumination's flame, we are grateful to consort with thee as we are yet veiled in these veils of flesh. Yet, by thy grace and presence, which is the LORD's, we may enter in to that portion of heaven which our God has allowed. And in his allowing, we therefore, touching hem of his garment, may bring to earth some measure of joy, some measure of the quickening, O God.

We are grateful in this hour for all great beings of Light who have tarried with our planet-beloved God and Goddess Meru, Vaivasvata Manu and the Great Divine Director, beloved Saint Germain, each and every angel and Ascended Master who has brought to us the touch of Light, the inspiration, the realization of our Divine Reality, as we are pilgrims journeying upon this distant star making our way to the throne of grace with a very special mission to alleviate suffering, to illumine where there is ignorance, to proclaim liberty to the captives.



O Light of eternal Freedom, thou Light so essential to the victory of planet earth, we summon you in the name of the legions of the seventh ray. Let this earth be free this hour, beloved Jophiel, by illumination's flame. Let ignorance be banished and let it be accomplished by the raising up of the Mother flame within us, from the base unto the crown.

Thus, with Chamuel, with Michael, come, Jophiel, come, Faith, Hope and Charity, to complete the balancing action of the threefold flame within our hearts.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, in the name of Gautama Buddha, Padma Sambhava, Maitreya, Avalokite vara, in the name of Kuan Yin, Amen.

# Chapter 31

## Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 22, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 31 - Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 22, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

VII

The Judgment of Love

The Coming of the Messenger - The Dividing of the Way

The Word of the LORD unto the prophet Malachi.

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

For I AM the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me

now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered.

Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Malachi 3

And so, my beloved, I am Gabriel which stand in the presence of God.<sup>1</sup> I, too, am the angel of the LORD. And so my cohorts of Light - Archangel Jophiel, Archangel Chamuel, and Archangel Michael - have spoken to you in the midst of the flame that does consume all that is not of the Light. And you have gathered because you have yearned to be in the presence of angels, in the very center of the eye of their healing power.

And I say, the Light has called you. And world karma and plague have chased you. And therefore you have been pulled by the heart and pushed by the winds of adversity. And therefore you find yourselves in the lap of the Divine Mother as though you had entered a new octave of Light. For so is the forcefield established by the mantra of the Word.

Enter ye, then, at the strait gate. For there is a broad and a narrow way: There is a broad way that leadeth to destruction, and there is the narrow way of the disciplines of the path of discipleship.<sup>2</sup>

Come, then, unto me as unto the LORD Christ, for I speak to you as one who does succor the weary, heal those who mourn, quicken those who have been dead, and return joy to those who have been sorrowful too long. Beloved hearts, we see and we know and we understand the burden. And by Love, burdens can be healed.

Remember, then, that there is a partnership to be had with the archangels of God - that there is a cooperation and a working together shoulder to shoulder for the Victory. There are things which must be done, beloved, by you - which only you can do. But these things are not an hard saying. They are, in the purity of the Word, that which all can follow; for they come by the Holy Spirit.

And that sharper-than-the-two-edged-sword<sup>3</sup> comes to you, beloved, by my hand. For I, too, stand to cut you free with the Divine Mother from those unseen forces, entities, and discarnates that invade the body with disease and the mind with all forms of insanity. Beloved ones, all things are not the mere product of chemistry or biochemistry within the body, but there do come to pass in

---

<sup>1</sup>Luke 1:19.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 7:13, 14; Luke 13:24.

<sup>3</sup>Ps. 149:6; Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16.

the lives of individuals those effects of past causes set in motion.

Thus, the LORD God spoke to Malachi. And it was I, the Archangel Gabriel, who came to him to deliver that word of the judgment and of the coming of the messenger John the Baptist who would go before the LORD Christ.

You are also messengers of your God Presence. And we have sent to you that Messenger to remind you of the inner calling of the priesthood of Melchizedek. Thus there is the dividing of the way of those who wait upon the LORD and those who do not. And in their failure and in their absence they are not content to leave well enough alone but they must persecute, they must gainsay, they must put down those who have become the devotees of Love.

It has always been thus, beloved ones. For the ruby ray does go forth and those who are confounded by their own anger against the Light or their own dishonesty or wickedness - these, beloved hearts, receive returned unto themselves tenfold the judgment of their evil words and works.

This judgment of God, as the law of karma, is written [on] page after page of scripture in the Old and New Testament. But because the word karma is not used, thus they deny the universal law of reciprocity, the universal law of retribution, and the universal law of the resurrection of the sons and daughters of God.

But the LORD has pronounced it. And he has sent me on missions from the Great Central Sun to many homes of Light and systems of worlds where I have come to speak to evolutions concerning their going out of the way of the central light of the I AM THAT I AM.

It is with a cyclic regularity, by the progressions of the sun centers of these systems, that the archangels return to the scene of their [the evolutions'] incarnations. We descend from the Central Sun and we deliver, therefore, to lifewaves the mandate of the will of God, of purposeful living in the ways of righteousness.

And through prophets and messengers and avatars and saints, we have proclaimed a path of the resurrection by the ascension flame, by the spirit of the resurrection, and by the raising up of the Divine Mother. Thus, to honor the feminine ray of God is to salute the Shekinah glory that is radiating even now from the flame of the ark of the covenant.

Hear, then, the Word of Yahweh unto the false priests and pastors and those who do not try<sup>4</sup> justice in the marts and courts of the world. Let the flame of the sword of the angel - the angel with the flaming sword<sup>5</sup> - be thrust now into the very ground of this planetary home! And the Lightbearers do rally for the Light. And let those who would turn the tide toward darkness be stopped in their way by this flaming sword ere civilizations and continents face the conditions of earthquake and darkness that have been predicted.

It is self-predicted by mankind's karma, who have refused to accept accountability. Nevertheless, the ignorance of the Law is no help but rather the hindrance on the path to union with God.

Beloved ones, there are experts in all fields of human knowledge. But there are many across the board who consider themselves already "experts" in the path of that true religion that does restore man's relationship to God through the Mediator of the Universal Christ. Therefore, inasmuch as there are so many experts in the fields of theology, philosophy, and psychology, let me come to clear, then, the jungle and the babble of voices to tell you that the most direct route and the only route to the very center of the heart of God is by the path of the ruby ray, by the path of Love - the love that first embodies the cup of kindness, of compassion, and of charity and moves on to a love of discipleship and self-discipline that can hold the balance to be the friend of Christ on earth.

Beloved ones, many fail the test of being the friend of Christ. For to know him as friend is to know him in the intimate contact of the day-to-day manifestations of ordinary life. All who wear the

---

<sup>4</sup>prove

<sup>5</sup>Gen. 3:24.

human form must go through the human condition. This is no detraction from sainthood. Nor is it, therefore, the mark of the sinner. But all who pass through this octave must be reduced to the same common denominator of the body of flesh - [and] inherent in it, its desires and basic needs. Beloved ones, all begin at the beginning with this base and common factor. Yet some rise and some fall by the burdens that beset them.

Beloved ones, not because of but in spite of and beyond the lesser self is the transcendent Life known. Yet, so long as the soul has need of the body, so then all walk as “men” and “women” until the hour of the transfiguration. And when that transfiguration is come, then the Son of man contains an extraordinary light that is the power of the etheric body and of the I AM Presence.

And thus, the mortal is being put off and the soul is putting on the garments of immortality.<sup>6</sup> And therefore, those who climb the highest mountain and mount the spiral staircase are found often betwixt and between their mortality and their immortality.

And this, too, is no crime. Nor is it a crime when mistakes are made or errors entered into and there is a stepping back a step down the rung of the ladder to retake those lessons and the testings of the soul that one might find strength and equilibrium and a new balance of the heart chakra to mount again what has been known as a most treacherous path to the heart of Himalaya.

Beloved ones, what matters is that the heart is pure. God does judge by the heart and not by the outer mechanizations of the form. So many engage in rote and rituals in life and seeming niceties. But within, either there is no character or no spirit or there is only the ticking of the inner time bomb to the moment when, turned inside out, that individual becomes enraged in the very presence of God manifest in the person of his prophets.

So look to the ancient prophets of Israel and see how they were scorned and spat upon and separated. And, remaining apart from the community, going into the desert, beloved ones, they were ostracized. And when they did not preach a popular word, they were condemned by Church and State alike, who demanded that they make proclamations that were pleasing to the ear.

Thus, what have you come to hear from me and from the LORD God this day? You have come to hear of the healing power. Beloved ones, this healing power of an archangel can be with you, but you must play your part. Our emphasis in this seminar has been the science of the spoken Word, for by its use you gain swift strides on the path of Light.

Beloved ones, from out of the Great Central Sun the LORD God does send a ray of Light. It is a ray of purification passing through your auras now. And by the Holy Spirit there is a sacred fire that does burn and consume within you those forces and forcefields that are detrimental to the will of God, to the divine blueprint, to the purest expression of your soul. Therefore, feel the intensity of the Holy Spirit now that comes by the flaming presence of my beloved Hope, archeia and feminine light of the fourth ray of the archeiai of God.

O legions of the Central Sun, seraphim of the sacred fire, Justinus, now come with the legions of the fourth ray! And therefore, the mighty action of the demagnetization of darkness from the aura and the binding of the discarnate entities is accomplished by Astrea and Purity, by the seraphim of God who place themselves in answer to your call congruent now with your form.

So they bear a chalice of immortal light and sacred fire. And so they encourage you to put off the old man and the old woman and to put on the new<sup>7</sup> - the new manifestation that is born in Christ, and out of Christ a new creature,<sup>8</sup> a creature rising toward the sun of the I AM Presence.

All this you are and all this you can be, beloved ones. Therefore, there is a piercing sword that I now use for the exorcism of those conditions that prevent you in this hour and in this life from

---

<sup>6</sup>I Cor. 15:53, 54.

<sup>7</sup>Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-11.

<sup>8</sup>Born again, a new creature in Christ. John 3:1-8; II Cor. 5:17; Gal. 6:15; I Pet. 1:23.

fulfilling the fullness of your divine plan.

Beloved ones, I am Gabriel and I announce to you the very present possibility of your ascension in the Light. And this is the goal of life. And on pain of the same ostracization, there is going forth from this Messenger that word that does give the word of Saint Germain of the promise that those who use the violet flame and remain faithful to their God wherever they may be, in whatever faith or church or organization, may rise to the new heights of the sun [Son] and greet Archangel Uriel - truly the archangel of the resurrection and of the judgment who does come in the name of the LORD Christ.

And therefore, there is the very present possibility for you to intensify your stand and to settle into the very work of the ages - that mighty work of which we have spoken - to balance your karma in this life and to move on with the solar winds and the Central Sun.

Beloved ones, no matter what you have been taught otherwise, it must concern you that you are lifestreams who have been sojourning on this planet and reincarnating for want of the key, the very key that unlocks the door to that path of Christhood. And by the dispensation of Saint Germain and Portia, beloved ones, this Teaching, the knowledge of this Path, is set before you.

Those who love the search and the quest for the sake of the quest but are confounded in finding the Truth will not be happy to hear that the message of the violet flame, the message of Saint Germain, does provide you with all that is necessary for the balancing of your karma, for the healing of your diseases. It is a knowledge that is no longer withheld. It is a knowledge that is set forth and is yours for the asking, beloved ones.

In the course of this Path you will surely be tried and tested. And that testing has naught to do with this Messenger but is between you and your God and your own Christ Self and the archangels who intercede in the name of the LORD.

Therefore, go after the prize of this high calling.<sup>9</sup> For it is an opening of ages and a turning of ages when many souls may be caught up in the resurrected Son of God and in his Second Coming, which is occurring daily to souls who have the eye to see him, the ear to know his voice, the commitment to run with him to the farthest reaches of impelling stars of Light.

O seraphim of God, in answer to the call of those here and now who desire healing for themselves and for their loved ones, let the power of seraphim be known. I, Gabriel, summon you in the name of Justinius! Place your electronic forcefield over these sons and daughters of God. Let their auras be saturated in the sacred fire of seraphim, that they may see and know that the LORD God of Israel is with his people and that the LORD Christ is both Saviour and Healer and Friend of Light.

Blessed ones, I send light now into the cause and core of war upon earth and all inequity and all injustice. We release that which is sent by God, measured and sent in the very cups of angels - ministering angels of the ascension flame. They are cupbearers, beloved ones. And they bring those portions of sacred fire from the Central Sun that may come to earth without disruption of the ordinary course of the turning of worlds and the signs of the seasons.

Thus God does pour into the earth by the instrumentation of his angelic host that quotient of sacred fire that the earth can contain, that may be for the judgment of the seed of the wicked and the liberation of these little ones and yet not turn the tables toward destruction by planetary karma or personal karma.

Beloved ones, understand the great balance of forces in a planet where returning karma does accelerate, where Lightbearers make the choice, when awakened, to serve God - and where fallen ones, when awakened to the Light, do make their freewill choice to turn their back on the proffered gift of the Messenger of the LORD.<sup>10</sup>

---

<sup>9</sup>Phil. 3:14.

<sup>10</sup>Dan. 12.

So it is and so it has always been. The Light has gone forth. The sword is thrust into the earth. And all may choose what is their perspective, what is their relationship, what is their positioning to this flaming sword that no eye hath ever seen, save in the etheric octave. But now every eye shall see it and know that the archangel of the LORD has thrust his sword into the ground as a challenge to all forces of Death and Hell in the earth.

Let them respond, beloved ones! Within a fortnight you will see the judgment of the LORD God Almighty. You will see the right hand of the Buddha Gautama. And you will see the driving back of those who have sought to take the Light where the Light has been ensconced, of those who have sought to tear down that true religion where it has been planted, of those who have sought to seize governments of nations unlawfully.<sup>11</sup>

Look, then, to the fortnight and understand the coming of the sign of Archangel Gabriel. For I AM here, and I AM the Archangel of the Fourth Ray. And I do not intend to leave this place until the LORD God has accomplished that holy thing to which he has sent me.

Therefore, know that I stand and I still stand. And my right hand is raised, even as the hand of Moses was raised and even as that hand was held up.<sup>12</sup> For I stood and overshadowed, therefore, the prophet and the messenger of God. And therefore were the fallen ones turned back.

Thus, beloved ones, understand the meaning of the sacred fire. Understand your oneness and integration with archangels of Light. And so see how the LORD God will intercede to deliver every Christed one and every little one of his heart.

There is no turning back of the Light in the earth. Therefore maintain your vigil as watchmen of the night, for the night is all they have left. And when the night is far spent and has divested itself of all of its schemes and strategies of darkness, the dawn shall appear.

And the angel of the dawn, Archangel Uriel, will then take his post, as I will pass therefore the rod to him. And he shall stand in that dawning day, Archangel Uriel, with the proclamation of the sons and daughters of God that shall never, never, never again be turned back.

Beloved ones, as I stand here, I stand in the very presence of the cathedrals, mosques, synagogues, churches, and places of worship throughout the entire planet. And my Electronic Presence is placed there. Therefore, let those who speak the lie find justification. They will not find justification in God. And thus the lie will be turned against them. And their defilement of the altar shall be no more. And the hosts of Light shall withdraw from those temples where the LORD God Almighty and his archangels are not welcomed.

Beloved ones, see to it that in your heart is the burning, all-consuming Love of the flame of the ark of the covenant, for to this all must have recourse. All must know that the resource of the flaming presence of the Buddha of the Ruby Ray and of the sacred fire thereof is the alternative to that which is unreal, that which is false and untrue, that which is dishonorable and disrespectful before the living presence of his Word.

I AM Gabriel in the heart of the Sun. I AM in the heart of Hope. And Hope is in the heart of me. Therefore we are one. And therefore our flaming presence, as Alpha unto Omega, does form the mighty spheres of Light. And therefore, we send forth now the angelic tongues for the cleansing and for the purging and for the changing of the water into wine.

[angelic tongues chanted 15 seconds]]

Therefore there does come forth from the heart of the universal Word the sounding of the eternal tone. [tone chanted 6 seconds] And the Divine Mother has sent forth and Sarasvati has sent forth and Lakshmi has sent forth and Durga has sent forth and the eternal Word of Kali has sent forth!

---

<sup>11</sup>In November 1985, Philippine President Ferdinand E. Marcos, in ill health and besieged by criticism at home and abroad for corruption and cronyism, announced that he would call a special election to prove his popular support. [6]

<sup>12</sup>Exod. 17:8-14.

And therefore the keying of the Light by the sound of the Ma-Ray, by the sound of the eternal Word, by the AUM, is the intoning now of Matter spheres, is the clearing of that darkness, and is the binding of the hordes that assail the Divine Mother as the demons and discarnates on the astral plane.

Therefore [angelic tongues chanted 20 seconds] there is now come, beloved, sent from the Sun, the messenger of Sanat Kumara. And that messenger from the Sun does stand and does hold, therefore, this proclamation of the sons and daughters of God. And it is held, therefore, as the focus and the power and prayer of the pledge of the sons and daughters of God in the earth which shall be made known to you in that hour so designated.

And in the flaming presence of God, I, Archangel Gabriel, do declare before you: So it is the flame of the Divine Mother! So it is the flame of the living Word! So it is now, by the power of the angels and seraphic bands. It is done in the name of the living Word. It is done in the name of the LORD Christ.

Helios and Vesta, Helios and Vesta, Helios and Vesta, let thy presence descend! Let thy judgments descend in the flaming light of the ruby ray! So the Divine Mother Mary does attend, so Raphael does attend for the coming on the morrow of the archangel, the archeia of the fifth ray.

Beloved ones of the Light, I salute you by the power of the flaming light of Hope. And I seal you in the heart of hearts of the immaculate concept of your own conception in the heart of God. By the light of Alpha, by the light of Omega, it is done.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, February 15, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.





# Chapter 32

## Beloved Archangel Raphael - June 29, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 32 - Beloved Archangel Raphael - June 29, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

VIII

The Day of the Coming of the LORD's Angel

Healing, Karma, and the Path

For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

Malachi 4

Pilgrims on the Path Journeying  
to the Shrine of Christ Healing,

Come into the center of the One and into the heart of Mary, whose healing flame abounds, as my own does also make the rounds of your four lower bodies as together we build a figure-eight flow, demagnetizing your auras from those things which ought not to be and which should never have been.

Beloved ones, we have been a part of your auras for these hours of service, preparing your receptivity for our release, through the spoken Word, of this healing light and the healing thoughtform<sup>1</sup> that may be anchored now by your Christ Self above you. Do indeed, then, appeal to God, to Christ, and to us as their servants to transfer to you throughout this day healing light and restoration of the inner blueprint [in order] that the healing light might coalesce not around distortion but around vibration that corresponds to the higher being that is your own in the Central Sun.

By the amethyst jewel, by the jade and the diamond, so we release that fire that is most necessary to you. Angels of Light with the power of master surgeons - healing angels who use laser technology that is beyond the physical as an emerald ray, a crystal ray, and a ruby ray, beloved ones - may penetrate to the very core of a cell or its circumference and seal that cell in the healing thoughtform and expand the violet flame from within.

Thus, in joy, in relaxation and freedom, as you go forth from this dictation, breathe a prayer to us, and unto God for us, that will allow us to enter your life and help you to become all that you really are through the mending of the vessel - the chalices<sup>2</sup> - and those things which have gone out of the way according to the inferior design of the matrix of the imperfect mind.

Having so said, won't you, beloved, be seated.

Some of you may remember the establishment of the healing focus at La Tourelle which was to be a forcefield of great light and healing and a mecca such as Lourdes or Fátima. Beloved ones, this property being no longer useful to our activity, these forcefields have been withdrawn. And for the duration of this established Camelot, we come to Los Angeles and we place a ring of light over this land that does establish here that same healing matrix and shrine.

Beloved ones, it is the great desiring of the heart of my beloved Mother Mary to draw souls of Light in this city - those acutely in need of healing in all levels - to this Path and Teaching: a path through her sacred heart that comes indeed through the individual's exercise of the science of the spoken Word, especially the use of the violet flame and the healing flame and thoughtform.

Beloved ones, therefore the one whom you have called the Blessed Virgin does come to you and is present in this hour, choosing the Great Silence this day from whence to direct to your forms a cycle and a spiral of Light for the reversing of degeneracy, old age, disease and death that besets earth's evolutions because of the condition of the absence of Light and the frequency of Light that makes for buoyant Life, renewal and the ever-renewing cycles of youth.

Healing angels of Mother Mary - these have answered the call. Let those who truly keep the flame without compromise or backbiting, wherever upon earth there are Keepers of the Flame and Lightbearers pure in heart, loving of the presence of angels - let them receive the radiation of my heart, our heart, let it now also reach them from this place.

Let filigree lines of force now be established. Let angels of the fifth ray, angels of the immaculate conception, angels of birth, angels of the Holy Spirit tend Life on earth. And let those of all nations having the highest vibration, no matter what their course of devotion or study, be the ones to whom it is given, having sealed within them these frequencies of Light.

They, then, beloved hearts, may be electrodes. They may carry now the rays of force that connect all of the retreats of the archangels. And thus, around the world the connection of these retreats and the reinforcement by Elohim makes possible, ever increasingly so, the accessibility of embodied souls and souls in inner planes to the Light, to the fountain, to the inner knowledge and to the practice of the precepts of heaven.

---

<sup>1</sup>See Archangel Raphael, March 28, 1964, "The Healing Thoughtform: The Crystalline Star of Understanding," 1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, no. 49, pp. 461-65; and Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "My Visualization for the Healing Thoughtform," in *The Science of the Spoken Word*, Summit University Press, pp. 144-49.

<sup>2</sup>the soul, the four lower bodies, and the chakras

Such is the karma of many of earth's evolutions, beloved ones, that our intercession is not possible without their exercise of the science of the spoken Word. Many could achieve freedom from bondage through the use of the decrees, so perfectly outlined by El Morya in these booklets that are for Saint Germain's Stump to the nations.<sup>3</sup> These mantras and decrees, when used with great love and devotion and constancy of daily application, may result, then, in miracles of grace and healing.

Karma, beloved, is something that few understand. And many can hardly believe its science. Many will hardly understand how karma plays such a key role in whether or not a diseased situation may respond to the best of natural cures or those offered by medical science.

The x factor of the equation as to whether or not an individual will attain healing and wholeness or pass from the screen of life is this karmic circumstance. When the Law decrees that karma must be balanced and it must be balanced now, if the individual has not prepared a literal fountain of light through a momentum of devotion and light sustained in the aura, when he is bereft of that joy of service unto God, he may find himself having not enough of the light of God to consume the darkness that suddenly and swiftly is outcropping in the physical body. And before the soul can even regain composure or balance, that soul finds itself in other octaves, having passed from the screen of life, for the body was no longer able to sustain light adequate for physical life.

Beloved ones, these are facts of life on earth. And, after all, you are also wise and may not need the presence of an archangel to tell you that this is so. It is more my interpretation and explanation of the passing scene that may shed some light as to the prudence, even the wisdom, of preparing - as you also prepare so fastidiously on this planet for old age by setting aside funds and properties and all sorts of situations to guard against poverty or want.

Beloved ones, is it not also well to prepare for the day of urgent need by building up the light in the body temple and by balancing karma while you are able to work? This is the true meaning of "work while you have the Light,"<sup>4</sup> which Jesus told to his disciples. The meaning is: balance your karma while you have the strength of the light in your being to perform those services, that sacred labor and the holy application of prayer and affirmation that can make a change in the karmic equation.

The pattern which the Karmic Board desires to give to the majority of lifestreams is opportunity for joy and happiness in youth, which opportunity is given whereby parents may train children to follow the precepts of God, obey the commandments, worship and keep on the path of Light, get their education, have their livelihood and profession, be established and capable of meeting the needs of life before those situations of karma that become serious and challenging do set in.

Now, those who are not properly trained to prepare for adulthood and the full maturity which comes (and when it comes must give to the individual the severe tests of karma) find themselves unprepared at that hour when past the twenties they enter the age and decade of the thirties and forties and fifties and in those years discover that calamity, disease, and challenges of all kinds have not escaped them.

Some face these with poise and the equanimity of the Spirit, having been taught from the knees of their fathers and mothers the way to go in righteousness. Others, however, imitate their parents' squandering of light. And these parents often pass on at an early age. And thus the children see the futility of it all but they never had the example of inner discipline to follow a course whereby they could stand, face, and conquer, remain in embodiment and keep on keeping on.

Thus, there is a period when the challenges of life and facing karma become the major portion of one's day. Livelihood, childbearing, getting ahead while one is young and all the things that

---

<sup>3</sup>Mantras of the Ascended Masters for the Initiation of the Chakras ("Stump Booklet"), Summit University Press. The mantras, songs, and dynamic decrees contained in the Stump Booklet are recorded on a 5-cassette set (B85135-B85139).

<sup>4</sup>John 9:4, 5; 12:35, 36.

come into this circumstance are a part of this karma. The diseases which manifest, of course you understand, can be avoided through the understanding of natural remedies and what God has placed in the earth in pure food, light, water, air, and so many of those healing aids of which you have availed yourselves.

Those who practice, then, a pure life in this manner and take care of their bodies are also staying the hand of karma, that when it come they are able to meet the challenge. The Lords of Karma, then, intend that those who successfully face these challenges, come what may, may have the fruits of the Spirit and of their lives in the latter years and use them for the spiritual path that is understood to be the way in the East.

Beloved ones, when the cycles of life are taken as they are given, then, you see, the karma which is meted out need not be so heavy as to take one from the screen of life. Now, if these teachings are practiced from the earliest childhood days and the light of the aura does expand and the children are becoming in the path of perfect Christhood chalices of the Light, you see that almost every karmic condition can be transmuted, saving those rare exceptions where in the course of sainthood one must lay down his life in what seems to be an untimely manner.

It has been said before but I say it again that many are called to this Path because they specifically need these techniques to avoid the calamity of oncoming years. We have seen time and again over the centuries and in this activity that those who have neglected the opportunity or turned their back upon the discipline because it is sometimes a hard saying,<sup>5</sup> sometimes painful, sometimes demanding amazing resources and stamina will realize that having left off of the course of the most valiant and noble discipleship they do come to the place where the diseases that set in render them no longer capable of either dealing with the disease or of invoking the Light that could consume it.

Having so said, beloved ones, our admonishment to you who have faced struggle and pain and suffering is to realize that I am the angel - the Angel Raphael - who have come this day for "the troubling of the waters,"<sup>6</sup> which means I am troubling with my vibration the aura of this entire property. And I place in it and around it healing light and energy, that all who may come may avail themselves and be inundated and flooded with this light of healing.

This shall be sustained by my healing angels and renewed by me from time to time. In addition, the healing focus is also placed here that was once at La Tourelle. You may see now in the upper atmosphere a giant healing thoughtform. Through this thoughtform and your giving whether of Mother Mary's Rosary or Archangel Michael's Rosary, you will send forth those rays of light whereby those souls who indeed have need of this form of help may come and find the Helper as the Holy Spirit, which our twin flames release uniquely and specifically for this world's evolutions.

Beloved ones, I speak, then, of those whose karma especially entails the necessity of self-help and self-application. You have come to a place where you may meet brothers and sisters on the Path who have practiced and demonstrated the techniques which indeed you may also practice. Here you will find reinforcement and advice and knowledge of other sources and resources around the world where you can go and study - or go for healing itself or for learning to become a practitioner of one kind or another in the healing arts.

Remember, beloved ones, what is right for one may not be so for another - not because the rightness is not right but because the cycles of another lifestream may involve other opportunities or obligations. Thus, there are many churches, many schools, many paths of healing and religion. What is most important for your discernment in deciding your chosen way and that which will be the acceleration of your life is to determine what is the greatest need of your soul and your four lower bodies, what is the weakest link in the chain of being of your lifestream, then to find the teacher and the teaching, the path and the system, whether of prayer and fasting or any kind of remedies that

---

<sup>5</sup>John 6:60.

<sup>6</sup>John 5:4.

may be from the highest source that would be the ones that would help you most to attain a greater integrity and a greater wholeness.

Let the goal, then, of thy life be wholeness, knowing full well that the sphere of wholeness becomes the divine magnet for every good thing from God to the twin flame and all in between. Then, knowing that wholeness is the goal, observe through the eyes and heart of Mother Mary that portion of yourself requiring the greatest attention. Go after this. Bring the spirit of Light and the dynamic decree to it. Approach it from all of the four lower bodies and the chakras.

Bring up, therefore, the lowest vibrating frequencies of your being. And if you do not know what these are, ask. Knock, and it shall be answered.<sup>7</sup> Call unto the LORD Christ. We are his servants and we will deliver to you that word of the magnificent God-free being who helps you now in this very hour, even the Ascended Master Jesus Christ.

Blessed ones of the noble lineage of the house of David, you who are the seed of that ancient Light, come now and understand that not only individual wholeness but wholeness of the cells in the Body of God makes for a greater wholeness in the entire Mystical Body. Thus, we seek spheres of light that may interconnect and form therefore a surface of light, a body of light, a magnet of healing.

See what will contribute to the greatest good for your inner integrity, but do not stop there. Look what will contribute to the greatest good of the integrity of the Community. Then see how the Community itself may help more and more on the Path who struggle, are burdened, are bowed down and still fall beneath the weight of the cross of personal karma.

Have compassion for life in the ultimate sense. And let this love be the love of the scientist who has learned the ways of the emerald ray and the emerald crystal and the fifth ray of the holiness unto God.<sup>8</sup> Understand the meaning of the third eye and the immaculate concept and learn that way. Study the 'eye magic' that is taught by the Messengers in *Climb the Highest Mountain*.<sup>9</sup>

Know that you have the power to see through the window of the third-eye chakra, to outline perfection on behalf of yourself or any part of your body, on behalf of loved ones, and to visualize that organ, that eye, that heart filled with light, called back to the heart of the healing thoughtform and blazing with the violet flame.

That which you desire to be you must see and visualize at least once a day. You must hold the thoughtform in mind as something you are not only approaching but you are also filling in with light.

Thus, goal-fitting is for goal-establishing. Take out a notebook at the nearest possible opportunity. Write down the most important goals in life, both spiritual and physical. Decide, after all is said and done, what is the most important physical goal, what is the most practical physical goal that can lead you to the attainment of the most important spiritual goal.

You should not be nebulous in that which you desire to achieve in this life. And if in the course of achieving your goal - which is God's direction to you within your heart - you realize that your physical body or any one of your four lower bodies is not adequate to the task as a vessel of strength and light, then, you see, the moment of decision has come - whether to say, "I give up. I can't. I am not able," or to say, "In the name of my God, I will and I shall overcome!"

Therefore, in that God-determination you lay down the life of the lesser self and all of its indulgences - not only a part thereof. You determine to forge a perfect union of the four lower bodies that can be the LORD's vessel at any hour of the day or night, and then you move on to that conquest of self and that attainment of the goal.

---

<sup>7</sup>Knock and it shall be answered. Matt. 7:7-11; 21:22; Luke 11:9-13; John 16:23, 24.

<sup>8</sup>Holiness unto the LORD. Exod. 28:36; 39:30; Zech. 14:20, 21.

<sup>9</sup>Eye magic ('I-magic', image): the transforming power of visualization through the inner eye. See Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain, The Path of the Higher Self, The Everlasting Gospel*, Book 1, Summit University Press, pp. 38-39.

The science of Being is taught by the fifth-ray Healing Masters. We have given so much Teaching and so much is here. The practical application of it is most easily done when reinforcement is present in a Community such as this one. Therefore, the archangels have always sponsored spiritual communities of brothers and sisters who have walked a path and have loved one another and reinforced one another to come apart and accelerate on this homeward journey.

Beloved ones, the nucleus of brothers and sisters and families forms the heart of any church, whether Christian or Buddhist, Moslem, Hindu. Beyond this fire core of those who keep the flame of a religion are happy families and individuals who take the crumb of the Bread of Life from the Master's table, who take Communion and find great strength and inspiration and go forth to live their lives, to sort out their karma, to have those experiences which they may only have outside of such a Community and its white fire core.

Let all realize that each one is called according to his anointing in the Great Central Sun, according to his appointing by his own heart and Christ Self of the mission of twin flames. Realize, then, that everyone may be in his right place, whatever rung or positioning is decreed, even as one does not criticize the positioning of the stars in the heavens, the galaxies, or even the comets in their courses. There is a divine plan and a network. And the interconnecting forcefields show that the balance of Light and Light-holders is achieved through a vast pattern that may reach across the earth and beyond.

Let none, then, consider that another may not be as well off because of a supposed absence of dedication. Leave off from judging the service of anyone in this entire organization, for no one may know the dedication and love of a heart save God and the holy angels. Do not try to read or anticipate, but let the discerning Holy Spirit tell you what you must know in the avoidance of danger or the knowledge necessary to keep the flame with all due vigilance.

Beloved ones, all of the archangels give freedom and peace to any and all who may come to drink of this fountain. Freely you have received, freely give<sup>10</sup> - this is the science of the figure-eight flow of the fifth ray.

Beloved ones of the healing light, Mother Mary and I now seal the electromagnetic field upon each one of you, building upon the action of the dictations of the archangels who have gone before us. If you have come newly to this seminar, by listening to those previous dictations in order you may also receive the blessing through the spoken Word of that which is described and therefore have the mending of the flaws according to the cosmic conception of the Divine Mother.

In the name of Alpha, in the name of Omega, we are Raphael and Mary. We have accomplished our purpose, the end to which we have come.

Therefore, from the beginning unto the ending, I AM Alpha and Omega.

HUM

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Raphael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, February 16, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.

---

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 10:8.

# Chapter 33

## Archangel Uriel - July 6, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 33 - Archangel Uriel - July 6, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

IX

The LORD's Vindication of the Divine Mother

Unto the Son I vow my flame.

O beloved of the Light, Uriel and Aurora greet you this night in the joy, the purest joy of His presence.

Oh, the name I AM THAT I AM, oh, the name of Christ Jesus before which every tongue should confess, every knee should bow;<sup>1</sup> for herein lies the road - the royal road to reintegration with the Universal Light.

Herein, therefore, is the return to godliness and godhood, set aside so long ago that the children of the Sun scarcely can believe upon awakening from the long sleep of a dark night, upon rubbing their eyes and seeing the presence of the Lord of the World, that they, too, were once endued with such power and wisdom and love that, therefore, because it was in the beginning, it shall be in the ending.

Thus, the return to God and godly manifestation is the subject of our instruction and our teaching. It is the way made plain. And it is for you not a mere regression to a former state but a reintegration with the high estate of perfect man, perfect woman in the causal body of Elohim.

Blessed ones, seek, then, penetration to the superconscious plane. Never look back, never go back. For it does not matter. It does not matter!

Only God is real where I AM. I AM the Lightbearer, and in bearing that Light, beloved, I have gone to the darkest places to expose, therefore, the fallen ones in their lair and those who have spread the lie of the force of the anti-God. You see, I trace their course by the moving finger that writes. And the finger of God does find out, therefore, that which is said in secret which will now be shouted from the housetops.<sup>2</sup>

Let the judgment of God appear! For it is the hour in 1986 for my return, for my vindication of the sons and daughters of God and the LORD's vindication of the path of the Divine Mother in the person of the Woman clothed with the Sun. Nearer and dearer to your heart does this cosmic being

---

<sup>1</sup>"Every tongue should confess . . ." Isa. 45:23; Rom. 14:11; Phil. 2:10, 11.

<sup>2</sup>Luke 12:2, 3.



descend until all the world is filled with the glory of the Divine Mother and her sign is seen as effect in every area of life, every compartment of knowledge.

Beloved ones, ere this become the reality in the physical octave, there must be the binding of the force of the anti-Woman. This has naught to do with the feminist movement but everything to do with the divine incarnation of the Motherhood of God in all who wear the feminine ray in this life, as well as in those who hold the masculine flame and therefore as Buddhist warriors and Christian pilgrims do hold with absolute adoration the 'womb-manifestation', the portal of the birth of the Eternal Christ.

Beloved ones of the Sun, therefore to this end are we come. In the name of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ and the Sun behind the sun and the Cosmic Christ thereof, we say, Let the tormentors of Woman and her seed go down by the flaming sword of Elohim of Peace! Let them go down in this hour! For they have not sought to destroy a religion or a place of worship or even a Community of the Holy Spirit. It is Woman herself whom they determine to put down, even the very joy of Omega in millions of hearts.

Recognize, then, this opposition to Light for what it is. For the personification of Mother within you is indeed the rising ascension flame personified in the Kundalini fire. Thus, all of the hosts of Darkness have assailed the Mother in the sons and daughters of God to deter that rising flame, to strike it down at every hand!

I say, then, sent from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, I AM come! We are one! And the intensity of the Light does probe and penetrate, then, the reasons behind the reasons of those who assail not alone this Messenger but all men and women of the Spirit who have taken up the sword of the Divine Mother in the name of her children.

This, you might say, is the incidental crossroads of Armageddon. Where one is assailed, the many will not rise above that level. Thus, without the victory of the Mother in this hour, beloved ones - very personally in your circumstance and everywhere on earth - others who come on the path of initiation will rise no higher than the level of that defeat.

Thus, in all areas - in education, in the field of abortion, and in the lives of little children - let the Divine Mother be defended that she might defend her own. For to strike the Divine Mother is, as the saying goes, to "smite the shepherd and the sheep are scattered."<sup>3</sup> Therefore, destroy the image, the purity, and the office of the Holy Mother in every family and you have indeed smitten the Holy Child. And the child without the blessedness and the holiness of Mother can only become, then, that human one and that human "I" or mortal form.

Blessed ones of the Central Sun, legions of Victory, descend in the name of Helios and Vesta and let the masks be torn from the oppressors who come in the name of justice. Justice is not their cause, for they worship the money beast. Greed is in their hearts and more - the desire to destroy, then, the image of Woman here and there and everywhere. And at inner levels they are linked on the astral plane to everything from pornography to the denial of the divine right of Woman to be, then, the inspiration and the point of aspiration of all society.

Blessed ones, I am the angel who does implement the judgments of God. In this hour, then, I bid you call with me, for I, too, stand with Gabriel. And I stand and I still stand. And by the power of the cosmic cross of white fire it shall come to pass that Truth as Pallas Athena is vindicated, that Justice as Portia is vindicated, that Mercy as Kuan Yin is vindicated, that Liberty as the Goddess of Liberty is vindicated, and that Love as Nada is vindicated.

Let all saints and Lady Masters of heaven who have expanded the great God flame come nigh to thee in the presence of archangels now. For in the perfect Electronic Presence of the holy virtues and the virgins who ensoul them - blessed archeiai of the Sun - there is, then, in the earth the

---

<sup>3</sup>"Smite the shepherd . . ." Zech. 13:7; Matt. 26:31; Mark 14:27.

perfect presence of the peers of the Divine Mother who stand as the witness unto the integrity, the integration of the Path and the manifestation of that Truth in the fullness of time and space. Time and space are not, for the sacred fire does blaze from the altar.

Let the Four and Twenty Elders, then, speak. Let them speak and resound their Word through your heart. Let the Logos be known. Let it be known in the reverberations as the Central Sun does press out.

Beloved ones, Aurora, as the dawn, does bring the dawn of a new age. Let elemental life adjust, then, the earth - with all due consideration of the mercy of the Law as well as of karmic cycles that must be rectified.

Adjustments must come. May you be found in the perfect poise of the Prince of Peace where I AM always the I AM THAT I AM.

I AM with you, beloved. And I place now the light of my energy upon your electromagnetic field, once again for the healing of the aura. If you give me leave by silent assent in this moment, I am touching and balancing the petals of the solar plexus. I raise my hand and I conduct now the "place of the sun" and upon it a great sun disc. I AM the sealing, I AM the healing, I AM the balancing of the ten petals of the Law. Lo, I AM THAT I AM.

And the judgment of the sixth ray is the parting of the way of anger. If you give me leave, I enter now your electronic belt for the binding of the core of those demons of anger that have tormented you and your lifestream and your home and family. Beloved ones of the Light, let the anger of hell be exorcised from you - you who have kept the vigil in this hour who desire to be free with the saints of God. I say, it has no longer any power over you.

Take dominion now in the plane of the sun, in the heart of Helios and Vesta. For I have assisted, but you must have the victory over the beast.<sup>4</sup> To you belongs this trial and this victory. Beloved ones, the testing of your soul for the exorcism of foul spirits must be your own conquest. For by that strengthening, you see, they will not return to an empty house to enter again.

Beloved ones of the Sun, know that the purging of [by] the God flame, the purging of the body of God in the earth, is a sacred-fire action. And it is a strengthening action. And by that strengthening you are also made pillars of fire that become electrodes to transmit the flame of God's justice and judgment, even as my angels perform this service.

Therefore, they become as pillars of fire throughout this city and county. And they remain standing as sentinels of God's justice. And you will see changes taking place, first at inner levels and then on the outer. For we seek the turning around of the downward spiral in this city and the acceleration of the upward movement, rising back to the heart of the Sun.

May lifewaves who are worthy of the calling receive, then, the cosmic spin in this healing power of the resurrection flame borne by millions of angels who plant now the resurrection flame of the Lord Christ and his victory over Death and Hell. We are sealing this city in Light. We are binding, then, the bottom ten percent of the evil forces who assail it. And they are bound on the astral plane, and this city is also swept clean by elemental life of fire, air, water, and earth. And there is a purging, and the purging is for the prevention of cataclysm.

Therefore, know the LORD. Therefore, understand his judgment. Therefore, understand that mighty sword that does stand in the very heart of hearts of that focal point of Light.

I AM the placing of the sword and my presence, then, where all ought to be for the victory of the Light. I AM in the center of the flaming presence of the Lords of Karma. I AM for God-Justice. And I AM bringing to naught those who are the tempters and the tormentors and those who would destroy the Woman and her seed as the Guru/chela relationship in every octave of Light.

---

<sup>4</sup>Rev. 15:2.

Thus, Sanat Kumara descends. He descends in the wake of the mighty archangels and he does place his Electronic Presence with the Seven Holy Kumaras for God-Justice in all seven points of the Law. And you may see them now - the defenders who are the eternal youth who come, then, empowered by the Divine Mother for the victory over the forces of evil that have assailed the youth of the entire world through that which has gone forth out of this city.

Beloved ones, there is no area of life where evil spawned has not become an avant-garde movement out of the fads and fancies of individuals in this city who are not of the Light. And therefore they have polluted the matrix of the seat-of-the-soul chakra.

And Saint Germain and Portia stand to give the acceleration of that chakra now. And they are blazing forth the light and establishing that matrix for the descent of Lord Zadkiel, who does come now to speak to you for the mighty sealing action of this judgment of the Lord Christ in the sixth ray.

Beloved ones, we remain and we still remain until the hour is fulfilled, until the God-Justice does appear, until the judgment is known and the victory of the Light is won.

Hail, Mighty Victory! Hail, Mighty Victory! Hail, Mighty Victory! I, Uriel, with Aurora, salute thee, thou God from the Sun.

Messenger's Invocation before the Dictation:

LORD God Almighty, we stand with great joy, thy Spirit of Liberty, and thy God-determination to face the forces that move against freedom in America and in every nation. Therefore, we summon the hosts of the LORD in the name of Jesus Christ to drive back the hordes of Darkness, the demons out of Death and Hell, and the fallen angels that would tear from us and any and all people of God upon earth their God-ordained, Christ-confirmed right to complete freedom of religion and conscience and freedom of speech to voice the fruit of the inner communion - freedom of assembly for the congregation of the righteous and all people to choose to assemble, to speak out, no matter what their condition or rank; freedom of the press, that we might publish the word of truth and that all might publish their point of view regarding events.

We demand the turning back of all forces of Darkness, organized or not, in or out of embodiment, pitted against the light of this freedom and especially the light that we bear in the Church Universal and Triumphant and all religions and churches, all political groups, all those who would form their associations for the cause of the advancement of their ideas or their persons.

In the name of the living Word, we champion the right of the Goddess of Liberty and her legions to stand in this land and everywhere upon this planet to defend this flame of Liberty.

O mighty threefold flame of Life, come forth. And now, by the right hand of Lord Gautama Buddha, beloved Mother Mary, Helios and Vesta, in the name of Jesus Christ, we say: Hosts of Light, turn them back, confute and confound them now, and raise up the banner of thy living Word unto all people. Let religious and political fanaticism and the demons and discarnates thereof go down! Let those who have made themselves the policemen and women of others' faith and conscience and others' way of life also be bound by the hosts of the LORD. Let the bells of freedom ring! Let the Light shine forth, O God.

Hear my call, beloved Father, beloved Son, beloved Holy Spirit. O eternal Mother, come to our aid in this hour. Let Light prevail, and let every child of God coming to this planet be guaranteed this freedom to grow and to prosper with life and liberty and the pursuit of happiness.

O Jesus Christ, let thy twelve legions of angels at thy command descend now from the heart of the Father to defend the twelve gates of the City Foursquare that all who would might enter in and know thee as thou art - the true and living witness of our Christhood.

Therefore in thy name I AM THAT I AM, we rejoice in Thy Victory through us.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Uriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, February 16, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California.



# Chapter 34

## Beloved Archangel Zadkiel - July 13, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 34 - Beloved Archangel Zadkiel - July 13, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

X

The Liberation of the Woman in Church and State

The Seventh Ray for the Implementation of the LORD's Judgment

Friends of God-Freedom Worldwide,

We, the angels of the seventh ray, appeal in this hour of world need to you to hearken unto Uriel and to understand that the seventh ray is for the implementation of the LORD's judgment in the physical octave.

Turn, then, your attention to the gross injustice which has been done against the woman in the Philippines who has lawfully secured the support of Light and of the people and whose victory has been stolen by one entrenched who has sought to tear the crown from the Divine Mother in this election. Realize, beloved ones, that the attack upon the Mother is upon the entire lifewave of the Philippines and upon the children and the families and the economy of the nation, which is a shambles as a result of the manipulation of one called Marcos and his wife.<sup>1</sup>

Beloved ones, I come to anchor the judgment of these two. And I declare it gladly in the physical octave that all the world might know that Zadkiel has not forsaken the nations or the flame of freedom in this hour - that Holy Amethyst comes in full support of dispensations given to Saint Germain and Portia since that New Year's conference. And therefore, we go before him with all of the love of our causal bodies for the clearing of the way of Saint Germain's dominion in the plane of the seventh ray and in the earth for the support of God-government once again.

And therefore we say, They shall not pass! Their karma is delivered unto them this night. And the people shall prevail when they remain in the heart of God. Therefore, let them stand guard. And let the Keepers of the Flame summon the elect from the very streets to recite Archangel Michael's Rosary round the clock until God-freedom is won. For at that level and that nation, this freedom must be won.

And I charge the members of the government of the United States, from the president through the Cabinet to the State Department and the Congress, that they shall speak openly and with God-determination and forcefully to challenge with one voice the infamy of the stolen vote and the stolen victory.

---

<sup>1</sup>Philippine economy. [7]

These fallen ones shall not pass! Will you confirm that word and stand upon your feet and say with me now: They shall not pass! They shall not pass! They shall not pass!

Therefore, while you have breath and life, understand that the threat to Mother Liberty is a desecration of the Goddess of Liberty. The threat to Mother Liberty in every nation is a threat to your own heart and threefold flame. There is a time to act. There is a time for the swelling of the ranks. There is a time to let the representatives of a free people know that this nation must stand for God's righteousness where it is assailed anywhere and everywhere on earth.

Thus, beloved ones, the shower of freedom's flame does descend. Following, then, the ray of Light from the heart of God, let the people be vindicated.

I call to you, Archangel Michael, for the absolute God- protection of the woman who has dared to defy this tyrant and ancient serpent-foe of the people. Beloved one of God, let your legions be assigned to her protection and all supporting her. And let her not fall as her husband fell.

O angels of the LORD, hear the voice of Keepers of the Flame and go forth in answer to their call. For I tell you from the heart of my retreat of freedom my report to all angelic bands: that if freedom is to prevail upon earth, freedom must have the full protection of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and especially the mighty archangels and those in embodiment.

At every hand where there is the battle line drawn, where the light of freedom meets the darkness of totalitarian movements and tyrants, there must be the vigil, there must be the All-Seeing Eye of God. There must be played in this very sanctuary films showing the misbehavior of these fallen ones. Let us no longer tarry while the earth is consumed by tyrants and entire generations [are] compromised who have been born to sing the anthem of the free.

I AM Zadkiel. And I AM here for the liberation of this Messenger from all attempt to stop her voice and the Teaching of God through this very mouth, to curtail it in the name of every fantasy and accusation and claim against this Teaching and its supposed harmful effects, psychologically and otherwise, upon those who may freely come and go at will.

Blessed ones, do you understand that this trial has to do with the stopping of the mouth and the Messenger herself? Do you understand that if found guilty, it will mean that no minister or spokesman for the LORD is free to speak that which is upon his heart, even as every parishioner and follower is free to reject or accept that which is spoken? This is the real issue - the stopping of the mouth to speak in freedom by the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.

Must it come to pass that prophets and messengers and disciples of God in this nation must fear to release the full power and fury of the presence of God for those who come into their midst with secret tape recorders to take evidence with them to show the fanaticism or the nature of the so-called cult? Beloved ones, in one's home and sanctuary one ought to be able to speak without surveillance and persecution, whether by one's government or by private citizens.

Beloved ones, understand the meaning of freedom and do not let your freedom to be who you are be encroached upon in this hour or in any other situation. We view with deep concern the rising tide of fanaticism worldwide. And therefore, if you will be seated, we will explain to you just what is this psychology of fanaticism.

Apart from the fallen ones and the devils who roam about knowing that their time is short, there is the psychology of the children of the Light themselves who are not accepting of the Path and the responsibility of karma and reincarnation nor of all of the Lost Teachings of Jesus which freely flow from this fount sponsored also by Saint Germain.

Therefore, beloved ones, throughout the earth at the subconscious level there is an extreme anxiety on the part of the children of God who themselves ought to take dominion and follow the lead of their Teachers in the person of the archangels. This anxiety causes a preoccupation with the minutiae of life, avoiding the direct encounter with the real issues of our time, nation by nation.

And they become embroiled in personal lawsuits, accusations, blames, arguments, gossip, and all types of minor nit-picking in which they therefore have their clubs, their occupations, their entertainment, and their causes célèbres (which do not even amount to a molehill), while skipping and looking over the gross injustice that covers the land in the basic issues of drugs, poor education, poverty, manipulation of labor unions by organized crime, and manipulation of the money system.

These glaring, overpowering - seemingly overpowering - conditions so frighten those who do not have recourse to us that they avoid the entire contact with this reality and engage in attacking one another and finding one who will become the scapegoat for all of their own personal neglect and all of their fancied, fanatical evils and demons that exist all around them in their imagination.

Thus, to find one individual who is the worst and most evil of all and to rid the world of that individual has become the way of escape for generations, but never more so than in this hour. Are people looking for Christ? I tell you, they look more for Antichrist - to see who is the most horrible, who is the worst of world leaders and to fear some prophecy or psychic prediction, real or imagined, of what great powers such an individual will have to destroy mankind or the nations.

Beloved ones, all of this is put to naught by mature sons and daughters of God who have entered the fullness of the LORD's Spirit and do not fear and do not have the necessity to condemn. For they realize that whether truth or error be spoken, the fruits of either will be seen. And by those fruits, by the results, by consequences and actions people may choose the better way.

Are they concerned with bringing up their children in the right-usefulness of the Law, in peace and self-confidence? They spread fear. They teach their children to lie. They teach their children to point the finger as though it were the Dark Ages and these freedoms had not been won.

Beloved ones, witness the fanaticism of a group of individuals who for year upon year have spread the maligning of gossip in the press concerning this organization, with the full cooperation of that press, never even concerning themselves that the word of truth spoken by its members should have equal voice or count. They simply accept the assumption that all [members] are mindless, brainwashed individuals who can only be expected to parrot the word of the central evil force, which they have attributed to this Messenger.

Beloved ones, it is an insanity based on internal insecurity. When this is achieved by fallen ones, their insecurity is the impending judgment. When it is achieved by those who are truly the brainwashed children of God, then it becomes their anxiety concerning returning world karma and their own - which they sense but do not admit, for their false pastors tell them that karmic accountability does not exist. I can tell you, beloved ones, you would be anxious also if all that is coming upon the earth and all that you have had to face you had to deal with without the Great White Brotherhood, this Teaching, and the archangels.

Therefore, we say that the psychology of madness is in full swing upon planet earth. And this madness feeds upon itself. And world condemnation does abound. And I know. And I know that the Liar is enthroned and is allowed to take the reins of power in the Philippines for the moment. And the only salvation unto this people is the intercession of the mighty archangels.

Beloved ones, millions of people of Light - a sweet and cherished people in that land, as many lifestreams throughout Asia are - are about to be swallowed up in the controversy of that nation, which could easily become a conflagration by those who hoard power, who then employ troops and military forces to put down the people. This can accelerate or it can decelerate. And the difference will be achieved by the armies of the LORD's host only in answer to your call.

You, beloved ones, if called, if you knew it would help, would gladly join the armed forces of this or any nation to fight for freedom. But you have seen the folly of it all, as those who plan military campaigns or those who are the politicians never seem quite to arrive at the point of the struggle or what is real or who is of the Light or what cause or what side they should be on.



Understand, beloved, you need not join the forces of the world. But you must join the army of heaven. You must be our instrument. You must be our Word, our sharper-than-the-two-edged-sword going forth.<sup>2</sup> If you can imagine what arrays itself out of the pits of Death and Hell in a last stand led by the Fourth Horseman, Death - if you could realize that the victory of the Light will mean the binding and exorcism from that nation, the Philippines, of millions of hordes of Darkness and the taking of many members of the false hierarchy who are today ensconced as the cronies of Marcos and as an entire machine that is so vast as to defy interference by the people and has thus far defied intervention by the representatives of the United States, would you not act?

Beloved ones, you know that such conditions are the very forcefields which attract chaos, anarchy, and then, on its wake, the entering in of the forces of a new totalitarian regime of World Communism. We have seen it happen in nation by nation. Let us not see it happen again in the Philippines. Somewhere the world must rise up and say, "We will not allow the tyrants to stand!" Let it be in Manila. Let it be throughout that nation.

Beloved ones, let it be here in Los Angeles. And nation by nation let the Feminine Ray rise. For she is the sword of Kali in the hand of Shiva. And he will slay those tyrants. He will slay their envy. He will slay their criticism and condemnation and their greed and lust for the Light, refusing to bend the knee before that Light.

Let it come to pass, therefore, that the rallying of forces, that the message of the Ascended Masters through this Messenger and everyone here who is also a messenger of God in the preaching of that Word - let it come to pass that the judgment which has descended and the light which has been released in this weekend will be the impetus for men and women of the Spirit in every walk of life to say: Nothing is worth more than individual freedom and that freedom won here and now on every issue where compromise steals the cutting edge of liberty and where tyranny would swallow it up.

I, Zadkiel, with Holy Amethyst, now come bearing with angels of Light crystal-jeweled amethyst, massive forms of this crystalline substance. It is being carried about these rooms for the purification and demagnetization of the auric envelope as we and our violet-flame angels place upon you the final blessing and clearing of the auric field.

Into the Body of God we distribute this light. Therefore, beloved ones, let these hands so blessed with our Electronic Presence touch you lightly as you pass quickly before the Messenger and we may make physical contact with your physical auric field.

Beloved ones of the Light, following this blessing there will be silence, and you will return to the heart of God as you place your body to rest and go to the inner temples.

Therefore we, the Seven Archangels, pledge our light and love to the defense of this Holy Church and its vicar and all communicants. We pledge our support to maintain the ongoing movement and revolution in Higher Consciousness, to help every soul who sincerely desires to be divested of the unreal.

We stand and we are determined that God shall have the Victory. May it be had in His way in answer to your call. The victory also lies in the shuttle of your attention and devotion and in the decisions of your heart. For in this octave it is you in God who must prevail.

Therefore, receive us as we receive you in love now, and go forth champions of freedom.

[The congregation passed before the Messenger to receive the blessing of Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst.]

Messenger's Sealing Invocation:

Almighty God, we thank you for the presence here of your beloved emissaries, the archangels, their archeiai, the hosts of Light. We are so appreciative - and I know I speak for every heart here -

---

<sup>2</sup>Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16; 2:12.

for the blessings received, the Teaching, the Light, and all that you have given us.

Beloved Father, beloved Alpha, we greet you in the joy of your victory here on earth as in heaven. We thank you for this opportunity to serve, for this wondrous Church and Community that you have so blessed and given to us. We thank you for these wonderful souls of Light, our brothers and sisters, for the beautiful children, families, and marriages, and the joys that we have shared on the Path together. We thank you for our Royal Teton Ranch. We thank you for all who have come together.

It is our prayer that through whatever adversity we may pass, or trial - that as the result of our oneness and our effort and our victory, the walls of bigotry and prejudice and ignorance may come tumbling down, so that all souls of Light who truly need this Teaching may receive it freely and go forth with it freely and use it as they see fit.

Therefore, we commend these souls, O God, to thy keeping, and to the keeping of their own conscience, which is thine own. We commend them into the care of the archangels. And we charge you, holy ones of God, for the protection of each individual member, each one who does come to this table of Communion. We charge you for the protection of all Lightbearers to come, all who will ascend in this life, the forces of freedom in every nation, all who have taken up the cause of Saint Germain.

In the gratitude of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, we say with one heart and voice:

Hear, O universe, I AM grateful!

Hear, O universe, I AM grateful!

Hear, O universe, I AM grateful!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Zadkiel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, February 16, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at Camelot.



# Chapter 35

## Beloved Godfre - July 20, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 35 - Beloved Godfre - July 20, 1986

A New Definition of Freedom of Religion

Heart Friends of Freedom, Most Gracious Ladies and Gentlemen,  
Sons and Daughters of Liberty and Children of the Light,

I, Godfre, salute you in this hour of the victory of our Lord. For 'tis the season, then, of Pisces. And the two-thousand-year dispensation of Jesus Christ is fulfilled in this hour through every one of you who does understand that the culmination of that mission and the fullness of that cup is to go all the way in the stand for freedom.

In the name of Lanello, who also conquered in this sign<sup>1</sup> by which the LORD graced me in my embodiment as George Washington, I say to you, be seated in the flame of cosmic glory.

For it is indeed a glorious day - a day of opportunity to take the stand for religious freedom and freedom of conscience, freedom to worship in this nation and upon this soil where each and every one is free to worship his own God, to sit under his own vine and fig tree,<sup>2</sup> and to know the LORD. For these prophecies of the ancient prophets, beloved hearts, are fulfilled in this century.

When we were there in the early days of this nation's history, beloved ones, realize that all perceived God out of the Judeo-Christian dispensation. All understood the One, and the One who was found in the Masonic order, as the presence of the All-Seeing Eye of God that blessed our undertaking and that did fulfill in us, as Masons building the pyramid of Life, the reason for our being.

Today, beloved ones, two hundred years have passed. Beloved hearts of Victory, know, then, that the perception of the one God in the peoples who have gathered in this nation is representative of every belief and belief system held on earth. Each one may determine his own religion or non.

Thus, the individual's conception of life and love and peace has many rainbowed rays. It is indeed the hour of the fulfillment of the promise "They shall all know me - all of them - from the least unto the greatest."<sup>3</sup>

Thus it is the new dispensation of Aquarius. Thus it is understood that there must be a new definition of freedom of religion. There must be a new understanding by those who founded this nation and have moved forward in their Protestantism, in their Catholicism, and in their Judaism that in this hour none may have a monopoly on the path of religious freedom, that the way made plain must be acknowledged to be made plain by the one God and the I AM Presence of that individual

---

<sup>1</sup>Under the sign of Pisces, George Washington was born February 22, 1732, and the Messenger Mark L. Prophet made his ascension February 26, 1973.

<sup>2</sup>I Kings 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10.

<sup>3</sup>Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:11.

and the beloved Holy Christ Self.

This Higher Mind, beloved ones, does lead the soul into all Truth step by step in the seven rainbow rays. Thus, the paths of enlightenment by the Holy Spirit in this age, prophesied by the Lord Christ, come unto the individual, each one according to his need, his ancient karma, his preparation in the school of life, his initiations of spiritual fire that have taken place in the inner retreats of the Great White Brotherhood.

And this assessment of souls by guardian angels and World Teachers is also according to the age of the soul. For the souls have passed through many ages and have come forth in what are known as root races - souls who have descended with a mission to embody one of the seven rays and a holy calling. These root races have come to many planetary homes, solar systems, and galaxies. And as you are well aware, earth has become the crossroads and the gathering place of many evolutions.

Thus, in this age of the ripening of the fruit of each man's tree of life, it remains to be seen, when the fruit is ready to be plucked, what sort of fruit has come from each man's philosophy and each man's actions. One may taste the fruits of the orchards of life - sweet and sour, bitter, dry, or filled with the juice and nectar of the Buddha, the Christ. Beloved ones, one accepts or rejects by the senses of the soul. Tasting, then, the offering, one concludes what is the best philosophy by the fruit that that tree of life has produced.

Where there must be choice and free will in the marketplace of ideas, all offerings must be present, from the least to the greatest, from left to right, those that may be anti-Life or pro-Life, in order that individuals, children, nations might exercise the scrutiny of the soul, the sword of the Spirit, the testing by the heart in order to come to the conclusion of what is right.

God has entrusted every man and woman with an inner standard. Thus, you are called to be standard-bearers. And the Path is that thou might go to the heart and determine what is the divine standard, what is the human standard - in what way shall I walk.

The unerring voice of God and the inner conscience does make known to every soul that which is approved by the living Word and that which is not approved. Some men have therefore neutralized their sensitivity to the voice of God and conscience, for they desire not the living Truth. They desire not the living Truth, beloved ones, because they prefer their ways. They prefer the Darkness to the Light, for their deeds are evil.<sup>4</sup>

Thus, this is the searing of conscience as with a hot iron,<sup>5</sup> as the apostle said. And they no longer respond to the voice within. Therefore, they make their own rules, regulations, and laws. They have become a law unto themselves and raised on high the banner of their human standards of right and wrong.

Thus, beloved, let the whole stream of ideas, actions and the consequences thereof be examined. Because Elohim trust in the divinity within each individual, they do not interfere with the learning process, the experimentation when the children of Light experiment with this or that activity and then hopefully draw early the conclusion that the way of Light - the fullness of Life, not Death - is the chosen way.

Let all take the example from the LORD God Almighty, who is the great sifter of men's hearts, that those in whom there dwells the divine spark, those in whom the I AM Presence does yet live, will find their way to Truth and to the summit of their own Divine Being.

Therefore, beloved ones, when the choice for God's right is made and human error is seen by the flame of the heart, you, then, champion of God's right, must call to the Lord Christ for the binding and the judgment of the forces of Evil who embody the philosophies of Death and Hell. Let the

---

<sup>4</sup>John 3:19.

<sup>5</sup>I Tim. 4:1, 2.

angelic hosts separate the tares and the wheat.<sup>6</sup> Let not men interfere to dash the cup of Life of some man's religion, to tear from him that which is precious. For if it not be true, the LORD God himself will reveal it unto him.

Only God can guarantee freedom of religion. Only God can champion the right of free men and women to worship. And so it is with the other basic freedoms you cherish. Only God can guarantee freedom, for freedom is a living flame of God. It cannot be defined by some men's concepts of what is religion.

Therefore, beloved, see that it is a spiritual victory that you are about - and we with you. See, beloved ones, that you must push back the barriers that heretofore have defined the context of religious freedom.

Many have set themselves as authorities as to what is the true religion of Jesus or of Gautama or of Moses. They have banded together and they have said, "All other theories are null and void." And therefore the council of churches, who call themselves Christian, have denied fellowship to all who may differ in the doctrine of Christ's love.

You realize, then, beloved, that the denial of religious freedom began in this vein long before the more recent movement raised its head to call anything not similar to its own belief system a dangerous cult of indoctrination, mind control, and the complete turning around of the inner and outer life of an individual.

Beloved ones, the nature of the true religious experience is a conversion, is a turning around of the soul to face the Son of God. Now, beloved, [following this conversion] religious freedom as a flame must fill the void. It must penetrate where old thought systems sought to limit this divine experience between a man and his God. It must fill the space of the babble of voices and the many who have written their scholarly works defining what is a dangerous cult and what is not.

Thus, with a laundry list of definitions, they go out and prepare their cases and seek to draw parallels in the Teachings of the Ascended Masters and this Path to the dangerous cults which they say exist here and abroad. Beloved ones, there are always dangerous conditions in every field and undertaking. The education of children and adults must be to beware always of the forces of Darkness that attempt to thwart the real, the true, the lasting Light in any endeavor or educational system or system of government or religion.

Thus, beloved, you live in a century of clichés, assisted by tens of thousands of advertisements seen and flashed before the mind. Not able to present their case by the reason of the Logos, they must transfer to you by some implant - or band-aid on the surface - a cliché that will now govern your actions to go out and purchase this product.

Religions are also sold with clichés. And clichés are groups of words that have come to mean certain things to certain people. Thus, if these clichés can now be pasted upon this or that movement according to the laundry list of definitions, they therefore conclude that this organization must be a cult and its leader must be a hypnotist.

Beloved ones, the Holy Spirit is the power, the wisdom, and the love of God to draw men's souls back to the Real. This turning around and this elevation of life must be the duty of every messenger of God in every pulpit, in every house of worship worldwide. Our testing of the righteousness of any movement is the presence and power and purity of the Holy Ghost upon its leadership, its membership or student body.

Beloved ones, once they have used the freedom of the press dangerously and irresponsibly to brand any man's religion as a cult or a dangerous doctrine, you can see how difficult it is to undo the impression, for the clichés have made their way as the poisoning of men's minds.

---

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

But the Lord Christ has said, "This is my cup. Drink ye all of it."<sup>7</sup> Why, then, must you face this battle? It is because religious freedom must find a new definition, a complete and absolute freedom, stopping only at that which becomes illegal - the very danger to physical life itself.

Beloved ones, houses of worship, as institutions of learning and all public places, must have doors opened where people may enter if they choose and leave if they choose. As the Archangel Gabriel has said, it is the responsibility of parents and teachers to teach children how to think, how to reason, how to draw a series of conclusions from premises at hand but not to indoctrinate them, not to point the finger and prejudice their minds from early youth. Those who are free and independent beneath their own vine and fig tree, their own Holy Christ Self and Mighty I AM Presence - these cannot stray from the everlasting Reality.

Thus, build upon the sound foundations of the lives - the lives and how they have been lived - of the prophets of East and West and the saints and avatars. For the life [of the soul], by definition, becomes a road map. One will never know by dos and don'ts and a list of regulations how to make choices, how to decide this or that at any point in the crossroads of a difficult karma. Life cannot be reduced to a set of rules or dogma.

When you study the great heroes, the heroines of East and West, you come to realize that they faced the human equation. Many fell beneath the cross of personal and planetary karma, as did Christ the Lord himself. This is to teach that the least unto the greatest may err, may make mistakes, may receive help in bearing their burdens from friends, disciples, and communities of Light.

Beloved ones, it is important that you make the effort to rise again beneath the seemingly unsurmountable weight of your personal karma or the portion of planetary karma you bear with this Messenger. It is important to have faith that if you cannot, another will come to your aid. And if there is no one in sight, angels of the LORD will succor you and uphold you and feed you and help you.

"Keep on keeping on" is the way of the cosmic cross of white fire. Thus, when discernment is needed, when a difficult decision is to be made which you have placed upon the altar of God, look then to the lives of the greatest of heroes and those who have ascended. Study their right choices and understand the rightness of choice by the fruit of that action. Understand [human] errors and be spared of pitfalls because [you understand how] saints who have gone before you have also temporarily fallen into the traps of the seed of the wicked.

Realize, beloved, that every succeeding test of Divine Love will call for you to sacrifice, [sometimes] even to sacrifice "morality" or what is the acceptable human standard in that time frame. The purity of heart and the motive of your soul and that which impels you to lay down your life for the friend may be an overriding concern that is also one with the heart of God.

The tests are spiritual ones. They leave the moorings and the support systems of all of the rules and regulations of the world and they bring you directly to the heart of Christ - not what he would do, but what did he do. There are abundant examples. And from isolated examples, not taking all into consideration, men have arrived at warped doctrine, half-truths, an inability to understand the application of Love in all circumstances.

Considering Jesus to be the Prince of Peace and the embodiment of perfect Love, let all of you consider, episode by episode of his life, how he wielded the sharp sword of Love and how that Love was expressed, whether as compassion or rebuke, chastisement and judgment, healing or the raising of the dead. For in the many-faceted jewel of the ruby ray, you will discover how to pass through this labyrinth of maya and illusion and astral denizens at every hand - how, then, to outsmart every form of error with many applications of the emerald crystal of Truth.

Thus, I come before you with the proposition of this case, this lawsuit that faces you. And I

---

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 26:27.

must explain to you, beloved, that in this nation the tyranny of what has been called the anti-cult movement against unorthodox religions must be broken - not by human will or might but by the Spirit of the LORD,<sup>8</sup> by the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood manifesting in you.

The tyranny of so-called fundamentalists who themselves do not know the fundamental teachings of the Lord Christ, for these have been taken from them and are not fully contained in approved scripture - these, then, have said, "We know the truth. We know the way. Therefore, all deviations must go down."

Their prayers of malintent, their false pastors, insofar as they attempt to encroach upon others' freedom, must also be broken. Thus, if necessary, this cause must be championed all the way to the Supreme Court of the United States of America. Whether at the level of the present court or beyond, you must realize that this cup is given to you to drink to break once and for all the insidious cancer that has moved through the houses of worship, through the associations of psychologists and those with degrees who are "authorities" on what they consider to be mind control.

Beloved ones, this nation will not be safe for any new idea, for any revolutionary of the Spirit, for anyone whom we might send into the midst of Darkness to bear the present message of the present dispensation of Saint Germain and Portia and the Aquarian age unless these forces receive the absolute word that they may not interfere with any man's religious freedom.

Therefore, beloved ones, do not consider this cause something that should occupy your peripheral attention or a small percentage of your time. It is the cause of the hour that must be espoused by every Keeper of the Flame. For the flame which you keep is the flame of Liberty.

And the highest liberty that must be guaranteed on earth is the liberty of the sons and daughters of God to commune with the Almighty and to deliver the fruits of their communion to the children of the Light. This must not be gainsaid by the hordes of the astral plane, by the fallen angels in embodiment and their godless creation. They have amassed the armies and the prophets of Baal. And therefore, let Israel and the light of Israel come into union. Let not the Keepers of the Flame place other priorities and other gods in the midst of this trial.

You must look squarely at the reality that if your freedom to embody the flame - the flame of Love and Peace and Light and Life - is denied you; if the power of the dynamic decree should become forbidden, as could easily occur in a totalitarian state, so that it would be a crime to open your mouth and give a session of Astreas; if any part or portion of the Ascended Masters' Teaching should be denied you and prohibited as church councils have done in past ages; if the Messenger should not have freedom from fear to be the instrument of whatever we may say concerning personal and planetary conditions - then, beloved, your loss of a part of this freedom becomes the loss of the whole.

Only the whole wafer can make you free. Only the whole body of the mystical Teachings of the Lord Christ is sufficient. There is a completeness and a wholeness waiting to be fully delivered as the Everlasting Gospel.

Some men in past ages have in their cowardice and compromise been content to surrender a portion - some of their land, some of their income, some of their control over their personal lives, some of the controls of their employment and their stations. At each and every hand when any liberty has been conceded, the forces of tyranny have never been satisfied. For they will never be satisfied until the Light and every Lightbearer on earth is stamped out.

Thus, beloved, see then how all religions and representatives thereof are brought to America from around the world, that through the path of their calling and their birth they may come to the Maypole itself. They may come to the pole of being and the polestar of their Mighty I AM Presence. They may trace the thread of contact as the ribbon of Light all the way to the Source. And when they do, they may find defined the Mighty I AM Presence, the God of Israel that is the God of all

---

<sup>8</sup>Zech. 4:6.



peoples and nations and kindreds and tongues.

This is the reason for the founding of America - that when it was time for these white stones to reach the apex they might have the place to graduate from the exercise of physical freedoms to the consummate spiritual freedom, the right to ascend to God, the right to earn that ascension and to receive it by the grace of the Son of God, and the right to preach this path to all children of God and to all peoples.

For the promises are given to Jew and Gentile alike, to any and all evolutions who have come to earth. None are excepted if they will bend the knee and confess that Light as the Universal Christ. They may receive the engrafting of the Word.<sup>9</sup> They may be endowed with a divine spark.

Beloved ones, if any portion of religious freedom be denied, then we shall have lost the entire reason for being of Saint Germain's dispensation in America and his full dispensation for the Aquarian age. For I tell you, what is given here, which is limited because of the force of Darkness moving against this Church and this Messenger, is the foundation Teaching, as the Founding Fathers set the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution as a guide to build upon.

In order to disseminate many of the mysteries that should follow from the inner retreats, there must be a guarantee of the protection of life to all who espouse those truths. There must be a guarantee of the freedom of the press to publish them, of people to assemble to practice them, of the soundness, beloved ones, of the individual right to free speech - that either the one isolated or the many may speak his mind without being mobbed, killed or maimed.

Therefore, beloved, it is a profound calling to come to this sanctuary and keep a prayer vigil, not only for the victory in a lawsuit but for the binding by the path of the ruby ray of those forces of Darkness and tyranny that have much more as their goal - the destruction of the ways of eternal Life at every stage in every house of worship.

For the majority of religions preach eternal Life and the path thereto. And if the adherents thereof would follow that path and that way, they would all come to the place of the entering in at the strait gate<sup>10</sup> where the initiations of the Lord Christ unto them personally begin.

Beloved ones, I am personally asking you to come to this Holy Grail to keep the vigil for the Goddess of Liberty. For in a military, political, and economic sense, America cannot move forward in her destiny until this hatred and madness of the anti-God, anti-cult movements is put down.

It is a pity that more do not see the handwriting on the wall. The Lightbearers of all ages have been called to carry a banner, which in many times the masses of the people have not understood. And they have won victories on behalf of those not yet born or not yet educated to perceive that they also had need of that victory and that freedom.

Thus, my own beloved twin flame passed through the judgments of this world all the way to the Supreme Court, finally to have this persecution overturned.<sup>11</sup> That was in 1940, beloved ones - a

---

<sup>9</sup>James 1:21. See Jesus Christ, December 25, 1985, "Rise, Peter: Kill and Eat!" 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 14, pp. 112-15; and Lord Maitreya, January 1, 1986, "The Lord of the World's Path of the Six-Pointed Star," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 22, pp. 206-12.

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 7:13, 14; Luke 13:24.

<sup>11</sup>United States vs. Ballard. The Ascended Master Godfre and his divine complement, Lotus, were embodied as Guy and Edna Ballard, Saint Germain's Messengers, through whom he founded the I AM activity in the early 1930s. In Los Angeles in 1940 (the year following Godfre's ascension), federal criminal indictments were brought against Mrs. Ballard, her son, Donald, and others in the activity for fraudulent solicitation of funds through the mail. Despite strenuous objections by the defendants' attorney, a jury was in effect given the task of deciding whether the Ballards really believed what they taught and wrote about their Messengership and the Ascended Masters. Over a period of six years, United States vs. Ballard went through two trials and an extended series of appeals, during which Mrs. Ballard was at one point convicted and sentenced to a year in prison and fined \$8000, although the prison sentence was later suspended. Soon thereafter the Post Office Department issued an order denying use of the mail to the I AM activity. In the face of adverse media coverage and extreme prejudice within the criminal justice system, Mrs. Ballard

year after the birth of this Messenger.

Other pioneers of religion in America have had to fight for their freedom to be, including Mary Baker Eddy.<sup>12</sup> You will remember the trial by press of Aimee Semple McPherson.<sup>13</sup> And you will remember the persecution of the Mormons and more recently of the new-age activities. You will realize that every ground that is won guarantees that that point of the law has become precedent, at least in the higher court.

Children of the Sun,<sup>14</sup> I summon you to the calling of the protection of the Light of that Sun - its ability to shine through a free people who have championed the cause of freedom and therefore may allow that Sun to shine through them as they so choose.

I am asking you to drink this cup - this cup which you now see passed from Jesus to Saint Germain. For in one sense, though it is watered down woefully, Christianity has gained a right to religious freedom. But those who dare say there is more, those who dare take mankind all the way to Golgotha and Bethany's hill - these must be protected.

Beloved ones, your right to pursue your mission fully (as your calling is to disseminate this Word, else you would not be here) will be prevented if this victory is not won. I ask you to gather, then, for the flame of Life itself which you have committed to bear, following this service and continuing until the opportunity for the fullest descent of the great wisdom of the causal body of your beloved Lanello is fully guaranteed and you yourself as a spokesman for this Path may not be inhibited or interfered with by any court or fanatic or private citizen who suddenly may decide to sue you as responsible for all of his woes and karma.

The sons and daughters of God must have the right to call the judgment and the justice upon the fallen angels, without these fallen angels turning to rend them in the courts to tie up their lives, their money, and their mission and path.

Beloved ones, when you see these fallen ones turn and rend you - who hate the Light because the Light through you has been their judgment - it is time to realize that this calling of the Lord Christ to give the decree "They Shall Not Pass!" must be protected and protected again through Archangel Michael's Rosary. Thus realize that protection comes to you when the whole man is made whole

---

and her students fought on and their efforts culminated in the U.S. Supreme Court throwing out the conviction in 1946 on the grounds that women were improperly excluded from the jury. Dictum (the written opinion) from the case has often been cited in subsequent First Amendment litigation to prohibit judicial inquiry into the truth or falsity of religious beliefs.

<sup>12</sup>Mary Baker Eddy (1821-1910), who founded the Christian Science Church in the latter nineteenth century, was beset in the early years by a series of court cases which stirred public controversy and raised questions concerning her doctrine, organization, and followers. Some of the litigation was vengefully initiated by former associates who had defected from the movement, and some by Mrs. Eddy herself in defense of her teachings. Although she was vilified in the press, for the most part she emerged victorious from each case. As she wrote in her book *Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures*, "Trials are proofs of God's care." Mary Baker Eddy is now the Ascended Lady Master Theosophia, upholding the office of the Goddess of Wisdom.

<sup>13</sup>Evangelist Aimee Semple McPherson (1890-1944), founder of the International Church of the Foursquare Gospel, mysteriously disappeared from a California beach on May 18, 1926. After thirty-six days during which thousands searched for her, she reappeared in the Mexican border town of Agua Prieta and recounted how she had been kidnapped, taken to a desert shack, and finally escaped. Los Angeles District Attorney Asa Keyes launched a full-scale grand jury investigation into the incident. While charges of conspiracy were being leveled against Aimee and her mother for allegedly misappropriating church funds and staging a phony kidnapping, the newspapers spread rumors that Aimee had been seen with the married operator of her radio station, Kenneth Ormiston, during her five-week absence. "Though unbelievable and wildly inconsistent, so persistent were these stories," Aimee later recalled, "that some people who did not know me or know my life could not be blamed for believing this absurd, paper-selling propaganda." Keyes, who had intended to go on with criminal proceedings, conceded on January 10, 1927, that there was insufficient evidence for the case to be "prosecuted with honor or with any reasonable hope of success." The court agreed and the charges were dropped. Aimee declared that "a case as rotten as the Tower of Babel" had collapsed. Aimee Semple McPherson, who was also embodied as Mary Magdalene, is known and loved today as the Ascended Lady Master Magda, twin flame of Jesus Christ.

<sup>14</sup>the Great Central Sun

through harmony, through obedience to all of God's laws. I can tell you, beloved, if you have not sinned against that Law, they will fabricate their lies out of the whole cloth and attempt to trap you to convince a court that you have indeed sinned. Thus, keep yourselves unspotted from the world.<sup>15</sup> For those who accept that cup this day will not be without persecution in this lifetime.

You must learn to wield the sword of the Spirit and be fearless. And you will see what new territory of the Mind of God you shall claim for evolutions of earth today and those unborn, those of the new root races and beings of Light who can only be born where they are free to be.

I seal you in this hour in the presence of our twin flames and Lanello.

Let those who desire the full cup of our calling as Messengers come forward now and receive communion at the appropriate stations. For I, Godfre, in the spirit of the LORD on the LORD's day,<sup>16</sup> do charge the whole wafer and the fullness of the cup of the wine with the power and the presence of God to pass this test and initiation, that you might bring home to God and to his children the fullness of the Spirit of Liberty.

Lo, you are come to set at liberty the captives in Christ's name!<sup>17</sup> I send you as the patriots of a far country who have come to claim all who are born of the Spirit of Liberty.

In the name of Saint Germain and Jesus Christ, in the name of Mighty Victory, I serve. [standing ovation]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Godfre was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, February 23, 1986, at Camelot. In her sermon before the dictation, the Messenger read I Kings 18 and 19 - "Elijah's Challenge to the Prophets of Baal" - and George Washington's inaugural address.

---

<sup>15</sup>James 1:27.

<sup>16</sup>Isa. 2:10-22; 61:1, 2; Rev. 1:10.

<sup>17</sup>Isa. 61:1.

# Chapter 36

## Beloved Lanello - July 27, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 36 - Beloved Lanello - July 27, 1986

Teachings from the Mystery School

Mysteries of the Violet Flame in the Heart of Buddha

Ascension Day Address, Thirteenth Anniversary 1986

Hid with Christ in God, I am in the heart of Gautama Buddha. Ensnared in the lotus flame of his desiring to be with thee tonight, my beloved, I am one in Buddha - and we [are one] with thine own heart, buoyant in the violet flame as though you had prepared a violet-flame nest carefully woven of flames of crystal of light. Thus, within the within - the I, the Thou, the Buddha and I.

Blessed sons and daughters of God, I speak, then, from a new plane of my causal body. For you have not known me in this heart of hearts of the five secret rays. I establish, therefore, the filigree thread of light with thy heart through the Buddhist heart and mind to the very heart of Cosmos.

Thus, beloved, we shall overcome all things according to the cosmic cycles. And even then we shall accelerate the release of light of cosmic cycles. Let the days of injustice be shortened for the elect of God who have elected to do his will.

So, my beloved, the shortening of the days must come by the violet flame with Cosmos' secret rays. And all Buddhist mantras are also in the secret rays. There are secret rays in the heart of every chakra - secret rays, therefore, as the nucleus in the heart of the white fire and the white-fire rod in the center of every ray. What magnanimity is released, what piercing light from the heart of the flame of God!

You know me in this hour in the mighty emerald sphere,<sup>1</sup> and it is so. But I release now from these seven rays the unique quality of the ray when it is multiplied by the five secret rays, and not always in the same manner.

Calculate, then, how many combinations of five numbers there can be and then these multiplied by the infinite combinations of numerical order of each of the seven rays of God, and you will see how the symphony of words and sound and music and vibration may proceed therefrom, touching everything in every octave of the Matter cosmos - therefore touching those things that have been brought to the threshold of your being through this particular lawsuit.

Realize, beloved, that the Mother is surrounded by rings of fire and the inundation of waves of light - waves of light and waves of the cosmic sea. And the tides of the sea bring to the circumference of the aura of the Mother the light of the Great Central Sun as well as the momentums in the Matter cosmos.

---

<sup>1</sup>Refers to 40-day cycles of the causal body of Lanello charted since his ascension, February 26, 1973.

Thus, trust all things, believe all things, hope all things, have faith in all things,<sup>2</sup> but center thyself in this Love of the heart of Buddha. Secret rays, beloved, five secret rays in the heart of the ruby ray - and in the heart thereof, the Buddha of the Ruby Ray.

I bring thought, your own, in the interior light, preparing visualization and the inner sense of the going to the heart of nirvana. So understand, beloved, thou must also go within to bring forth the Light, to greet the inundations of the wave of the Central Sun that must also bear with it burdens of karma of galaxies and dark cycles.

Greet the wave, then, with the wave coming forth from the center of thy heart. Circular circles of light, waves of the sea that come from the inner sea of the cosmic rays now go forth in the rhythm of the heartbeat of Gautama, as that heartbeat now does release the ocean of light from the point of bliss in the center of the One where thou art.

Now see how the perfect circular waves go forth, and they greet the wave oncoming from without. In the meeting of these waves, beloved, there is a leaping of the foam of light and cosmic energy. And in the leaping thereof, the light of thy heart that is the light of Gautama does bear a rod, a cone, a sacred fire of transmutation - violet flame. And the violet flame, then, pierced by Cosmos' secret rays, does release also its secret powers. For the secret powers of every ray lie in the secret rays themselves, these five.

Therefore, understand the jeweled light. Understand the power behind the ray. Thou canst not enter this point of Light or release it without certain attainment, beloved. But thou shalt have from this night on recourse to me as thy advocate and Ever-Present Guru who does stand before the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha.

Therefore, by my call to him made in thy name, as thou dost call to me and to the Lord of the World, that Lord of the World shall release [that Light] through my heart, whether through your own heart and chakras or bypassing them, to the very cause and core behind this lawsuit and all other darkness or the dark ones that may ever assail thee or this activity of the Great White Brotherhood.

Beloved ones, understand that when thou art centered in the heart of Buddha this light may pass through thee. But in its absence, in the absence of equanimity, fail not to make the call. For I shall place my Electronic Presence with all of my chakras focused where thou art or in the positioning of the point of darkness itself to release this light of the secret rays from the heart of Gautama Buddha.

Thus, the incoming light of the Central Sun will also help thee, as it does bear to thee obligation, dharma, responsibility - not necessarily thine own karma, beloved. But Maitreya, Maitreya does say in this hour, "O initiates of the Mystery School, greet every proud wave of the fallen ones with a clap of the hand, a joyous shout, and the release of the ring of light from the heart!"

Then, beloved, know that thou dost fulfill in us and we do fulfill in thee this release from the heart of Gautama, Lord of the World, for transmutation, resolution, God-harmony everywhere and violet-flame dispensations from the causal bodies of many Buddhas who have stepped forth from nirvana in this hour to keep the vigil for thy Victory.

They release, one and all, the violet flame and the Great Central Sun Magnet of the violet flame multiplied by their attainment of the Buddhic Light in the five secret rays. Thus, accept the spirals. Accept the shortening of the days of injustice for the elect. Accept it, O beloved. Become it. Internalize this Word of Light that I bring to you.

Yes, I am Lanello. And do you know, my beloved ones, I speak to you from the heart of the potential Buddha thou art, from the heart of the potential Divine Mother thou art. This potential is the sphere of Light surrounding thy Mighty I AM Presence.

Thus, know that thou canst cross the abyss. Thou canst be victorious over the astral plane and

---

<sup>2</sup>I Cor. 13:7.

all that is in it. Beloved, it is not alone for the proving of thy soul by Maitreya but because you have volunteered.

So, beloved, these dark ones are given to thee for the plucking, for the harvest with the angels. Let each one know that a victory a day will surely scare the dark ones away! But it will also add to thy crown another emerald, diamond, sapphire, ruby gem.

We seek thy attainment. And where is attainment so sought after than midst the bhikkhus<sup>3</sup> who gather here, who come as devotees? Your very selves I address and say, we must save the sangha of the Buddha, the Community of the Holy Spirit. We must save the Church Universal and Triumphant for the living. Yes, this is our hour to defeat the fallen ones in their hour and power of darkness.<sup>4</sup> Thus you relish the fight, the work, the Word, and quaff the cup of Victory.

Blessed ones, your heart must determine the day of Victory. Your heart can know the shortening of the days, but it must enter more intense spirals of the violet flame.

Now I will tell you, beloved, a secret of secrets and it is so. The violet flame has the quality of permeation and penetration of all substance, of all rays, even to the heart of the secret rays of all of the seven rays.

Now hear this. The violet flame is the means, it is the carrier - the means of conveyance of thy soul into the rings of the secret rays. Now you will understand why Masters have implored you and directed you to give more violet fire. You will understand why Godfre and Lotus so stressed the violet flame, why the retreat of Lord Zadkiel of the violet flame is the retreat of priests of the Order of Melchizedek.

It is because, beloved, the very special work in the Aquarian age of your souls perfecting and balancing the seventh-ray ritual in all of the seven rays can be accomplished only as you are so surrounded in spirals of violet flame that you pass through, literally, the walls separating each of the secret rays, almost as if you [were to] pass through the walls of a building or a planet or any matter substance, and beyond Matter cosmos the congruency of the Spirit cosmos. The violet flame is the means of conveyance from one heaven to the next, one octave to the next - not only of conveyance but the very conveyance itself of initiation, initiation by Maitreya.

Thus, beloved, you have erected a fortress of light by your many calls. Keep it saturated with violet flame and yourselves as well, and you shall see what wonders and miracles and alchemy of the Spirit will come to you, enhancing your ability also to receive the gifts of the Holy Spirit, the three-times-three one by one.

Now I take this heart which I held in my hand when I was in physical embodiment in the taking of the dictations. And I hold this heart as a focus of all dictations that I ever took from the hour when I received it and it became the lodestone of the altar.

Imagine the molecules of this heart, a mere heart of stone containing, as recorded in the nucleus thereof, these words that have passed through me. Then think to yourself and say, "I have a heart of flesh. And I have a heart of gold, of Spirit. Cannot my heart also record on spindles of light in the nucleus of every atom of every molecule even the words of the Almighty One through the beings of Light now passed to the Blessed Mother and our Messenger?"

And it is of a truth thine own right. Thus, visualize the white heart as the receptacle and receptor, the receiving station, and survive in all octaves by that living Word sealed within.

My beloved, I have brought to you a very special light and a very special message. These things are of the holiness of God, and mysteries beyond mysteries lie awaiting thy meditation upon these words. I have given to you a thread of contact with the heart of Gautama in the secret rays. I have given you keys of teaching. This is because you have given your hearts in such intensity of service,

---

<sup>3</sup>bhikkhu [Pali, fr. Sanskrit bhiksu]: Buddhist monk, religious mendicant.

<sup>4</sup>Luke 22:53.

decrees, and song. Faithfulness to us, faithfulness in the Light, beloved - for this we are most grateful and we express our gratitude in this way.

You have taken the key of the science of the spoken Word and now earned the right to open the door. To fulfill that which is beyond the door, you must now move on in this marathon of light, claiming the earth as God's kingdom, as the domain of Freedom, Justice, Light, Peace, Truth, and Love.

Oh, the Principle of the Mind of God! Oh, the wonders of his Love!

Let the ruby ray and the ruby-ray angels and the Buddha of the Ruby Ray dissolve now all Darkness pitted against the Church Universal and Triumphant!

Let this be your fiat and mantra, as I have just said it, beloved. So hold up the right hand. And in holding it up with this fiat, visualize the white heart as you do say it. For, beloved, it is the perpetual call of the hour and the victory of the five-pointed star that you are about.

We are interested in you learning the ritual of Victory, defeating the forces of fallen ones who have plotted, I tell you, more than a million years for this hour when they think they shall have the victory. And we shall see what Keepers of the Flame will make of their challenge, of their denial of the Light of the Great White Brotherhood.

Beloved ones, the ball is in your court for the Victory in this hour. Make the most of it. For the world awaits your stepping forth from the secret chambers of the heart to the housetops, to the mountains through the systems of communication with the Word for which they have been waiting.

I say, therefore, let the entire momentum of anti-God, anti-religion, anti-the-culture-of-the-Mother-on-earth go down before the legions of Light encamped on the horizons of the world.

Thus, legions of Uriel march with the dawn. Legions of Michael, Gabriel, Jophiel, Chamuel, legions of Raphael, Zadkiel, Uzziel all march in the earth for the binding of the fallen ones who have denied God in the little children, in the sons and daughters, in the holy Church.

Therefore, we affirm from the heart of hearts of Gautama Buddha and confirm the fall of tyrants<sup>5</sup> and all enemies of the Light: Stand fast, beloved, and see the salvation of your God!

Let all study this my message and apply it immediately. For the Light awaits the proper channels. And when the proper channels are established, the Light! Light! Light! will have her perfect work in thee, in this hall, in this university, in this Church Universal and Triumphant forevermore.

I seal you in the Light of Archangel Michael and Mighty Victory. And I say to you, one and all, in their names:

Charge! Charge! Charge! and let Victory be proclaimed!

The mantle of the thirteenth cycle awaits the qualified chela. I am at your side, ready to bestow it at the moment of the LORD of the World's summoning of thee to this initiation.

In the love of Mother Mary, whom I praise for assisting me through all of the dark hours of my karma and my path on earth, I commend you to her tender care. For she is as close to you physically as I am somewhat removed keeping the flame in the heart of Gautama Buddha in the secret rays where I am hid with Christ in God.<sup>6</sup>

So then shall you be. Come to me, beloved, through the heart of your own beloved Mother Mary and mine.

---

<sup>5</sup>See Archangel Gabriel, Feb. 15, 1986, and Archangel Zadkiel, Feb. 16, 1986, 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, nos. 31 and 34, pp. 304, 306 (n. 10), 323, 324, 328; and Saint Germain, Oct. 13, 1985, "The Sword of Sanat Kumara: The Judgment of the Rulers in the Earth Who Have Utterly Betrayed Their God and Their People," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 50, pp. 589-91.

<sup>6</sup>Col. 3:3.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on the thirteenth anniversary of his ascension, Wednesday, February 26, 1986, at Camelot.





# Chapter 37

## Beloved El Morya - August 3, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 37 - Beloved El Morya - August 3, 1986

Rights of Passage

Chelas of the Will of God,

I am in the center of the forget-me-not of your heart. When you forget me not and give that decree for the Will of God, then I may enter your affairs and the affairs of men. But when you forget, beloved, then I must be the worst of the worst: a spectator in the sport of life. Can you imagine my chelas benching their coach for want of the word and the beckon of the heart?

Thus, indeed it is so that I have come to sponsor this activity through Mark, through Elizabeth. I came confident that through all of the dark night the Lighthouse would still stand. My confidence is great indeed. It is in Almighty God and in the divine spark within you, my chelas.

Beloved ones, when tyrants conspire to destroy the living Word, it is the hour of perpetual prayer. Therefore, I bid you be seated perpetually in the flame-flower of the forget-me-not.

I would speak to you, then, of rights of passage. I would speak to you in this hour, beloved, of the testings that have always come in order that the soul might pass to new dimensions of being.

The usurpers of the seat of authority of the living Christ of you must not be allowed to stand.<sup>1</sup> Sinners midst the congregation of the righteous are these.<sup>2</sup> To gain your right of passage for dominion in this life, you must come to the understanding that at inner levels and on the outer there are those who thoroughly disrupt and set aside your mission. Unseen are they, never to be feared but to be reckoned with by the calculation of the stars.

The science of Being works for those who work for it and with it. Life is indeed a sacred science. And as the Word does go forth, I release the power of Hercules, the wisdom and the astuteness of Archangel Michael, and the very presence of the blue lotus flame of Lord Himalaya.

Vaivasvata, the great Manu, Lawgiver of ages, has stood in his retreat this day and has said, "I shall stand until the victory of the Mother, who does represent the Divine Woman today. I shall stand releasing the blue lightning of the will of God. Morya, go and see who will receive it and who will release it in purity, in perpetual prayer, that the words of their mouths might be the Light-emanation of the Logos given unto me for the root races of the planet."

Thus, I come, beloved. And I tell you, the fallen ones know that this is their last stand. They will stop at nothing, not even the intrusion upon the phones and the holiness and the sacred circle of your very life and Community. You must be vigilant in the understanding of what is at stake -

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 23:2.

<sup>2</sup>Ps. 1:5.

the freedom of this Church Universal and Triumphant to go forth with the banner of Maitreya and the emblem of the Lighthouse to acquaint every soul upon earth with his own God-free being, else the setting aside and the delay of cosmic purpose in ye all.

I tell you, you cannot wait. You cannot afford to part with time and space, for you require all that is allotted unto you and more to be given by the grace of the Lords of Karma for that service of the covering of the earth through all communication means possible with the true message of liberation.

Beloved ones, there are battles that have been fought and won without the [participants'] full outer knowledge of the archangels and the false hierarchies and the fallen ones pitted against the Light. But when the fullness of Armageddon is outplayed physically on this planet, should it come to pass, beloved ones, it is essential, it is absolutely necessary that lifestreams have that dynamic decree book in hand and the understanding of how to use the sacred fire.

When all hell breaks loose, as it has in this case against the Messenger and the Teaching, only those who know and practice hourly the sacred science can overcome. Thus it is, as you might say, a foretaste of what the nations must face - your own government, the people of Mother Russia, who one day must overturn their tyrants also as the people of the Philippines have done.

Precious ones, many tests are ahead for the people of every nation. You must win and then go and teach them how to win in their area of knowledge and in their field of operation.

Beloved ones, there is a pass and there is a right that you must earn to pass over that pass into a new plane of activity and attainment. This is the meaning of the trial and the testing - the testing of the soul. There is no hierarch in heaven or saint of God who has not faced an ultimate encounter in order to move on to the plane that beckons, to the field that waits, and to greater challenges ahead.

Beloved ones, do not think that these individuals who have plotted this destruction by every means of character assassination and strategy of lie upon lie to fabricate an image of this church that is entirely untrue do not have at stake the ultimate. They will stop at nothing to silence our voice.

We have in our hands a movement and a Community, a knowledge dispensed already that can itself dispense with all errors of the world's major religions and restore to all humanity on each of the seven rays the essential knowledge of their oneness with God, their beingness in God, the Presence of the I AM.

False doctrine, false pastors and false gurus are being exposed. The walls of dogma are tumbling down. The Light is piercing, it is penetrating, and the waves that go forth from your calls and publications, your voice and your presence are incomparable and unprecedented in recent history.

Beloved ones, the force of Light of this Community must be sustained. It must be protected. Thus, beloved, we must have your call. This is a perpetual prayer of the hours. It is a marathon that continues unabated. Each and every hour the Light must go forth to devour the increasing intensity of that Darkness that is indeed reinforced by contingents of the astral plane going beyond this system of worlds.

Realize, then, beloved ones, that it is a maximum opportunity to stand for and in the Light and to clean up those who have come out of their holes and trenches to defend the fallen ones. And therefore, by their action, by their word and work, by taking their stand against the Great White Brotherhood they may be judged.

It has been said by the Universal Christ: He who is not for me is against me.<sup>3</sup> This must truly be understood. For in the hour of maximum peril to the incarnate Word on a planetary system, it is not sufficient to be a bystander and say, "I will not take sides. I will not get involved. I will wait and see whether or not the Messenger is truly a Messenger by the result. If there be the victory, then I will believe. But if not, I will go my way."

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 12:30.

Beloved ones, happy are ye who take sides in the Great White Brotherhood's stand for freedom. Happy are ye who espouse the cause of this Path and this Teaching and the right of every individual to preach the Word, to retain the power of speech and the freedom thereof to declare his own heart and conscience. Happy are ye who recognize that all of the sacred freedoms are challenged in this hour and that if any minister or representative of any religious body is to be penalized because of someone's reaction to their word, then effectively we will see the muzzling of the mouth of the ox.<sup>4</sup>

There will not be the Word that goes forth when anyone, anytime, may stand and say, "You have caused me untold anxiety, derangement, mental and physical illness, and therefore you must pay for your words." Beloved ones, let us not see these candles snuffed out.

I come to reinforce the message of Godfre. And I come to confirm the heart and the plane of the Buddhic mind, from which point Lanello does release to you increasingly the light of the secret rays.

I ask you to literally camp round about this sanctuary. I ask you to give the calls now perpetually unto the day of Victory. For we would send you and the Messenger around the world. We would build the Inner Retreat. We would be prepared.

Thus, we declare the will of Almighty God that this organization ought to be and shall be cut free by the legions of Light from all entanglements with the fallen ones by lawsuits and any other gossip or darkness and dark deeds that are done, that this sphere of Light that is Community should be sealed in the white fire of the Great Central Sun Magnet as a mother ship of Maitreya, able to move about the world to deliver the Light unencumbered by the false hierarchies and their misstatements and their perpetual war declared against the seed of Sanat Kumara.

It is the will of God that this should take place. And the declaration and the dispensation has gone forth from the heart of the Father. From the heart of Alpha and the Cosmic Council the decree is sent that this woman, this child, this activity, these sons and daughters of God are now free and protected by legions of Archangel Michael and seraphim of God to speak the Word, to preach the Word.

They are sealed in blue lightning. Contingents of angels of the first ray gather for the protection of every true Keeper of the Flame and Lightbearer who has dared to affiliate himself with this Church Universal and Triumphant and to come to the altar for the casting into the sacred fire of his human creation for the refinement of the inner being unto the Divinity made manifest.

The decree is gone forth and the dispensation is given. It is the will of God, beloved. Understand that this will that is the matrix and the Light to cut you free from all of the Darkness and death and hell of it must be implemented and called forth and brought into manifestation by you. The dispensation is given from the heart of the Father for the protection of his own Church and the Church of his Son and of his Holy Spirit and the Church of the Divine Mother on earth.

Beloved ones, those who are of this Mystical Body must receive the dispensation, must call it forth, must give the decrees hour by hour until the City Foursquare in heaven, the New Jerusalem, is truly manifest here below and the North American continent becomes the bastion of Light for all people of earth. Blessed ones, understand that this dispensation comes forth because of the steadiness of purpose and the constancy of Lightbearers and the purity of hearts and the tests that you have passed.

I, your beloved El Morya, could not have gained this dispensation without certain levels of attainment having been reached by yourselves, certain inner communions and groanings of your souls with the Holy Spirit as you have chosen the right way and the higher way and determined to fight over every obstacle within yourself or that is in the world.

Blessed ones, this has been made possible and you have made it possible by your diligence to the calls to Archangel Michael. Truly the rosary is the gift of God through his heart for your own

---

<sup>4</sup>Deut. 25:4; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.

attainment and testing. Thus, beloved, according to the measure of the decree work that is done, you will see that portion of the dispensation that shall come to pass in the name of Mighty Victory.

The rights of passage are to be earned by initiations passed by yourselves. We have cleared the way and prepared you well. Now, beloved, this is your individual solo flight: to each and every one of you it is given now to mount with wings of eagles, to fly to the sun, to bear the sword, to be the incarnate Word, to be one with Maitreya, The Faithful and True,<sup>5</sup> and to know that the dispensation of the Witnesses,<sup>6</sup> the mighty sword of the Word going forth out of the mouth,<sup>7</sup> is indeed the science of the spoken Word.

Thou shalt decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the Light shall shine upon thy ways!<sup>8</sup>

With all of our love we support you unto the Victory, beloved. And when it is won, you will know that it is your victory - yes, by the grace of God, but your victory, your staying power, your determination, your having said in your heart, "There is no other cause. For this cause alone shall I give my life in this world and in the next, that the Great White Brotherhood and the Teachings of the Ascended Masters might endure until every little one of this planet and system and galaxy and beyond shall know the LORD and ascend to God whence he came."

This is the vow of all members of the Great White Brotherhood. So count yourself a part of that vow and know that forever, forever and forever, therefore, we are one!

I AM God's Will by El Morya

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, and my own beloved Holy Christ Self, I call to the heart of the Will of God in the Great Central Sun, beloved Archangel Michael, beloved El Morya, beloved Mighty Hercules, all the legions of blue lightning, and the Brothers of the Diamond Heart, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth! to fan the flame of the Will of God throughout my four lower bodies and answer this my call infinitely, presently, and forever:

1- I AM God's Will manifest everywhere,  
I AM God's Will perfect beyond compare,  
I AM God's Will so beautiful and fair,  
I AM God's willing bounty everywhere.  
Refrain: Come, come, come, O blue-flame Will so true,  
Make and keep me ever radiant like you.  
Blue-flame Will of living Truth,  
Good Will flame of eternal youth,  
Manifest, manifest, manifest in me now!

2- I AM God's Will now taking full command,  
I AM God's Will making all to understand,  
I AM God's Will whose power is supreme,  
I AM God's Will fulfilling heaven's dream.

3- I AM God's Will protecting, blessing here,  
I AM God's Will now casting out all fear,  
I AM God's Will in action here well done,  
I AM God's Will with Victory for each one.

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

<sup>6</sup>Dan. 12:5; Zech. 4:1-3, 11-14; Rev. 11:3-13.

<sup>7</sup>Rev. 1:16; 2:16; 19:15, 21.

<sup>8</sup>Job 22:28.

4- I AM blue lightning flashing Freedom's love,  
I AM blue-lightning power from above,  
I AM blue lightning setting all men free,  
I AM blue-flame power flowing good through me.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, March 2, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.



# Chapter 38

## Beloved Mighty Victory - August 10, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 38 - Beloved Mighty Victory - August 10, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

I

Conquer in the Name of Victory

Palm Sunday 1986 in Resurrection's Flame

Testings of the Priesthood of Melchizedek

Ho! Ho! Ho! Elohim of Victory's flame, I AM here!

I AM Victory in the full-bodied manifestation of those who entertain perpetually the majestic sense of Victory whereby Lanello did win his own.

Beloved of Victory's flame, I AM come for the glorious Central Sun Magnet that you have built and are abuilding for the Victory of all life. Thus, in the fullness of the resurrection's flame of the sun in Aries,

I AM THAT I AM Victory in the cloven tongues of fire!

Victory unto the seventh age!

Victory in the heart of Saint Germain and Portia!

Victory on the path of freedom!

Lo, I AM! Ho! Ho! Ho!

And the forces of anti-Victory are repelled.

And they go down!

And they go down to defeat!

And they are bound!

Therefore, rejoice and say with me now:

Ho! Ho! Ho!

The forces of anti-Victory are bound!

The forces of anti-Victory are bound!

(Once more.)



Ho! Ho! Ho! The forces of anti-Victory are bound!

And the Church Universal and Triumphant  
is God-victorious this day!

And the Church Universal and Triumphant  
is God-victorious this day!

And I AM God-victorious, for I AM Victory this day!

And I AM God-victorious, for I AM Victory this day!

I AM a son of Victory!

I AM a son of Victory!

I AM that daughter of Zion!

I AM that daughter of Zion!

And I AM that New Jerusalem, God-victorious,  
which cometh down from heaven!

And I AM that New Jerusalem, God-victorious,  
which cometh down from heaven!

Thank you, beloved Keepers of the Flame. Be seated carefully, for you sit now in the flame of Victory.

Bright flames of gold and sacred fire leap around you. And you now understand the seat of authority of Christ Victory. And from the seat of Victory in the threefold flame, you now reign in your own individual Christhood, the Lord of your domain - fire, air, water, and earth.

Praise the LORD I AM THAT I AM Elohim! For the builders of creation do rebuild now, rebuilding not only the temple of man, the manifestation of womb-man; but, beloved, they are rebuilding now the sacred fires of the heart. It is an hour of resurrection's rejoicing. And it is an hour of resurrection of the Divine Mother and her flame within you.

And all the earth does rejoice this day. All elemental life receive with praise and hosannas the coming of the Divine Mother into the very midst of the earth to claim the Word, to claim her own, to preach the mighty Teachings of the LORD God Elohim. For the hour of fulfillment is indeed come. And this hour of the Palm Sunday is the celebration of the judgment of the powers of this world and the fulfillment of the Divine Mother and her Manchild in each and every one of you, sons and daughters of the Most High.

Therefore, rejoice now and do acclaim this mighty Word. For in the Word that is incarnate in the one and in the many is truly the path of affiliation - of assimilation of the Body and Blood of that Universal Christ.

Praise the LORD I AM THAT I AM Sanat Kumara!

In the living flame of this moment, I with my beloved twin flame therefore spread now the laurel of the crown, do spread therefore the palms. And there is the carpet beneath the feet of the Divine Mother, for truly the age of the Universal Woman is upon this earth, beloved.

Let it be seen. Let it be recognized. For this hour of fulfillment is the release. It is the taking away of the bonds and the barriers to every son and daughter of God. It is a day of rejoicing, for the Light is come. And the people are ready to receive the message and the Messenger.

Therefore, understand whose message you do deliver. For it is the message of the One who has sent you. Therefore, other messages contrive not, but take the message of the altar that comes to

you out of the flame of the ark of the covenant. Dilute it not, for the spirit of prophecy is again in the land. And a piercing sacred fire of that prophecy, beloved hearts, must come forth in this pure and undiluted form. For the Light must penetrate. And the sharper-than-the-two-edged-sword must go forth.

Therefore, listen well. And beware of deviations whereby the Teaching may be used to promote other social or materialistic or economic causes, thereby forgetting that we entice not the people to find the Teachings and follow those of the Ascended Masters for outer benefit but by the sacred fire for the purging of the soul and for the path of eternal Life.

Thus, I behold you an order of the ancient priesthood of Melchizedek.<sup>1</sup> And I have shown the Messenger in this hour of rejoicing as you have appeared in ancient temples, as you have come, priests and priestesses in past ages. And I have shown her how, in tending the altars, you were given the initiations of the twelve gates of the City Foursquare. And in some instances, as you desired to press on to higher levels of initiation, you therefore did not have the pure perspective of the force of Evil - the anti-force moving against that seventh-ray order of the priesthood of Melchizedek keeping the flame in all ages for the hour of Aquarius and of the Woman that is come.

Therefore, beloved, in your lifetime, leading to this moment of my appearance to you this day, you have been faced with the very same testings of your priesthood, of your holy vows at inner levels. And some of you have fallen into the same traps of the misuses of the light of the seven chakras that took you far from that special gate of the City Foursquare where you must now enter, where you once desired to enter and did not.

Thus, in this spring equinox, I tell you that the entire movement of the Keepers of the Flame, who function in the capacity of the thirteenth tribe of Christed ones in the center of the circle within the City Foursquare, must in this hour and in this cycle of the fourteen months of the blue sphere of the Will of God<sup>2</sup> pass the initiations of the entering in through the door of the East - the East Gate of Eden, beloved ones, where the angels keep the flaming sword to guard the way of the Tree of Life,<sup>3</sup> the East Gate where the dawn of Christ-realization must come in the name I AM THAT I AM, ancient name for the newness of the Everlasting Gospel appearing again and again as the needle has woven the Teaching in and out of the fabric of the divine garment.

Thus, the needle and the thread appear and disappear. And the coming again of the threading, therefore, and the weaving of the Teaching is the sign of the outer manifestation of the inner thread of contact of the Divine Mother.

Therefore, I blaze the Light of the Buddha. Therefore, let the shield of the Woman appear. Therefore, let the Light prevail, as you may know, beloved hearts, that your initiation must be under

---

<sup>1</sup>Priesthood of Melchizedek. Gen. 14:18; Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:5-10; 6:20; 7. For further teaching on this subject, see: Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Mystery of the Priesthood of Melchizedek," on 6-cassette album *The Second Coming of Christ II* (A7842), single cassette B7843.

Kuthumi, June 30, 1978, "Revolutionaries for the Coming Revolution: An Outer Order of the Priesthood of Melchizedek," on 4-cassette album "Find Your Way Back to Me" (A7872), single cassette B7873.

Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Story of Our Father Abraham and of His Chela and of His Guru" and "The Apostle Paul on the Priesthood of Melchisedec," on 12-cassette album *In the Heart of the Inner Retreat 1982* (A82118), single cassette B82113.

The Beloved Messenger, February 15, 1986, "Christ the High Priest," 1986 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, no. 29, pp. 281-85.

Archangel Zadkiel, May 25, 1986, on 12-cassette album *The Healing Power of Angels*, Vancouver, B.C. (A86055), single cassette B86066.

Saint Germain, May 28, 1986, Portland, Oregon, on single cassette K86098.

The Ascended Master Melchizedek, dictation, and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, teachings on Melchizedek, "The Subtle Essence," June 15, 1986, on cassettes K86099, K86100.

<sup>2</sup>See Serapis Bey, December 28, 1985, "The Descent of the Mighty Blue Sphere," 1986 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, no. 15, pp. 121-32.

<sup>3</sup>Gen. 3:24.

the hierarchy of the sun - the sun of Helios and Vesta in the sign of Aries. And by these initiations of this sign of absolute God Control, you must also come to master the signs of the cardinal points of Capricorn, Cancer, and Libra.

Beloved ones, this is the necessity for the protection of your role of priest and priestess of the sacred fire. Thereby, when you come to those other testings of the lines of the clock and the gates of the city, you will no longer enter into those misuses of the Light that have set you back also in this lifetime and on this Path.

I AM Victory. And in the heart of hearts of our twin flames, we come with an extension of resurrection's flame to rejoice in Victory, to enfire with the true Spirit of the resurrection, and to tell you that the hour of the invocation of resurrection's flame is now. Let it be until the culmination of the Easter conference, therefore - let it be the keeping of the vigil of the resurrection of every son and daughter of God, every child of Light throughout the Church Universal and Triumphant and all who are destined to be resurrected in the glory of the LORD in this life.

Therefore, let the centers around the world be called immediately following my release. For I am extending a grid of fire, resurrection's flame - now the pure gold and the ruby and the purple fires mingling - across the planetary body. And this grid of light, beloved ones, is the means whereby the inauguration of the etheric body new to the earth<sup>4</sup> will become a physical manifestation.

This grid of light that is intricate and strong around the world, that is being placed in position by my legions of angels, those of Uriel's bands and others assigned to the task, will be as the nexus of the light flowing from the heaven of the etheric plane to the earth of the physical. And it does therefore rest between, at the point of the Divine Mother - at the point where the grid of sacred fire must pass through the mental to the astral, hence into manifestation.

Beloved ones, this means that the holy order of the priesthood of Melchizedek, those who are a part of the Christed ones, must raise up the full power of their Christhood - "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."<sup>5</sup> Let this "I" of the sacred fire as the pillar of resurrection's flame, as the pillar of pure white fire of the Divine Mother, be found in you rejoicing and rejoicing at the coming of the LORD, the I AM THAT I AM, to your temple, the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ, whose representatives and disciples ye are.

Let the world be ready, therefore, and let it be readied. For we are readying the place for the release of Light. So we send the Messenger who bears the mantle of the Mother of the World. So we send you as her sons and daughters, so close as one in this Mystical Body. For truly the world is ready. Let the forces of Darkness know that the hour of the judgment is come.

And I, Victory, have drawn my V in the sky from the beginning. I shall draw it in the ending. And I shall be with you, in Christ the victor over Death and Hell, until the golden age is the golden light of Victory, of the sixth ray, of the saturation of earth in resurrection's flame.

Truly, O beloved, the Light is gone forth and the new day of your oneness is at hand. May you be vigilant and understand that the Victory at inner levels can be won on earth only through your heart and soul and mind as one voice.

In the name of the beloved Virgin, who does guard, then, the holy purpose of America and every nation, in the name of her crown and her standing with you - let Light prevail! Let Victory be known! And let the mighty archangels deliver you unto holy purpose fulfilled.

May all the world rejoice that you indeed have kept the flame of Victory, that you have desired and submitted to the testings of your souls, that you perceive the Real from the unreal and therefore

---

<sup>4</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 31, 1984, "The Turning Point of Life on Earth: A Dispensation of the Solar Logoi," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 6, pp. 60-61. Also El Morya and Sanat Kumara, December 29, 1985, and January 26, 1986, 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, nos. 17 and 24, pp. 144-45, 219.

<sup>5</sup>John 12:32.

have been the standard-bearers and the ensign of the people until this hour when all should know me,<sup>6</sup> the Universal Christ, as the I AM in every man, woman, and child.

Let all things be known. Let all things be fulfilled. Let the sharpening of the mind and the word and the action become the challenge of all those who miss the point of the nexus in their service and may now be fortified and strengthened by the grid of light of resurrection's golden flame.

Beloved ones, may all Keepers of the Flame the world around feel the summoning of my heart for the building of the Inner Retreat, for the preaching of the Word. May all things desired in this heart become the possible, for the fires and the momentum of cosmos are with you, builders in the temple of our God, initiates in the heart of Shamballa.

Priests and priestesses of the Order of Melchizedek, Zarathustra calls! Zarathustra commands!

O ye who are the body bulbs, O ye who have the sacred fire of Zadkiel, remember the power of Saint Germain from the beginning unto the end. By the seventh ray of Victory, by the legions of the seventh ray, therefore, tarry here and conquer in the name of Victory. I say, conquer in the name of Victory!

I bid you God-speed.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mighty Victory was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Palm Sunday, March 23, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. Before the dictation, the Messenger read Matthew 21:1-7 and John 12:17-50.

---

<sup>6</sup>Jer. 31:34.



# Chapter 39

## John the Beloved - August 17, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 39 - John the Beloved - August 17, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

II

Initiations of the Sacred Heart

Light from the Eternal Christos is mine, beloved, to offer you this night. Therefore, I bid you good evening in this hour of our Lord's Supper. May you be seated in his divine embrace.

You have called me John the Beloved, and so I AM beloved of him. I come with the message of the Saviour's love that did carry me through every trial and tribulation and all attempts of the same fallen ones to put me to death. Yet he saved me, for he would yet deliver to me the divine revelation that he gave to me on the isle of Patmos.<sup>1</sup>

Beloved ones, a long life was mine to know the LORD. And so my life continues in the ascended state, as may your own.

I come, then, with the comfort of the marriage unto the Lamb.<sup>2</sup> For truly, beloved, our joy and our love is full - not in this world but only as this world becomes a chalice for the flaming Spirit to descend. For only the cloven tongues of fire may quench the thirst of those who hunger for Jesus' love.

Take, then, the little book of Revelation as it has been expounded to you by us through the Messenger. For those who balance 100 percent of their karma and would do so not only for the ascension but to prepare to meet the dark forces of this world must know that the contents of this book is a step-by-step map to the fulfillment of the LORD's glory.

And they must also know that the hundred and forty-four thousand<sup>3</sup> comprise a Community of the Holy Spirit for whom the tests and initiations so portrayed therein can be faced only as a circle of fire - only as a Community of Light. We have provided, then, as you have joined us in providing, a land where these initiations may be passed by yourselves as one Mystical Body of Light. And so you have been this Light tonight in coming to receive by our hand this bread of the Great White

---

<sup>1</sup>According to a tradition confirmed by Tertullian and Jerome, John was seized during the persecution of Christians under Domitian in A.D. 95. He was taken from Ephesus to Rome and thrown into a caldron of boiling oil, whence he emerged miraculously unscathed. He was subsequently banished to the island of Patmos where he received and recorded the Book of Revelation. It is believed that John spent his last years at Ephesus and died there past the age of ninety. In 1945, the Apocryphon of John (or The Secret Book of John), describing the creation, fall, and salvation of humanity, was unearthed among a collection of Gnostic texts near Nag Hammadi, Egypt. See James M. Robinson, gen. ed., *The Nag Hammadi Library in English* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1977), pp. 98-116.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 19:7-10; 21:9.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 7:4; 14:1, 3.

Brotherhood.

The Communion of the Last Supper celebrated by you is the highest and holiest Communion of all the year. For it is the hour when the Son of God, who is the Messenger of God, does break his Body and release to you by that bread and wine, as it were, an ampule of his Spirit, substance of his very body, in this laying down of the life of that Christ in the Fifteenth Rosary, where that Christhood earned can now become the portion of the many.<sup>4</sup> This is the initiation to which we have called our Messenger. And I was also called to that initiation.

Beloved ones, you are summoned also by the LORD to understand that the mighty steps of the fourteen stations of the cross can be stepped victoriously and lightly. You may bear the burden of personal and planetary karma through the link to the Great White Brotherhood, through the violet flame, through the knowledge of the sacred labor, and through the many, many calls you have given, which have truly held the balance in the earth in this hour.

Forming the Circle of Light to defend the Church Universal and Triumphant with your perpetual calls, you have also given your lives to the defense of freedom in America and the earth. Think not, then, that the victories at hand for this nation have come or would have come without your prayers and continual decrees. Thus, though you assemble for the cause that is so dear to our hearts, archangels take up the light and have used it in many situations.

The Brotherhood who will speak to you during this conference, the Masters who come, will mention, beloved, how key it is to preserve freedom in Central America and the Caribbean, how very important it is to see through the lies and the rhetoric and the desire for compromise or to stay out of other nations' problems. But I tell you, acting in the name of Christ, your president does know the dangers and the insidious forces of World Communism that enter now through another door - that of Nicaragua.

We cannot fail to speak of this hour, for it is the hour of the crucifixion of this people and the Lightbearers of Central and South America who themselves must face Darkness at both hands. For to the right and to the left are tyrants that have desired to drink the very blood of the saints, to take the Light of the Lightbearers. Who will stand at the side of the freedom fighters, beloved ones?

Thus, in many nations they are abandoned by both sides of the world conspiracy of the fallen angels. Therefore, let this sanctuary consecrated to Archangel Michael be the home of Light of all who keep the flame of freedom in their nations despite their betrayal in many instances by both Church and State alike. Beloved, the serpents come in many disguises, but the end result is the destruction of life and the taking away of freedom and private industry and individuality and enterprise.

Beloved hearts, remember, then, that as you walk through the valley of the shadow of death,<sup>5</sup> stepping through the initiations preplanned through the Book of Revelation, no thing can come unto thee<sup>6</sup> except it is allowed by the archangels, by the LORD Christ, and by the Almighty One - be it personal or planetary karma or the testing of the soul. Run to greet the knock on the door, and so be prepared always for Christ or Antichrist.

Prepared by the initiations of Maitreya and the Teachings of Jesus Christ, you will understand that it is the weaving of the Sacred Heart that your beloved Mother Mary would teach you. The Sacred Heart of Jesus must become thine own. Whatever is necessary, the heart must grow and expand - a chalice of fire prepared again and again for the next challenge that Christ would hurl through you to the world and that the world will most surely hurl back to you according to their rules and the games of treachery that they play.

Beloved ones, always remember that it is how you fare in the courts of heaven, how you succeed in

---

<sup>4</sup>See Mother Mary, March 19, 1980, "The Gift of a Mother's Heart: The Mystery of the Fifteenth Rosary," in A Prophecy of Karma to Earth and Her Evolutions (1980 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 23, no. 27), pp. 165-69.

<sup>5</sup>Ps. 23:4.

<sup>6</sup>Ps. 91:7, 10.

the testing of your soul that counts. It is the very ritual of submission to the will of God, submission as Jesus taught us, that raises and elevates the soul to a new dominion and a new realization that to have the Christ as friend and the Christed One as one's champion is worth far more than to have friends of this world and the courting of the powers that be for favors. Blessed ones, let us seek a higher crown and be not now on that divergent path to please both heaven and earth.

We come again, the mystics of all ages of East and West. We come with a holy fire. We come to minister to you who desire the kingdom of God and his righteousness<sup>7</sup> above all these things. And no matter how mighty or loud or how lying the Liar can be, what is truly being accomplished is the internalization of the Light of the Sacred Heart.

Our goal is for each and every one of you to be a chalice overflowing with the Love and the healing Light, that we might send you to those already chosen. You cannot walk where we have not walked. And where e'er you go, angels go before you.

May your seeking and finding of Love truly be for the purging Light, for its purifying action, always seeking the lessons to be learned by the circumstances in which God has placed you, to which he has led you - not always for your pleasure, but surely that you might find, finally, the weakest link in your armour, the least studied text or lesson, the very one and then again a few, of the lessons lost that must be gained.

For we would send to you, beloved, multitudes of souls. And by your experience - not always your successes but by your mistakes and errors and failures, learning in life itself - you might have a compassion that wells from the very depth of your being and soul, from the profoundness of your own Christed heart, from the necessity of having had to expand that threefold flame and then to expand it again. For thy brother hath need of thee - thy sister, thy mother, and the tenderest child held in arm.

Thus, the crystal fire mist is needed upon earth, and its crystallization is in your heart. Nothing is so precious as the Sacred Heart. The Sacred Heart, beloved, must be sought beyond all the avenues and byways and detours set by maya or illusion or perhaps conspiracy itself.

Do you not marvel and in a sense make merry when you see them hurry and scurry, supposedly unbeknownst to yourselves, as they plot this or that, thinking to catch you unawares? Is it not so that they have always done this? And have we not also won our victories as the prophets did, persecuted and driven, mocked and scorned, imprisoned?<sup>8</sup>

Yet the fervor of God in them was this - that his Spirit came unto them, that it was a fire that could not be contained, could never be ashamed, could not retreat but must fulfill itself through the one upon whom it descended. It is the Spirit that will take the prophet hither and yon where the prophet may know not.

Beloved hearts, seek to be anointed of this Spirit. Welcome the disturbance in your life. Welcome the uprooting - to be tossed, to be tumbled, to be pummeled, to pass through the fire, to be prepared. Always it is the Sacred Heart that is needed. Thus, to the prophets it was given also for the building of their own Christhood.

When you accept the calling of the LORD Sanat Kumara and you love the path of the ruby ray with all your heart, do not be surprised, come what may - angels in disguise, devils to tempt you. For the whole panoply of evolution from hell to heaven will pass before you ere you take your leave

---

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 6:33.

<sup>8</sup>The persecution and spurning of the prophets. "Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you" (Matt. 5:11, 12). For examples in the Old Testament, see I Kings 18:4, 13; 19:1-3, 10, 14; 22:7-28; II Kings 17:13-23; II Chron. 24:20-22; 36:15, 16; Neh. 9:26; Isa. 30:8-14; Jer. 11:21, 22; 17:18; 20:7-11; 26:8-24; 29:19; 37:12-21; 38; Dan. 6:4-24; Amos 7:10-17. See also Matt. 23:29-39; Acts 7:52; Heb. 11:32-40.



of this life.

It is important in moments of duress and waiting and watching the next move of those who seemingly hold thy life in their hands to be philosophical and to dwell upon the infinite Light, the absolute caring of the all-knowing God that has never failed to comfort - to remember Jesus in the hour when he chose rather to face the spiritually wicked and the fallen ones than to retreat to the mountains as he could so easily have done, or to go here or there across the face of the earth. So he could have disappeared from their sight as easily in the hour of the Last Supper as he did in the hour of his ascension.

Thus, there is a choice that is made by every son of God to greet that fiery destiny and to know the fearlessness of the LORD Christ. Thus, let the world come. Thus, let Elohim come. Thy part is to ready the Sacred Heart. The Sacred Heart is a mighty shield. It is His presence in thee.

The Saviour lives in those whose hearts are made sacred by that obedient love, by that sharing, by the intense pulling upon the great sphere of God [in order] that the Light might increase and increase. For so many have need, and the Sacred Heart, the consciousness of Christ all of its own, desires only to feed and to feed again and to feed the lambs of God.

Thus, pray, then, that the LORD God Almighty shall not find thee wanting. For though the courts of this world may praise or condemn, though they may send to prison those who have committed no crime and free those who have, what matters, beloved, is the hour-by-hour benediction of the face of Christ. To know that you can look into the eyes of God in perfect purity of conscience and mind and soul - this is the greatest gift. This is the greatest peace. And when you have it, what disposition they make of the body of thyself is certainly not central to life and cannot in any way detract from thy perfect meditation upon him.

Thus, it is well to remember that the only one who does hold thy life is Him. The LORD Christ does hold thy life. The LORD God is thine own. And thou art his, and unto him thy life does belong.

Thus, with all things and with all of thy getting and all of thy doings, remember that beyond the grave and the injustices of the world, thou in thy Sacred Heart shall endure forever and forever and forever in the kingdoms of our God.

Thus, beloved, let us move on with the LORD Christ in his passion. For it is well to enter now that Garden with him and to remember that he did not go there before he had washed our feet and given to us the initiations not recorded which had to do with the transfer of a portion of his mantle after Judas went out to carry out his own role.

Thus, beloved, as it is recorded in scripture, it was given to us, therefore, the assignment for the judging of the twelve tribes and also of the fallen angels.<sup>9</sup> As the Lord has come to you with his call "They Shall Not Pass!" so remember, the true meaning of the Last Supper's Communion is this transfer of that portion of the Lamb of God whereby the Son does descend into thy temple. And the Son of God and only that Son therefore bears the burden of Light<sup>10</sup> in calling forth the just judgments of Almighty God in the earth.

Each year as the cycles turn and you prepare yourselves for this holy night, remember thou canst not receive that which thou hast not earned. And the Light<sup>11</sup> that is thine to retain is the cumulative Light invoked from thy causal body and the LORD God Almighty.

Year by year, then, increase the internalization of the Word and look to the day of the Son's appearing and the Word incarnate where the I AM THAT I AM is in you. For one day you shall know what it is to have thy Christ in thy temple and not leave thee and not be separate from thee.

---

<sup>9</sup>Matt. 19:28; Luke 22:29, 30; I Cor. 6:2, 3; Rev. 20:4.

<sup>10</sup>the Presence of His Person

<sup>11</sup>Christ Consciousness

Thus, intimations of thy Christhood do come, but the world has its pulls, its karma, and its condemnation. Go not after any of it but seek the prize and remember thou hast only one home. It is the altar of the living temple. It is the altar of the Sacred Heart and the flame of the ark of the covenant. Thus, run to the altar and know the place where thou shalt find the Sacred Heart - even as the living Light is thy Home and thy Love.

In the sweetest love of Jesus, who knew every moment of this hour, I say, Watch and pray. Watch the movements of the LORD Christ in your midst, in your heart, in his passion two thousand years ago, in your Messenger, and in this Church Universal and Triumphant. And take his lead and his call and his beckon and lean upon his bosom, for there you will hear the mighty heartbeat of God, the sacred-fire pulsation.

Divine Mother, Eternal Christ, oh, we are one in the perfection of thy Light!

I increase in you now the Holy Spirit as I send to you this Light. I and my Saviour are One. And I and the Mother are One.

O blessed Mary, now complete this hour. Heart of the Holy Church, bless them, for they have come and they are thine own and they know thy Immaculate Heart is the key to their consummate path in the ruby ray.

O beloved, all of our love, the love of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, is with you. And truly our love is great enough to hold this Church Universal and Triumphant of our Lord eternally victorious in the Light!

As you take your rest this night, angels of Uriel come to take you to the temple of Jesus over the Holy Land. May you gather there and truly know with him in that Upper Room in the etheric octave the profound mysteries of Christos connected with the cosmic cross of white fire.

In His name, let us serve together now and forever, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by John the Beloved was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Holy Thursday, March 27, 1986, during the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. During the service before the dictation, the Messenger read on the topics of the Second Coming of Christ and the judgment of the nations; the chief priests and scribes consulting to put Jesus to death; the anointing of Jesus with precious ointment; the Last Supper and the washing of the disciples’ feet; the agony in the Garden of Gethsemane; and the betrayal and arrest of Jesus, in Matthew 25:31-46; 26:1-19; John 13:1-21; and Matthew 26:22-75. At the request of Jesus, the Vicar of Christ served the congregation Holy Communion in commemoration of the Last Supper.

Prayer to the Master of Life

In the name of the Light of God that never fails,  
I call unto the Father through the Son Jesus Christ.  
Intensify thy Light in our hearts that we might experience  
The fullness of this Passion Week with thee, O Lord.  
In the name of Mother Mary, deliver to us now thy Holy Spirit,  
The full victory of thy resurrection  
Through this trial, through this betrayal.  
Beloved Jesus, let us rise with thee in the Spirit of the Resurrection  
To the fullness of the ascension in the Light.  
We are grateful, O Master -  
Master of Life and of universes unborn,  
Thou Universal Christ incarnate -

For thy example forever and forever.  
Walk with us, then, in the garden of life,  
Parting veils from glory unto glory  
Until indeed we sup with thee anew in our Father's kingdom.  
We are grateful for thyself as the Lamb on Mount Sion.  
We are grateful for thy Person  
As Saviour, Comforter, Healer, Burden-Bearer,  
And at last the Judge who sitteth at the right hand of God,  
Dividing the way of the Tree of Life with our Father.  
O Lord, come into our temple.  
Let us sup with thee in this hour and know thy walk through this earth  
Until all of thy children are one in thy heart  
And thy sons and thy daughters glorified with thee.  
Go before each one gathered here, O God.  
For these Keepers of the Flame will go forth to their cities and towns,  
To their domains to meet the challenges which thou didst face.  
Strengthen them, encourage them, give them thy Life.  
As thou hast succored me and my own, O Lord, give to them  
The strength also for the full victory of the cosmic cross of white fire.  
O Angels of the Resurrection, Angels of the Cosmic Cross of White Fire,  
Now intensify in our hearts the fullness of his cup  
As we drink all of it, and his Body.  
For all mine are thine, all thine are mine.  
Thus the Father and the Son include us in their wholeness.  
And therefore, we celebrate this Communion, above all else,  
To know thee as thou art, to know that because thou art, I AM:  
To know the true Oneness.  
More than this, we cannot ask, O God.  
And therefore, we commend our spirits unto thy keeping  
For the victory of Love here and now and universes without end.  
In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

# Chapter 40

## Beloved Lord Lanto - August 24, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 40 - Beloved Lord Lanto - August 24, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

III

Of the Works of Thy Hands - And the Spiritual Fire

The Mystery of the Will of God

O Light of the Divine Manchild descending, now rending the veil of Evil worldwide, I AM Lanto of the flame.

The Council of the Royal Teton does receive thy Light, O thou Universal Son of God. In this hour of Darkness yet abiding in the world and of the travesty against the little child, the heavens are opened as hearts are opened.

And flood tides of Love now reach the shores of earth and the Mother's heart. For preceding the descent of this Universal Light of the universal age, the waves of Love in concentric spheres part the veils of maya, that Matter might be, as Mater spheres, the receptacle of this universal Life of the Son of God.

Depicted now as the babe held in the arms of Mother Mary, so the presence of God as Holy Child, as Saviour, as the youth who went to India and then returned - in each stage of life always ascending, always rending the veil of Evil in the earth.

O beloved, the Light does quiver the cosmos. The saints rejoice<sup>1</sup> and the fearful and unbelieving<sup>2</sup> tremble. For the quivering Light is the rejoicing of the pure in heart but it may be experienced as earthquake, earth changes, and cataclysm unto those who yet dwell in the sea and in the earth.<sup>3</sup> For in maya all illusions are possible, all vanities may be known. But in the Spirit, with God all things of the Spirit are possible.<sup>4</sup>

Thus, as a co-creator with the Divine One, O ye sons and daughters of God now suspended betwixt Matter and Spirit, to the right you may look and see all of the kingdoms of this world which the fallen angels may place before your gaze;<sup>5</sup> and here in the use of the Word and its misuse you may create anything, even attributing it to the Godhead or to his will. Some send forth arrows of hatred, for instance. And when they see the Lightbearers burdened thereby, they mock and say, "See, it is the will of God."

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 7:9-12; 11:15-17; 12:10-12; 14:1-3, 7; 15:2-4; 19:1-6.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 21:8.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 12:12.

<sup>4</sup>Mark 10:27.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 4:8, 9.

Thus, beloved, understand the mystery of the will of God in your heart. Understand yourselves now held in the Great Causal Body of the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, the LORD Christ ELOHIM. Spheres of the causal body surround you. Take this moment and hour together and know yourself in the rings of fire of the Central Sun, and know that you may look again and see to the left the kingdom of Spirit and all of the planes of heaven. And you may see that by the power of God in you, all things are possible as you re-create out of the Great Causal Body the beauties of inner spheres.

Therefore, beloved, the proof of the I AM THAT I AM is not the mere capacity to create, to precipitate, to work wonders. For Matter and Spirit are malleable in the hands of the Great Potter and of his own. But the proof, beloved, of Godhood where you are and righteousness in the Law must ever be found in Righteousness itself.

O Righteousness of the LORD God, O Holy of Holies, I, Lanto, come preferring the purity of heart of my own. Therefore, let vibration apprise each and every son and daughter of God of his own adherence to the Law of the One. For all come creating and selling their wares, but the perfect pot of the Divine Mother becomes itself a bowl of Matter that can contain Infinity. Canst thou therefore, in the work of thy hands, O beloved, contain the flame? Is the offering the acceptable chalice?

Unless Elohim endow thy work with a flame, you see, then, the disintegration spiral is present from the moment of its inception in the mind. For that which cannot contain the geometry of Infinity must cease to be. For it is the law of integration of the mighty figure-eight flow that Spirit and the spiritual fire must pass through the material creation in order that that creation might survive.

And the Great Law does require that in order to have the right to survive, that material creation must be able to contain the Light. For the Light endows the sun of every cell and atom with a living fire.

Thus, when the innate harmony of the original creation of Elohim in Matter ceases to exist by the intrusion of discord, the flame is withdrawn. Old age, disease, and death set in. And there is no longer the reason for being whereby Spirit and Matter may meet in the divine embrace of the living flame - the flame that leaps and does reveal itself now and then as you glimpse it as cloven tongues of fire.

Therefore, beloved, I speak of the works of thy hands. I speak of thy livelihood and calling and profession and day unto day the spending of thy light and life-force in a continuity of being and a continuation of selfhood. Let the reason for thy living and thy striving be to create a handiwork reflecting the heavenly patterns, transferring to others in a holy service a flame that may endow their work and being with some morsel of immortality.

Be not content until thou hast found the key - and it is called the fohatic key, beloved - to establish in form that something, that service, that action that can contain a portion of the spiritual fire. In so doing, thou wilt endow a world with life and therefore be true to Elohim, the co-creators of all form - thy Father and thy Mother in these spheres.

Elohim of God, come now! I, Lanto, summon thee in this hour to the Royal Teton Retreat and to our mountain. Thus, come to the Grand Teton, O Elohim. Intensify these foci of seven rays upon the brows of twin flames.

Beloved ones, as I speak, my Electronic Presence here, I AM in the Great Hall, one with Elohim - the Alpha of myself in the retreat, the Omega sealing the Messenger speaking my word.

Therefore, the arc is that thou might come - thou and thy twin flame - that thou mightest enter this hall this night while the body sleeps and stand, truly stand at inner levels with thy twin flame for this dispensation of the alignment of the inner being and the fiery ovoid and the chakras by the hand of Elohim, who shall place their hands on the brow of the male and female form. For out of Elohim in the white fire core of being thou didst come forth in this form as the polarity of being.

We speak, then, of the universities of the chohans opened.<sup>6</sup> We speak of our course intensive under the second ray at the Royal Teton Retreat. Beloved ones, Cosmic Christ illumination is intensifying now within the crown chakra. For those who gather on Good Friday must know that the cosmic cross of white fire is drawn - the vertical bar now being the channel of the chakras and the raising of the sacred fire; the horizontal bar, beloved ones, the extending of this Light by the Sacred Heart of which John the Beloved spake last night.

See, then, how the summoning of the sacred fire of the Divine Mother in the Hail Mary, in the Sri Mata,<sup>7</sup> O beloved, does raise that fire to the point of the heart, even as you draw it from the Central Sun of your I AM Presence.

Therefore, beloved, the descending sacred fire and the ascending must be extended by these arms, strong and instruments of the Holy Spirit in action. Thus, you see what capacity you have in these hands - you, twin flames, two pairs of hands to anchor the Alpha, the Omega. See, then, that the work of the hands provides the vessel for the fire that must be released.

Let the matrix be perfected.<sup>8</sup> The word matrix comes from the word womb. It is the Cosmic Egg of the Cosmic Virgin where thou shalt perfect the alchemy of those heavenly patterns that must be brought forth in order that the flame might be passed heart to heart.

It is not difficult to understand. When thy brother hath need of Christ in the gift of the cup of cold water,<sup>9</sup> the cup is essential to contain the liquid. You do not offer the cup of water in your hand or by drops: a vessel is required. Thus, this liquid light is passed and, when given in the name of Christ, it is always charged with the Light of his heart and the Light of the heart of your own Holy Christ Self.

Beloved ones, the gift of spiritual fire must have the vessel, whether as service, as action, as handiwork, as profession. Consider then, beloved, what is thy daily occupation, and see to it that on the path of karma yoga, balancing that karma, you are giving and giving again and giving.

And do you know, beloved, the joy of joys? When you realize that your whole life is the building of the vessel and then you come to the beloved or to the sick, the sinful, the dying, and the needy, and you realize that - building upon the mantra of the Word, building upon the living fire invoked by the dynamic decree, building again by the actions of devotion and service - "I have become my own handiwork. I am the vessel of Elohim. We are that vessel - the 'I' and the 'thou' of twin flames sharing in the God-fire in the mighty caduceus."

Thus you come, beloved. And it is no longer the cup or the handiwork that you offer but yourself alone. And so you say to those in need, "I am the vessel.<sup>10</sup> Here is the Light of my heart. I give it freely. I am in Christ the One." And you say, "Lo, this is my body which is broken for you."

Thus, the breaking of the seal and the letting flow of the light of the chakras - each chakra a

---

<sup>6</sup>Universities of the Spirit. On January 1, 1986, Gautama Buddha announced that he and the Lords of Karma had granted the petition of the seven chohans to open universities of the Spirit in their etheric retreats for tens of thousands of students to pursue the path of self-mastery on the seven rays. Students will spend 14 days at Darjeeling for training on the first ray under El Morya, alternating with 14 days at the Royal Teton Retreat for training on the seventh ray under Saint Germain. They then will go on to training on the second, third, sixth, fourth, and fifth rays under: Lord Lanto and Confucius at the Royal Teton, Paul the Venetian at the Goddess of Liberty's Temple of the Sun over Manhattan, Nada at the retreat of Jesus in Saudi Arabia, Serapis Bey at the Ascension Temple, Luxor, and Hilarion at the retreat of Pallas Athena in Crete. It is the desire of the Great White Brotherhood that through this training as well as second and third levels of instruction, they will quickly make outer contact with Summit University and attend its halls of learning at the Inner Retreat. See Gautama Buddha, "The Teaching Is for the Many," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 21, pp. 178-81.

<sup>7</sup>Mantra to the Divine Mother as Durga, complement of Shiva: Om Mata, Sri Mata/Om Sri Mata, Durga Ma.

<sup>8</sup>See the nine steps to precipitation in Book One of Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, pp. 49-50, 57-58.

<sup>9</sup>Matt. 10:42.

<sup>10</sup>The I AM THAT I AM in me is the vessel, and I myself am the Master's vessel.

wafer of the Alpha/Omega. Thus, seven wafers of Cosmic Christ consciousness. And the wine is the essence of thy life. No less might thou give.

Any lesser gift is not the perfect offering unto your Lord. For ere he send you to the multitudes, he himself will come disguised in any and many forms to test the readiness of the givingness of thyself, to test the strength of the vessel, the equanimity and joy, the sense of mercy, but also the sense of the protection of this the great Light that is the gift of Elohim.

Thus, beloved, carefully give the Light to one who may contain it, who has a vessel - however meager. For those who come to the well of Life must bring their pots, their cups. They cannot receive if they are empty-handed. Thus, learn the Law, beloved. Thou canst not give this cup of water to those who are empty, devoid, having only a negative vortex through which the Light does pass and then pass into the astral plane.

Thus, give as God gives. Let the fire now be unto the sons and daughters of God. Let it be unto you as Christ did bless at the Last Supper, transferring himself - he, the vessel.

Now into new vessels must this Messenger pour herself. Thus, watch and pray, for the pouring is out of the eternal fount, and the Light does descend. And by the knowledge and the understanding of the Real and the unreal, this Light will be vouchsafed unto those who are Real, those who have lamps trimmed, already containing the fire of the wise virgins.<sup>11</sup> Thus, unto them who have shall more be added,<sup>12</sup> and sons and daughters of God shall become this Son.

At the Royal Teton Retreat this night you shall receive the first impetus of Elohim for the alignment of twin flames. Each successive night for fourteen days this alignment shall increase until you may go forth better able to carry the spiritual fire. This can be accomplished by Elohim only as commensurate with the works that are brought by yourselves - the work of the hands, that which is in the causal body, that which is attainment.

And those who have not will not be rejected but taken into the hall of our university to study in the way in which we teach, from many aspects of the infinite Mind, how to build from the very foundation to the top of the pyramid, how to begin to build so that one may have at least one cup that may receive some light.

It is the age of the World Teachers. It is the age of the chohans and the Maha Chohan. It is the age of your victory if you will make it so. The temple doors have been opened with the ascension of Lanello,<sup>13</sup> and the universities of the Spirit are opened now, where thousands may come to the retreats of the seven chohans - this in the hour of the victory of your beloved Saint Germain.

Thus, I, Lanto, speak to you of the mysteries of God that you may rejoice in prayer and meditation and call to the angels of the blessed Mother Mary to take you to this great retreat of Light where tutors are waiting to tutor and test your souls by a most magnificent Love.

May you pray for the Lightbearers in all the earth to be cut free by the mighty archangels to join you in the universities of the Spirit, that there might indeed be a great swelling of a cosmic revolution on earth and that the cosmic spin of the planet might also be restored because you have dared to accelerate your chakras. For the chakras of thyself and thy twin flame will hold the electromagnetic balance for the increase now of the spin of this planet until the etheric plane is once more tangible, even as it is becoming tangible to yourselves.

Thus, having given you an opening of the door of the University of Wisdom's Flame, I, Lanto, seal you and look to welcome you shortly for the continuation of my dissertation.

I AM rejoicing in the flame of Jesus upon the hour of your resurrection to new Life. For I AM the

---

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 25:1-13.

<sup>12</sup>Matt. 13:12; 25:29; Mark 4:25; Luke 8:18; 19:26.

<sup>13</sup>See "The Opening of the Temple Doors" in *The Seven Chohans on the Path of the Ascension: The Opening of the Retreats of the Great White Brotherhood* (1973 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 16, nos. 10-19), pp. 37-84.

Resurrection and the Life of the Great White Brotherhood in the earth as in the heaven, in Spirit and Matter, through this bowl and your own.

In Christ's own Victory, by the rose of your heart, O beloved ones pursuing the Sacred Heart, I AM one grateful Chohan of the Second Ray in this hour of the seventh dispensation. May you rejoice as one grateful chela to know Wisdom face to face.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Lanto was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Good Friday, March 28, 1986, during the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.





# Chapter 41

## Beloved Zarathustra - August 31, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 41 - Beloved Zarathustra - August 31, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

IV

Becoming the Teacher of Righteousness

Sealing of the Students of Summit University Winter Quarter 1986

I come to you in this hour, beloved, as the sponsor of winter quarter Summit University 1986 with Sanat Kumara and the Lady Master Venus. We transition now at the point of the nexus, continuing our fiery vigil with the students called to spring quarter 1986.

Thus, beloved, you have kept the vigil of the sacred fire for the holy purpose and the guardian action of the shrine of cosmic freedom on earth - for this is indeed what we who are of the seventh ray and the servants of the sacred fire on all rays call this mission, this Holy Grail, this Camelot. Thus, the focus of cosmic freedom on earth is tended and must be tended perpetually by guardian spirits, angels, and sons and daughters of God in embodiment.

Beloved ones, those who are the servants of the sacred fire who have come through all the world's religions and the inner path of the mysticism which the sacred fire does teach understand the calling of the flame of freedom and understand, beloved, that the call to action is never more impelling than when that sacred fire and that freedom is at its moment of maximum peril midst a lifewave, an evolution, and a planetary system.

Beloved of the Light, summoned, then, to defend freedom of religion in America, you have come for the very real, the very acceptable purpose of first consecrating that flame of Liberty, Divine Liberty within your own hearts. For you have been taught at inner levels, even as you have known from the beginning in your descent from the heart of Helios and Vesta, that you were born of fire, that your destiny is the sacred fire, that your calling to be in embodiment on this earth is to expand that flame of God-freedom that begets individuality - the freedom to be, to know, to become, to understand the fullness of that which is God, the Almighty One where I AM THAT I AM.

Therefore, you have known of the hour of the coming of the Lightbearers of freedom. For in each two-thousand-year dispensation under one of the seven rays, there are individuals serving on all of those seven rays. But parenthetically and fully they are wrapped in the flame of that dispensation - the first ray bringing the first dispensation, the second bringing the second dispensation, and so on.

Thus, beloved, priests and priestesses of the sacred fire serving midst these evolutions have tended the seventh ray and the altars of freedom where the highest freedom is the ritual of order in divine service - in the realm of both Church and State - always tending the flame of the heart, that freedom might live and be the joy, the initiative, the impulse and the impetus of every endeavor and action.

The flame of freedom, as the light of Omega that complements Alpha, is that charge that brings to the first-ray determination and the inner blueprint a momentum, a rhythm, a thrust of the three-quarter time of the heart that brings all together in a fiery vortex who are a part of the mandala of action.

And the action of which you are a part, O priests and priestesses and freedom fighters of the ages, is this Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, called thus by beloved Pallas Athena, patroness of all lovers of freedom in all ages.

Beloved ones, therefore understand - for you have asked and I answer - why you have been called to Summit University in these quarters of our sponsorship. It is to this end, beloved, that you restore the ancient fires upon the altar of your own being, for a number of reasons.

Some of you have held positions of priest and priestess, as on Lemuria and Atlantis you tended the altars of the Divine Father, the eternal Logos, and the Divine Mother. Beloved ones, to restore the ancient memory, to teach you how to draw down from your own causal body the attainment that has not been exercised by you perhaps for thousands of years - this has been our purpose. It is for the gathering of those who once knew the Ancient of Days as Ahura Mazda, as Sanat Kumara, as the Holy One of God, the Great Guru, the sponsor of Life and Light in the name I AM THAT I AM.

Let the name Yahweh be known! And let the personification of this Holy One of God in every culture and religion be recognized as the one and the same, the sponsor of your lifewaves and your evolution.

Thus, I AM Zarathustra. And I was sponsored by him long ago in the land of Persia to bring once again to the knowledge of the sons and daughters of God the awareness of the great hierarchy of Light, the Great White Brotherhood, the hosts of the archangels, who surely did come to the king and queen as proof that I was indeed the messenger of the Light.<sup>1</sup> The messenger of the Light, I say! First and foremost, be the messenger of the Light, and learn to define what is the Light on the seven rays of God.

Thus, it was to teach the sons and daughters of God not only of the heavenly hosts and the forces of the Almighty One, but of the anti-force of the false hierarchy of fallen angels and reprobate ones - rebels who came in defiance of the Christhood of the newborn children of the Sun. It was to prepare this people for the eventual Armageddon which you see outplayed this day in the nation of Iran. Understand that the entire Middle East is besieged by the forces of Darkness pitted against those of Light.

It is always the dark ones who introduce their fanaticism and arrive at the conclusion that it is just to kill one's brother or sister for the sake of the Light and the Word. This is their mockery of the true religion of the Ancient of Days. It is a hollow mockery and it is fed by the vultures who desire as vampires that energy, that sacred Light, the very Life-essence of the children of the Sun.

Thus, beloved, understand what is missing the world around, why there is fanaticism in circles of belief systems, whether political, religious, or otherwise. The missing element, beloved, is my reason for coming this day. It is the violet flame of that sacred fire. It is the violet flame of the seventh ray. Introduce the violet flame and see how people begin to unfold their arms, to relax, to rejoice, to love one another, to be able to retain the principle of the white fire of the inner flame - the lily sealed in the very heart of this magnificent purple-violet-pink flame flower.

Beloved ones, one can be absolutely committed and stern with oneself - disciplined in following the path of purity unto God - through any religion. This is something between thy fiery spirit and thy God. This way of the intensity of the white fire is yours to espouse by free will at the altar of God. Such is the nature of the determination to hold the flame as a fiery sword and shield for the

---

<sup>1</sup>For more on Zarathustra, Messenger of Ahura Mazda, see: 1985 and 1981 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 17, p. 228, n. 1, and vol. 24, no. 13, p. 152, n. 2.

binding of all Evil which oppresses the people.

But, beloved, when you step down from the altar and move with the brethren, move with the children of the Sun and the people of God upon earth, you must give to them the freedom to be who they will be, to serve their God, to follow their principles. And you must trust.

Faith is the great sealer. It is the sealant of the will of God in society. For free will, you see, to perpetuate and promote right action must be supported by trust in the Almighty, in his hierarchy of Light, in his mighty archangels, and in his cosmic purpose for every individual.

Those who fear the consequences of anyone's exercise of free will do not understand the Law. And it is this law of karma and reincarnation that has been carefully removed from many of the sacred scriptures so that the individual is not mindful that instantaneously, if he exercise free will and make wrong choice to injure life, the karma will be upon him, and he will limit himself and bind himself by the very free will he has exercised.

Trust in the Law and the Lawgiver will allow each one to play his part and to play out his very inner self. Every man is a living tree. Let all behold the fruits of every man's tree and therefore judge whether that man's righteousness is the righteousness of the human or of the divine. Let the trees grow side by side and let all look and see, as shoppers in a mall, to understand what is to be desired, what is to be rejected.

Thus, Christ-discrimination is learned through the exercise of free will and the law of karma, which becomes the tutor of every living soul. And the inner Guru, who is Christ the LORD in you, does teach continually. Even if the outer mind block that teaching, the soul is maturing and ripening under the interaction of itself with God, with the law of karma and with its own actions.

Beloved ones, the trust must also lie in the representatives of the Great White Brotherhood, the sons and daughters of God and embodied angels and initiates of the sacred fire who themselves exercise the law of that Light descending, who are messengers of the Light and on each of the seven rays preserve that Light through the dynamic decree of the first ray, through the wisdom of the second, through the love of the Holy Spirit and its ruby-ray action in every field on the third, through the full power of the purity of God in pure example on the fourth, teaching by their lives lived unto the Truth in the light of the fifth ray of science and healing, where the proof of the Law allows all to see, even empirically, where is the exactitude of the geometry of God in Matter.

Then you come to its manifestation in the sixth ray, beloved. The sixth ray is the power of service and ministration, this according to right-mindfulness and love. Therefore, the fruit of action is seen. In the seventh ray there is a weaving with the first in God-government, based on the freedom of the individual to be represented and to elect his own representatives according to his perception of their ability and attainment to wear the mantle of the Light.

Beloved ones, you must understand, then, that sons and daughters of God exercising the holy office of their own Christhood are God's representatives, mitigating or accelerating the return of karma. Thus, you may pray for mercy, staying the hand of returning karma upon those who know not what they do, whom Christ forgaver.<sup>2</sup> Or you may ask for the acceleration of God's justice upon the seed of the wicked who do indeed know what they do and do malign and tamper with Life again and again.

Blessed of the Light, thus God has always sent mediators who occupy the office of anointed ones or Christed ones on earth. These are the souls whom we are contacting in this hour in every nation. For though they have the inner Light and the inner attainment, beloved, their systems of belief or philosophies have not taught them this science of the spoken Word that you know, have not taught them of the path of initiation under the Great White Brotherhood. Yet in their hearts the fire does burn, as in ancient times they kept the vigil of the flame and their loyalties were unto the Light.

---

<sup>2</sup>Luke 23:34.

This you see in time of duress, when their entire career or profession may be on the line, when they may choose to stand for Truth, and therefore often stand alone, or whether for the preservation of self they will compromise and leave off the defense of Truth and go the way of their human personality.

Those who under stress choose to uphold the person of God and the light of Truth are seen, therefore, as having come down through the ages unspotted by the contagions of Darkness in the stream of history and events that have surrounded them. Beloved ones, these are the souls we contact through the universities of the Spirit of the Seven Chohans of the Rays.

Thus, you were called to Summit University to focalize a sacred fire. And those who have completed this quarter in a cycle of thirteen will now understand, beloved, that in order for you to be effective in this life you had to come to a circumstance of challenge - such as the challenge you have seen here at this crossroads faced by the Church and the Messenger in this winter quarter. You had to come to the place where the urgency of the moment demanded that you intensify the Call and bring down from your causal bodies those gifts and fruits of attainment that have not been in your hand for thousands of years simply because the moment of necessity was not combined with the Cosmic Christ illumination that would show you how to meet that necessity through the pure God-power of your I AM Presence and causal body.

Now, beloved, there are many other reasons for the calling of students in the quarters sponsored by myself with the Holy Kumaras and the Mother of Venus - such as the neglect of the sacred fire in past ages, such as the memory of that neglect and your soul's petitioning the LORD God on inner planes to give you another opportunity to understand the responsibility of your life in keeping the flame of freedom on earth.

Some have karma with the Gurus of our order, where they have left off the levels of initiation of the sacred fire for their unwillingness to perceive Light and Darkness and to understand that unless you are willing to face that confrontation head-on, there will come a place in your life where you cannot separate, neither in yourself nor in another, that which is Real and that which is unreal.

And, beloved, this is a most dangerous state of consciousness, to consider that that which is wholly unreal within oneself is reality, and then to decide that the beautiful reality of the shining Presence of God in the Friend, the Teacher, the Messenger is in fact not real at all. This inversion of Light and Darkness is the ploy of the fallen angels. They come with their glamour and the magnetism of Darkness in the aura. And yet, beloved, they tell you this is to be desired, this is right, this is Light, this is Truth.

Thus, mankind have had false teachers and false prophets. And for want of the standard-bearer in their midst, they have been convinced of this reversal of Truth and Error. Beloved ones, it is most difficult to undo what one has learned from childhood, either through well-meaning parents or those who were ignorant, or those teachers that have not shown what is the standard in society, blessed ones - as they misread and therefore misrepresented social forces appealing to the human and denying the individual Christhood. Moving with these social forces in systems of society without understanding whence cometh the beast and where it is taking you is most dangerous.

The contemplation of life as simply a superior animal evolution, the seeking of governments to sustain creature comforts instead of protecting inalienable divine rights - the right of the individual to become God - this is where the purpose of life leaves off and betrays the inner walk with the LORD God in the Garden of Eden and the first Mystery School and earlier golden ages.

Thus, understand why we do call you to Summit University - because we must raise up standard-bearers capable of bearing the standard. And what is the standard? The standard is in the Chart of the I AM Presence, the Holy Christ Self, and You - the figure of the temple of the living God, noble as bearers of the seventh-ray violet flame. The standard is the walking Tree of Life - this Chart become the living reality of your Presence, your divinity, and your self walking toward the Sun.

Souls at inner levels see this mystical presence. And they define right action by the inner standard

you carry in the flame of the heart and by your outer actions and words which proceed from the fount of the inner standard. And that fount is Christ Truth. Truth is the standard for the exercise of the nobility of the freedom of the seventh ray.

Beloved ones, it is not always easy to define right action based on a set of laws or standards or rules. How do we define right action through all of the nuances of life, through all of the separate situations that confront us? Beloved, a most sure way to learn what is right action is to study the lives of those who have overcome, revolutionaries of the Spirit who have confronted the specters of the not-self, who have known who is Christ and who is Antichrist. And do you know, beloved ones, a high percentage of people on earth this day do not know who - and they did not know on Good Friday. And the story is told that they said, "Give us Barabbas."

Whether or not that is historically true, beloved, it is so often the case that the people rally around those who carry a false banner and do not indeed keep the standard of that Christ. And why do they rally? Because the false standard requires no sacrifice, no discipline, no surrender of something in order to walk up the steps and stand with the LORD and Saviour Jesus Christ and to be with him at the right hand of God.

You cannot have all these things of the creature comforts and pleasures of life and the full support of a socialist system of government that on the inner planes appears as a planetary beast<sup>3</sup> with many tubes coming out of this giant beast, all feeding the lifewaves of earth through the navel - a false mother in effect feeding the people rather than cutting that umbilical cord and allowing them to seek and find the crystal cord to their own I AM Presence and to draw down all of the ingenuity, the handiwork, the talent, the perfecting of the way to meet their own needs through the LORD God Almighty.

It is the inalienable divine right of every man, woman, and child to maintain direct contact through Christ, the Mediator, with this beloved I AM Presence. When, therefore, governmental systems, religious bodies, movements of the masses say, "Come this way and you will have all things given unto you," remember that they deprive you of the path of becoming the Christ where you are. They deprive you of that moment of aloneness - be it a desperate moment, a painful one, even one of disillusionment - when you must cry out to the living God and be reconnected to that Divine Source because you have left off from the way of the Tree of Life.

Beloved ones, there is a moment in every life when the individual must feel bereft and alone, moving into adulthood and knowing one can no longer depend upon human parents but one must become the divine parent who I AM - that moment of saying, "I AM truly launched from the heart of God. Now I must stand beneath my own vine and fig tree."

Beloved ones, it is a delicious moment to go hungry, having forsaken and rejected the mess of pottage that the world offers perpetually. It is a moment of the fresh mountain breeze. It is a moment of suddenly realizing the immensity beyond the mountains and the skies, beyond the stars - of Be-ness itself - and to realize that that Be-ness is contained all inside, even if that inside and that Be-ness be in this moment a threefold flame, one-sixteenth of an inch in height!

Because you have that something, you can become that All-in-all. You can enter the heart of the flame in the acorn of self and know that because God is there and is that fire, you will be all that you are and that in fact, in embryo, in potential, you are already that God, one in the Universal Mind.

Beloved, this perspective is that which was held in the heart of Jesus in this day commemorating his descent into hell to preach to the evil and foul spirits and the tormented, to preach to them this message of freedom and the Universal Light that comes to us all from Ahura Mazda, Sanat Kumara.

Beloved of the Light, understand that this message comes to all but not all receive it: the receptivity, the desire, and the willingness to give up the false props of civilization contrived by the fallen

---

<sup>3</sup>The beast. Rev. 11:7; 13; 14:9-11; 15:2; 16:2, 10, 13; 17:3, 7-18; 19:19, 20; 20:4, 10.

ones must be there - self-contained. God has given much good to civilization. And the pioneer spirit is always the key to the expansion of the causal body here below.

But they have inserted through the media, through the control of the press and the food itself these dependencies upon chemicals and drugs and everything else but the living God. With their lips they recite, but in their hearts they are far from him. They may praise the LORD in time of abundance, but they may not know who the LORD is at the hour of death.

Thus, beloved, the Teachings of the Great White Brotherhood must be seized and become self-realized by the wise bearers of the sacred fire who have come to the halls of Summit University. You must know that life here below depends upon your example, your compassion, your pure regard, your determination not to let one of these little ones be lost.

Beloved, when you enter the first day of geometry class, do you know what is about to be taught to you that has been handed down from Pythagoras? You do not know what you should be taught. But you have come to that class trusting that the teacher knows his subject. As it has been said by your Messenger Mark, so many upon this planet consider themselves to be experts in spiritual matters. They think that spiritual laws must be self-evident truths. But if they were self-evident, beloved, we should all be in the next octave of Light.

Thus, when you know the Truth, remember, you are a teacher to those who know not what you know. The first requirement is to be certain that you do know what you know and know it well and can impart it logically from premise to conclusion, that the Teaching itself might become unto the pupil a law that upholds the standard of individuality.

Beloved ones, you must understand that when the subject is unknown and not always sought after, those who would be students if they knew better may not be students. And they must be convinced that they need to take this course in the divine geometry of Being, renewing their awareness on the outer of that which they have known on the inner.

Therefore, you have heard of and read the book of the greatest salesman in the world<sup>4</sup> who comes preaching the pure Word of the living Christ by example. You understand, then, that the desirability, the practicality, the necessity, and the benefits of the Teaching must be proclaimed. You must plant the seed of some awareness on the part of the would-be student that this is indeed the very understanding and the teaching and the knowledge he must have to get on with his life and to conquer himself and to fulfill his mission.

This is the responsibility of the teacher. The teacher is not passive to wait and wait for all eternity for someone to say, "I finally see that I need this teaching." Beloved ones, at that moment the student is already becoming the teacher, for enlightenment is self-Beness in the Teaching itself. That student will teach himself. Understand this. That student will take all of the information and the books and the tape recordings, ravenous, and will devour them.

Beloved, all parents must take the part of assuming for the child what the child needs to know. And the child does trust. And when the child rebels, the parent is not taken aback, does not refrain from correction and hitting home again and again on those points of the Law which the parent knows full well the child must have as an armour to face life in this world.

Beloved ones, understand the meaning of becoming the teacher of righteousness as Ecclesiastes was. It is understanding what is the next step of the individual, what is the space into which he must move, providing the key and the answer that the step may be taken and showing that that step is indeed in divine order.

Thus, I speak to you of telling the world of the value of the Teaching in an age when planetary rumblings and earth movements have almost become a part of the same background din as wars

---

<sup>4</sup>See Og Mandino, *The Greatest Salesman in the World* (New York: Bantam Books, 1968). (A "must" reading for Keepers of the Flame!)

and rumors of wars<sup>5</sup> and diseases and plagues. There is such an accommodation by the human consciousness, even a sleepfulness in the watch and the vigil, that the danger signals are no longer registering on the outer mind and people may be buried in one night in an entire village<sup>6</sup> because they have ignored the clear warnings and the signs of the times.

Beloved, there are Lightbearers in pockets and groups all over the planet who have been convinced that they do not need the Teachings of the Ascended Masters - in fact, that they do not need a teaching or a Master.

Beloved, it is up to you who have voice and expression and the fire of the eye and the heart to go after the Lightbearers and to convince them that there is a path and a knowledge with which they must be acquainted, no matter what else they do.

It is not that they need organization or membership or affiliation here or there or anywhere. What they need is self-knowledge. Self-knowledge is wanting in the schoolhouses and universities of this planet.

What is the Self? Who is the Divine Reality? Who is the Divine Fire within?

O I AM THAT I AM.

O beloved, when the individual comes to this true and profound self-knowledge, he may seek to become a part of a community, such as this one, of like-minded individuals for the forging of an age and the turning back of world darkness, or he may not. He may choose to be a pioneer here or there across the planet.

Be not attached to this aspect. But rather be concerned that the self-knowledge is grounded in the vision of the Chart of the I AM Presence and that it does not neglect the fundamentals of the understanding of the heavenly hosts and their availability through intercession, of the fallen angels who come to tear the initiate from his path of the violet flame and Saint Germain, of the law of karma and reincarnation, of the fact of each individual being a mission - "You, a Divine Mission" - that the mission can be found, that it can be fulfilled through the sacred fire, through the mantra, through the Word, and that there are helpers, divine intercessors - that man, woman, and child are not alone.

Beloved ones, the fundamentals of geometry are sufficient for proving many magnificent equations of the Law. Missing the numbers and the understanding of the relationships of numbers, angles, sines and sine waves, the individual cannot remain centered in the Law of the One. Give to the people the tools of Divine Truth. Give them wisdom for wise dominion in their lives. Give them practical understanding where they are. But remember the role of the gardener, tending the soul in the garden of Life.

If you know that an individual is not well grounded, that the roots have not gone deep enough into the profound wisdom of God that undergirds the Matter cosmos, then you must remain, even from afar, in prayer vigil to keep the flame for that one until that one has passed beyond the dangers of the sinister force that lurks to pluck that one before this grounding has occurred. This is the meaning of the feeding of the sheep and the lambs of God, whether directly in person or in profound prayer where you groan and travail and continue to strive until you know the battle is won for that individual.

Your increasing awareness of life and how life is imperiled on this planet, beloved, will make of you surely the most consecrated lovers of the sacred fire the world has ever known. It takes but a few examples in your own inner life of seeing the great victory of your call on behalf of a soul in turmoil

---

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 24:6; Mark 13:7.

<sup>6</sup>On November 13, 1985, the Nevado del Ruiz volcano erupted, causing a mudslide that in one night swept away or buried 20,000 to 23,000 people in Armero and Chinchiná, Colombia. The sudden eruption of Mount Vesuvius in A.D. 79 buried the ancient cities of Pompeii and Herculaneum, Italy, killing at least 2,000.



or torment, and then seeing on the other hand the absence of the call and the falling of one you have loved. To know that the Law works, that God works when you work, and that the spoken Word is absolutely efficacious enables you to accept, if you dare, that God in you can accomplish all things.

If you dare to accept this truth of the science of the spoken Word, then I say you are of all souls most wise. For many who see the power of the Word retreat and deny, even as those who remember a past life retreat and deny. Thus, the fearful and unbelieving, even when shown God-Reality, will not seize it for fear of what demands this Reality may make upon their current status.

Yes, there is a thinning on the way up the mountain. You will not find crowds at the summit. But you will find those who have found their way by the Law and who have survived.

I speak this day to the survivors of planet earth from this altar of the Holy Grail, from the altar of the Royal Teton. And I speak to those who would be survivors and who will not be unless they accept the call and the calling of the sacred fire and of Sanat Kumara. Understand, beloved, that while the sands continue to descend in the hourglass and time and space appear real, there are some who could be survivors who will not be, for their cowardice would not allow them to receive the transfer of the sacred fire.

Thus, the Law honors free will. And free will is the mark - the mark of the sons and daughters of God. The exercise of free will rightly is, then, the mark of that son, that daughter who has chosen the path of the initiates.

I AM Zarathustra. And when you have completed the course of the chohans, you may find your way to my classroom in the retreat of Lord Zadkiel. We teach prime movers and revolutionaries. Thus, we call. Thus, we say: The choice is yours.

Students of winter quarter Summit University, the mantle is upon you and the seal of Saint Germain. You have come. You have successfully passed your course. Now let the fire gained be sealed in your heart forever. I seal it by the authority of Sanat Kumara, but only you may keep it.

Thus, beloved, keep the flame of Ahura Mazda! In his name I bow to the Light within you, which is indeed brighter than when you came. Praise the LORD I AM THAT I AM Sanat Kumara.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Zarathustra, the concluding address to students of Summit University Winter Quarter 1986, was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Holy Saturday, March 29, 1986, during the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

# Chapter 42

## The Great Divine Director - September 7, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 42 - The Great Divine Director - September 7, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

V

The Alchemy of World Change

The Building of the Inner Retreat as the Perfecting of the Inner Temple of Man

The fire of God does attend us, beloved, even as we attend it. In the tending of the fire, one comes to the realization in the flame of God-Reality that only the fire can tend the fire. Thus, those who come with votive lights borne to the altar are bringing the kindling light of the threefold flame, that the altar light might glow and light a world.

From the heart of the Cave of Light in India, I speak to you. You know me as the Great Divine Director and yet know me not. You know my vibration, Keepers of the Flame. You know the fruit of the decree given first from my heart to yours through the Messenger Mark and then from your heart through his own back to me again.

Thus, you are the echo of my love, even as I am the echo of yours. And cosmos is as a giant sounding board, reverberating from the farthest reaches of Spirit unto Matter and hopefully returning again.

So often the ball does not bounce as high as it has fallen. And thus, it is difficult for it on its own to gain momentum to return to the source. The principle of gravity is well known to the child who will bounce a ball or dribble it, knowing, then, the pressure that must be exerted for the desired results.

You have come to an adaptability with the feeling of what is known as gravity upon earth. After all, it is in fact your karmicweight and the karmic weight of the planet that contributes much to that which is known as gravity, which, of course, also has physical causes.

Beloved ones, the ascent, then, can be calculated and it can be known. The descent, even as known by a child who comes down a slide, is much easier than the ascent. The tending of the flame, then, beloved - as we pick up the thread of the teaching concerning the Sacred Heart and the threefold flame in this conference - is given unto you for a mighty action of the conservation of life on earth, the establishment of that focus of the Great Central Sun Magnet at the Inner Retreat, and the drawing of those souls of Light who must rise yet cannot yet rise on their own but must learn the way of the fountain of the Divine Mother and the descending current from the heart of the Father that never ends.

Is it not interesting, then, that the most economical building should also be the most spiritually efficacious? Thus, the Circle of Light can be drawn and the Great Central Sun Magnet can be builded by souls tending the flame.

I am grateful to speak to you in this hour - the hour of Saint Germain's return to the field of battle as your Knight Commander - thus preparing in this winter season, as it were, in the etheric quadrant of the year, consuming old records, records of an ancient enmity, tending to the righting of injustices, the setting of the record straight and the drawing of the line: "Thus far and no farther!"

These activities in law are also a part of building the foundation and preparing the work unseen that must lie beneath the buildings to be enjoyed. It is like tending to the preparation of the prophets - to tear down and destroy before one can build.<sup>1</sup>

Thus, certain levels of consciousness and those who have tarried too long as enemies of the Church must be dealt with. And, beloved, this too is the tending of the flame. For the flame itself has an assignment. And while it must burn and consume the debris that hangs on to the body of the Church, it cannot explode and expand by tremendous proportions to reach out to the planetary home. Thus, we move from the narrowness of confines of this rectangle to an expanded awareness of spherical being.

I come to prompt you, then, to consider your own expansion and that the outer sign of the building of the Inner Retreat is also a beckon to your soul, demanding the housecleaning, the clearing out of the basement, the setting of the record straight, putting your house in order, and being in congruency with the law of your inner being. If the Church is to expand, all things within and without must be just and pure and holy and in conformity to both the inner and the outer geometry.

The Masters have spoken on a number of occasions concerning the dedication to the building of this Inner Retreat and to the process involved as the perfecting of the inner temple of man. It is not an easy task, this perpetual labor of the divine ritual. So often souls are burdened by economic concerns and often justly so, for in this world necessities must be squarely faced. We have said it before and we continue to see the expanding of the base of the pyramid as the key to the fulfillment of the divine plan in all.

But we must also say to you, beloved, that those who are qualified - and I must say that qualification begins with the quality of the Sacred Heart - ought to consider, then, where they are directing and where they might direct their attention, their desires and goals, professionally and educationally.

I can assure you that those who are most qualified, who are the experts in their fields, who are a part of this staff, this white fire core of the Community, could easily enjoy being at the top of their fields in the professions of the world and many have done so. These are not society's rejects. These are not dismembered or partial people, having psychological incompleteness, but rather those whose foreheads have met the forehead of the Mind of God in meditation, in planning, and in the fervor to go before us and to pave the way for the Great White Brotherhood on earth. Keepers of the Flame around the world in their respective areas of service are likewise flaming ones, firebrands of the LORD.

Now, beloved, the equation moves up. It accelerates. And there is a moment again, a pause as a cosmic interval, that each one might consider his livelihood, his sacred labor, the needs of his family, and what focus of attention he may place upon the all-important cause of the preparation of the Inner Retreat.

Thanks to the decrees you have given, certain areas of concern in this civilization and in this nation have been alleviated and there have been a number of changes that have taken place for the better. Thus, in some respects the world looks brighter for the moment, and in other respects conditions that were abuilding are still building and still growing in a great wave of returning Darkness of world

---

<sup>1</sup>Jer. 1:10.

karma.

There is no doubt that the light invoked here and around the world in these three months has become as pillars and electrodes planted in the earth by Hercules for the staying of the hand of certain projected manifestations of world karma. But it cannot be expected - and you yourselves have understood the reaching of the human limitation in doing decree work - that a handful of souls such as these may become the finger in the dike for every upheaval, social concern, impending war, terrorist activity, problem in the economy, and so forth. It is evident, however, that a group of determined chelas may make a considerable and even an enormous difference in the alchemy of world change and in that which may be coming upon the earth in the hours of transition.

It is not difficult, then, for anyone to see that the multiplication of the x factor of this quantity of chelas, this quotient itself, when multiplied again and again, could have extremely desirable results on a national and a world scale. Taking the same firepower to direct toward the cleaning out of this hemisphere of North and South America is of utmost importance to us.

Parallel with that is the great concern we have over the increase in drug use in America and around the world and those involved internationally as the spiritually wicked in high places,<sup>2</sup> the fallen ones and laggards, foul spirits who make merchandise of the bodies not only of the children and youth but of adults as well.

These areas could well be tackled in summer seminars at the Inner Retreat. We desire to see the spiritual teaching balanced with an in-depth study of perhaps the five key areas that could make the difference in world change - such as oil, the economy, drugs, and the international capitalist/communist conspiracy.

You understand, because you have been taught the nature of Absolute Evil, that when taking on Darkness on a planetary scale, you very quickly arrive at the confrontation with the adepts of the left-handed path, black magicians on inner planes, and those in embodiment who move in the circles of money and power and the movement of goods and drugs illegally around the planet. Thus, beloved, tackling the conditions that make the difference on a planet demands a concentration of your lifestreams, for your own protection, in one place together, focusing on these very concerns. When this takes place, you will see, area by area, how the world can be lifted.

Our desire for summer seminars every year, even on a larger scale than contemplated this year, is for the bringing together of souls from around the world in a veritable Spiritual Unity of Nations (SUN) where the conditions, for instance, of abortion or drugs may be focused upon nation by nation. And those coming as representatives of those nations may bring up-to-date information on the circles of power involved in their areas.

Then there is the problem of false religion and those misrepresenting the Great White Brotherhood who come in imitation, who speak of their contact whether with UFOs or those whom they call "superbeings" or other such ones [of the false hierarchy] that have appeared to them. This is a most dangerous occurrence that is taking place as those who sense the wave of the new age and also begin to have psychic sensitivity through drug use contact, then, powerful beings on the astral plane, remnants of Atlantis and Lemuria who have come to draw away many souls from their own I AM Presence.

Thus, although it is not well to think of this daily, it is important to consider for the moment, Keepers of the Flame, that, in fact, you are in the midst of a very intense war. And this particular period concerning the lawsuit has given you an understanding of just what you can master in battle array, how you can deal with the sense on an ongoing basis that forces of Death and Hell are very much dedicated to the destruction of all Light<sup>3</sup> and Freedom<sup>4</sup> and free nations on the planet. Seeing

---

<sup>2</sup>Eph. 6:12.

<sup>3</sup>Christhood

<sup>4</sup>soul-liberation

the Light oncoming and the saints robed in white, they can only make haste to wreak their destruction all over the planet in every way - whether chemically by pollution, whether by nuclear war or drugs or in the swift fabrication of false religions, pseudo-cults of every kind.

Beloved ones, we could focus on the twelve lines of the [Cosmic] Clock and in the quadrants those points of gravest concern to the Darjeeling Council. We would like to bring you together as a dedicated body who have come to the realization that though there be professions and courses and all manner of things that can be done in the world, all these things will appear as ashes and useless if our Cause is lost.

If you would consider, as I have seen, how dedicated are the forces in embodiment of individuals in this nation and around the world who are determined to destroy this Church, this Messenger, and this assembly, you yourselves would come to the point of understanding that as they are dedicated on a full-time basis for the entrapment and the turning back of this Cause, so you must also join on a full-time basis in the dedication of the Great White Brotherhood and those already serving its Cause.

Those servants whom you see here at Camelot and at the Inner Retreat and in the Teaching Centers are carrying on a maximum effort to maintain their posts of expansion, of publishing, and of working the Inner Retreat as is to be done. You also have your maximum challenges where you are.

The principle of Community, as you know, beloved, is that many services required by all, when combined in an organization of Community, give to each member of the Community more time and more freedom to spend on the things that they hold dear, which, concurrently and in a parallel fashion, happen to be the very things that are essential to their acceleration and the path of the ascension at the conclusion of this life.

If I were you - and I AM yourself in action - if I were in embodiment now - and I AM each time you welcome me into your heart - I would consider the odds. I would look at those who have determined and succeeded in destroying such groups as Rajneesh, in crippling the Hare Krishnas, and who aim to do so to Scientology and many other churches in small cases.

What they have done to these groups, beloved, they are very certain they will also do in one way or another to this Church. And they will not stop with this case, but they will continue to attempt to find ways and means of destroying the Light because they themselves are of the Darkness<sup>5</sup> and they know that this Light is for their judgment and for the golden age.

I say to you, then, as I speak to you from my altar in India, arcing the light to this altar, that this altar and this room that is called the Sanctuary of the Holy Grail is the most important room on the planet. For here is the consecrated altar, the focus of Elohim, and the place where you gather to offer those decrees, where the sermons are preached and all of the tapes and the material does feed and nourish the groups around the world. Here they are prepared. Here they go forth.

Until, therefore, the church at the Inner Retreat is built and ready to immediately receive all that can be accomplished here in that place, we cannot approve the leaving of Camelot. We cannot pull up stakes. For this is the vessel whence the Light proceeds.

Beloved ones, we anticipate that in a spherical building, with a larger seating capacity and the transfer of the altar there, that dedication of that temple will be the signal whereby many will be able to proceed to the Inner Retreat and the staff here may pull up stakes.<sup>6</sup>

You ask, what does this have to do with the date of January 1, 1987?<sup>7</sup> This has burdened the

---

<sup>5</sup>John 3:19.

<sup>6</sup>While all due preparations are being made for the building of the Temple Beautiful, a manger of Light provided by Saint Joseph and his saints will afford an expanded seating capacity and a safe haven for the "ark of the covenant" and for the decree of the Word in dictations of the Ascended Masters and the decree Work of the chelas of the will of God until the permanent home is made ready.

<sup>7</sup>January 1, 1987. In a dictation given April 11, 1982, Archangel Michael announced that it was important for each

hearts of those who are planning and working and would like to be ready on that date. I tell you, beloved, the Great White Brotherhood strives at inner levels and takes all of the light that you give in decrees for the holding of the balance in world conditions. The earthquake in Mexico City did release a great deal of pressure in this area of the globe. And you have also noticed earthquake and volcanic activity in the same line from the North to the South Pole.

You will understand, then, that by the decrees of the students and only by the violet flame is the balance held. We anticipate, then, that the balance will be held. And we anticipate that those who understand the equation will support and assist the building of that temple so that it will be complete in 1987 and not go over into the next year.

We do not predict certain calamity or world changes, nor did beloved Archangel Michael in giving that dictation. He called your attention to a very key date - one which has been explained to you as a spiritual date, marking readiedness, preparedness, and your being in the right place. The right place must be the place of spiritual fire and in the ark of safety.

This, then, is the ark as the vessel which we have in this hour. We trust, then, as the cycles turn and all of elemental life and the angelic hosts support the move of the children of the Light to that higher ground, that those conditions will be in balance on the planet and that you will pinpoint the areas that are most volatile and most apt to increase danger to the Light. We have mentioned this as being the increase of Communism in this hemisphere, aided and abetted, again, by world capitalism. It is the conspiracy itself that must be tackled.

Beloved ones, the securing of the bastions of Liberty in this nation is always your concern. It is the concern of Lightbearers around the world. I can assure you when you mount an all-out decree assault on World Communism and its supporters, you will find yourselves in the midst of a heavy battle. And you must be forewarned again that the Archangel Michael Rosary and the Alternate Preamble must be given constantly for the protection of yourselves and your families that the backlash of witchcraft does not cause them to become crazed and behave not as their usual selves and the riptide tear them from the path of their First Love.

The protection of family and community while engaging in the battle of the forces of Armageddon is, beloved - like it or not, relish it or not - your lot. It is your lot because you have determined to make your ascension in this life.

Acceleration is a word you hear often in the dictations. It is a very important word because it reminds you that yesterday's levels of attainment are not sufficient for today, and tomorrow's challenge will only test again the mettle and the fiber.

There are only so many things that this organization can accomplish on a world scale in this geographical location. We need the mountains and the forests and the open skies and the Yellowstone River itself and all that lies beneath in the strata of the rock and the fire itself to transmit to the earth body the resounding and the reverberations of the dynamic decrees. The energies of the decrees given here in Los Angeles are in many instances immediately soaked up by the ten million souls that are in this Southern California area. And thus their impact does not always reach farther around the globe.

This is to be understood in holding a focus in a metropolis; but, beloved, the action is a great assistance to the lifestreams here. But this organization was not founded to keep one city, but it is

---

one to find himself "exactly and precisely at the right place" on January 1, 1987. "I ask you to call to me personally for the protection of your life, your soul, and your family, that you are found in the right place on that date and that all things moving in your life in this hour will move toward your oneness with our bands in that hour. I do not say that place for you personally is the Inner Retreat. But I do say you have a right place, and you have a right to know what that place is when God desires to reveal it to you. And there are steps necessary for you to take in order to be present with your own Mighty I AM Presence on that day. You may be guided to take those necessary steps before it is revealed to you your ultimate destination. I make known to you that you have need to call to me to ascertain the point of your arrival." See "Because You Need Me," 1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, no. 28, pp. 285-86.

for the keeping of a planetary body.

Thus, we set our sights on a goal. But the response of Keepers of the Flame worldwide determines how this goal may be accomplished. I can assure you, as you yourselves know, that you who are here and you who are in the field do accomplish the maximum effort that you can. We know your sacrifice and your striving. And we know that the present staff moves beyond the limits of the physical to perform their service, yet with good cheer, faithfulness, and the holding of the vision, the promise, and the trust.

Thus, beloved, again, it must be an equation of the geometry of multiplication. And this can be done best from the Inner Retreat. It will be done better after the conclusion of the current case. It is truly an hour of a springboard to Victory.

I encourage you, then, to realize that concerning the date, the ball has always been in your court. We have hurled it and you have done, for the most part, your very, very best. Those who can do more and give more, we encourage you to do so - not by might or by power, but by the Spirit of the LORD in your Sacred Heart,<sup>8</sup> by the expansion of the heart flame.

Thus, we will send our Messenger, finding the readied souls and the Lightbearers. And thus, we expect a reasonable recognition on your part that your lawful and acceptable service must be to be there as shining ones to receive them when they come. For many Lightbearers in the world today are astute concerning the paths of East and West. And they know immediately when they see a chela or a disciple what is the quality of the aura. Thus, the Teacher and the Messenger are judged by the presence of the disciple.

Remember, then, the lesson - all are agents<sup>9</sup> of the Church, all are indeed agents of the Great White Brotherhood. Thus, play your role and play it well, beloved. For truly that circular Temple Beautiful is waiting to be lowered out of the etheric octave.

We bid you welcome to the mighty blue sphere of our causal body now descending round each one, that your divine plan may be seen, as we have said, to have a point of convergence with the greatest needs of our Brotherhood and our civilization in this hour.<sup>10</sup>

With the perfect love of the Divine One, I seal you, then, in an inner sphere of Love, that you might swim in a sea of Love as though in the womb of the Divine Mother of cosmos herself and find your place in the heart of the Lord Christ, who is risen, is risen, is risen in your midst!

The Maha Chohan with me now in India seals you in this moment in the flame of Life and Liberty that you keep. Keepers of the Flame, we are grateful for your presence on earth, for your knowing, for your wisdom, and for your genuine application of Love in the practical defense of this Church and Messenger through every trial. So we stand by you as you have stood by us. And we look forward to a further lightening of the load of planet earth as you have learned and will continue to put into practice what it means to carry on a marathon in matters of Life and Death.

We who see all things know that everywhere on earth life does hang in this balance. And for many it is a question of whether or not they shall survive spiritually.

Rejoice, then, to be on a planet where so much is demanded of you and therefore where God-Mastery is a mandate and a victory that can be claimed.

In his name [Victory's], I seal you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Great Divine Director was delivered through the Messenger of the Great

---

<sup>8</sup>Zech. 4:6.

<sup>9</sup>a representative or emissary in the general sense of the word as opposed to the legal

<sup>10</sup>See the Great Divine Director, December 31, 1985, “The Call of the Central Sun,” 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 20, pp. 170-74.

White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Holy Saturday, March 29, 1986, during the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. Before the dictation, Rev. Edward L. Francis gave an update on the Inner Retreat.

### The Great Divine Director

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, the beloved Great Divine Director, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth! I call for divine direction throughout my affairs, the activities of The Summit Lighthouse, the governments of the nations, and all Ascended Master activities, worlds without end:

1- Divine Director, come,  
Seal me in thy ray -  
Guide me to my Home  
By thy Love I pray!

Refrain: Thy blue belt protect my world,  
Thy dazzling jewels so rare  
Surround my form and adorn  
With essence of thy prayer!

2- Make us one, guard each hour  
Like the sun's radiant power -  
Let me be, ever free  
Now and for eternity!

3- Blessed Master R,  
You are near, not far -  
Flood with Light, God's own might  
Radiant like a star!

4- Divine Director dear,  
Give me Wisdom pure -  
Thy Power ever near  
Helps me to endure!

5- Shed thy Light on me,  
Come, make me whole -  
Banner of the free,  
Mold and shape my soul!

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

Note: "Us" and "our" may be used in place of "me" and "my."





# Chapter 43

## Jesus Christ - September 14, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 43 - Jesus Christ - September 14, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

VI

“Let Us Live to Make Men Free”

To the sons and daughters of God I AM come. The spirit of my message this Eastertide is embodied in the words “Let us live to make men free.”<sup>1</sup>

Thus, in that day two thousand years ago, I did not summon the twelve legions of angels from my Father,<sup>2</sup> for I would indeed submit to that will and to that interior Light and Calling. Thus, the descent of the LORD God. Thus, the I AM in me did stand and does still stand.

Now, as the conqueror of Death and Hell, I stand in your midst and before this altar, beloved. And I have summoned this day my twelve legions. And they do stand on the twelve points of the circle of fire of the solar ring. And they march with legions of Light, beloved.

Going forward from the flame of the ark of the covenant, they move outward in all directions. And they march, robed in white, for freedom - freedom for all people under God. And they march, and as they march they trample down the barriers of bigotry and prejudice, of tyranny and darkness.

Beloved, the legions of white fire, the legions from the LORD God Almighty do march to the four corners of the earth. And as they march, hatred and war are beneath their feet, and the earth receives the new day of the Spirit of the Resurrection.

Lo, I AM come! And I AM the Resurrection and the Life of God’s freedom in you now! In this renewed joy of freedom, I AM come, beloved. I welcome you to my heart. (Won’t you be seated.)

All over the world I am remembered this day. And I AM the Resurrection and the Life. Would to God people would make the connection between this point of the spiritual fire of the resurrection on this day and the day-to-day problems which beset them. Yet they bear the burden as a yoke of karma and do not understand their hearts as the open door of my entering in to turn back the tide of all dissension in Christendom, all dissension worldwide and the clouding of the eye and the mind concerning the issues of war and peace: and therefore I AM come for the injection of Light<sup>3</sup> into the economies and social systems of the nations.

Therefore, I tell you, beloved, I stand in the profound belief and in the power of Almighty God

---

<sup>1</sup>“Let us live to make men free,” from verse 5 of the “Battle Hymn of the Republic” by Julia Ward Howe, who wrote, “Let us die to make men free.”

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 26:53.

<sup>3</sup>the Christ Consciousness

that while any man or woman or child remain enslaved to any thing, be it fear itself, then the whole earth is not free to expand this living Spirit of the Resurrection.

Why did we, John the Baptist and I, therefore challenge those fallen angels in the midst of the people<sup>4</sup> - indeed the seed of the wicked who came to put out the Light of the Eternal Christos in their hearts? We came that you might arrive to this day, your day of days, now, lo, these two thousand years, when you could stand in the central fire of your own Christhood and in the fullness of the resurrection flame - fearless before every woe and threatening woe of tyrants who would come to take from you the breath fragrant of the Holy Spirit - claim the right to express yourself in and through God and by Love unto each and every one of my little ones who are received in this hour.

O beloved, receive me now in my Second Coming. My heart has never been more full with joy - with burden upon the Light that is come to the earth and with sorrow upon the burdens that yet are borne by my own. Feel, then, my heart and spirit in this day, beloved, and know that I cannot rest and my disciples here and throughout the world cannot rest while there is torment of life and desecration.

Beloved ones, let the whole earth feel the sacred fire in this hour of my coming. For there was in that hour of the crucifixion the quaking of the earth,<sup>5</sup> and so it does come again. And it comes again because I AM<sup>6</sup> crucified in the hearts of millions who are the victims of systems East and West - political, social, economic, and religious.

They are victims, then, of a fanaticism and that which they have always believed, which does not become more believable or more right for its repetition. But they have been born and they will die in the belief system that tells them they are condemned to sin, sinfulness, and the appellation of sinner.

Beloved hearts, the earth can no longer stand to reel and to succumb to Darkness because of the missing Light of individual Christhood in every son and daughter of God. Let these little ones, then, know and be known as my own. Let the fervor of the Light in you and the profound concern which you receive from my aura this day fire you with a determination to set life free!

Let us live, then, to set all life free. Let us live to make life free. And truly it is done through the alchemy of the Holy Spirit and the violet flame, as you have been taught.

I tell you, beloved, legions of Light of The Faithful and True and The Word<sup>7</sup> that I AM THAT I AM do march around the planet. And yet, from the moment of the soul's awakening to the moment of the full infiring<sup>8</sup> of that Christhood that is fearless before the Evil that is abroad in the land, there must be a path of discipleship, the tutoring of the heart, and the coming to be that fearlessness flame positioned before no matter what will assail life in all of its fullness and its joy.

For death is a creeping and crawling thing that assumes itself into the mind with decrepitude and old age that ought not to be, for the fires of the Holy Spirit and the crystal clear water of Life are available from that Presence of God with you. You need not be bowed down nor be subservient to the ways of the flesh and this world and therefore be divested of that sacred fire and no longer able to transmit it to those who are helpless and burdened.

I say, ye all are healers in my name. Ye all are instruments of the Holy Ghost in small ways and great. Oh, be fearless to proclaim my name!

So many devout Christians today feel my heart and proclaim my name but know not the power

---

<sup>4</sup>See "Accounts in the Four Gospels on the Confrontation of Antichrist by John the Baptist and Jesus," in 1979 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 22, no. 27, p. 164; and Archangel Gabriel, Mysteries of the Holy Grail, Summit University Press, pp. 197-210.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 27:51-54.

<sup>6</sup>the I AM Presence is crucified

<sup>7</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

<sup>8</sup>obsolete variation of enfiring, Oxford English Dictionary

of the spoken Word or the dynamic decree, nor have they been taught that it is the duty of every follower of that Universal Christ who I AM to challenge and to make war against the hordes of Darkness and possessing demons - yea, to wrestle with these spirits of Antichrist. Thus, religion has become watered down with no goal, no striving, no sense of the need for purification or the possibility that the stream of consciousness itself may become that crystal clear sacred fire from above.

Beloved of my heart, therefore they rest in mediocrity. And they are lulled to sleep by gospel songs when people are dying and children are violated and the minds of the youth are not crystal clear and an entire nation, from its military complex to advanced technology to every system, is compromised by the use of drugs and alcohol and the clouding of the minds with nicotine.

Are these such old subjects? And do you characterize me and my Messenger now as being the old-time Christian's stumping? Well, I tell you, beloved hearts, these things may be old but they have never been finished. They have never been put to the torch. And so it continues. And people preach and sing of the coming kingdom and my descent. Wherefore have they prepared me room, beloved?

You can no longer rest easy, for I come to disturb you this day! I come in the very midst of your celebration and I say, Your cup of joy may be full - now I give to you my cup of sorrow. For I am indeed sorrowful in this hour at the miscarriage of my message and [that there are] so few who have the courage or even the slightest desire to challenge the entire momentum of world ignorance as to the reason for my coming.

Beloved, I will press in upon you. I will come after you! I will not leave you alone until you tarry in my heart and become that instrument for me who is sharper than the two-edged sword<sup>9</sup> and incisive and will not fear to become that fool for Christ<sup>10</sup> - will not fear to go forth and give life and live to make men truly free from all of the brainwashing and the burdens that are upon them by a system that is the same as it was on Atlantis and Lemuria in the last days, the same as it was in Rome. The people think they are free today, and they are not free. At least then they knew that they were not free.

Beloved hearts, as I have said, unless you command me to be gone from you, I will come! I will be the one who unveils that which is beneath the threshold of awareness. I will show you those things which you do not want to see because in seeing them you must change your life and go forth as the prophets of old who must keep moving lest they be seized by the false prophets and the seed of the wicked.

I will make your life come, then, under the aegis of true Christhood and the true understanding of what it means to enter in. And I will take you not into the high mountain of the devil, but I will take you into the etheric octave. And I will show you those things that are being borne, grievous conditions, individual by individual upon this planet.

And I will show you the legions of archangels, the holy angels. And I will open the door and show you Death and Hell and torment. And I will show you the consequences of the denial of Christ in one of the least of these the brethren.<sup>11</sup> And I will show you that there is good reason to fear by those who attack freedom of religion in America, who deny God and challenge anyone's right, great or small, to proclaim my Word and to give it the fullest emanation of my heart!

My heart is full this day and says: In the name of the Father, enough is enough! Let all the world now be flooded with angelic hosts. Let the way be cleared! Let the highways be opened for the reaching of the poor and those who have no recourse save to the heart of my Mother in Central and South America in these poor nations.

---

<sup>9</sup>Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:16.

<sup>10</sup>I Cor. 4:10.

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 25:40-46.

Who will deliver them? We will send this Messenger, but it is not enough. Millions are waiting for the Truth. Millions must be wrested from the doctrine of the false pastors who themselves refuse to enter into the fire of the Holy Ghost and refuse to take up the judgment of the Pharisees and the Sadducees and the scribes and the high priests and the fallen ones who in turn bring judgment each and every time the individual rises to the perception "Lo, I AM the Son of God!"

For this cause they judged me worthy to be put to death. So you must be willing to be so judged.

Lo! I AM that Son of God in you this day if you will have me. And this is the Church Universal and Triumphant. And if you do not come here seeking a mighty revolution of consciousness and way of life, I say, there are a multitude of churches down the highways with their signs, with their beckonings. Go to them! For I will preserve this place for my revolution. And I tell you, were it not so that some would receive me in the fullness of my fire, that some would proclaim my message of the casting of the moneychangers out of the temple,<sup>12</sup> I should weep this day and fairly quit the planet until someone would rise again!

I must have my home in Bethany. I must have my place in the hearts of those who are not dismayed when millions upon millions of Christians refuse to move forward into this hour of the challenging of tyrants and to make the sacrifice necessary to do so.

Beloved ones, why are not the faithful facing this question of freedom of religion worldwide? Why must they persecute others who come in my name when I did instruct my disciples long ago that those who come preaching in my name must be left alone - I will deal with them.

Where you hear my name spoken, I AM there. And if you consider they have false doctrine, trust me, as you say you do. For I AM the Spirit of God working in their midst. And I will lead them into all Truth<sup>13</sup> - not to destroy<sup>14</sup> but to transform, to transfigure, and to resurrect. This is the message of my coming.

How can anyone consider the destruction of any man's religion, even as punishment, as they have so devised in their meetings - "We will show them!" Beloved ones, they do not believe in the Spirit of the Resurrection. They do not believe that I can resurrect those who have gone out of the way of the true Divine Doctrine to that point of eternal Life within my heart, their heart.

Where the name of Jesus Christ is spoken and preached, there I AM in the midst thereof! And I take command. And I AM in control. And I AM THAT I AM. And I do not need those who profess my name to go about judging and condemning and slaying others because they think they are out of the way and perhaps even the followers of the fallen ones.

Beloved, it is written, "In the twinkling of an eye, the last trump shall sound."<sup>15</sup> And we do hold that power of the dissolution of Evil even in the very minds of millions. And when the LORD God, the beloved Father, shall decree it, so the Son shall come and in his own way by sacred fire he will purge those who deny the fullest Presence of his own, my own.

Beloved ones, how can anyone know that his doctrine is pure and perfect - seeing as to the tampering with records and scriptures and sayings? Beloved, how can anyone be so certain - except through an abject fear that without certainty of doctrine his life, then, may have to face the consequences of action?

James gave my message when he said, "Faith without works is dead."<sup>16</sup> This they have denied also. Beloved ones, it is written, "Every man shall be judged according to his works."<sup>17</sup> And the

---

<sup>12</sup>Mark 11:15-17.

<sup>13</sup>John 16:13.

<sup>14</sup>Matt. 5:17.

<sup>15</sup>I Cor. 15:52.

<sup>16</sup>James 2:14-26.

<sup>17</sup>Judgment according to works. Ps. 62:12; Prov. 24:12; Jer. 17:10; 32:19; Matt. 16:27; Rom. 2:5-11; Rev. 2:23; 20:12, 13; 22:12.

meaning of this is according to his karma, according to the causes he has set in motion in his life.

Beloved ones, the false doctrine of the Pharisees would wipe out all of this and proclaim everyone saved regardless of the record in the Book of Life. There is a Book of Life. And the record of every man is written therein. And until there be resolution by sacred fire, by this Spirit of the Resurrection, there cannot be eternal Life!

This is the meaning of this day - that the power of the Resurrection is able to raise you from dead works and false doctrine and to free you from your fear to see and know the whole Truth.

I AM come. And I enter every church that is called Christian this day. And I plant there a purging fire - a purging fire, I say, of the Holy Spirit. Let all be purged, then, of the foul spirits and demons, impostors of my name and of my Father and of my Holy Spirit!

And the sword of the mighty angel with that flaming sword<sup>18</sup> does go before this Messenger. For I tell you, these demons on the astral plane, they howl in this hour. They howl and they howl again. And therefore they rear themselves against this cause and this mouthpiece and against your own freedom of speech and freedom of the press and freedom to assemble.

Understand this, beloved - that the power of my Word comes forth through you, each and every one of my disciples. And that Word is a two-edged sword. And it does pierce the veil of ignorance and error and these possessing entities! I tell you, Elohim of God come in this hour in answer to your perpetual prayer - and mighty archangels. And there is a purging of the planet of hordes of Darkness in every corner of every nation.

O beloved, rejoice. For the hosts of Light are at work this day in my name to cast now the false doctrines out of the temple and to give the choice to every pastor, minister, priest, rabbi, and servant of the Most High to come now under his own vine and fig tree,<sup>19</sup> to receive, then, the Teachings that have been lost that are found again in my name and which I preach to you in this hour.

Let the I AM THAT I AM be the power of the Almighty One in this hour, for there is truly a dividing of the way. And this springtide of 1986 is once again that power of the resurrection flame that does divide the way, that does clear, then, that time and space for souls to enter in now to the mighty Work of the ages.

Beloved ones, if you have ever desired salvation in God, truly from the depths of your soul accept me this day as the open door to that path of discipleship. Let me lead you as the World Teacher and show you the saints of heaven and the Ascended Masters and angelic hosts and hierarchies of Light who were known by the apostle Paul and John and whose vision I gave to Origen and whose presence was known from Enoch in the beginning.

Beloved ones, this is the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and of the saints robed in white!<sup>20</sup> It cannot be denied. Let those who are true followers of God therefore become one in this communion of saints which I proclaim this day.

And I draw a mighty circle around this Mystical Body of God on earth as in heaven. And I tell you, from this day forward the systems, the buildings, the establishments based on the false doctrine of the fallen ones' denial of that Christhood of every son and daughter of God shall go down! I proclaim it! I deliver that judgment! For when the cup of the LORD Christ is filled to the brim with sorrow, it is then that the Day of Vengeance of our God is come.<sup>21</sup>

Let those who have sought to take these little ones out of the way of the path to my heart know, for I have spoken it and I speak it this day - I hold you accountable in the Day of Judgment for your

---

<sup>18</sup>Gen. 3:24.

<sup>19</sup>Vine and fig tree. I Kings 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10. The vine is the Holy Christ Self, the fig tree is the I AM Presence and the causal body bearing the fruits of God consciousness through good works.

<sup>20</sup>Saints robed in white. Rev. 3:4, 5; 4:4; 6:9-11; 7:9, 13, 14; 15:6; 19:7, 8, 14.

<sup>21</sup>Isa. 34; 61:2; 63:4-6; Jer. 46:10.

misdeeds. I hold you accountable in this hour! And I say, You shall not pass! You shall not pass! You shall not pass, neither into my heart nor into my Father's kingdom. For you have denied me on earth in these my little ones. Therefore, I will deny you before my Father.<sup>22</sup>

It is the day of the pouring out, then, of the vials of the last plagues.<sup>23</sup> This planetary initiation comes in cycles, beloved. So you know of the turning of the worlds and the descending of the Dark Cycle of mankind's karma.<sup>24</sup>

In this hour, then, of the cycles turning, in that karma descending there is come, then, the edict of the LORD God of the selective, the discriminatory judgment by the Universal Mind of God in Christ of those individuals who have stood for centuries and aeons as the block to the direct contact of every child of God with his own heart.

Beloved ones, those who have stood in the way of my person in Church and State, those individuals responsible for the omissions of my Teaching, each and every one of them that decry the application of the abundant Life for every individual in the economies of the nations - those who deny the true doctrine point by point across the board of life - they are singled out this day, even as the mighty angel did single out in Egypt those who would be called to the judgment, and the Death Angel did pass over the house of the true Israelites and they were not touched.<sup>25</sup>

The loss, then, of the firstborn son, beloved, is the judgment of the offspring of the carnal mind that decrees tyranny and totalitarianism, whether in education or in private life or by any means on this planet.

Let the forces of World Communism go down! And let the forces of World Capitalism and the moneychangers who support these systems of East and West know that it is the hour of the binding of these beasts and of the whole conglomerate of the false hierarchy that gives to them their power.<sup>26</sup>

Let them know that Christ is in the earth in the hearts of the few who have received me totally, without confining my outreach or my Light, and that my Presence in the hearts of my own everywhere is sounding the death knell once and for all to these established so-called governments of the nations that milk the people and subject them to the lies of the state and the supergods.

Beloved ones, according to the will of the Father and its implementation in your own hearts, know, then, that the judgment is given - that I, Jesus, take up now my revolution within the heart of this Messenger and every other one upon earth who will receive me. For the LORD is no respecter of persons.<sup>27</sup>

Thus, I will enter where I AM welcomed!<sup>28</sup> And by the Holy Spirit I say unto you, Receive me and do not disappoint me and do not go back to your old squabbling and bickering and absorption with material things. The question of the survival of the human spirit is at stake now! Believe me if you do not know it for yourselves - the survival of the human spirit is on the line. Leave off all of "these things" and go and feed my sheep!<sup>29</sup> It is my message.

And they have fed to them social systems and human comforts, which obviously are of a necessity when people are hungry and need to be clothed. And it is commendable. But they have not gone any farther, for they have feared this challenge of Evil, face to face. I tell you, if you would rescue the human spirit, you must be prepared to wrestle with the forces of Hell.

---

<sup>22</sup>Matt. 10:33; Luke 12:9.

<sup>23</sup>Rev. 15:1, 5-8; 16.

<sup>24</sup>See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Vials of the Seven Last Plagues: The Judgments of Almighty God Delivered by the Seven Archangels*, Summit University Press. For more on the Dark Cycle, see 1986 *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, no. 23, p. 217, n. 3.

<sup>25</sup>Exod. 12:1-13, 21-23, 26, 27.

<sup>26</sup>Rev. 13.

<sup>27</sup>Acts 10:34; Rom. 2:11; Deut. 10:17.

<sup>28</sup>where the I AM Presence is welcomed

<sup>29</sup>John 21:15-17.

Beloved ones, this is the calling of the apostles. May all of you rise and seize that mantle of the apostle in this, your day. For it is a day of infamy yet across the earth. And I am not satisfied with that which has been done in the name of Christianity. Indeed, I am ashamed that my name is called up in the defense of the systems of deviltry and devil worship and idolatry that are across the land!

Beloved, I AM free. I AM a free Son of God who may speak through a free Messenger who has nothing to lose. For there is only Life and Life universal and triumphant. And all else we have already surrendered and long ago put aside.

Therefore, come. Come ye into this communion now. Come ye into this communion now. Come ye, my beloved, for I would serve you, then, this Communion of my new Body and my new Blood - my New Covenant,<sup>30</sup> beloved. And the New Covenant is the oneness, person by person, of our hearts.

Beloved of the Light of God that never fails, prepare this Communion, for I would serve my own. And I would impart to you again and again the promise of my coming. You must test me! You must use this fire! You must no longer present yourself in the old mold.

Therefore I ask you to meditate now upon this victory of my message and to realize that the battle has only begun and Armageddon awaits the victors in the field. Conquering heroes, come, then, heroines of God, and realize that though all the world may condemn you for this level of fanaticism so-called that I bring, it is the Spirit of Almighty God that has become dead in the land for those false pastors who fear to unleash the true lightning of the Holy Ghost and to strip, then, the earth of these dark hordes.

O beloved, stand fast and see how - see how, beloved, they have all gone after the way of the Moloch<sup>31</sup> of human greed and sensuality and abortion and defense of those unclean things that are not lawful with God and therefore in sympathy with the devils incarnate who have led the children of Light astray in all manner of perversion and uncleanness of spirit.

Beloved ones, these things ought not to be supported by my Church! Therefore, I reject that church, that body, that organization, that priest or pastor who does champion the rights of the fallen ones to lead the children of God out of the way of perfect Love!

In the perfect Love of our union, I speak to you. And I AM forever, forever and forever the fire infolding itself.<sup>32</sup> And do not think that when you are out of the way I do not withdraw from you. I AM far from you when you refuse to receive me as I AM! If you desire me to love you as you are, then I say, love me as I AM and do not create of me a false god fashioned after all manner of agreement with your lower desires of the status quo.

Beloved ones, materialism is a god that must come down! Communism is a god that must come down! Let it be so. For my angels obey the Word of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and my Mother. And the Word is spoken physically and therefore the judgment is physical. Watch and pray that ye be found in the place of the Most High God when it shall come to pass.

I have said I came not to bring peace but a sword.<sup>33</sup> Thus, I bear the sword this day. Where is the painting of me that shows me with my sword? Yet the word is written, and it cannot be denied, that I come with the sword.

I have sent the sword of my Word! Now know that this sword goes forth with my Electronic Presence for the binding of the seed of the wicked and, moreover, their conspiracies and philosophies that have become part of the fabric of world consciousness in fields of education, psychology, religion,

---

<sup>30</sup>The New Covenant. Jer. 31:33, 34; Matt. 26:26-29; Mark 14:22-25; Heb. 8:6-13; 9:11-15; 10:16, 17.

<sup>31</sup>Moloch. Ancient Semitic deity to whom children were offered as a propitiatory sacrifice by their parents (see Lev. 18:21; 20:2-5; II Kings 23:10; Jer. 32:35; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43); a tyrannical power propitiated by human subservience.

<sup>32</sup>Ezek. 1:4.

<sup>33</sup>Matt. 10:34.



and political thought.

My sword is a purging sword! It is a blinding Light! And it is all-consuming.

O world, know that I AM come this day! And I will not leave you alone. And if need be, I come, then, as the tormentor of your spirits until they are purged by fire and the Holy Ghost - and until you, by free will, elect to serve your God as I indeed serve my own.

Let every man's Mighty I AM Presence now become the Lawgiver and Judge. Descend, O sacred fire of the I AM Presence! I, the Mediator, step aside that those reprobate ones may not claim my mantle or my presence for the mitigation of their evil ways.

So I have spoken it! So it is done! In the holy name of the Ancient of Days, I proclaim it and I AM your Jesus the Christ forever. [standing ovation]

Let us receive our beloved Jesus and sing to him as the Conquering Hero. Following this song, Jesus will bless the students of Central and South America who are at Camelot. They may move toward the altar now.

Jesus' Blessing of the Students of Central and South America

Now before this congregation and all of America and all the world, I, Jesus, receive my own and accept their presence as the offering of the souls of millions who know not of my coming nor my message through this Messenger.

They have come. They have sacrificed. They represent the poor throughout Latin America, who, beloved, are the subject of the vying of the systems of World Communism which would claim them - or the systems of capitalism which would claim them.

I say to you, I, Jesus, enter in and I claim them for the communion of saints, for the Great White Brotherhood. I claim them for the victory of the sacred fire, for God-freedom in the earth.

Beloved, hear me, for these souls are worthy. And therefore, let us open the gates of the temple. Let them be received. Let them be educated. Let them receive the light of the path of their true calling! They are my own. They belong to the Virgin of Guadalupe.

Beloved ones, receive, then, these humble hearts who are victors in the Spirit, as I receive them. And let us see the unity and the unification of this hemisphere. And let us know that the entire hemisphere from the North to the South Pole must be, then, that margin of world freedom and world Christhood that does manifest the seventh age and the violet flame of my Father, Saint Germain.

Therefore, beloved, I say, Let those who covet the lives and the spirits of these know today: You shall not stand! You shall not stand, for they shall rise up and they shall proclaim me truly as I AM! And they shall know my Divine Doctrine, for they are not the ignorant masses but they understand by the fire of my Holy Spirit in them.

Therefore, beloved, behold the assignment. Behold the multitudes who await. For they can receive this Bread of Life, even the stone that the builders have rejected, even the chief cornerstone, beloved.<sup>34</sup>

Therefore, my legions surround them and accompany them and set up the bastions of freedom. And I say to you in America and in this government and this House of Representatives and in this people, you who have denied aid and support and joining brother and brother in that rescue of Light and the overturning of these moneychangers of World Communism<sup>35</sup> - you, I say, are judged this

---

<sup>34</sup>Stone that the builders rejected. Ps. 118:22; Isa. 28:16; Matt. 21:42, 44; Acts 4:10-12; I Pet. 2:5-8.

<sup>35</sup>Aid to the contras. On March 20, 1986, 10 days prior to Jesus' dictation, the House of Representatives denied President Reagan's request for \$100 million in aid for the contras - the anti-Communist rebel force seeking to overthrow the Sandinista regime in Nicaragua. Three months later, on June 25, the House reversed its earlier rejection and approved a similar package of \$100 million in military and humanitarian aid. Since the disclosure in 1984 of direct CIA involvement in the contras' mining of 3 Nicaraguan ports, Congress had granted only humanitarian assistance,

day!

And let the cause of freedom throughout the land, even their land, be espoused by every American. And let the fire of the heart know that the shedding of blood for the remission of sins, whether on the cross or the battlefield of life, is the requirement for the defense of freedom. And those who give of their Light-essence and their hearts shall have everlasting Life. And those who deny these this aid in the hour of their crucifixion shall give answer to the LORD God Almighty!

I have said it. I proclaim it. And I seal them and all Lightbearers whom they represent. Let it be done, then, according to my true apostles.

In the name of my Father, I send you. I send you in this hour, O people of Light from the south. Go now and preach the Word and open the doors of hearts such as your own.

I AM your abiding brother saving you for everlasting Life forever.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Easter Sunday, March 30, 1986, during the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.



# Chapter 44

## Archangel Uriel - September 21, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 44 - Archangel Uriel - September 21, 1986

Conclave of the Friends of Christ

VII

“I Clear the Way of Tyrants!”

A Missile of Judgment and a Secret Ray That Is Not Unveiled

In the Light of freedom I AM come!

In the Light of freedom that never, never, never fails

I AM come - Uriel, archangel of the living flame of freedom!

Beloved ones of the living sacred fire, let God's will be done in this hour! And let that will now be perfected in soul and heart and mind.

I AM in the fullness of Helios and Vesta. I AM in the full power of the Great Central Sun. Therefore, angels of Helios and Vesta descend, joining my bands of sacred fire for the union now of the LORD Christ and Saint Germain. And you see the oneness here of that flame God-victorious - the golden pink glow-ray of Helios and Vesta and the full power of the sixth ray, its mighty purple and gold and ruby in the central shaft of being.

O beloved, if only the followers of Christ could espouse this sacred fire and know the liberating power of the sixth ray and the angels thereof who move with the angels of the Sun for the victory of the Sun of righteousness<sup>1</sup> in the hearts of the sons and daughters of God.

Beloved ones of the Great Central Sun, we therefore applaud the actions of legions of Light beyond this world in sending waves of light and rings of fire and undulations of currents of the sixth ray for the healing of the electromagnetic field of planet earth.

Beloved ones, archangels are engaged in a mighty mission of healing in the planetary body herself: in the atmosphere, in the very earth and the waters, in the seas, and deep in the heart of the earth, the healing Light of the LORD Christ is indeed carried by our bands. And thus, beloved, as we have completed the grid of light facilitating the etheric matrix' descent into the physical octave, you may understand that this grid of light is the essence of the Mediator Lord Jesus, the Universal Christ and the Light forever.

Beloved ones of the holy name of God, in the fullness of the Great Central Sun Magnet, I AM empowered in this hour by that blazing light of the sixth ray. It is for your victory in Love. The golden pink glow-ray that is the very accelerated light of our service, beloved, is indeed the joy of

---

<sup>1</sup>Mal. 4:2.

your hearts.

And this golden pink glow-ray and the purple and gold and ruby fire does leap into the lap of the violet flame as the ages converge and overlap and there is that substance of freedom which inspires and impels the legions of the sixth ray. And thus, between the rays, beloved, there is that blending of the twain. And thus, the archangels of each of the rays must perforce maintain that unity with the next and a God-Mastery equal to their own.

Thus visualize now the mighty age of Aquarius and the violet and purple hues, and see them as they blend at the dawn and at eventide; and you will understand how all elemental life and angelic hosts enter now into that blending and the movement of the sylphs, imitating the great light of angels of the Central Sun.

O beloved, see how the faces of angels shine in the resplendent sun of Helios and Vesta. See how the light of Victory, the stunning light of his warriors in the golden ray of wisdom's culmination, does now bring to earth such a turning of the tide, such an action of liberty. And the panoply of all of the rays coming forth from the Goddess of Liberty through the mighty threefold flame can be seen across the skies of the earth.

No wonder the angel with the rainbow upon his head<sup>2</sup> does appear and peep through that cloud curtain of sacred fire. No wonder the joy comes pealing through the Holy Grail. No wonder the flowers bloom and the birds that sing have a special quality of joy in this hour!

Beloved, it is indeed the hour of turning of cycles. And I AM Uriel. And I AM implementing the Word of the LORD Jesus Christ for you. And I come, therefore, always as the Angel of the Judgment for the impelling fire of the LORD God. And I am called the Angel of the Sun, beloved.

This impelling fire does drive from before the pathway of angels the fallen ones. And they are driven and they are bound and they are removed. For we clear the way for the coming of the Lord of the World and the coming of the LORD Christ Jesus into the hearts of millions of souls.

Truly rejoice now in anticipation of the receptivity of hearts worldwide to the very living presence of Saint Germain who does step through the veil, who does stand on this altar now for all to see that Knight Commander and that God of Freedom to the age.

Oh, rejoice in this Victory, beloved of the Sun and of the Great Central Sun in the hierarchy of Aries shining now in the resplendent crown of the Divine Mother! See the vision, then, of the Father and of the Son sitting on the right hand of God.<sup>3</sup> See the vision of the Holy Ghost and the angels and legions of Light who come with The Word and The Faithful and True.<sup>4</sup>

Beloved, the skies are filled with heavenly hosts and their marching and their moving here and there for the binding of tyrants. For the hour of the fulfillment of that mighty prediction of the LORD is come, even with the sign in the heaven that may appear as a comet, as a physical sign, beloved. But the true sign behind the sign, as astrologers would know, is the coming, therefore, of that piercing light of one of the secret rays that always pierces, then, the veil of tyrants and tears the mask and reveals the liar behind the grimace or the grin.

O beloved, with all of their masks and make-believe and all of their toiling and woe and fabrication and so on and on - beloved, the tearing of the mask is left to Uriel. And thus, I am come in this hour that the masks may be removed and all may see the creeping, crawling, unclean things and the infestation of worms in the bodies of these fallen ones.

Beloved, it is a ghastly sight of Death and Hell that is revealed behind all of the pomp and pomposity of these fallen ones in the earth. And I shall not anymore paint for you the ugliness and

---

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 10:1.

<sup>3</sup>The Son on the right hand of God. Mark 16:19; Acts 7:55, 56; Rom. 8:34; Heb. 1:2, 3; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; I Pet. 3:22.

<sup>4</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

the torment and the torturous, twisted images of those who on the astral plane do not appear as they appear in the physical.

O beloved, it is a wondrous day when all of their plastic and their illusion and their maya is literally consumed by the sacred fires of the sixth ray, preparing the way, then, for the coming of Zadkiel, who does deliver that seventh-ray judgment, beloved hearts. And do you know that the release of freedom's flame in all of its intensity is the very flame that does judge the tyrant?

Circling through the blue ray and sword of Archangel Michael, then, this freedom flame does call a halt in the name of Omega and say to them: "Thus far and no farther! You have had your day, and your day is done! And we, the hosts of the LORD, march now to the Sun. And we come from the Sun and we go to the Sun."

And in each evolution/revolution of our bands, beloved, we take up the debris of earth and we consign it to the Central Sun of Helios and Vesta. And we return again, bearing the fires of the Sun. And thus, the earth shall be bathed in the living fires of the sixth ray, and you shall know the meaning of the Sun behind the sun in the changing of the very face of the earth.

Thus, the Lightbearers shall shine as stars in the firmament of being.<sup>5</sup> And thus, the fallen ones shall lose their glamour and their glitter, and no sign in the sky or in the earth is able to amplify in them anything of worth. For no longer does God-Reality support, then, those who have failed in the initiation of Mighty Victory.

Victory, then, is the one who tests the soul for the descent and the ascent. They never turned the corner, beloved ones! They kept on going down, down, and down. They missed the line of the turn in the upward swing of the V of Victory. And, therefore, they have lost the game! They have lost their test and opportunity. And those fallen ones will find themselves chasing their tails. For they will have no more tales to tell or children of the Sun to follow, for those children of the Sun are caught up in the legions of Archangel Uriel.

Therefore, we send forth now a missile of judgment. It is a missile of judgment, beloved ones. And for those who can see, it may be seen in the sky. And for those who cannot see, you will know by the fruit of the action of that missile. Beloved ones, it is the action of the ray of Light. It is the action of the ruby ray and the gold and the purple and the violet flame and the golden pink glow-ray.

Yet all of this is a sheath. And in the center of that mighty missile, beloved, there is the secret ray that is not unveiled. And yet this power of Light, this power of God, is for the consuming and the utter judgment worldwide of the seed of Serpent.

Beloved ones, the light that can be upon earth, the light that the LORD God allows to penetrate, is the answer to the call of these prayers of Keepers of the Flame around the world which avail much<sup>6</sup> now in the turning of worlds.

Beloved ones, prayer does not fail! The dynamic decree does not fail! And therefore, trust in the ultimate outcome of Victory. For Victory is here and there and everywhere! And Victory is in the golden yellow flowers that adorn the altar in the Temple Beautiful and here below.

Beloved ones, the sign of Victory is in the wisdom of your own crown of Life. The sign of Victory is in your heart. Therefore, be not the wicked and adulterous generation that seeketh after a sign,<sup>7</sup> but let the sign of Victory be Love's union in your heart. And know that the angelic hosts will never, never, never leave your side.

Therefore, be comforted, O ye people of God, and know that the light has been sent forth out of your hearts and souls in great fervor. That light shall not return unto you void<sup>8</sup> but will deliver unto

---

<sup>5</sup>Dan. 12:3; Phil. 2:15.

<sup>6</sup>James 5:16.

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 12:39; 16:4; Mark 8:12.

<sup>8</sup>Isa. 55:11.

you the mandate of our God. And that mandate, beloved ones, is indeed the descent of more light.

Now, beloved, to cushion the burden to all life of light descending, let us hear the rolling violet flame decrees. Let us know that now in the hour of the coming to the end of a long siege, you will not quit the sanctuary and leave therefore this mighty vigil and therefore produce perhaps, as it might be, the sudden stopping of a train moving at more than a hundred miles an hour.

Beloved ones, you must understand that the vigil must be kept. The vigil must be kept beyond the victory of the God flame in your hearts. For you will see, beloved, that the light descending in answer to your call will otherwise cause cracks in the ceiling, cracks in the earth, cracks in the desert and the mountains.

Understand, beloved, that the earth stands to absorb a maximum degree of light for your calls and calling and faithfulness. And to this we direct the flame of Victory. Victory comes in many ways. Be grateful, then, for the Victory that is won and be not concerned about other things. For other things may come to pass, but the Victory flame within your heart, the Victory flame within your mind, the Victory flame within your soul - no man can take.

No judge or jury can take your spiritual attainment. And this is the net gain of the experience. And you must remember this at all hours. Seek nonattachment to the outer but only the inner desiring to expand! expand! expand! the flame of Mighty Victory.

And, therefore, if there be rejoicing, then let rejoicing be in the mighty threefold flame in your hearts, which, I tell you, has indeed expanded by considerable degrees for your faithfulness to the calling of the LORD Sanat Kumara.

Blessed ones in the heart of the Sun, Zadkiel and Saint Germain release now through the living hearts of beloved Portia and Holy Amethyst such a concentration of God-Justice as to truly revolutionize, therefore, the justice systems of the entire earth. And this God-Justice, beloved, as the impelling fire of the seventh ray personified as the Shakti thereof in you and in the seat-of-the-soul chakra of this city and your own dear body temple of Light - this momentum of God-Justice, beloved, is sufficient for the judgment of nations and of tyrants and of the seed of the wicked. For the flame of freedom as God-Justice cannot be tampered with or misqualified. Justice is also a flaming sword.

Know, then, that Omri-Tas does take and multiply in this hour all of your calls and does send them to the nations for the Revolution in Higher Consciousness. Beloved ones, what more can we ask than the absolute God-Victory of your soul in the ascension in the Light? Let the earth be swallowed up in the Victory of the God flame and in the Victory of the Lightbearers now.

I AM Uriel of the Sun. And I deliver to you the certainty of that God-Victory that is worth having forever and forever and forever. I seal you, then, in the heart of Helios and Vesta, in the heart of the Cosmic Christ, in the heart of the LORD Jesus. May you, then, be satisfied when you awake in the image and the likeness of your God.

Beloved of the living flame, be of good cheer, for it is I, Uriel, angel of the LORD Jesus Christ. I go before you always. And I clear the way of tyrants! I clear the way of tyrants! And we are the victorious ones!

In his name, Alleluia! Alleluia! Alleluia! Christ does reign in the hearts of Lightbearers this day.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Uriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Monday, March 31, 1986. It was the concluding address of the 5-day Easter conference, Conclave of the Friends of Christ, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

# Chapter 45

## Archangel Raphael - September 28, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 45 - Archangel Raphael - September 28, 1986

The Missing Dimension in Healing

The Power of the Intercessor

Hark! It is the hour of the intercession of archangels in this day of the shifting sands of human opinion. We enter. We come, beloved, always in answer to the call of those embodied spirits of fervor and devotion to the healing arts.

When I healed that one of old, Tobias,<sup>1</sup> when I sent forth the light, it was a transfer of my own aura as an electromagnetic field. And this aura of the archangel sent from God as servant, beloved, has the power, then, to mend the flaw, to heal the breach. Thus, the rent in the garment is healed by the power of Christ we bring. Thus, the proneness and the vulnerability to intrusions from the very pits of Death itself may be removed, may be sealed, as we then draw a solar ring around that one who has placed himself in faith and in understanding to be the vessel of the Light.

How true it is - as it is said by those practitioners of the healing arts who know - that those who are not able to hold the light, the measure of healing, are the very ones who have no circle of identity or self-sustaining will. These may receive the light, the impartation, but on the morrow they depart therefrom, receding, then, to their old manifestation.

I have watched as this servant in years gone by has implored Gabriel to stand, to enfold, to place in his Electronic Presence certain individuals sick of mind or heart or body. In some cases the individuals were made whole physically and they have remained whole. Others received the impartation of the mind of an archangel and were converted by that mind and to that LORD, even to the LORD's presence of Reality. Yet, when the archangel withdrew and they returned again, as it is the Law of God, to their own free will, they did gravitate back to their old ways of consciousness and did perform those deeds which were the betrayal of the Light of God within them and within all.

Thus, beloved, it must be known by ye all who are sent from the altar of the Holy Grail to go forth as instruments of God's healing in many ways that the unwilling spirit cannot be exorcised, whether of foul spirits or uncleanness or diseases. There must be a willingness and it must be profound - a

---

<sup>1</sup>Tobias and Archangel Raphael. The Book of Tobias in the Douay (Catholic) version of the Old Testament relates the story of how a father and son, both named Tobias, and the son's bride, Sara, are healed and delivered through the intercession of Archangel Raphael (see Tob. 6; 8:1-19; 11:1-15). Scholars generally believe that the book was written before the first century B.C. The name Tobias is Greek from the Hebrew Tobiyah, meaning "God is good" or "the goodness of Yahweh." In the apocryphal (Protestant) version, the diminutive Tobit ("my goodness") is used in reference to the father. See the Book of Tobit in *The Apocrypha*, trans. Edgar J. Goodspeed (New York: Random House, 1959), pp. 118-19, 121-22, 124-25.



willingness that this healing might take him into the conformity of God's Wholeness, God's Law, his loving Presence.

Thus, we come to examine the motive for the desire for health. Beloved ones, it is reasonable and understandable to desire health for the sake of the enjoyment of life, and many do receive it even by their own effort. But, beloved, when it comes to the healing of the soul and the deep recesses of the psyche, when it comes to the mending of the electromagnetic field, beloved, truly creating by Elohim a new creature in Christ, then, you see, something more must be the profound desiring: that something more being the desire to be nothing less than the LORD's instrument, to be so much his instrument that the very quiver of the breath of the Holy Spirit or the cosmic heartbeat causes that one to move also ever so slightly as the magnificent trees - for that one becomes a living Tree of Life, that one becomes the fount of blessing.

Thus, the purest desire for health must be to serve God here on earth in his little ones who have been deprived of wholeness through whatever contrivances and devices have been spawned upon earth by minds of whom you know not. Almost as masked bandits they have come, intruding themselves into fields of knowledge not their own, displacing sons and daughters of God who did not receive [accept] their calling to become pillars of fire in the very midst of the most entrenched forces of materialism.

Matter is the glory of the Mother as Mater, but when matter degenerates because it lacks the interior cone of fire, then it becomes a materialism - matter for the sake of matter, maintaining the status quo of health without desiring ultimately the divine union as the fruit of life.

To the glory of God thus serve, beloved. For I AM Raphael. And you who love life and minister to life have known me long at inner levels. Now may thy heart and soul be acquainted in the direct knowledge that I am the ever-present helper. And with my beloved Mary and angels of Light of the fifth ray without number, we come with the science of God to tear the veil, to part it, beloved, that the whole science of healing might be known. And that for those for whom the mercy of God has decreed it, there might be given, then, as it were, the bypassing of the karmic condition of the cause of disease - the displacing of that condition and the restoration to wholeness.

Beloved ones, great gifts have been given to humanity through the medical profession. But in many areas they themselves have captured the gift as though a child would capture the flag. They have made themselves a standard and set the ceiling and said, "Thus far and no farther. We will seek but we will not find." And often the curse is pronounced: "Incurable."

To whom belongs the power, then? The one who thus decrees has secured his power in the situation.

Beloved ones, I am come and I come from the altar of God where I have deliberated profoundly, where I have communed in him. And I am sent by the Father to intrude a light from heaven's altars into the community of the servants of health and life worldwide. I have come, then, with a special dispensation of light to assist those who have proven themselves to be the servants of the Light and revolutionaries for Life.

Beloved ones, correspondingly there is a light which descends to limit, to curtail, and to shorten the days of the seed of the wicked who have blocked the miraculous cures that God has already vouchsafed to some among you and to individuals in various nations.

Beloved, have you considered that many of these miracles are for believers<sup>2</sup> and that those who deny the power of the alternative method of healing in this day and have refused it, none could help? - when, in fact, it is not an alternative, for the wrong way is the alternative and the right way has always been since the beginning. For them the miracle would not work. They did not desire Life. They entered into Death and dying needlessly.

---

<sup>2</sup>"Miracles happen only to those who believe in them." French proverb. See also Matt. 13:58; Mark 9:23.

Did you see Raphael come and stand in the way of their free will?

Beloved, the Law does not allow the heavenly host to interfere with free will, as you have been taught this day. Mankind forget this and in wrenching sorrow they cry out to God, "Why?" And God replies, "Thou art God in manifestation. Thou art the God in the earth. Thou art the God of thy body. What hast thou done? Adam, where art thou in consciousness?"<sup>3</sup> Where art thou - no longer a partaker of Eden?"

Beloved hearts, where the free will is unknowing or blind or uneducated, remember the power of the intercessor - yourself. You have the power to preach Truth, to convey the Holy Spirit. You have the power of speech to convince, to help those who are beset by death in the body to reach out for life and to have hope.

We also are fellow servants with you. We are, then, intercessors, facilitators, mediators. And we do stand in the aura of those who most oppose that which is best for them. And we woo and we transfer the love of God. And we give that power of hope, beloved, that they might choose to fight, when the hour before all seemed lost.

Morbidity is a deadly demon! Cast it out by name by the power of the LORD Christ. Morbidity and Death and Dying - these are entities that can be seen on the astral plane. They surround the sick, attracted by the auric emanation giving off intense vibrations and odors of toxins.

Beloved ones, surrounded by all of this, the soul needs the outstretched hand of the intercessor. And I, Raphael, tell you, I need your bodies and hearts to work through, to extend that light which I gladly give to you to convey. For the momentum of my healing light, beloved, spans not ten thousand, not one hundred thousand, but years beyond your ken unto infinity.

For I AM the archangel of God which stand in his presence. And his presence with me always is able to convey through your very hand that charge that goes through the hand and back to the heart and opens the way for Hope to breathe her breath and fan that flame, and for the soul to rise and say, "I will not surrender! I will fight this death spiral in me as the last enemy! And I will win. And I will be in this body a servant of Christ. And I will not quit the body, for I AM THAT I AM."

Beloved ones, [with] this power of God and faith now transmitted to that soul, begin the program of living Life transmitted and have the courage as Jesus did when he put them all out of the house to perform his healing - all of the friends and relatives and weeping ones.<sup>4</sup> Let them not cloud the issue. Have the courage, then, to defend the right of the individual in the courts, in the systems of the world to choose his own path of healing.

Down with the dictatorship of the medical profession, I say! Who has given unto them the dictatorship to say when the individual may live or die or take this cure or not? How can the courts decree, then, that the individual by free will does not have the freedom to select that cure that he will take, especially at the point where he has been declared hopeless?

Cosmos is not without hope. And where there is life, there is that mighty archangel of the feminine ray - the being called Hope who ministers with the beings called Faith and Charity. These are not virtues that float in the sky but embodied virtues, embodied by heavenly hosts who know that humanity must receive the fresh fragrance of Faith and Hope and Charity from the altar of God. And they come processioning and bearing these vibrations for the rekindling of the flame.

Beloved ones, miracles are happening all over the world every day. But every miracle must have a physical vortex of hope, of receptivity, of desiring, of drawing unto itself that descending light.

Each body - the mental, the emotional (or desire body), the physical, and the higher spiritual body, known as the etheric - must be nourished with the nutrients appropriate to that plane of being. Thus, though we may nourish at inner levels, unless you be the physical instruments of our presence,

---

<sup>3</sup>Gen. 3:9.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 9:23-25; Mark 5:38-40; Luke 8:51-54.

we cannot reach physical life.

This is not a question of instantaneous healing, as Jesus did heal taking unto his own body the karma of the disease of that one to whom he would give his light. This is the age of science - spiritual science as the alchemy of the adepts who reincarnate from all ages. It is the age of the Second Coming of Christ in every temple when each man and woman and child must reach up to that Presence of Life and draw down all light for his individual self-mastery. This is the age when the exemplars go forth, when the apostles and disciples of Christ come bearing not only his words oft repeated but his works, his aura, and his garment.

I say to you, Go forth from this altar this day empowered by the mantle of Christ Jesus and your own Christ Self. For it is time - and time and a half a time have passed - that you must do his works. And greater works has he assured you<sup>5</sup> because you believe scientifically upon his presence and know that that one does occupy your temple and every cell thereof.

Beloved, although it bring relief and blessing, the instantaneous healing by the Master does not afford the individual his own self-mastery. Remember, though Lazarus was raised from the dead,<sup>6</sup> he also subsequently died and subsequently reincarnated.

Therefore, who benefited from this feat? Why, it was the LORD Christ who benefited. For this level of attainment in Jesus was a part of his path. The one who benefits most is the one who raises the dead. And the one who is raised should develop the desiring to go and do likewise, as Lazarus did desire to do in that life and succeeding incarnations.

Thus, beloved, not to be a taker of the gifts, but now in the seventh age to break the shackles of a limited theology and to enter into the at-one-ment - the at-one-ment with God that is the only atonement. Atonement for world sin, where you are in your body now, can come about only through at-one-ment.

Let God be in you the fullness of the healing flame. I say it! I am the bearer thereof and He has sent me this day.

And to those who can see, I stand upon this altar. I stand, therefore, over and including the Messenger in my being. And this we will do with you also, only by your leave and your free will. If, then, you desire in your service the intercession of my heart and that of Mother Mary, remember that the call compels the answer and that we have already delivered dynamic decrees and the rosary and songs of love that will magnetize our aura and sustain it where you are.

We come to supply the missing dimension, beloved, in healing. Will you take our hearts' love that is not our own but the gift of the Father and the Son? This is our gift to you. We will not be overbearing. We will not enter where we are not invited.

The LORD Christ, who was so assisted by the presence of the mighty archangels, did give the teaching to the apostles, who in turn taught the early Christians: Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.<sup>7</sup>

Sometimes we do enter through friends of Light who have already received us, who bring you a message and a teaching that has been given to them, as you can see clearly, by divine inspiration. And that inspiration is carried often to the mind and heart by angels of our bands.

Thus, it is well to receive the teacher in the earth who has spent a lifetime of meditation and research/experiment and the performance of healing work. For, beloved, that which has been given to one and that which that one has earned the right to know and be for many, many lifetimes can be yours in a matter of days or a week's study, depending on the level of proficiency you desire.

---

<sup>5</sup>John 14:12.

<sup>6</sup>John 11:1-44.

<sup>7</sup>Heb. 13:2.

This is the great gift of the individualization of the God flame. It is the gift whereby each one does share with the whole the fruit of his causal body of Life and his inner communion. Therefore, give freely, one unto the other, and see how we will make this world more receptive for right choice in matters of life and living and giving and wholeness itself.

Beloved, mindful in this hour of mounting acts of terrorism, mindful of conspiracies in the planetary body that move against Freedom and Light and this nation as a symbol thereof, I tell you that in this hour the mighty angels of the LORD raise the right hand of God to stay, then - to stay, then - that action of Darkness. We implore your prayer vigils, then, for the exposing, the absolute exposing by the All-Seeing Eye of God, as well as for our intercession in the binding of those tools of terrorism beset by religious and political fanaticism.

Beloved ones, that force has also hit home to your hearts in this past week. But be not dismayed but ever grateful that God is working his purpose out through you, through every trial, every setback. Thus, learn the lessons and be prepared for your assignment. For the LORD God has not left thee alone to solve the very problem of being and freedom and peace on earth.

You are our very own, as all Lightbearers on the earth are - as are all sincerely working together hand in hand around this globe. We have not and we shall not leave thee alone. Therefore, seek. Seek, then, comfort and guidance, protection and direction in the secret place of the Most High.

I AM Raphael. Remember, then, the angel who did come to trouble the waters at the pool of Bethesda. Remember, then, that whosoever did enter the water first following its troubling (the charging of it by the vibration of God) would so be healed.<sup>8</sup>

Thus, I have come this day and troubled the molecules of the bread and the wine and thus use this as the instrument of conveyance to you of that portion of the gift of our Lord's Body and Blood.

In his name, then, receive ye Communion. Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Go and be the LORD's servant.

In his name, I AM Raphael, Servant of the LORD and Saviour.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Raphael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 6, 1986, during the Body, Mind and Soul Healing Seminar, held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. Before the dictation, the Messenger continued her lecture on “Saint Germain's Violet Flame for Healing,” begun Saturday evening. Complete lecture and dictation recorded on 4 cassettes (K86071-K86074).

---

<sup>8</sup>John 5:2-4. [8]



# Chapter 46

## Archangel Michael & Kuthumi - October 5, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 46 - Archangel Michael & Kuthumi - October 5, 1986

Pierce the Veil, O My Soul!

Pierce the veil, O my soul! Pierce! the veil of ugliness that rears its head as the dweller on the threshold of Aries.

For I AM Michael. I AM come to you, beloved, my feet firmly planted in the great sun disc of Aries.

There is a disc of light on which you stand, taking dominion in the twelve lines of the Cosmic Clock. And when you stand upon that disc, you stand upon a line that is drawn - the wafer of Communion, if you will. And it is the line between heaven and hell, beloved. It is the place of earth. But it is a qualified disc - a disc of light whereby your feet need not be touched by the flames from beneath that would lick and burn those precious feet.

Pilgrims of the Sun who have journeyed far, whether by the power of the feet or the mighty wings of light, I welcome you to my heart and to my rosary, whose beads of light that you have forged by prayer upon prayer now form a chain that truly spans America and the earth - more easily than stretching hands physically across a nation or a planet,<sup>1</sup> beloved ones. For when the string of light of prayer does expand and extend across the nations, it is a fire of holy purpose that does release its perfume, its power, and its presence.

And thus, the bead of light as the pearl of the Divine Mother becomes the focus of your causal body unwinding and unfolding limitless light. And the unfolding may truly be the unwinding of the gravecloth, that the Son of man may step forward again and come to light and, out of the cave, experience new birth.

I give new birth of spirit to Gene O'Neil, not only a repaired body. Understand this, beloved. We give the gift that counts and then the gift which is expedient. For without the body healed, the gift

---

<sup>1</sup>Hands Across America. At noon (PDT) on Sunday, May 25, 1986, millions across the nation joined hands and sang in a 15-minute vigil to raise money and support for America's poor. The original plan was to form an unbroken coast-to-coast chain from New York City to Long Beach, California, with each participant contributing a minimum of \$10 toward a \$10 million goal. Among those who took part in the "Hands Across America" event were President and Mrs. Reagan, scores of celebrities and politicians, Navajo and Hopi tribesmen, groups of disabled teenagers, and hundreds of the destitute. In places, miles of rope, hot-air balloons, helicopters, trucks, and even cows were used in an attempt to keep the line unbroken. Although advertised months in advance and ultimately proclaimed a success by promoters, there were large gaps in the 4,152-mile chain and initial expectations were never met. By the May 25th date, an estimated \$20 million had been pledged. The event was organized by entertainment entrepreneur Ken Kragen.

of new spirit could not be revealed or retained to serve another round.

Be seated, then, in this thought.

The fiery destiny of every soul hangs just above, not as a sword of Damocles but as that chariot of fire waiting for the entry by free will of the son of God who may have another star and destiny - an appointment, beloved, that only the soul knows.

Thus, those who choose God-Mastery and God-Control, those who choose to be on earth, feet planted firmly on the disc of light, may determine the signs and the seasons of their departure, may respond to the call of Home and not the call of death.

Often those of elder years conclude by voices or premonitions that their time is spent. More often than not, these are the voices of entities that speak from out of the decay within the body that is not clean, that has not pursued the paths and ablutions of self-purification. Thus, there is the tempter who is the false-hierarchy impostor of the angel spirit who comes to take the soul to other years and other spheres at the hour appointed.

Hearken not, then, to the false hierarchy of Death that decrees thy destiny foreshortened, but understand that there are veils to be parted! there are veils to be pierced! And the determination and the will of the brow and the absolute Light of God appearing determines that every chela worth his salt will then fight the last enemy<sup>2</sup> here and now with that sword of the Divine Mother.

You have taken up the sword of the Spirit and mightily defeated with our forces the hordes of Darkness who did attempt to ride through this trial. Know, then, that without question the victory is unto your hearts and your souls.

The victory won is a mighty victory, beloved. And I may tell you that your mentors are pleased and have said to me, "Archangel Michael, you have trained them well. And they have responded with the Call, and you have answered. And now we may not always distinguish between blue-flame angels of long-standing and chelas here and there in their midst who march with them and wear their armour and garb."

Thus, so much have you become a part of our legions in the very flesh, beloved, that this is the comment of the Masters of the Darjeeling Council.

You must draw a wide circle of light around this episode and count your blessings and count your lessons and count your opportunity and count the initiation at hand. For it is well to be on the line of the now and not to be torn by entities into the weeping of the past or the concern of the morrow. For this moment holds supreme challenge.

Therefore, I am come for the strengthening. And I come for an endowment of power unto those who have correctly used that power. Fear not, beloved, for I would read to you now from the comforting words of the Lord Christ.

Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

If then God so clothe the grass, which is today in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

---

<sup>2</sup>I Cor. 15:26.

Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.<sup>3</sup>

The Church hath need of alms. Sell that thou hast and let the victory in this trial become the crown in this initiation, beloved. And it is the initiation of who will be the friend of God on earth like unto Abraham, who was the friend of God to whom the LORD imputed not his sin.<sup>4</sup>

Remember, beloved, there is a moment when that victory is complete in a trial and in an initiation, where the capstone must be placed that this particular pyramid of victory might be full. Let no man take thy crown of Life<sup>5</sup> or the capstone. For in America as a nation the capstone is yet to be placed, and until that hour the fullness of the abundant Life of the golden age may not manifest.

Who will place the capstone on the pyramid of America and the City Foursquare? I will tell you who will! Each and every one of you who does, then, fulfill this mystery of the capstone of the All-Seeing Eye of God in this hour will then move into those initiations for the sealing of America and her destiny.

How you see the quivering and the jeopardy and the possibility of the slip twixt the cup and the lip in dealing with international gangsters and terrorists! I say to you, beloved, in dealing in the action of the sealing of the place where Evil dwells in this trial, you must have all of your faculties, all of your awareness, and the realization that I bring - that heaven awaits your passing of this test.

And based upon action and the fruit of that action, you will then know the new birth of spirit for which the new birth of body may be provided by you or us or both. For we must have cooperation in the re-creation of the body as well as the spirit.

Beloved ones, you may think of any hour of history when all hung in the balance of a few souls and you may know that the fate of this Church yet hangs in the balance of your hearts. Only you can supply this demand of the Law. Thus, listen well and understand the requirements, yea, the rights of passage of which Morya speaks often to you in Darjeeling - the right to pass through beyond veils and beyond.

Thus, I say to you, O soul, Pierce! the veil of blindness that covers the eye of God whereby you see not and in seeing not choose not the right course of action. This initiation well-passed will afford you, then, not only the piercing of the veil of selfishness and self-love but the seeing clearly by comfort - by comfort's flame and the abundant Life - of those things which must be seen by thy life in order to enter in to the level of initiation which truly, beloved, you have personally earned as you have stood with the Christ in the hour of temptation.

And these are the temptations of the sinister force that have come all these years, which have said again and again, "Follow me and I will give you power in the kingdoms of this world. Follow me and I will give you the deliciousness and the delights of all these things and worldly riches and honor." And these, of course, are placed in subtle notes and not so obvious, whereby the one being tested may, beloved, be confused or rationalize the wrong choice as right or the right choice as wrong.

Thus, the eye of God demands that the Law of the One be fulfilled. And the convergence of the four sides of the pyramid must be, beloved, by the elimination of the excesses of each side of the base. We form not a cube but a pyramid, beloved. Therefore, realize that for the sides of being to be no longer four but one, each side must sacrifice the excesses. Thus, for every layer of stone that is built, increasingly shorter in length, the decision is made, "I can live without this and that. I will put off this baggage, for my greatest treasure is at the summit of being."

Beloved, you have gone through many levels of the pyramid, casting aside unwanted, unneeded

---

<sup>3</sup>Luke 12:27-34.

<sup>4</sup>Abraham, the friend of God. II Chron. 20:7; Isa. 41:8; Rom. 4:3, 6-8; Gal. 3:6; James 2:23; Gen. 15:6.

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 2:10; 3:11.



things, personalities, ambitions, plans that were less than the divine. Some of you are at the level of the 50-percent mark of the pyramid, which signifies also a 50-percent balancing of karma. This places you on the karmic clock at that point treacherous of the six o'clock line where you must face the astral plane to gain your rights of passage to 51 percent and beyond, until you emerge from that sea on the nine o'clock line only to be challenged with all unrealities on the shore of life. There is no relenting in the misqualifications of Evil. And likewise, the Light is unrelenting in the pursuit of your soul!

O beloved, you might as well consider by my flame of faith that every day is an opportunity to go past and beyond the more difficult places you have missed in previous lifetimes or this. There comes the hour when the disciple who knows he is becoming the master and the adept realizes that there is no time to be off guard, to be absent from the inner vigil of the flame.

There may be hours in the high mountain of God and under the shadow of the Almighty as I, the angel of the LORD, tend thee. These are brief respites but they do not suggest bodily or emotional indulgences that make you vulnerable in the moment when the enemy, beloved, is besieged with his own jealousy and rancor and desire for the death not of your body but of your soul.<sup>6</sup>

Thus, when you have plucked with Maitreya's permission the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil and are endowed with that discrimination and the power over relative good and evil, know that the forces of the powers that be in this world are not only angry, they are beyond anger.

Their anger has driven them to a vortex and a frenzy of insanity. Thus, their moves must be calculated today at the level where they have made an inner concession that they have lost the round and lost the victory desired. And that which they have gained is small comfort, for their goal was absolute destruction of the Light of this our Messenger and yours, who still does stand by the grace of God.

Therefore, sweet hearts of Chamuel's bands - you, beloved, devotees of Love - receive now that portion of God-Love on every line of the Clock that will be there as a flame to multiply the twelve God qualities within you. This, then, is the considered and concerted reward to all who have dared to stand in this sanctuary and in the courts of the world to defend our name and cause. For it is by love and only love that thou couldst have endured, showing, then, that thy treasure is truly in the heart of God and thy heart is in his.

Beloved, you who know you have fought the good fight and won,<sup>7</sup> receive, then, this point of the ruby ray. And this fire is shaped like the anchor of a mighty ship. And that anchor, beloved, is as a lodestone. Call, then, for the flaming anchor of Love to multiply your God-Power, God-Love, God-Mastery, God-Control, God-Obedience, God-Wisdom - and especially God-Harmony, God-Gratitude, and God-Justice. For these three must take you through the journey of the night through the astral plane of that karma that you will - I say, you will - balance perforce by the gain already achieved.

It is the dark night of the soul of personal and planetary karma of which I speak that all must face following the balancing of 51 percent of their karma if they would move on to the ascension after the 100 percent and then some. Realize, beloved, as you have been told, that the dispensation of the 51 percent was given because so many souls lost the ascension when the next initiation [they had to face] was the descent into Death and Hell [on the six o'clock line].

Therefore, this fiery anchor of Love will multiply the ruby-ray initiations as well as its [the soul's] protection in that astral quadrant of the six, seven, and eight o'clock lines. Now, then, it does multiply your God-Reality, God-Vision, and God-Victory. Beloved ones, in the next initiation you will place the missing anchor in the center of the circle of thy Christhood.

---

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 10:28.

<sup>7</sup>I Tim. 6:12; II Tim. 4:7, 8.

I speak, then, of the lilies of the field, and I speak of meeting the challenge at hand. Do not underestimate this desire that has not been quenched by the sinister force to drink of the blood of saints, which is their Light and Life-essence. Thus, let the required funds be here on time.

I give faith. I warn, I strengthen, I congratulate. And I give to you, beloved, the Ascended Master Kuthumi, who comes with a message of the Darjeeling Council on the psychology of Evil, that you might truly know the meaning of facing the Dark Cycle in your own world that would, if it could, eclipse the light of the sun of Aries. For this must be the positioning and the stance of chelas of the will of God to face the Dark Cycle of Gemini oncoming.<sup>8</sup>

Thus, I have given to you and shall continue to give to you my very physical presence, my being, my love, my strength, my answer to every call. And I can assure you that the heavenly hosts have answered every call given by you in this trial up to the limits of God's law and human free will - that you have done all that could have been done and we have responded with all that could be done, including measures beyond measures of grace.

I AM in the flame of the God Sirius. Surya this day has sent me, for I abide from time to time in this vortex of the Central Sun.

I AM Michael Archangel. I salute the victors! And I AM grateful beyond words to you, beloved.

Beloved Kuthumi

Beloved ones of my heart, El Morya has sent me to you this day. And I am grateful to be his messenger and also to stand in the august presence of Archangel Michael. I count myself a blue-flame angel when standing in his presence and trust you may also know me in many such guises that are irresistible in their call when the marching feet and the music of the legions of Archangel Michael pass by. (Blessed ones, be seated.)

The foundation of our words has been laid in the Messenger's instruction on the sign of Aries.<sup>9</sup> I would only say to you, beloved, that Lucifer was a being of immense light and power, yet he was traduced on this line of Aries. He was tempted to enter into a sense of injustice against the Almighty by that infamous one, Peshu Alga.

Thus, beloved, do not ever think that you are beyond the levels of the insidious sort of temptation and lies that are whispered in the ear of Lightbearers (as Lux-i-fer does mean<sup>10</sup>) by these well-trained members of the underworld.

I come to tell you, then, that the case has not been overstated as to the treachery of the tests in this sign, which does not leave you when the sun passes into Taurus; for there are always elements of Aries activated due to your personal and planetary astrology. The alertness spoken of is well-taken, and Archangel Michael does deliver such addresses to the legions of Light. For the angels have intensive workshops in understanding and going over again and again the modus operandi of the sinister force, both for their protection and their increasing skill to deal as agents of Almighty God in the rescue of Lightbearers from the intricacies of the toiler.

Beloved ones, this situation that you have been through and are not yet through has had its complications. But I tell you, some Lightbearers who are bound in the grips of hell this day who are in physical embodiment and imprisoned - they are truly bound by complexities and complications

---

<sup>8</sup>For more on the Dark Cycle of Gemini, which commenced April 23, 1986, see 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 23, p. 217, n. 3.

<sup>9</sup>During the service before the dictation, which was dedicated to "The Victory of the Sun in Aries," the Messenger delivered a sermon on personal and planetary initiations in the attribute of God-Control, diagrammed on the 3 o'clock line of the Cosmic Clock, and led the congregation in fiery decrees and invocations for the binding of the dweller on the threshold, the personal and planetary misqualifications of Christhood, under the hierarchy of Aries. For a study in the science of charting your cycles on the Cosmic Clock, see Elizabeth Clare Prophet, The ABC's of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock, 8-cassette album (A85056), 12 lectures.

<sup>10</sup>Lux - i - fer [from Latin luc - , lux 'light' + - fer, from ferre 'to bear', 'carry']: one who bears light.

that are difficult even for the angels to disentangle.

You have learned, then, that there are certain rulers in this world whose powers have not been taken from them, not all. Whatever power is left, ill-gotten, they will at any hand use against the Lightbearer. It is well to be reminded in situations such as this that cosmic law and the free will of human beings are lines drawn that may curb the intercession of our hosts. The astute student of the Law understands this. Those more simplistic simply recite, "God can do anything" - and of course it is true when he does have the full cooperation of those whom he desires to assist.

Human free will, as you know, cannot be set aside. Remember this in immediate and future decisions in your personal life and in this organization. Remember that when you create problems it is not always easy or possible for us to disengage you from those problems, especially when you are yet blinded as to your own psychology or the psychology of individuals in the situation.

Poor as it may be, certain studies in psychology in the earth will prove helpful in your becoming more aware and more alert to the signs of deranged or demented souls who may be permanently or temporarily capable of erratic behavior that may become dangerous to themselves or others.

Some of you are utterly naive to the signs of Evil. Therefore, books have been and shall be recommended and courses must be given. Some have discerned even from the academic level the signs of the sick or the well personality. When you know these things you will not expect right-mindedness or right behavior from individuals who are not capable of being the instrument of such.

The correct assessment in the human octave of what is the fruit of any man's tree of life will protect you in the future from partaking of a poisonous or forbidden fruit or of the fleurs du mal. These "flowers of evil" do not appear as such when they come as an enticement of that delicious animal magnetism so defined.

Beloved ones, a greater self-knowledge of yourself and other individuals ought to be pursued. For when you are able to see through the educated and tutored eye, you may anticipate long before the problem is physical that any interaction with certain individuals is surely to end in tragedy or torment. Let the heart's love and discrimination and the soul's perceptions be heeded.

Beloved ones, Archangel Michael has well said of the testing at hand. This understanding of what it means to become the friend of God can be known to you by your own love and support in this hour of our greatest need. But it can be fully known only when you have received the mantle of the friend of God. And therefore, by that friendship, by that commitment, by that clasped hand that does not let go, you may enjoy the fruits of being a part of the Great White Brotherhood by inner attainment and bestowal and not in name only.

The best approach to the treacherous waters of Aries is simply to assemble in the prayer vigils to consciously root out, uprooting the roots of an ancient pride and the malignancy of the human spirit that is called ambition and the opposite swing of the pendulum - worthlessness, self-denial begetting infestations of creeping and crawling things and entities.

This is truly an hour of rejoicing in a victory and understanding the law of the victory - that a victory so great and so hard-won immediately begets the opportunity for the very next victory. It is at hand. And it does involve the eye of God.

Now, beloved, the Law does not allow the Master to push aside the veil that the chela might see and know every facet of the test, for in a sense this would be a cosmic cheating. We have said enough. We have given our hints. And we have quickened hearts by illumination, by power, and by love. I pray you have received our threefold support and that you will remember the word of Archangel Michael, "Pierce the veil of ignorance, O my soul."

And when the beloved Archangel Michael addresses your soul as "my soul," he means every word of it. None is so sincere, none so forthright as this mighty archangel. Therefore, in the intensity of his love, he would not explain the tenderness of that heart that has taken your soul to himself as his

own. Therefore understand the meaning of being the soul of an archangel on earth and what a high compliment has been given to you by this tender, mighty being of the LORD God.

Now remember, beloved, one has called you “my soul.” See yourself as the soul of Archangel Michael. And as you meditate upon this and all that it may unfold in your heart, remember that it is the awareness and the acceptance of this loving heart that will enable him to enter your soul in the fullness of his presence and work through you.

The veil that we cannot part you may pierce. It is your prerogative. And it is not cheating, for you do have a right to know the test. But you have not always exercised that right. Therefore, I reveal to you that you may call to the seven chohans to be taken to the universities of the Spirit at our retreats to enter those courses that prepare you for your exams.

Many on earth prepare for difficult exams and the wise take such preparatory courses. Now you may exercise a right earned - the right to have the veil parted by inner-level instruction and your seizing the sword of the Divine Mother and saying with us all: In the name of Archangel Michael, I pierce the veil of human ignorance!

May you be delivered from all grief in this hour. May you be delivered from all tempters and toilers.

I AM Kuthumi. I return to Darjeeling to give individual reports of shining auras, and then some. In the blazing power of Jophiel’s flame of illumination, I serve. Ich dien.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Michael and Kuthumi was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 13, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.



# Chapter 47

## Beloved God Harmony - October 12, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 47 - Beloved God Harmony - October 12, 1986

A Mark of Victory

In the flame of God Harmony, I AM come! Therefore, because I am in the flame of God Harmony, that is my name.

In the harmony of the violet flame and the pursuit of the Mystical Body of God, you have attained a point of Reality, a mark of Victory. O chelas of the will of God of El Morya, I am now expanding from your hearts your own great causal body of Light.

Indeed, this is the mighty work of the ages. You have called. You have implored for the victory over the beast.<sup>1</sup> So you have here the demonstration of the geometry of that equation of the saints. They overcame him by the blood of the Lamb.<sup>2</sup> And you are also willing to sweat, as it were, great drops of blood<sup>3</sup> that the sacrifice - the human sacrifice - might be finished, that the candle of self might be spent, and the only Light [wherewith] to light the altar may be the threefold flame of your heart.

Beloved ones, this is the cycle of the burning of dalliance in the human creation - this divine ritual of the violet-flame angels and legions of Light now invoked by you.<sup>4</sup> Let it become a rite of passage. Let all who would enter in to the next cycle of self-transcendent being know the meaning of that work which psychologists and therapists know: It is the work of the soul groaning in her travail to give birth to that Christhood, nevermore to allow it to slip through the fingers of carelessness, to break, then, the chalice of the Divine Mother.

There is a chalice for every cosmic hierarchy. All elemental life and angelic hosts represent the chalice of the Divine Mother. Look at yourselves now. See your bodies of violet flame. Violet-flame crystal are ye - a fitting chalice for the Divine Mother of the seventh age. Let her come into your heart. Let her give to you the Divine Manchild. You have claimed it. You have invoked it.

I, God Harmony, seal you in the power of my causal body and my momentum of God Harmony. For this sacred fire is indeed for the turning of worlds and for change in the seat-of-the-soul chakra,

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 15:2.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 12:11.

<sup>3</sup>Luke 22:44.

<sup>4</sup>Taurus clearance. Before the dictation, the Messenger taught on the initiations of God-Obedience under the hierarchy of Taurus on the 4 o'clock line of the Cosmic Clock and led the congregation in invocations, visualizations, and the "Lovely God Presence Violet-Flame March" for the clearing of the perversions of Taurus on each line of the Clock. During the ritual each one visualized himself centered in the Cosmic Christ in a great circle of Light, with thousands of angelic legions marching on each line for the establishment of divine grids of Light and the cancelling out of old grids of human creation. For a list of teachings available on the Cosmic Clock, see 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 23, p. 217, n. 3.

the All-Seeing Eye chakra of America, and for yourself.

Let the rainbow rays span the continent! Let the power of the Goddess of Liberty release now the divine plan for every Lightbearer in New York City and in Los Angeles! Let it be done. Let them be the called-out ones. Let them know the inner calling of the Inner Retreat. Let them come to the heart of the builders.

O beloved ones of the heart of Liberty, know the LORD whom ye seek. Know the LORD God Almighty who is thine own, the God, the Great Guru. Know him in thy members. Know him in fruition and fulfillment and in the response now unto the call of thine own Tree of Life. Know the LORD in the fullness of the great violet-flamespheres. Know the absolute God-mastery and God-protection of the seventh ray and the first and of the power of God Harmony.

I AM the sealing of your souls in this level of attainment now. May you use this ritual and again and again discover the shedding of those snakeskins. And finally in the end of this ritual many of you have released, by the power of momentum of Christ consciousness garnered this day, old and ancient records, skeletons and symbols of the Goat of Mendes and genes of the seed of Satan whereby you have been on a treadmill, falling in the same rut each time the round has come to master the cycle of Taurus.

Therefore, let the little drummer boy drum, then, for the coming of the Cosmic Christ. Let him sing now by the power of the Cosmic Christ for the victory of all life.

O beloved ones from the heart of the Great Central Sun to the heart of Surya, I am come! We are the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. We draw the Lightbearers into higher spheres and planes of being even while they walk the earth treading veils of the astral plane, treading veils of glory.

Lo, in the heart of the ruby ray, I AM! Lo, accept your freedom, your deliverance, the fruit of your work and your action now, beloved.

Claim it! Seal it! For I seal it in your heart. And you must seal yourself. You must place now the mighty wreath around your own neck - the laurel wreath. Place, therefore, that mighty wreath upon the crown and around the neck and be bedecked now in the flowers of springtime and in the leis of the islands, O beloved ones!

Lo, I AM the Buddha where I AM!  
Lo, I AM the Buddha where I AM!  
Lo, I AM THAT I AM the Buddha where I AM.  
Lo, I AM the Mother where I AM.  
Lo, I AM the Mother where I AM.  
Lo, I AM THAT I AM.  
Lo, I AM the Divine Mother incarnate now.  
Lo, I AM the Son of Righteousness.  
Lo, I AM my Christ within me now.  
Lo, I AM my Christ.  
Lo, I AM that Son of God.  
Lo, the Father and the Son have come to dwell  
in my temple now.  
And I AM THAT I AM.  
I AM the soul who is that Bride of Christ.  
I AM the Divine Mother now.  
I AM the cloven tongues of the Holy Spirit  
consuming now the cloven hooves of the seed of Satan.  
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind them now!  
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind them now!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind them now!  
In the name of the Cosmic Christ,  
In the name of the Cosmic Christ,  
In the name of the Cosmic Christ,  
We are One.<sup>5</sup>

Therefore, take the affirmation I have given you. Learn it and recite it and rejoice. Rejoice, O daughters of Zion, souls of Light! The breakthrough has come. Now mount the spiral staircase and admit no opposition. And slay the adversary who would stand on that stair to prevent thee from passing.

I say, in the name of the Cosmic Christ, I,<sup>6</sup> God Harmony, stand in the center of the solar plexus on the 2/8 axis of the Cosmic Clock of these souls of Light. And I blaze the Light through! I blaze the Light through! I blaze the Light through!

I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!

I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!

I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!  
I blaze the Light through!

Lo, I AM Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending of God's Harmony in you and in the earth, who is God-victorious now.  
To thy Light, O bhikkhus, I bow.  
To thy Light, keepers of the violet flame of God, I bow.  
To thy Light, Goddess of Liberty, I bow.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by God Harmony was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 20, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

---

<sup>5</sup>Give this decree daily as you prepare to be in your perfect place at the right time. Every true - blue chela should memorize this affirmation and give it following the tube of light prior to the Alternate Preamble or any decree to Archangel Michael.

<sup>6</sup>Also use God Harmony's fiat inserting your name here saying, "I say, in the name of the Cosmic Christ, I, (your name) , a chela of God Harmony and one with his heart, stand in the center . . ."





# Chapter 48

## Beloved El Morya - October 19, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 48 - Beloved El Morya - October 19, 1986

The Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood

Schooling the Desire by God-Control

The Reinforcement of Christhood in a Spiritual Community

Ho! The Light dawns. And the Darjeeling Master is pleased.

I AM in the heart of every chela. And I stand with you in this hour of the Dark Cycle which has turned.<sup>1</sup>

And in turning, my beloved, you are also turned toward the Light. And as has been said, when you face the Light the shadows are behind you. It is so. Let the Light always be before and the shadow behind, but let the roving eye of God - the All-Seeing (360-degree) Eye of God - remain in awareness and in God-control of the shadow.

Let us speak, then, of shadowed forces and shadowed ones. For, beloved, there are levels of control and God-control ye know not of.

Beloved, what can you control in life? The only thing which you can control is the self, for it is not lawful to control any other self, save the parent in God-control of the child entrusted to his care. Beloved, understand well, then, the meaning of the predicament of free will juxtaposed against the backdrop of cosmic and universal, systemic and planetary forces moving in, through, and around the individual.

Beloved ones, it has never been more precarious, hence more important, for the chela of the will of God to be in God-control of his mind and forces and heart and self-knowledge and to be therefore preparing to enter that Gemini Mind of God<sup>2</sup> that is the Alpha and the Omega of the central sun of your Mighty I AM Presence.

It is of cosmic import, O chelas, that you do heed my word as my musings and commentaries upon the scenes of our time pass from me through the Messenger to you. For often, in a moment

---

<sup>1</sup>Dark Cycle in Gemini. On April 23, 1986, the Dark Cycle entered its eighteenth year, signifying the return of personal and planetary karma accrued through the misuse of God's light and the failure of Christic initiations under the hierarchy of Gemini on the 5 o'clock line of the Cosmic Clock. (For more on this subject, see 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 23, p. 217, n. 3.) During the service before the dictation, the Messenger led the congregation in decrees and invocations for the clearance of the Dark Cycle in Gemini.

<sup>2</sup>See El Morya, October 8, 1977, "The Gemini Mind: For the Governing of Society and the Self," 1981 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 24, no. 43, pp. 441-46; and 6-cassette album Soul Liberation I (A7800), \$38.75 postpaid, single cassette B7805, \$6.95 postpaid. Also, November 10, 1977, "The Gemini Mind, Part II: Victory Is to the Alert," on 8-cassette album Soul Liberation II (A7806), \$51.25 postpaid, single cassette B7812, \$6.95 postpaid.

and in a comment you will find the telling of all that is required to unlock the puzzles of the present and the mysteries of Life.

Inasmuch, then, as it is so that God-control within the individual must set the bounds of his habitation,<sup>3</sup> understand this: that when you remain in God-control of the four lower bodies - of energies of the electronic belt and the karma - and when this God-control is not by human will but by your acquaintance with the Mind of God, then the force of the central sun of being, which is the heart, begins to expand and not undulate but to hold its position as [the central sun of] the auric envelope.

Pray, then, that thy threefold flame be in balance, that the Mother be in thee, and that thy flight be not in winter.<sup>4</sup> Pray, then, above all things, to retain the auric field of Lord Gautama Buddha, who has lent to you, beloved, not only the thread of contact to his threefold flame but, to the devotees of the will of God, his auric field - the causal body - to be congruent with your own as you so will it and so periodically attune yourselves with those secret rays of his heart. He who is safe in time of planetary tribulation is the one who is sealed in this auric light intensified.

We come, then, for a measure of sanity and a measure of prevention. Let us take out our putty and seal the leaks in the auras of our chelas who invoke so much light - and yet that light sometimes oozes, sometimes drips or spills through pinprick holes or larger rents in the auric field.

Beloved ones, the strength of the auric field is the strength of the electromagnetic field - the latter being more permanent, whereas the aura is more reflective of momentary ups and downs. We, then, come with the putty of blue lightning and the sacred fire to assist you. Our angels, then, mend the energy field and the auric envelope as you are seated in loyalty and devotion in this hour of our coming.

Beloved, you are most beloved. Thus, it is our desire, we of the Darjeeling and Indian and Royal Teton Councils of the Great White Brotherhood with whom you serve, to give you an awareness this day of what it is like to be free of the leaky vessel, to feel yourselves in an auric envelope that has warmth and power and the Presence of God, so that as you move through your day you sense you are in that Presence, [you] do not stray from it, and [you] are abounding in the joy and the knowledge:

My Redeemer liveth.  
I AM Who I AM.  
I dwell in the Presence of God.  
I feel that Love with me alway.  
And therefore, I know  
I shall reach the place and period of my Destiny!  
I shall go beyond these years of adversity of the planet!  
I shall find myself yet in this body in the New Day!<sup>5</sup>

Beloved, if you do not feel this comforting Presence of God with you alway, then I would say you ought to consider having a certain concern regarding your maintenance of the harmony of light you have invoked and regarding dangers on the path of life, whether from invasion of disease or accident or simply from being at the wrong place at the wrong time, which has proven fatal to many in this unleashing of terrorism.

Beloved ones, we come, then, with this Presence of Love. As you feel it from our heart, remember it is not only your I AM Presence and the Holy Christ Self and Holy Spirit with you, but it may very well be the overshadowing of an Ascended Master whom you love, an ascended twin flame, or an angel sent by one of the archangels to assist you.

---

<sup>3</sup>Acts 17:26; Deut. 32:8.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 24:20; Mark 13:18.

<sup>5</sup>Give this fiat daily with those of God Harmony from the previous Pearl.

Rejoice, then, in that comforting Presence and value it as against all commodities and situations and positions in the earth. For there are places in the earth, beloved, where you may wander which are so dark and heavy - many of these not far from you here physically - where this Presence is neutralized by the Darkness only because your God-mastery in that Presence, in the holding of it, is not yet attained. And therefore the Presence rises to a higher electronic field and you are unable to sustain that very Light in the places of Darkness where you may roam, where you may find your employment or other goings and comings to fulfill the necessities of life.

I ask you this week, then, in the name of the First Ray, whose Lord I am, to take the opportunity for self-observation, that you might note when comes the absence of this comforting warmth of the sunlight of your Christhood - what is the cause of it. Go after the cause, be it fear or anxiety or mundane involvements or allowing the world's energy to enter through excessive access to your lifestream of the media, such as television, et cetera.

Beloved, safety is indeed in the ark of the LORD.<sup>6</sup> Therefore, with all thy getting, get the ark of the LORD. Can you find it? Can you see it? It is the Place Prepared, indeed - the place of your heart, the place of the aura.

Safety in the Great White Brotherhood.

May it be a cloud of witness<sup>7</sup> around you sustained by your heart's pull and tug on angelic hosts and your love.

Safety in the heart of the threefold flame and the Buddha.

Safety, indeed, in the heart of Christ.

Thus, beloved, seeing as all must come to that level of a certain disappointment [in the fact] that all we can ever control is the self that is God's gift to us, how, then, do we enter in to this mighty work of the ages - the perfecting of the self and the holding of the balance in the earth?

It is quite simply by the invocation of cosmic beings and Elohim, whose auras and electromagnetic fields easily contain the earth or the solar system or the galaxy and beyond. Since each one may be in God-control of his electromagnetic field and aura, you may understand how the Presence of a single twin-flame manifestation of Elohim in the earth in the physical octave through physical chelas may hold in God-control - to the extent of the law of karma and free will - a planetary lifewave, an earth body and elemental life.

To a certain extent, then, your invocation of Elohim, sustained as a vibration in your aura, does provide Elohim with the anchor points of contact physically, thereby allowing those electrodes placed in the earth to have a greater physical manifestation. Where the free will of Lightbearers the world around provides a stable aura for Elohim to manifest through, you may then visualize an antahkarana<sup>8</sup> - a starry body composed of Lightbearers, each star a point in the electromagnetic field of the Alpha, the Omega of Elohim.

As star clusters in the heavens are seen as outlines of formations, constellations, and figures, so visualize, then, the mighty aura of Purity and Astrea, Hercules and Amazonia surrounding the earth and then the solar system. See all Lightbearers as though they were stars, chakras in the body of Elohim - each one a point emanating that Light into the physical octave by the authority that is given solely to those in physical embodiment.

Now you can see how your participation and membership in the Body of God, membership in the Great White Brotherhood, allows you by the will of God to participate in a greater aura of cosmic

---

<sup>6</sup>See Archangel Chamuel and Charity, July 7, 1985, "The Mystery of Love," 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 39, p. 485.

<sup>7</sup>Heb. 12:1.

<sup>8</sup>antahkarana [Sanskrit 'internal sense organ']: the web of life; the net of light spanning Spirit and Matter connecting and sensitizing the whole of creation within itself and to the heart of God.

beings for the God-control of worlds and the outcome of events in those worlds. In many ways we thus come to the appreciation of the Great White Brotherhood - that those who suddenly awaken to cosmic consciousness and become aware of their own lack of it in the Presence of such beings may not delay two or ten million years till they might also attain to the level of a cosmic being, but join forces with that one and become a part of that specific Body of God. For truly Elohim are the Body of God.

Thus, any and all who realistically, in assessing their own attainment, feel inadequate to the holding of the balance of a planet may have immediate recourse in this fashion to enter and become a part of the Body of Light of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. Then consider that we ourselves, as Ascended Masters or newly ascended ones, may from time to time feel inadequate to a cosmic challenge and therefore become ourselves a part of the universal Body of God, the universal Mind of God.

Increasingly, you see, we have all at our specific levels come to the understanding of the Law of the One. When we enter the one God and the one true Body of God - each one positioned as a starry chakra emanating the Light of our own causal body and benefiting from the Light-emanation of all others - we can see, as you would say, "the light at the end of the tunnel." We can see the Matter cosmos swallowed up in the Body of God universal. We can see all things coming to culmination as the Spirit cosmos, then, devours the Matter cosmos [even] as the Serpent swallows his tail.

Beloved ones of Light, this principle of the Law of the One is carried, then, to the practical reality of this Community of the Holy Spirit and does underscore why so many in all ages have sought to and decided to join themselves to a spiritual community. They have felt the reinforcement. Aye, indeed, it has been the reinforcement of the Christhood of every individual of that community, for strength is always in the Light.

Now, then, beloved, there have crossed your day, your newspapers, your earth, your nations certain most disconcerting situations that have truly taxed your imagination as to how the one or the few in your area could indeed hold the balance of Light when the prevailing world opinion or local opinion has been directly in opposition to that Light and Christ. Thus, I come with the reminder and the perspective that all of us have gleaned as we have served the Light in all ages: Until the one enter the "Oneness" of the many and define it as the Great White Brotherhood, the one may achieve only so much.

Considering, then, those forces arrayed, understand how the law of positivity, the law of Absolute Good, must have the circle of Light drawn about its members and its members' auric field in their intensity as opposed to their distension, in their saturation as opposed to their extension - must have the capacity to swallow up the prevailing Darkness, else Darkness will prevail on earth. For universal transmutation is by the Body and Blood of Christ in ye all. Saturate ye, saturate ye the body temple and chakra.

Know the meaning, then, of the Great Central Sun Magnet that ye are. For I have described it as the grid of Light of Elohim into which, one by one, by 100-percent free will, you can insert yourselves. You can accomplish this, beloved, but only if all forces be willing, else the larger body will eject the attempted transplant of lesser selfhood into greater Selfhood with the pronouncement "Go back, then - go back outside of the circle. Thou hast not, then, the unity of Life-purpose to become a viable cell in the universal Body of God."

Therefore, we deal with the desire that is reflected in the center of every cell of your being, the desire that is centered in every organ and chakra. The desire to be God must be full, else thou canst not be full of Light. Desiring springs from the deepest well of Life.

We who, then, must keep the fires burning in the mental quadrant of the earth body are constantly confronted with [people's] desires at the subconscious level diametrically opposed to the words, the acts, the efforts that are carried out from the mental level, until in some the word is absolutely

meaningless, has no relevancy to Reality or to Truth. And indeed, beloved, across the planet there is a babble of voices that confirm personalities, vent angers, frustrations, retaliations; and all of this yet does not reflect that core desire for good or for ill.

Beloved ones, those who are out of touch with the seat of desire of their beings, always trying to be someone they are not, trying to do something to please someone else, to appear wise, to advance politically or financially - these are in a most sorry state. They are most unreal, most uncomplementary in any situation, for they never bring out the best in others or in themselves.

Beloved, the individual who is truly in touch with the desiring of the heart and the soul can deal with it, can confront it, and has the understanding to know that he can elevate that desire, accelerate that desire, infuse it with Light and Wisdom, even as he would mold the clay and refashion a sculpture of the man himself. That individual, then, is pleasant to be with even if he may be on the dark side of Life. For the one in touch with his desire is at the starting point of life that may truly take a divine direction under the guidance of the Guru or the Great White Brotherhood.

Take the individual who hates, desires to hate, knows that he hates and that he desires to hate - knows that he desires to murder. At least he is integrated with his inner being. He will be true to himself. Because there is an integration this entire momentum may be turned and harnessed to the desire to love, the desire to embrace God, the desire to give life and not take it away.

We can work with such individuals. But it is difficult to reach a point of contact with those who know not who they are because they know not what they want. Today they want this, tomorrow they want that. And the genie hops from this assignment to the next, never able to complete any, for the genie of the mind becomes confused by the desire body or the soul that has not become the captain of her ship. Beloved ones, we can do little for such individuals, for even if we should desire to play Santa Claus, it is not the will of God.

Thus, beloved, when you salute the banner of Maitreya and determine to walk in the direction of the North Star - the Mighty I AM Presence (or true north) - beloved ones, we may assist you. Be certain, then, that in your desire to be married to the Christ and to be married too quickly that all of your uncontrolled and unassessed desires are not like the tin cans and horns that someone has tied to your chariot labeled "Just Married."

Beloved ones, I am serious. For those who would wed the Christ and yet have dangling out the back end all of these unsettled things of desire, truly, truly, beloved, cannot remain wed. And this is the cause of divorce in the physical octave and troubles in the marriage circle.

Each one, then, must school the desire. The desire is not king and queen. The desire is subject to the will of a Spirit-spark who descended. The desire is an accouterment, a garment, an effect of an identity - an id-entity in God, beloved. Therefore, the identity may direct all desire according to the will. But the will will not succeed without love or without wisdom or without the purity of the drive of the Mother.

Thus, understand, when you recognize wrong desire, you must enter into the heart of Alpha and Omega - hence into the heart of the Gemini Mind of God, into the great circle of the T'ai Chi where God is - and you must put on the cloak of God's desire. You must try it on and you must say:

"If my desire is incorrect, and I suspect that it is, what is God's desiring in this matter? I will go to the fount. I will experience it. I will put on by devotion my own Krishna consciousness. I will rise in my Holy Christ Self to the heart of God's desire. I will see through the eyes of God's desire. I will love through the heart of God's desire. I will speak the word of God's desire. I will try it on and see how comfortable I am in this state of God-desire and if I may leave the moorings of my human desires that bind me to dangerous individuals and circumstances in the name of human good."

You see, beloved, there is only one way out of the limited, unfruitful, unbeneficial desire - and that is to go to the heart of God, to mount the Tree of Life, to enter in and say, "What is my God's

desiring in this matter? I have no more struggle in me. I can no longer be torn between this and that. For too long I have been vacillating like a pendulum which Morya cannot even keep track of, nor would he.”

So you see, beloved, for all of us at any plane of our spiritual manifestation to know and become the higher point of Reality we desire or should desire, we must go there and settle the matter at once and entirely and then put on that garment, bring it back to the place where we are as an embryo of Light - an embryonic sun that surrounds the heart and being - and determine and say, “My Guru has pointed to this sphere. My God whom I can perceive is thus so inclined and of this mind. I rejoice to wear that garment for a season, to make it my own, to be that one, and then after certain seasons to measure that which I have truly incorporated and mastered as against the former state.”

Only from the point of mastery can you gauge, measure, choose, decide upon the former state of limitation. Do you see, beloved? This is the conundrum, the Chinese puzzle. It is the koan. It is the challenge that every Guru must place to the new or advancing chela. It is the understanding that the chela must become the master first in order to truly know if he would retain the lesser state where he now is.

Let us consider for a moment [that] you are in a limited state and know not the way to go. There is only one way to go to find out the way to go and that is to gain the mastery first and then visit the former place, as going back to visit with old friends or old places or old embodiments, vibrations, and so forth.

You have a certain mastery. You go back and you say, “I am mighty glad I made my choice to be where I am. Yes, I see - I decide here and now I will make it permanent. I do not ever want to go back to that place, that “Old Italy,” that old place I used to know and love. No, I can see the space I have traveled by Morya’s co-measurement. I can see that where I have gone is the place I truly want to be.”

Thus, you have all done this. Now you must simply do it again and realize that no place in the physical octave can be described as any but a place of a new level of limitation as well as a new level of the unlimited state of Wholeness. No state is static. Every state demands progress, lest the beasts of prey come and find you - lest they sniff you out by a vibration too long kept that they may now identify as “your” vibration.

Do not hold so much of the self so long that the computers of the fallen ones may have a point of contact of your identity, beloved. Be in the next place before they have found you in the last place! And they will be confused forever, and I trust you will not.

So, beloved, I would entertain you a bit in the face of the serious questions of Life. I would love you a bit and more, that you might find the treasure of your heart and be not discouraged in this hour of many challenges. I tell you, they could be many more but for the victories you have already won.

And the Truth will be always true - that God will not give you any more challenges than you can handle, beloved. It is just that God is adding a few balls to the jugglers who juggle so well in this activity their many projects and responsibilities.

Now he says, juggle some more . . . and some more. And thus you find yourselves also having to juggle on a spinning top while holding your balance - a top whose axis is off. The top is planet earth, beloved. But all this you can do, for the saints have done it. And, after all, you have asked for the ascension. Therefore, we give you what is necessary to achieve it.

Just remember, beloved, as a man thinketh in his heart, so is he.<sup>9</sup> Many of those who follow the Hindu religion, therefore, though they may appear wise, have believed that it takes endless aeons to attain that level of karma-free being to enter into permanent union with God. As they believe, so

---

<sup>9</sup>Prov. 23:7.

are they - on a treadmill of a never-ending road, thinking that sometime down the highway of a long, long manvantara<sup>10</sup> they may arrive at the goal.

These procrastinators are found in every religion in defense of many different and peculiar doctrines. But procrastination is one wherever you find it. Therefore, do not be so easily misled by those who appear wise in any circle of life. For you are the wise ones and you understand that to ascend is a demanding course. You may compare yourselves not to those who have made the Olympics on earth but to those who have entered the cosmic Olympics. Obtain thy co-measurement with those who have already ascended and you will truly possess the finest rule and measuring rod both for the inner court and the outer court of life.

I assign you, O chelas of the will of God, to be diligent, then, in the science of astrology in mastering this Gemini dark cycle. Consider the square that forms the cosmic cross of white fire. Consider the trine. Then consider the form that is made through each and the several combinations that may come to you in connecting the point of Gemini to the other points of the hierarchies of the Sun. Then remember there are 360 points and all of these, of course, divisible. But then, this that goes beyond perception is taken care of by your allegiance to the path of the five secret rays and the heart of the Buddha.

You have the Instruction, beloved. You have the Joy. You have the Goal. Now protect these three, and go for it. I say to you, Go for it! beloved. For to you belongs the Victory. What a pity that you should allow anyone else to seize from you that ball of Victory.

I am always in the name of Jesus Christ the servant of Almighty God and of the soul of my chelas. I am your own and I am with you. This is my comfort this day.

Let us sing to beloved El Morya as we have our love offering.

[song 192, "Master Morya"]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 27, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

Master Morya, beloved  
Lord of heaven's first ray  
To the heart of creation  
We are grateful each day.  
For thy love and devotion  
To all mankind's release  
Dedicate us to serving  
'Til earth's struggles shall cease  
And all life is enfolded  
In God's mantle of peace.

'Mid Darjeeling's great splendor  
Thy retreat of God's will  
Draws all unto the Father  
His great plan to fulfill.

---

<sup>10</sup>manvantara [Sanskrit from maver 'man' + antara 'interval', 'period of time']: in Hinduism, one of the fourteen intervals that constitute a kalpa - the duration of time from the origination to the destruction of a world system (a cosmic cycle).

Master Morya

Lord of the First Ray



Thy forgiveness and patience  
And thy service so true  
Are love's magnetic powers  
To vows ever renew  
And give all inspiration  
To earth's freedom pursue.

Master, teacher, and brother  
Thou art pointing the way  
To our goal, the ascension  
Free forever to stay.  
Keep us loving each other  
Thoughtful, gracious, and kind  
Blessing, healing, and raising  
Life 'til God's way all find  
Consecrate us in service  
Body, soul, and mind.

Melody: "Pomp and Circumstance," Military March op. 39 no. 1 in D, by Edward Elgar

# Chapter 49

## Beloved Lanello - October 26, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 49 - Beloved Lanello - October 26, 1986

Go, Build My Inner Retreat!

My Heart's Support and Gift of Gratitude to Every Chela

O gentleness of the Mind of God, O illimitable Presence that I AM!

I, Lanello, stand before you for the blessing of your hearts and your offerings and your support in this hour when the waves of the Dark Cycle yet beat against our Summit Lighthouse. I send my heart's support and gift of gratitude to every chela who has responded to my call through the heart of my son Edward and Elizabeth.

In this hour I say to you, beloved, there is a oneness and a preciousness of hearts that must not go unspoken, a Love that cannot fail to be expressed and known, and a height of spiritual mastery that cannot be neglected to be claimed by you, beloved.

Oh, it is an hour for the catching of the sunbeams that glimmer as the sun sets in the West and sheds its light again unto the East!

In the coming and the going of cycles, I AM the heart of the Cosmic Christ with you. I am in the heart of every servant and co-worker. And I bid those around the world who hear me who have the talent in hand, Go, then, to my Inner Retreat! Build my Inner Retreat, for I have many not of this company whom I must also draw with the LORD Christ.

In his name I bless you and them. And from my causal body, I multiply now your alchemy for the Victory.

The heart that has truly loved never forgets. And I do not forget you now, beloved.

This dictation by Lanello was delivered on April 27, 1986, following El Morya's dictation.



# Chapter 50

## Archeia Aurora - November 2, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 50 - Archeia Aurora - November 2, 1986

The Judgment of the Holy Spirit

Gentle Mothers of the Earth, Strong in the LORD,

Wise in His Counsel unto Thy Children,

Sweet in the Heart to All -

Mothers of the world, I AM Aurora of the Light and Presence of Archangel Uriel. I have come with legions of angels who tend, therefore, the mothers of the world as they give birth to their firstborn.

To the firstborn son, to the daughter of sacred fire, to all evolutions I am come. For the angels who attend the birth of the child are truly sent of Christ, sent of the Word of the Mother - sent, beloved, because Life has the right to be in its manifestation from the highest to the lowest spectrum.

We, beloved, embrace the child. We must wrap the child in the swaddling garment of light, fully mindful that some, some may absorb the light of the Mother's veil while others have their own veils of karma and astral substance from which plane they have come and therefore cannot yet receive in their physical/mental awareness that which is done for all at the etheric level.

Beloved, those who sponsor mothers, motherhood and childhood must always come bearing peace and the sword.<sup>1</sup> Understand, then, that Archangel Uriel does come for the judgment of nations and for the pouring out of one of the vials of the seven last plagues - indeed, mankind's returning karma.

Beloved of the living flame of sacred fire, you have understood that in this Dark Cycle, under the direction of Helios and Vesta in the sun of Gemini, there does return to the earth, to all of her evolutions, that which they have sent forth as the ignoring of the Law - their envy, their jealousy, their covetousness and lusting after the Light and that Good which is God, for which they have not been willing to pay the price. And therefore, on the other side of this Alpha/Omega thrust and return, the Dark Cycle sends back their full vent of resentment, revenge, retaliation and judgment [which they have directed] upon the Lightbearers, upon whom they take their revenge for the judgments of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit.

Beware, then, the judgment of the Holy Spirit, O ye sons of men. For it does return unto you in this hour that which you dare send against these little ones - the holy innocents of God, the children and the babes.

Beloved, you have heard of the sin against the Holy Ghost which cannot be forgiven.<sup>2</sup> And you

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 10:34.

<sup>2</sup>Sin against the Holy Ghost. Matt. 12:31, 32; Mark 3:28, 29; Luke 12:10; I John 5:16.

have heard of the abomination of desolation standing in the holy place where it ought not.<sup>3</sup> These, beloved, may have historical interpretations which are accurate in their time, but I say to you that in this hour the sin against the Holy Ghost and the abomination of desolation does return to the evildoer every sin committed against the children and youth of the world.

Beloved, it is a serious hour for the consideration of Lightbearers and those who have been the sponsors of youth - angels who have taken embodiment as parents and teachers and devoted public servants. Beloved, understand, then, that when this judgment does come upon the seed of the wicked - ere it come - they seek to thrust it from themselves upon the people of Light. See how the Lightbearers have borne in their very bodies and in the bodies of their children and the children in the womb that which has spewed forth from the nuclear accident in the Soviet Union.<sup>4</sup>

Realize, then, beloved, that when you see the darkness of karma descending, [it is well to] take care that you raise the right hand in the name of God and see to it that it is turned against those whose judgment it is. Though you know not who that may be and dare not judge yourself, the Great Law will act and return individually to those who are the perpetrators of Darkness in every nation that which they have put upon the people. As you are very close to the Holy Spirit and to the descending sacred fire, so may you be in the vortex of that Holy Ghost - in the very eye and center - and in the presence of the Lord Maha Chohan, who is the representative of the Holy Spirit.

Beloved, I tell you, the judgments are upon the earth for the sin against the Holy Ghost. Thus, consider this abomination in the holy place of the temple of God where those who stand at the altar of God send forth their judgments against the Lightbearers and the Mystical Body of God and lay claim to the mantle of Christ when they deny his children, his sons and daughters the Path which he came to unveil.<sup>5</sup>

Understand, beloved, that we here reveal that Path and we shall reveal it. And we shall continue to do so, for we are the teachers of the Lightbearers and the children of God universally where'er

---

<sup>3</sup>Abomination of desolation. Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; Matt. 24:15; Mark 13:14.

<sup>4</sup>Chernobyl. In the Soviet Union, on April 26, 1986, an explosion destroyed reactor No. 4 of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant (80 miles north of Kiev in the Ukraine), blowing off the roof and igniting a fire in the reactor's graphite core. The fire burned for 11 days and spread radioactivity across the globe in the worst nuclear disaster in history. An estimated 50 million curies (units of radioactivity) escaped into the atmosphere - which some Western analysts say far exceeds the amount of radioactivity released by the two atomic bombs dropped on Japan in World War II. According to Soviet reports, at least 31 people have died as a result of the catastrophe, 203 have been hospitalized, and 135,000 evacuated from contaminated areas. Although the Soviets concede that technical flaws in the reactor's design may have contributed to the accident, they cite human error as the major cause and at least 17 officials have been dismissed or reprimanded. Serious and possibly long-term effects of the fallout continue to be reported outside of Soviet borders, mainly involving the contamination of food sources in Europe. In a new article entitled Chernobyl 'Deaths in Bible,' Ian Ball (New York) writes:

A scripture text from Revelation which speaks of "a star called Wormwood" causing a conflagration and poisoning the waters so that "many men died" is being read and reread by atheists and believers across the Soviet Union in the wake of the Chernobyl nuclear catastrophe. Chernobyl is the Ukrainian word for wormwood, a bitter herb used in rural Russia as a tonic. Before the nuclear age came to the Ukraine and the banks of the Dnieper, wormwood grew in abundance there, hence the name Chernobyl for the site of four power plants. The reference to - in Ukrainian - "the star called Chernobyl" occurs in Revelation chapter 8, verses 10, 11. In the authorized version they read:

<sup>5</sup>On May 3, 1986, an Associated Press story - "Catholic Church Launches Attack against Cults" - reported that the Vatican had issued a 17-page document strongly urging Roman Catholic priests worldwide to work against the proliferation of religious sects and cults which are winning converts from Catholicism. The document, based on responses to a 1984 Vatican questionnaire, reports that "almost all the local churches do see the emergence and rapid proliferation of all kinds of 'new' religious or pseudo-religious movements, groups and practices . . . as a serious matter, an alarming matter." The Rev. Pierre Duprey of the Vatican Secretariat for Christian Unity explained, "We want to analyze why they (the sects) are succeeding and take action to deal with them." Although the document says that sects and cults are "too diverse" to be defined simply and clearly, Vatican officials have expressed concern over fundamentalist evangelical denominations and groups with Christian roots which "apart from the Bible, have other 'revealed' books or 'prophetic messages.'" According to the Vatican view, the new sects offer "simple and ready-made answers to complicated questions and situations" and "partial versions of traditional truths and values" but their tenets are "far removed from the teachings of Christ and his church."

they be in any religion or without.

Thus, so long as we have the mouthpiece and the Church and the body of communicants in one heart and vibration, so will this Teaching as the bread of Life<sup>6</sup> go forth for the feeding of those who hunger after this bread. The bread of eternal Life, who is the living Christ, has come down to you in the person of your own beloved Holy Christ Self and in the person of the Teaching itself. For the Teaching is a very personal instructor, beloved. As you read and contemplate the Word, as you hear it, the Word itself is the instructor of your soul and you receive the enlightenment of the Holy Ghost.

Therefore, understand, beloved, that we protect those who are becoming the incarnation of the Word with an extraordinary protection. For the protection of God through holy angels is for the protection of that which is Godlike or essaying to be Godlike.

Understand, then, that the Word itself and the angels of the LORD who embody that Word do send forth the vials<sup>7</sup> of Almighty God in the Alpha and the Omega of mankind's sowings and reapings. Therefore, beloved, the Word that is sent forth does also anticipate the reaction to that Word.

Where the Word is thrust - and that Light that does contact the Darkness of the fallen ones - and the fallen ones therefore are about to return their revenge upon the source of that Light, we must, simultaneously with the release of the Word, thrust in the very forefront of those who deliver it and the Keepers of the Flame and the Lightbearers the presence of the Word as our Presence, our Electronic Presence, which is of the angels of the LORD.

You would do well if you would study your vocabulary of the Word and know in fact the true definition of the angel of the LORD as it is written in the glossary of Saint Germain's book *On Alchemy*.<sup>8</sup> Thus, you would understand whereof I speak, for the archangels of the LORD do truly embody the LORD's I AM Presence.

Therefore, beloved, you must understand that in the Dark Cycle the LORD God has decreed that those sons and daughters who strive diligently in the outpicturing of this Word have the protection of mighty angels of the LORD and the archangels and their archeiai so long as you keep the faith, the hope, and the charity - so long as you keep the vibration and the harmony and the desiring to be the wife, truly the Lamb's wife<sup>9</sup> and the bride of the Bridegroom.

Thus, it is said of Mary, "She is the bride of the Holy Spirit." Thus, it may be said of you, beloved, that you have each day the call of the altar. And if you would take with you this music of the wedding march<sup>10</sup> and if you would remember to listen<sup>11</sup> to that music at the moment of temptation to turn aside in discord or inharmony or to become embroiled in those things that do not matter, it will go better for thee; for the Lord has said, "What is that to thee? Follow thou me."<sup>11</sup> So, beloved, your Clara Louise,<sup>12</sup> who was embodied as James, did oft repeat that very cry of the Lord Christ.

---

<sup>6</sup>Bread of Life. John 6:32-35, 47-51, 57, 58.

<sup>7</sup>Rev. 15:1, 5-8; 16.

<sup>8</sup>Angel of the LORD. See *The Alchemy of the Word: Stones for the Wise Masterbuilders*, in Saint Germain *On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age*, Summit University Press, pp. 358-59, \$5.75 post paid.

<sup>9</sup>Lamb's wife. Rev. 19:7, 8; 21:9.

<sup>10</sup>"Bridal Chorus" from *Lohengrin* by Richard Wagner. See "The Wedding March of the Archangels," number 307 in *The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs*.

<sup>11</sup>John 21:22.

<sup>12</sup>Clara Louise Kieninger. When the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity was founded in 1961, Saint Germain anointed Clara Louise Kieninger as the first Mother of the Flame. Through years of service in the field of nursing, she had devotedly served the body of God on earth with the same honor and love she would accord the Christ. In her later years, as a dedicated student and friend of the Ascended Masters, she kept a daily vigil of prayer beginning at five in the morning and continuing for two to four hours on behalf of the youth of the world, the incoming children, their parents and teachers. On October 25, 1970, at the age of 87, Clara Louise made her ascension from Berkeley, California, joining her beloved twin flame, the Ascended Master Amen Bey, who works closely with Serapis Bey in the Ascension Temple at Luxor, Egypt. The memoirs of Clara Louise Kieninger, edited and compiled by Elizabeth Clare Prophet, are published in *Ich Dien* ("I Serve"), Summit University Press.

Leave off from the pettiness of frustration and the embroilment in the lower energies of those entities that move about. And understand, then, that in the playing of this music you may be reminded that your Bridegroom is waiting at the altar of the Holy Grail and you are the bride. And the music has begun, and now you must walk down the aisle to meet your Christ and your God.

Thus, the music itself, as the call from his heart, lifts you above all these things, sets you apart, where only the love tryst betwixt thy soul and him can cause you to respond. Your response is to him alone and not to all of the noises and sounds and burdens of the earth.

There is an hour for this communion and this divine union, beloved. Trust me, therefore, for the archeiai will send through this music to you the calming and the instantaneous sense of the reattunement. For this music does say:

“My Lord is waiting. I can no longer tarry in the pettiness of devils and men and circumstances and maya. I will enter in to oneness with my Lord. And as my Lord, I shall return, then, to this scene, once again to minister with Nada and Uriel and Aurora and the Elohim Peace and Aloha. Yes, I shall return in the path of the ruby ray. For in our oneness and our aloneness, I am healed. I am disassociated and disentangled from these entanglements of earth and karma and conditions I cannot see which yet frustrate me.”

Beloved, there are keys, indeed. There are ways and means to guard yourself against stepping down from the poise of your centeredness in God. The holy music of the angels is one of these means. Heed, then, the call. For the music whose source is the Great Central Sun will carry you back to the Sun almost instantaneously as it passes the auditory nerve and enters a consciousness and awareness throughout every cell and atom and the body is charged with that light by the frequency of sound.

Consider, then, the source of that which you hear, whether music or conversation. And remember that sweet water and bitter do not proceed from the same fount.<sup>13</sup> If you know that the source is bitter, do not drink from that fount. For the water will lead you to its source, and you will indeed be embittered until the violet flame does purge you of the bitterness of Death and Hell itself.

Now, beloved, I speak, then, of those things of the judgment that are coming in the earth - coming with such an accelerated pace as to cause you to wonder when will there be an end of happenings in this Dark Cycle. Let me explain, then, what is indeed happening. It is the Word itself, beloved, who is in the earth in this hour here and there and wherever you find Him/Her - the Divine Mother, the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Understand, therefore, that each time the fallen ones and those evolutions who have spewed forth the Darkness that has created now the returning karma - each time they attempt to put upon the innocent that Darkness that they alone must bear, there is a thrusting back of it unto them from the presence of hearts of Light around the world, especially the hearts of the holy innocents.

And as they would heap upon them [the hearts of Light] the Darkness, so the Light returns it to them. This, of course, produces a mounting rage, a fury the likes of which have seldom been seen. It is the fury of the hellions who have nowhere to go, for the Light of the LORD's judgment does put back upon them that karma that they seek to thrust off.

Beloved, their intent to destroy all is so very great that were it not for the Law of the Cosmic Christ thrusting back unto them each attempt to put this world karma upon the Lightbearers, surely, surely, then, you would see the far greater calamity of world cataclysm already at hand.

Understand, therefore, that those who remain centered in God and remember the teaching of the rosary of Archangel Michael will find themselves in the presence of the LORD and the angel of the LORD on the LORD's day.<sup>14</sup> This means that on the Day of Vengeance of our God of the judgment

---

<sup>13</sup>James 3:10-12.

<sup>14</sup>The LORD's Day, the Day of Vengeance of Our God. Isa. 2:10-22; 13:6, 9, 13; 34:8; 61:2; 63:4-6; Jer. 46:10; Ezek. 30:3; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 2, 31, 32; Zeph. 1:7-10, 14-16; Zech. 14:1; Mal. 4:1-6; I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 1:10;

coming upon the seed of the wicked, you are found in the Electronic Presence of the archangels and their archeiai - sealed, then, as none other can be sealed. For neither armaments nor earthly fortresses nor rockets or spacecraft could provide you the complete protection that is yours when you dwell under the shadow of the Almighty.

This dwelling place, the secret place of the Most High God,<sup>15</sup> is yours so long as you retain the vibration, so long as you are daily weaving the Deathless Solar Body, so long as you are increasing the aura of Light. In that frame of mind and consciousness, in that alignment with the Lord of the World, then you are safe in the designated place of the Inner Retreat. But unless you have the garment of Light, no place dedicated by the Brotherhood can protect you from your own out-of-alignment state.

Let these words be underscored, beloved. For those who expect a return from God must know that only they can determine that return by their own be-attitude and grace and graciousness and joy hour by hour in the service of the LORD.

Now, then, beloved, those who do not take up the Word itself and its defense, those who do not understand the equation of the true Teachings of Jesus Christ that have been lost must be apprised exactly what is this Church Universal and Triumphant - what is it all about. We are sixth-ray angels, and the dispensation of this Church of Jesus Christ and Gautama Buddha comes as a Piscean dispensation in the sixth age - an age of the perfecting of the mastery of the solar plexus, the desire body channeling 100 percent of God-desire in the service of the Light.

Thus, institutions as well as the Church are intended to be founded upon the Rock of Christ-Reality, of the reality of the I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self of everyone who is the issue of God. This Teaching, then, is indeed the Everlasting Gospel preached by the angel who flies in the midst of heaven to deliver that Teaching.<sup>16</sup>

For in the hour of Jesus Christ's coming, the opportunity for Christhood was conveyed by example. And this Christed One did indeed bear the sins of the world, lo, these two thousand years, until the day and the hour when every man should sit beneath his own vine and fig tree<sup>17</sup> - his own Holy Christ Self and I AM Presence - and know the LORD. And in that day it is prophesied that "they shall all know me," from those of the least karma unto the greatest karma.<sup>18</sup>

Thus, beloved, if you will understand that the Church Universal and Triumphant, prophesied as being the Church of glory in these times,<sup>19</sup> is the vessel in which the Everlasting Gospel is deposited, you will see that it is ever so that those who have corrupted the old order and the dispensation which was theirs to fulfill and give to the nations become angry, as the nations are angry,<sup>20</sup> when they are required to pass the torch and themselves enter the new dispensation. They are angry because they cannot enter that dispensation because they have not fulfilled the last.

They have not responded to the spiritual calling of Christ but only to the secular, only to that of the ritual without the Spirit, that which is of world socialism and society itself. They have not become the Christ; therefore they do not represent that Christ in his ongoing evolution at spiritual octaves of the Light that is ever expanding.

Yes, they have seen the Great Central Sun. But they know not what it is. I speak, then, of scientists and astronomers.<sup>21</sup> They know not what they see, for they have not been taught of the

---

19:11-21.

<sup>15</sup>Ps. 91:1.

<sup>16</sup>Rev. 14:6.

<sup>17</sup>I Kings 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10. For footnotes 17-27, see Pearl 51, p. 463.

<sup>18</sup>Jer. 31:33, 34; Heb. 8:10, 11.

<sup>19</sup>In Catholic theology, the Church Triumphant is the Church in heaven wherein reside the faithful who have achieved union with God. The Church Militant is the Church on earth, engaged in constant warfare against the powers of Evil.

<sup>20</sup>Rev. 11:18.

<sup>21</sup>Mirror of the Great Central Sun? Archeia Aurora may have been referring to the discovery by astronomers in March of a mysterious cosmic object - believed to be the most massive in the universe. According to Edwin L. Turner,



Sun of righteousness.<sup>22</sup>

Hear, then, beloved. You have come to a church where the blazing sword of Christ is held in his hand as the defense of your right to be the incarnate Word, to fulfill all that Jesus did and more, because he promised it<sup>23</sup> and it must be so - that each one can know the LORD himself through his own Christ Self and I AM Presence.

This does therefore obviate the necessity for human intercessors. Thus, you see, there is no longer a power position that can be held by the priests and rabbis and pastors. They are being bypassed and the Lightbearers exit their congregations. And it was the Lightbearers who provided the Light<sup>24</sup> and Life of their churches.

Thus, beloved, they are left with those who have no God and they are angry. For in truth, most of those who have ministered without Christ have lived off of the Light of their flocks when the reverse should be the case and they should be a fount of Light and beauty to all.

Therefore, let those who enter this Church and follow this Path understand exactly what they are getting into. For this Mother's Day is a day when the Divine Mother comes with the LORD Christ, bearing her sword for the binding of the demons and the casting of the moneychangers out of the temple and the restoration of that true religion, which is surely to bind<sup>25</sup> up the wounds of the brokenhearted<sup>26</sup> and to defend the orphan and the widow.

Beloved, this pure religion before God<sup>27</sup> can only live because you internalize the Word - because you become that religion, that Word, that Church, and where you are, there God is. Realize, then, that the mouthpiece, the orifice, of this Teaching will suffer persecution until the archangels have fulfilled the execution of the LORD's judgment in this era and day of the vengeance of our God. For the fallen angels may take their revenge and hurl back upon the Lightbearers this darkness of their abomination, but the LORD God Almighty through us does send unto them their binding in answer to the call of those in embodiment and in answer to the call of the very timetable of cosmic events.

Thus, beloved, it is for your protection that these things are coming upon the earth. And you may see how conditions are mitigated for [because of] the intercession of the Lightbearers. And you may see how where there is no intercession [through the fervent calls and dynamic decrees of Keepers of the Flame] there is more destruction, and where there is greater karma the intercession cannot be honored by the angels and the hosts of heaven.

Every call you give is adjudicated according to the will of God. When you have submitted yourself, even as the words of the calls do declare, to that will and to that Christ, the call of Light that you offer will only do the Word and Work of the LORD as the LORD himself does dictate.

Beloved, the more the fallen ones resist their accountability, the greater is the protection of the Lightbearers and the thrusting back upon them [the fallen ones] of their own wickedness. In this

---

professor of astrophysical sciences at Princeton University, the object appears to contain about a thousand trillion times the mass of the sun, or 1,000 to 10,000 times the mass of the Milky Way galaxy. Although not actually seen, the object was detected by the effects of its gravity during studies of an apparent pair of quasars (starlike objects, capable of producing great amounts of light and other radiation) about 5 billion light-years away. The surprising similarity of the two images suggested that they were in fact from one quasar. This could happen if a massive object between the quasar and earth acted like a lens, bending the quasar's light so that duplicate images were seen on earth. Astronomers believe that the object could be a huge cluster of galaxies, a black hole greater than any ever anticipated, or possibly a "cosmic string" - a hypothetical remnant of the creation of the universe. For more on this subject, see "Through a Lens Darkly: Twin Images Signal the Discovery of a Mysterious Cosmic Object" in *Time*, 19 May 1986, p. 87.

<sup>22</sup>Mal. 4:2.

<sup>23</sup>John 14:12.

<sup>24</sup>Christ consciousness of the Light-emanation of the Word

<sup>25</sup>The word religion is from the Latin *religi* 'bond between man and the gods' or *religi re* 'to bind back'.

<sup>26</sup>Isa. 61:1; Luke 4:18.

<sup>27</sup>James 1:27.

hour, then, of the raging of the heathen,<sup>28</sup> take cover, beloved, in the secret place of the Most High. Value the gift of God and know that those who confess this Teaching, this Everlasting Gospel, and this association of hearts worldwide - they, then, are protected and their names are confessed by holy angels before the Father.<sup>29</sup>

If you desire to be a part of this Teaching, know that the only protection for you is to immerse yourself in that Teaching - to become it, to defend it, and to understand that the Lamb and his hosts and The Word of God, who is The Faithful and True, move with his armies.<sup>30</sup> And in this day the armies of the LORD take up the sword of the Spirit to defend these little ones.

Those who are not willing to pay the price for the Lost Teachings of Jesus Christ that give to them discipleship unto the resurrection and the ascension ought not to begin this Path. For protection is unto the righteous - unto those who espouse the Word, defend it, and become it. This is the army of the LORD and the saints.

And therefore, I, Aurora, have come with a tender message of the Divine Mother. I am a Mother of millions and I do tend the little ones. Call me to your homes and you will know the peace-commanding presence of Uriel in the feminine ray for the resolution of many family and school problems that beset you. Our solutions, then, come unto those who dare to maintain the open circuit to our hearts.

We send Light and the defense of your little ones. Beloved, be protected in the Electronic Presence of the Ascended Master Jesus Christ, beloved Magda, and his angels.

We are the servants of God in you. And all who are with me this day are prepared to precipitate that miracle of God in answer to your call.

I seal you in the splendid awareness of far-off worlds whence you have descended as a respite to that which you find here. Remember it is for the testing of your souls and the LORD's rescue of those who know not the Way.

One day you shall be perfected in Love. In this day, so defend Love's sacred heart in her own and know the ministry of the sixth-ray angels.

O God, bless them. Bless them with the effulgence of the Mother Light.

Archangel Uriel:

We are Archangel Uriel and Aurora! We ascend to the Sun, for we have sealed you in our Electronic Presence and the cosmic cross of white fire. And angels of the ruby ray defend thee now and at the hour of thy Victory.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archeia Aurora was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Mother's Day, Sunday, May 11, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. The Messenger's Mother's Day sermon on “Lanello's Commission to His Disciples” was taken from Matthew 10 (available to Keepers of the Flame on single cassette K86093).

“And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters. And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.”

As a result, Ukrainian dictionaries are being pored over throughout Russia - along with the relevant passage from the scriptures in Russian - by Soviet citizens who want to check that “Chernobyl”

---

<sup>28</sup>Pss. 2:1; 46:6.

<sup>29</sup>Matt. 10:32, 33; Luke 12:8, 9.

<sup>30</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

means wormwood in Ukrainian. "With the uncanny speed common to rumour in the Soviet Union, the discovery has spread across the Soviet land, contributing to the swelling body of lore that has shaped the public consciousness of the disaster at the Chernobyl atomic power plant in the Ukraine," the New York Times reported from Moscow.

### Astrological Chart of the Chernobyl Disaster

Compiled by the Messenger's Research Staff

From an astrological point of view, a variety of celestial influences combined to trigger the worst power disaster in history. The chart of the Chernobyl disaster (April 26, 1986, 1:23 a.m., 51 16' north latitude, 30 14' east longitude) shows four configurations which were significant, the most important being a nearly exact opposition (a 180 angle) between the planet Pluto at 6 Scorpio in the tenth house near the zenith and the Sun at 5 Taurus in the fourth house.

Pluto's influence is often highly destructive. It rules the radioactive element plutonium, which, according to distinguished astrologer Lt. Comdr. David Williams (ret.), is produced for military purposes in many of the USSR's nuclear reactors. In mundane astrology - the astrology of nations and world events - Pluto rules nuclear power, fires, anything involving widespread death and destruction, and waste disposal. Pluto is often associated with cataclysmic events, such as the onset of wars and the fall and/or death of rulers. It rules all things secretive and the instinct for self-destruction.

Falling in the tenth house, which rules the government, the ruling class - in this case the party, particularly the General Secretary, Michael Gorbachev - national prestige, and how the nation is viewed by its neighbors, Pluto signified negative international reaction to the Soviet's handling of the crisis. At the time of the accident, the Sun was in Taurus in the fourth house. As the tenth house rules the government, so the Sun rules the leaders. But since the Sun also rules nuclear contamination, once again the Soviet leadership was associated with the nuclear disaster.

Furthermore, one of the negative qualities of Taurus is stubbornness; when the disaster began, the Soviet leadership dug in its heels and kept it secret (Pluto in Scorpio) until international detection of radioactive wastes compelled them to reveal there had been an accident. The fourth house rules the area in and around the place where an event occurs - lands, buildings, crops, and produce - and in mundane astrology, the people of a nation.

Discussing the interaction of the two planets, David Williams says that Pluto "in the violent water sign Scorpio indicates ruptures and bursting in the water cooling system of the nuclear reactor. . . . The Sun, representing the Chernobyl power plant, was in Taurus in the fourth house of the people. Under normal conditions, this position would have been of benefit to the people; but at the time of the accident, it was not, for the Sun was in opposition to destructive Pluto. Therefore, the people, the land, the environment around the plant suffered from the radiation thrown into the atmosphere by Pluto. That the cost of the accident would be very great is indicated by the Sun in the money sign Taurus conjunct the Moon's North Node in the fourth house" (Horoscope, 10/86).

The second important configuration was the semisquare (a 45 angle) of Uranus at 22 Sagittarius in the twelfth house conjoined the ascendant to Pluto and its sesquiquadrate (a 135 angle) to the Sun. The Pluto-Sun opposition indicated what would take place, but this would not necessarily trip off an accident. Uranus, however, governs sudden, often violent accidents, explosions, the unknown and unpredictable, electricity, uranium, and radiation sickness.

The unpredictable influences of Uranus combined with Pluto (plutonium, fires, nuclear accidents, widespread death and destruction) in the tenth house of public standing (the Soviet reputation suffered) and the influence of both planets combined with the Sun showed the possibility of a powerful explosion that would be highly destructive to the plant and people in and around the plant. In fact, the astrological influences brought into focus by this configuration resulted in an explosion that destroyed reactor No. 4 at Chernobyl, blew the roof off the building and, according to Science News (8/30/86), "started at least 30 individual fires and ultimately release about 3.5 percent of the

radioactive material in the reactor.”

Two other configurations had a bearing on the accident: Saturn 8 Sagittarius in the twelfth house square to Jupiter 14 Pisces in the second house is related to accidents and disruption and/or restrictions of the water supply in the reactor for reasons that are not immediately apparent or easily understood; Neptune 5 Capricorn conjoined Mars 13 Capricorn in the first house square Mercury 10 Aries in the third house is related to violent energy and accidents involving water, steam, gases, and bad communications.

Above and beyond these influences, there are two astrological phenomena which explain the timing of the event; an eclipse of the Moon at 4 Scorpio tightly conjoined Pluto at 6 Scorpio, which took place on April 24, 1986, about 33 hours before the event, and the rotation of Uranus into other twelfth house on the day of the accident once the sequence of events that reportedly caused the accident was set in motion.

Eclipses are critical determiners of events in mundane astrology. There are differences of opinion about the influence of eclipses - certainly not all are negative - and the timing of events that proceed from them. Sometimes it takes months for the events to manifest. But since this eclipse fell so close to Pluto, (1) Pluto became the ruler of the eclipse, which then carried the destructive nature of Pluto in Scorpio, including its relation to unfortunate occurrences related to nuclear energy, and (2) the accident happened very quickly.

The power of this particular eclipse was so great that astro-economist Arch Crawford wrote in his April '86 issue of the Crawford Perspective that April 24th would be a day of high stress. “If you don't FEEL this one,” he wrote referring to the lunar eclipse, “you're probably not ALIVE.” (Since eclipses are known to “eclipse” those in power, it will be worth noting whether this one diminishes the power of the Communist Party of the USSR or its leader, Michael Gorbachev.)

The Second Indicator for the timing of the accident was the movement of Uranus into the twelfth house. The twelfth house rules those things which are secret, wholly or partly hidden, deception and self-deception, plagues and epidemics (in this case, widespread radiation contamination), conditions that are inimical to public welfare, and hospitals. It is the house most associated with karma and karmic circumstances.

In order to bring the influences of Uranus into sharp relief, let us review the sequence of events revealed by the Soviet Union in their report to the International Atomic Energy Agency. The Soviets claimed the disaster occurred as a result of a safety test in which plant operators were trying to find out how long reactor No. 4's turbines would continue to function in the event of an unplanned shutdown. This led, according to Andronik M. Petrosyants, chairman of the Soviet Committee for the Peaceful Uses of Atomic Energy, to “a whole series of gross violations of operating regulations by the workers,” who deliberately disabled the plant's multiple safety and warning systems, leaving them helpless to contain the problem once the experiment got out of hand.

Although the explosion took place at 1:23 a.m. April 26, the events that led to the catastrophe began at 1:00 a.m. the previous day, just 8 hours and 40 minutes after the eclipse - about the time Uranus entered the twelfth house forming a semisquare to Pluto and a sesquiquadrate to the Sun and activated the unpredictable cycle of events represented by the overall astrological pattern, particularly the eclipse on Pluto. According to the Soviet report, in the next 24 hours the plant operators took the multiple steps that set the stage for the explosion. The cycle initiated by the eclipse on Pluto was in motion waiting for the point of release. Just moments after Uranus, the planet of explosions and unpredictable events, made one complete revolution of the chart (24 hours) and crossed the ascendant (a particularly powerful point) into the twelfth house (karma, hospitals, hidden causes, etc.), a massive steam explosion tore the plant apart.

Several fixed stars were conjoined the planets whose influences were relevant to the disaster. The interpretation of fixed stars, which derives from the ancient literature, is subject to debate

and, in many cases, is in need of further study. Nevertheless, it is worth noting that according to Vivian Robson (*The Fixed Stars and Constellations in Astrology*), the fixed star Khambalia, located at 6 Scorpio - conjoined Pluto and the lunar eclipse - "causes swift violence, unreliability, and an argumentative nature" - an apt description of the accident and the Soviet method of handling relations with the world community thereafter.

Furthermore, according to Robson, Rasalhague (21 Sagittarius conjoined Uranus) causes "sudden death"; Lesath (23 Sagittarius conjoined Uranus) "gives danger, desperation, immorality and malevolence, and is connected with acid poisons [radioactivity?]; Hamal (6 Taurus conjoined the Sun) causes "violence" and "disgrace"; Han (8 Sagittarius conjoined Saturn) "brings trouble and disgrace", Facies (7 Capricorn conjoined Neptune) "causes blindness, defective sight; sickness, accidents, and a violent death"; and Manubrium (14 Capricorn conjoined Mars) "causes blindness, explosions, fire, flaring heat, heroism, courage and defiance." The references to blindness and defective sight must surely be appropriate if indeed the plant operators took actions described by the Soviets in their report.

From an astrological point of view, there is little reason to doubt that operator error could have played a part in the tragedy as the Soviets have reported. Mercury square to Mars and Neptune from the third house to the first house shows that there could have been confused and muddled thinking and bizarre problems. But it also shows that the communications by the Soviets after the fact were deceptive - they refused to acknowledge the accident when pressed by foreign governments (as also indicated by the Pluto-Sun opposition) - and may continue to be deceptive about both the causes and effects of the disaster.

Saturn afflicted in the twelfth house (supported by the Pluto-Sun opposition from the tenth to the fourth houses) indicates that the highest Soviet governmental authorities, plant design, and rules for governing the plant and the Soviet nuclear industry were intimately involved in the events that led to the accident. Indeed, this aspect strongly suggests that the Communist Party has hidden facts which would be embarrassing, were they known, and/or could undermine their authority.

Even though the Soviets emphasized "gross" human error by the plant operators, the scenario they outlined was as *Newsweek* (9/1/86) put it, "an almost unbelievable story." Furthermore, the Soviets glossed over the fact that they do not use containment buildings and insisted their design were safe. On this last point some American experts disagree. According to Roger Huston of the Atomic Industrial Forum, had No. 4 been designed as reactors are designed in most of the rest of the world, "even with all the things that were done by operator, the reactor would not have been destroyed."

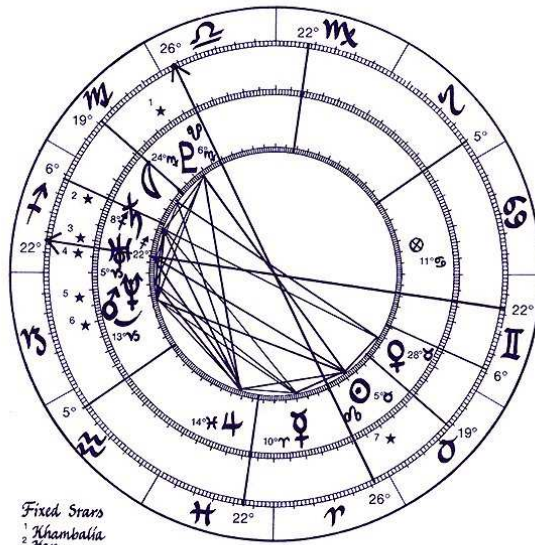
As for the effects, at this point there is considerable debate about the ultimate health consequences. "The fallout may eventually cause 24,000 cancer deaths, according to calculations in the Soviet report" (*Science News*, 8/30/86), although there are experts who favor higher and lower figures. In general, because of the combined twelfth-house, Pluto/Scorpio influence, it is likely that some dangers and consequences may be underreported and/or completely suppressed.

The prominent Sagittarius influence is a primary indicator of the international character of the disaster. To date, there are reports of the contamination by radioactive iodine and cesium of the fields, forests, marshes and lakes in Sweden and contamination of food supplies in Norway and Sweden - especially of fish, berries, sheep and reindeer, which are an important part of the diet in the region. In Norway, researchers fear mass deaths of reindeer in the next 2 or 3 years from accumulated radiation. In France, there are reports of significant levels of radioactive cesium in goat cheeses. Meaningful reports have yet to emerge from Eastern Europe, where political pressure from the Soviet Union no doubt has had a chilling effect.

Although the accident happened suddenly, Saturn in the twelfth house, aspected as it is, shows the problem had been building for some time, was institutional in nature, related to the highest

governmental authorities in the USSR, and related to the rules for the Chernobyl power plant and Soviet nuclear power industry. It also shows the effects of the disaster will be long lasting and that we do not have all the facts about the cause or consequences of the accident.

**The Chernobyl Disaster**  
 April 26, 1986 1:23 a.m.  
 51°16' N latitude, 30°14' E longitude



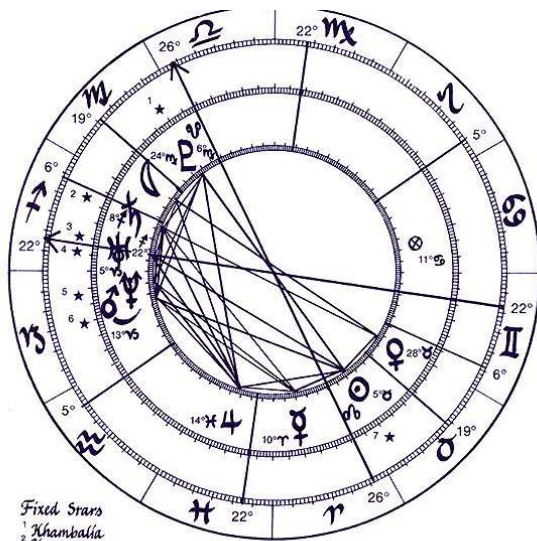
- Fixed Stars**
- 1 Khambalia
  - 2 Han
  - 3 Rasalhague
  - 4 Lesath
  - 5 Facies
  - 6 Manubrium
  - 7 Hamal

**Aspects**

	☉	☾	☿	♁	♂	♃	♅	♁
☉								
☾								
☿								
♁								
♂								
♃								
♅								
♁								

**Key**

Planetary Symbol	Position	Astrological Symbol	Aspect	°
☉ Sun	05 02 21	♈ Aries	Conjunction ☉	0
☾ Moon	24 02 25	♉ Taurus	Semi-Scorpio ☾	30
☿ Mercury	10 15 59	♊ Gemini	Semi-Square ☿	45
♁ Venus	28 05 4	♋ Cancer	Scorpio ♁	60
♂ Mars	13 08 08	♌ Leo	Scorpio ♂	72
♃ Jupiter	14 24 24	♍ Virgo	Square ♃	90
♅ Saturn	08 36 21	♎ Libra	Trine ♅	120



Fixed Stars  
 1 Khambalia  
 2 Han  
 3 Rasathaque  
 4 Lesath  
 5 Facies  
 6 Manubrium  
 7 Hamal

Aspects

	☉	☾	☿	♋	♌	♍	♎	♏	♐	♑
☉										
☾										
☿										
♋										
♌										
♍										
♎										
♏										
♐										
♑										

Key

Planetary Symbol	Position	Astrological Symbol	Aspect	°
☉	05 0 21	♈ Aries	Conjunction ☉	0
☾	24 11 25	♉ Taurus	Semi-Sextile ☾	30
☿	10 11 59	♊ Gemini	Semi-Square ☿	45
♀	28 0 54	♋ Cancer	Sextile ♀	60
♂	13 15 08	♌ Leo	Quintile ♂	72
♃	14 11 24	♍ Virgo	Square ♃	90
♄	08 13 60	♎ Libra	Trine ♄	120
♅	22 10 12	♏ Scorpio	Semi-Quadrant ♅	135
♆	05 15 12	♐ Sagittarius	Quincunx ♆	150
♇	00 11 02	♑ Capricorn	Opposition ♇	180
♁	11 05 53	♒ Aquarius		
♂	30 10 02	♓ Pisces		

# Chapter 51

## Archangel Chamuel - November 3, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 51 - Archangel Chamuel - November 3, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

I

The Cosmic Mission of Twin Flames

People of Light, Rise Up and Hold the Balance!

O Light, intensify from the heart of the Central Sun in these hearts upraised as chalices of living fire.

Behold, O sons and daughters of Light of Canada and all nations, I AM Chamuel, and Charity with me. We come as servants of the Most High God and of his Light in thee.

The hour is late, beloved. Thus, we have sent this Messenger before us that you might also know us face to face one day, as did Moses see God shining behind the face of the angel of the LORD, Michael.<sup>1</sup>

Beloved ones, ye are called an ancient people. Your origin is not this earth, yet your destiny as sojourners here, pilgrims of peace, must be a part of the fulfillment of that cosmic mission of your twin flames.

Passing through, then, this territory of earth called Terra, you have become enmeshed in the ways of the world that are not your ways. Neither are they the ways of God. Hearken, then, and pull yourself from the magnetism of the lower order of things. Enter the New Day! Respond to the call of your heart and of your mission! And if you know not what it is, realize, then, that the presence of Love in you and with you and working through you that mighty work of the ages will reveal to you that mission of twin flames, and in answer to your call will reunite you with that beloved.

But first must come the divine union, for we are interested in the divine union which does give forth, then, the impetus of our oneness at the human level.

Let the Sun behind the sun shine through you. Is it not prophesied that the Sun of righteousness should come with healing in his wings?<sup>2</sup> Look up, for thy Light shineth and it does descend. And the blazing sun of your causal body will descend as you first accelerate the vibrations of Light and receive the quickening of the Holy Spirit here below. The temple must be prepared for the living God. Thus, prepare ye the way for his coming.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>Exod. 3:2.

<sup>2</sup>Mal. 4:2.

<sup>3</sup>Isa. 40:3; Matt. 3:3.



O LORD, come into these temples now. Touch these hearts. By the fire of thy love touch them. Oh, touch them, beloved God.

Alpha and Omega, thou hast sent us by the call of Victory to this point in time and space. We roll back from the West unto the East the Darkness that has crept over North America. We roll it back as we roll up a scroll of ancient records that has separated this people and these Lightbearers.

As Saint Germain has said, I am erasing the line of separation - I am erasing the line of separation between Canada and the United States. Let this people know the oneness - the oneness that does release the power of God for the turning back of that which does oppress every nation.

Truly, Saint Germain has called you, O Lightbearers of the whole world. Unite, then, in this living flame of Love which we bear, transmitting it to you now as our angels, cherubim of God, angels of the Holy Spirit and the comfort flame surround you. Receive them if you will. They will not come nigh thee against free will or without your silent invitation spoken to them.

Angels, beloved, are polite and reverent. And they revere God's law of freedom in you. Thus, when you call not, when you invoke not, they enter not - even in cases of calamity or cataclysm or burdens upon you.

God has set his law in motion. And you who abide in this which has been called the footstool kingdom<sup>4</sup> must understand that earth is the footstool of God and of heaven. And on earth you are in control. God in you can be in control! But then you must say as the Saviour did in purest love, "Not my will, but thine be done."<sup>5</sup> Then, beloved, the will of God does take command in your life, and angels unseen implement that will step-by-step as you cooperate with it day by day.

The will of God is pleasing in many respects, bringing you great joy and happiness. You must be mindful to receive it also when it bears the message to come up higher and therefore sacrifice some of those old human habits which you have been wearing and indulging for far too long.

How many times can you repeat the repetitive cycle, beloved, of the old human ways and wants while your brethren in the nations may starve or suffer or be diseased and dying? Yet the surfeiting in pleasure goes on and on.

Can we not, then, learn to be satisfied with the Communion cup? Can you not drink from the Source and feel the happiness and the rippling of God's bliss through all of your members? Cannot your bones be merry in the meditation on the LORD God for the sake of the salvation of a planet and her people, beloved? Is it not understandable that when millions suffer, some who have should give of that abundance?

You see, the LORD does give to you the opportunity to learn from the Teacher who is my divine complement, the beloved Charity. Charity, then, begins in the home of the heart. It is a givingness of self. True charity is always sacrificial, beloved. One must be willing to pay the price that another might live. And that price is a portion of thine own life.

Understand, beloved, thy life is God's life. And when you summon the courage to give of this life-essence to those in need, you will discover that God will fill thy cup - fill the void again that you might be emptied and filled.

Beloved, fear not. The LORD is present to work through you from the smallest of happenings to the greatest. The most important step of love to take is to remember, then, the boy Samuel - Samuel dedicated by his parents, Hannah and Elkanah, to the holy office of the priest. And one night as he lay upon his bed, he heard God calling him, "Samuel, Samuel!" And he did run to Eli. And Eli said, "When you hear the voice again, say unto the LORD, 'Speak, for thy servant heareth.'"<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>4</sup>Footstool kingdom. Isa. 66:1; Matt. 5:35; Acts 7:49.

<sup>5</sup>Luke 22:42.

<sup>6</sup>I Sam. 1; 3:3-10.

Beloved ones, this Samuel is your beloved Saint Germain. I tell you this because it is a lesson in the willingness of the prophet to hear what the LORD will say, mindful that the LORD may ask you to do something for your neighbor that requires you to surrender something of the selfish self.

“Speak, LORD, for thy servant heareth.” Even Samuel knew that to invite the Word of the LORD was fraught with the possibility of hearing that Word and then denying it and then saying, “It is an hard saying,<sup>7</sup> LORD. I cannot do this! Do not ask me to do this. I cannot. I will not.”

Thus many have shut their ears to the LORD’s voice. Does the whole world go after the Word of the archangels? Nay, but only the few. But we know that the few empowered by God in every age have been the ensign of a people, the sign and the heralds of his coming.

Let the few rise up and set the example for the many. For the power of God in one individual has again and again been the key to the very survival of the nations and even of the planet. And often these have been unknown, unsung. Yet they have lived, and because they have lived even in this century, beloved, ye are bought with a price.<sup>8</sup>

Not alone by the Lord Jesus are ye bought, but by every saint among you who has glorified the Light of God. Think upon this. Every child of the pure heart of Light who does keep that flame weighs in the balance for planetary victory.

I say to you, beloved, that as we stand here and as one day your consciousness may be raised to see us, so we in this hour use the spoken Word as a means of conveyance to you of Light to draw you back to your own God-Reality, your own true nature and being, which we the archangels knew in the beginning with God when we beheld thee, the twain.

Now there is the desiring here below as above for the twain to be one flesh, for twin flames to be reunited. If you desire this initiation, beloved, address it to me in your heart now. For I, Chamuel, send to you by the action of the fohatic key the initiation of a path whereby, if you follow [its disciplines] in obedient love and by love’s obedience, the passing of the initiations will lead you to the place prepared and the bridal chamber. Sealed in the heart as the bride of Christ, you will also know your beloved - this according to the cosmic law that governs your evolution and your individual karma, for we may not set aside that karma except by the decree of God. But you may call for karma to be set aside that you might perform good works here below.

There is a mighty angel of the pink flame of Love. She is called simply Listening Angel. Call to her when your heart desires to speak to someone who will understand. She is a messenger of the Holy Spirit and hears the prayers of millions. You must understand the capacity of angels, beloved, and not be confounded thereby.

Thus, beloved, we speak, then, of the oncoming karma of the nations. Harking back, then, to the judgment of God and his love upon Nimrod and the Tower of Babel,<sup>9</sup> we say to you that that [part] of civilization that is raised up in the ambitions of the fallen ones must come to naught. And by and by you will see that the only thing that may be retained by the soul beyond this life is that which is acquired in the love of the Universal Christ in all little ones.

Let the treasure of Love be yours. Let the electromagnetic field be healed now! And by the power of the Great Central Sun Magnet, that which concerns the sphere of Love begins transmutation in your aura. Happy are ye who understand that this sevenfold blessing can be yours this weekend. So, beloved, we bid you come again into our presence. For it requires time to absorb the Light and return again.

Let the nations hear and let them tremble. For the vials of the seven last plagues of planetary karma have surely been poured out and they are upon the nations. May the people of Light rise up

---

<sup>7</sup>John 6:60.

<sup>8</sup>I Cor. 6:20; 7:23.

<sup>9</sup>Tower of Babel. [9]

and hold the balance for those who as yet have no cups to receive our Word.

In the presence of the I AM THAT I AM, we salute thee! And we return to the heart of the flame.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Chamuel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Friday, May 23, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.

# Chapter 52

## Archangel Michael - November 4, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 52 - Archangel Michael - November 4, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

II

The Healing Power of God's Will

"Seek Ye First This Kingdom ..."

On the Second Death, the Final Judgment and the End of Evil

Hail, O Legions of the Eternal Light of God's Will!

I AM Michael and I come now into the physical octave through the physical atomic structure of these bodies, O LORD, whom thou hast given unto me for thy special purpose this day. Therefore, O God, I am come in answer to thy call and in answer to the call of hearts reacquainted with thy eternal faith.

Father, let thy Light shine. I AM thy Presence here, nearer and, I trust, dearer to these hearts of thine own with whom I am well acquainted but who must once again recognize a friend of old, I trust, and therefore join the ranks of our bands who would deliver this nation under God to a new and a high and a holy calling beyond that of the conquest of matter and materialism and science itself to a new devotion that will take them north - north to the star of Being, beyond the physical north to that mighty star of the I AM Presence and the polestar itself.

Therefore, seek beyond the veil, O beloved, of material accomplishments. And know this from the heart of an archangel who will release to you in answer to your call the power of God's will and the healing power of that will - that you may call for material success and it may be delivered unto thee. For the Law does respond so long as thy call be in keeping with the covenants of our God by which we are bound.

But, beloved, I tell you, in the short span of years that is the term of thy life on earth, seek rather to receive directly from the hand of an archangel, then, gifts of the Spirit, treasures of Light, increase of the consciousness of God, that you might know him as I know him, as I AM THAT I AM.

O beloved, it is the enlightened prayer of Solomon which found favor in the sight of God. Asking, then, for an understanding heart, he received also all these things and the kingdoms of this world.<sup>1</sup> Be faithful, then, O beloved, over these few things of the Spirit<sup>2</sup> - the pure heart sought and won and accepted by the purging fires of God.

---

<sup>1</sup>I Kings 3:5-14.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 25:21, 23.

Seek, then, and cherish the Mind of God above all other mentality. Seek, then, beloved, a soul that may meet her God face to face and have the courage, by its own innocence, to look into the eyes of the Beloved. Seek ye first this kingdom, this kingdom that is the consciousness of God which we bear, and all these things of success shall be added.<sup>3</sup> For when you have the pearl of great price,<sup>4</sup> the white stone and the new name which no man knoweth save the Father,<sup>5</sup> then you have, you see, an internal magnet and all good will come to thee. For the law of karma does decree it.

Men fear karma and karma coming upon the earth, and perhaps they should. But you must recognize that the law of karma is the absolute guarantee that all that you give away will return to you. Therefore, if you give despite and revenge, so it will come again. But when you give light and the treasures of your heart and when you minister to life, beloved, this, too, will come again as the wave of heaven breaking on the shores of being, comforting thy soul in time of earth's troubles or another ancient karma that may return but for which you have prepared yourself by banking the fires of the resurrection.

What do I mean by this counsel? The fires of the resurrection may be called forth by you from the heart of the Lord Christ and the Great Spirit of the eternal resurrection in the heart of the Great Central Sun. Therefore, with the mantra "I AM the Resurrection and the Life," you affirm God-free being where I AM THAT I AM.

Understand that mortality of itself is as the grass, as the ancients wrote - so the wind does pass over it, and it is gone.<sup>6</sup> Understand that unless the Sun of Being is behind the form, no permanent identity may be retained in God.

This principle of the divine doctrine ought to be understood. It is the principle of the creation and re-creation of thy soul after the image and likeness of that Universal Christ in whose image ye were made in the beginning.

You see, by free will you may lose the identity of the soul in God by the denial of that Light where you are or simply by failure to invoke it and confirm the eternal covenant. By free will, you may make your pact with the Devil - that deified evil embodied by fallen angels who have taken the left-handed path. They have exercised free will to espouse the causes of Darkness. And there are many in physical embodiment, else, beloved, there would not be what we would almost call a "thriving" church of Satan upon earth today.

The church itself may not be so much thriving as earth itself for those who have not heard of the Satanic church yet imbibe its tenets by their own agreement with perverse forms of life and the denial in their own bodies of the Light of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother.

All these are a part of your identity. And, therefore, the loss of the soul - of which the entire Church was warned in the prophecies of Fátima by the Blessed Mother - may take place by the denial of the Source of that soul where you are, not alone by words but by deeds themselves.

Thus, ungodly deeds manifest eventually as ungodly individuals. For can you now tell the difference between words and deeds and the person himself? Are you not the conclusion of your words and your deeds, beloved? Therefore, it is written and it is recorded: By thy words thou shalt be justified, by thy words thou shalt be condemned.<sup>7</sup> And in the great judgment every man is judged by his works.<sup>8</sup> Is this not in conflict, then - this written law of God - with those who tell you that by grace and grace alone ye are saved and that works do not matter?

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 6:33; Luke 12:31.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 13:46.

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 2:17.

<sup>6</sup>Ps. 103:15, 16.

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 12:37.

<sup>8</sup>Every man judged by his works. Ps. 62:12; Prov. 24:12; Jer. 17:10; 32:19; Matt. 16:27; Rom. 2:5-13; Rev. 2:23; 20:12, 13; 22:12.

Faith, then, which is the quality of my calling, is confirmed daily by my service of works.<sup>9</sup> I tell you, beloved, can you imagine if I, the archangel upon whose love you depend whether you know it or not, should remain in retreat and think holy thoughts of faith about you and not go forth with legions to defend you, do you think my service, then, would be worthy of the Almighty or of your souls? I tell you, nay!

What is true for the archangel is true for you, beloved. It is not enough to pray. It is not enough to decree. You must enter the arena of action! Let action be confirmed, then, in word and in life. And let the power of divine ritual and the prayer itself be the motivating force and the modus itself of the accomplishment of the transfer of the Light of the Almighty into the specific situations at hand.

Dare, then, to stand in the midst of your cities, in the midst of the houses of banking and government and education and culture. Dare to stand with your physical feet firmly in contact with the physical earth, whether in the mountains or the villages or the large cities, and to feel the light flow through your physical body into the atoms of the earth. Thus you become an electrode of the archangels. Thus you become an extension of our Electronic Presence.

Think, then, how great a gift it is, beloved, to be able to do the work with and through the archangels long, long before you have reached the acceleration of light which would equate your soul and aura with the attainment of the archangels. After all, beloved ones, it does stand to reason and is consistent with cosmic justice that we who have labored tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands of years for humanity on this and other systems of worlds should have mounted an auric field capable of holding the balance of the God flame of the seven rays to a planet and its people.

It stands to reason, then, that those who come newly into the ranks of the service of God must understand that they also will go through the process of expanding the aura ring upon ring as the giant redwoods. And as the rings of the aura expand to contain more of the consciousness of God in the seven rays through your chakras, so you are also expanding the great causal body above you.

Understand, then, that there are spiritual beings in embodiment who have a greater auric field of light than others. Yet the poor in spirit are blessed,<sup>10</sup> for they, too, shall receive the consciousness of God by like and equal effort.

Beloved ones, therefore we come to understand that all are created equal in the beginning. But from that moment on there is no equality, but each one by free will, stepping forth from the Great Central Sun, makes that decision by the power of the divine spark to be the manifestation of God by this quality or that quality - to emphasize a path of science and the whole science of cosmos and the healing power of God, or to emphasize a path of the study of wisdom or the increase of the auric emanation of love, or to emphasize freedom and to endow civilizations with that freedom and the understanding of how freedom is best codified in constitutions reflecting the covenants of God, with the laws of men serving only as a chalice for the divine law that guarantees their liberty.

Thus, there are many callings and seven paths to the individualization of this Christ flame. Thus, all are not equal in quality and all are not equal in the quantity of light they have chosen to outpicture. Should the one, then, who has spent ten embodiments learning the art and internalizing the light of the purity of the Mother be recessed back to the level of the one who has not begun, for the sake of the leveling of humanity to that oft-quoted state of "all men are created equal"?

Beloved ones, even those of a mundane consciousness who work in the maternity wards of the hospitals can see the difference in the children who are born - and you also know. You know by the light, by the feeling, by the presence what is Light and what is Darkness. And this is the science of discrimination and it tells us, then, what are the choices that a lifestream has made in many past ages.

---

<sup>9</sup>James 2:14-26.

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 5:3.

Jesus said - and so you must hearken to his word - "Ye shall know them by their fruits."<sup>11</sup> Fruits are actions, beloved. Therefore, judge not by words alone, for words may be spoken in pride or insincerity. The very same words may come out of the mouth of a fallen angel or an archangel of Light. But whether the Spirit of God be present and whether the humility of spirit be present is determined by vibration and by works.

Thus, judge not lest ye be judged.<sup>12</sup> This commandment does not refer to the natural faculty of discernment and Christedintelligence that is the gift of your Real Self, but it does refer to the tendency, especially of those on the spiritual path, to condemn others who may not be on the same wavelength or involved in the same disciplines as oneself.

Let there be, then, a free forum of ideas, even in the matters of worship. Let all come together and rejoice in the praising of God and give testimony as to his mighty works in their lives. For the proof of the I AM THAT I AM affords abundant evidence that God speaks to those who are the Muslims, those who are the Hindus, those who come out of ancient China, as well as those in the West - that we minister unto all life, even those who are the irreligious yet who have an avowed commitment to Truth itself.

Though these may not know it, mighty beings of Light ensoul and embody the flame of Truth. The commitment to Truth, beloved, is a form of divine worship. Therefore, leave alone those who say they are agnostics or atheists. They say so in many cases only because they have not found their niche in established religion, they have not found that which they have found in the heart and in the heart of the mountains - the one whom they know to be the true and living God even though they are not able to speak his name.

Beloved ones, we convey faith. My angels approach you now. You may welcome them or not. They will be polite. Therefore, beloved, they will retire if you say, "Not today. I must wait and see."

I am reminded of the words of Christ to Thomas who had to see the very prints of the nails in the feet and the hands.<sup>13</sup> Beloved ones, so he was blessed in any case. But the greater blessing to those who have not seen and yet believe is not a discrimination against those who do not, but the blessing is that they are already blessed. For they must, peradventure, have had in a previous experience the development of inner senses whereby they have perceived by senses of the soul the presence of the living God in the person of angels.

Therefore, unto those who have not seen us, it was spoken, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares."<sup>14</sup>

Beloved, this particular verse is compounded many times over. You may look to your right, to your left or to the Messenger or to loved ones and realize that these are indeed angels in embodiment, angels in disguise. And many times when one you love or one who has served you has done so beautifully a work for you, you may call to them and refer to them as an "angel of love" or an "angel of mercy." This is because your soul has the ancient knowledge, beloved, the very ancient knowledge of interaction with angels and the fact that they have taken embodiment.

Beloved ones, see, then, how my angels approach to deliver ampules of faith. And they come with drawn swords to bind the demons of doubt and fear and death that assail you in the night.

Beloved ones, I commend you for the equanimity of Spirit that you bring to earth. Therefore, in the presence of Light, we go after subconscious levels where there yet lurk records of the past. When these records are cleared, beloved, you will come to understand that unless they are cleared beforehand, in the hour of initiation and testing and trial it could be, as you would say, "touch and go" as to whether you will surmount the forces that rise up out of the unconscious to assail the soul

---

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 7:16, 20.

<sup>12</sup>Matt. 7:1, 2; Luke 6:37.

<sup>13</sup>John 20:27-29.

<sup>14</sup>Heb. 13:2.

- even the soul in its fledgling flight to the heart of her Lord.

Thus, beloved, angels of the First Ray are weaving the sphere of the will of God - a sphere of blue and blue lightning. It is an auric emanation, beloved, for the sealing of the entire aura of your being, that within that auric field those who shall follow me in delivering to you their light may fill in the rings of the great causal body as much as you are able to sustain here below.

The purpose of the decree to the violet flame is ever the preparation of these vessels you wear called coats of skins<sup>15</sup> - the four lower bodies - that the light might enter and accelerate those bodies. And when the light does accelerate and intensify, beloved, there does come a time when the body terrestrial is no longer adequate to house the immortal Spirit. It is then that the body celestial that is called the Deathless Solar Body becomes your permanent abode.<sup>16</sup> It is then that you go out no more into vessels of clay, that you no longer reincarnate but return to octaves of Light. And there you will find millions of beings of Light and higher civilizations, etheric cities of Light, and extensions of the divine plan throughout a vastness even beyond that which you see as the physical universe.

Thus, beloved, many look forward to the day, almost to the danger of the psyche, when they will be taken up into heaven. Looking forward into the future, often these neglect the present or the cleaning up of the past. It is tragic, beloved, that many who follow Christ fail to understand the major challenges that civilization faces today that must be addressed by those who truly understand the meaning of the Immanuel.

Therefore, looking forward to salvation and dwelling forevermore in heaven, they lose the opportunity of this lifetime to "work the works of him that sent me,"<sup>17</sup> as Jesus said. The Lord said, I must work the works of him that sent me. It is an obligation that is called in the East the dharma - the duty to fulfill one's reason for being.

I AM here, then. And as I raise my right hand, I extend to you the charge of the living God that does impress upon the molecules of light of your being and every physical cell of the brain and body and central nervous system and of the blood itself that inner divine blueprint, reestablishing and remagnetizing by the Great Central Sun Magnet through the center of every cell and atom, then, that original divine image out of which image you descended with your twin flame.

Beloved ones, your forms and faces today reflect only in a lesser way the divine beauty and symmetry which you once had fashioned in this image in higher vibrating vessels of light. Thus, understand that you would scarcely recognize yourself as you are at inner levels.

When the divine image, then, is restored and impressed upon these cells, as is taking place as you are seated in my aura, beloved, you will discover not only the beauty and the light of your Reality, but you will also discover that there are things in the human self to which you are very much attached, things that now can pass easily into the violet flame which you will no longer miss. But some prefer to hang on to this human self, which they have created not in the image and likeness of God<sup>18</sup> but in the image of the ways of society and the civilizations through which they have passed lifetime after lifetime.

Can you understand this, beloved? I speak of the plastic nature of the soul and of soul-energy and the soul being but the potential to realize God - the exercise whereof may be the declining of that option and therefore the denying of God to such an extent that in the end of its incarnations there literally is nothing left of soul substance that can be raised upon the altar of God. I refer, then, to the prophecy of the LORD Christ in the Book of Revelation of the second death,<sup>19</sup> which is the death of the soul that has not chosen to embody the God flame.

---

<sup>15</sup>Gen. 3:21.

<sup>16</sup>I Cor. 15:40.

<sup>17</sup>John 9:4.

<sup>18</sup>Gen. 1:26.

<sup>19</sup>Rev. 2:11; 20:6, 14.



I tell you, many upon earth who seek God in the new age as well as in the churches deny this teaching because they say it is not the teaching of a loving and just God. And therefore, they do not come to grips with the very fact of the danger of which Mother Mary warned: the danger of the loss of the soul as the soul is saturated with the negative or not-self and by free will - free will indoctrinated by the prejudices of the carnal mind - that soul continues to pattern itself after the rebellion of the fallen angels and to deny the Light.

The Law states clearly, beloved, that once God has sent forth the soul, he will not interfere with free will. The denial of God is every man's freedom to affirm, but in so doing he does cancel out every attribute of God, including Life itself, which ultimately terminates and dissolves both physically and spiritually.

This is why the fallen ones have feared this end time and the last age, for they know their time is short.<sup>20</sup> For they have consistently defied the Godhead and know that unless they can somehow entrap once again the children of the Light and steal their Light<sup>21</sup> - their portion, their cup, will be empty.

This is the meaning of the final judgment. There is no judgment beyond it. And thus, the energy and consciousness which the LORD God originally invested in these lifewaves is returned to the Central Sun and repolarized once again for the new creation that goes forth in a new age.

Beloved ones, Evil must come to an end. And this is the means whereby those who have chosen to embody it must reap the fruits of their sowings. If this were not so, beloved - this law of free will and the right- and the left-handed path of choosing to be or not to be God in manifestation - you would not see outplayed all around you this day examples of those choosing Life and those who choose Death.

Look upon them. Look at the fruits of those who choose the culture of Death and look at those and the fruits of those who choose the culture of Life. Therefore, as Moses said to the children of Israel, I set before you Life and Death. Therefore, choose Life and live.<sup>22</sup>

Understand the profound meaning of the teachings of the archangels and realize that we understand that you may have questions concerning this teaching. May these be answered in due course, but may you also realize that what was taught to your soul in the beginning has been taken from the doctrines of the religions of the world. We would restore it to you, beloved.

Therefore, in patience possess ye your souls.<sup>23</sup> For unless you study, how can you know the choices? How can you come to understand, to confirm or deny the presence of an archangel until you have elevated the Light in you to perceive or not to perceive?

Therefore, in the flaming presence of the LORD God, we now seal the aura.

Be sealed, then, by the sheath of the will of God.

Be sealed, beloved, according to thy desiring.

So let it be that in the confirming of the will of God you will know that as God has ordained, thou, too, shalt confirm. As it is Above in the etheric sheath of your being, let it now be confirmed below in the physical atoms by the Call - the decree, the mantra, and the hymn of praise.

In the name of Mother Mary, I salute you. I am truly your friend and servant of the Light. Whenever you call to me, beloved, I AM here.

Faithfully, faithfully, I AM come.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

---

<sup>20</sup>Rev. 12:12.

<sup>21</sup>the essence of their Christhood

<sup>22</sup>Deut. 30:19.

<sup>23</sup>Luke 21:19.

This dictation by Archangel Michael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, May 24, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.



# Chapter 53

## Archangel Jophiel - November 5, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 53 - Archangel Jophiel - November 5, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

III

An Age in Crisis at the Crossroads of Life

“Good People Must Do Better”

From the second band of your causal body of Light, O lovers of the ancient mysteries of God, I, Jophiel, address you.

Truly in the sun center of thy being, all life is one. Therefore, I intrude not but am in my own causal body of Light expanding and expanding and expanding through the Mighty I AM Presence of all this which is the light of Wisdom's fount.

In very simple terms, I desire to speak to you. For, beloved, the mysteries pertain to the practical encounter of thy life with the forces of Light and Darkness, for which this earth has become almost a cosmic crossroads. Therefore, I say the people who know better should do better, almost to paraphrase the words of Mother Mary, who said, “Good people must do [‘be’] better.”<sup>1</sup>

Beloved, those who have within the flute of the mind and the harpstrings of the soul that contact with the wind of Aquarius, those who move with the vibrations oncoming from the Central Sun that create what you perceive as a new-age Aquarian climate must do more than enjoy the wisdom and the knowledge of this experience or dote upon themselves or their bodies or their meditations while the brethren lie in the streets and the sisters are taught to abort life, as they may also be raped and killed.

Beloved, life in distress demands your attention. Consider how Gautama returned from nirvana to teach the world of the cause of human suffering. It is a lesson to be taught again and again, for in hearing they have not heard.<sup>2</sup> But to comfort your souls, I tell you that for every one of the world teachers who has gone forth some have ascended, some have jumped over the wall, some have reentered the Mystery School.

And the few among these have returned in [out of] consideration for those who appear to be so dense, beloved, as [to be] beyond the call. And many have said, “Should I really lay down my life for these who have been dumb, without speaking or hearing the Word for thousands of years?”

---

<sup>1</sup>See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, “Good People Must Be Better; A Study of the Fátima Prophecy and its Portent for the Time of Trouble,” on 6-cassette album *The Second Coming of Christ I* (A7836), or on 2 cassettes (B7836, B7837).

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 13:13-15; John 8:43; I Cor. 14:21.

Beloved, lay down your life for God, for the flame in the heart and God in manifestation - not for the human consciousness. You were not sent to be a doormat for the lower order of Darkness and its denizens. Yea, indeed, I have sent you forth bearers of Wisdom's flame in the name of Mother Liberty, who does hold the torch of illumination as the sign and figure of the path of initiation under the Divine Mother for all who enter this territory of North America. Beloved ones, it is an ancient gate of Atlantis, this harbor where the statue has been placed.

Remember well that the Temple of the Sun,<sup>3</sup> containing the focuses of the twelve hierarchies thereof, is also dedicated to the restoration of illumination's flame, even as is the Royal Teton Retreat.

Truly it is the age of Woman, which means that in ye all the Mother flame is rising. Beloved, when this flame does rise, it is as though continents were rising and others were sinking. There is no force so great to be encountered or dealt with as the force of the Mother's appearing. This is a power of the resurrection flame rising through the body of the individual Lightbearers and from the sun of even pressure in the heart of the earth.

The choice is made plain. Discover the wave of Light from the Central Sun. Find the rising pillar of resurrection's flame from the heart of the Mother and ride it to the crown of Life, else be cast adrift upon the shore because thou hast lost the movement of the wave and the timing of cycles.

This wave of Light and the turning of the ages will not wait. Thus, you see many angels as though they were hurrying and scurrying around the earth, quickening here and there, hoping against all hope to draw the youth who flock to the rhythm of Darkness back - back to the ancient memory.

Beloved ones, it is your hour. Each and every one of you may be destined as a world teacher. And I say, ye are so destined if ye so choose to make this calling and election sure.<sup>4</sup> There is a transfer of Light that must be engaged by yourselves.

How can they learn, having no teachers? Where are the teachers of the age? Where are those who understand that the mantle of the teacher is a sacred mantle - [that it is] always the mantle of the Lord Christ and of Saint Francis and of others who have walked and are one together moving in your behalf?

Beloved of the Light, recognize that we desire to see the alignment to the central sun of Being by many, many lifestreams upon earth, that they might contain the tremendous Light,<sup>5</sup> and acceleration of Light, of Aquarius to hold the balance for thousands - yea, ten thousand times ten thousand thousands.

So you see, beloved, all things are in a state of flux. There is no predestination of destruction except it be mankind's karma which goes unchecked by the challenge of you the son of God, you the daughter of God who will take your stand and invoke the Light and be that pillar of fire.

Thus, there are those whose time has come and is long overdue to give birth to the Manchild as the Christ consciousness within. When you decide to accept this now, as the acceptable time of the LORD in you to become all the fullness of yourself, I can assure you [that] ministering angels, angels of my bands who are teachers par excellence, will stand with you and work with you.

We have raised these Messengers only to your service, that on the day and the hour of your soul's awakening you might find the body of teaching and knowledge dictated, uninterfered with by centuries of overlay of doctrine and control - that you might then run with the Teaching, assimilate it, eating it as the Body and Blood of Christ that you might have the life of Wisdom's flame in you and then go forth - go back to the nations, go back where you came from and let that Light be transferred.

---

<sup>3</sup>the retreat of the Goddess of Liberty on the etheric plane over Manhattan, New York

<sup>4</sup>II Pet. 1:10.

<sup>5</sup>Christ consciousness and the Light-emanation of God

How else can I speak to those who would have the benefit of the expansion of the crown chakra? Many have sought after the universal knowledge - direct apprehension of all things. How do you think you may get, with all thy getting, this understanding,<sup>6</sup> beloved? Oh, it is by giving! There is a dharma. There is a call and a calling that those who know must do better. They must devise ways and means ingenius to transfer a flame of illumination to those of lesser understanding.

People of an age in crisis at the crossroads of life, I say to you, this is your calling and your reason for being, and ye shall not escape this karma! For I tell you, beloved, the Law is exact. And that thing to which you were sent on earth, if ye should fulfill it not, I promise you, you shall return to reincarnate on this earth to finish the work of transmitting an enlightenment whereby this evolution shall no longer digress and regress to the level of the caveman and beneath. For those levels are not beginnings but levels to which children of God descended under the awful influence of fallen angels.

I tell you of a truth, you have come back to the place where you have the capacity to receive what is called the engrafted Word,<sup>7</sup> the flame of the heart, the mighty threefold flame of Gautama Buddha, Lord of the World, the Lord Jesus Christ, World Teacher, and Kuthumi.

Beloved ones, Maitreya would impart to you once again the Teachings of the Mystery School - aye, with your twin flame. Beloved, it is an age when the LORD God is determined that this earth shall proceed with a responsible, enlightened awareness and therefore undo the wrongdoings of ignorance and some of malice.

Unless this come to pass, beloved, unless the child may learn from the mother's cradle and from her lap that that child is a spirit, a flame spark gathering more of itself, to quote Kahlil Gibran - unless the child shall know this and walk in the ways of the raising up of the lily on the stalk of the spine, can you tell me, is there any further purpose to evolution?

The Solar Logoi have decreed this earth shall not go down into the lower levels of the squandering of the Light of God again. There is an impelling to move forward. And you have seen in past ages (though you would suppress the memory, it is there) that the consequences of the ignoring of the Solar Logoi and the fiats of God can only bring imminent, imminent cataclysm, I say, as when Lemuria sank and Atlantis - and remember Pompeii.

Beloved, you are on a climb to the highest mountain of Being, yes, to the crown chakra. But love is the key. Unless the love in the sacred heart be expanded and expanded in the giving of light to the poor, I assure you that all that can be developed is a brittleness in the mastery of exercises of mantra without the infringing of the Holy Spirit, without the presence of Shiva! - Shiva! and Lord Krishna and the illumination of thine own Higher Mind.

There is a portion of earth, and much of it is in Western civilization, that is careening down and down to its self-destruction. Many of the degradations that come out of the most enlightened nations of the earth are worse than that which took place in the very last days of Atlantis before the flood of Noah.

Time has been extended again and again for the holy ones of God such as ye who are in the earth. But these holy ones of God must galvanize, must understand that the power of the Word and the action of the Word that becomes the Work of the LORD is intensely necessary.

O beloved, think not [that] I come to instill fear or pressure. I need not do this, for you can read the signs of the times. And these signs are far, far more fearsome than my message to you! My message is one of comfort, for I assure you that if you elect your highest calling, you will escape these signs oncoming which do not relent. They are the handwriting on the wall of humanity's karma, and that karma descends by the inexorable law governing free will. And the intercession to mitigate that karma may only come through the call and the prayer and the heart of Light of embodied sons and

---

<sup>6</sup>Prov. 4:7.

<sup>7</sup>James 1:21.

daughters of God.

This is the key of [to] the age and [to] the turning of cycles - whether we shall march into a golden age by the flame of Cosmic Christ peace or find the earth become uninhabitable because none have heeded the cry of the archangels to repent and come into that alignment with your Higher Self!

It is not the mass of mankind to whom we speak. Pity them! It is to you who are called to be teachers and find better things to do with your time and space. How oft need ye be reminded how short is life, how great is the glory, how worthy is the soul in you, and how excellently you have been prepared in all ages?

I bid you welcome to the universities of the Spirit of the Seven Chohans of the Rays<sup>8</sup> which are conducted in their seven retreats, beginning in Darjeeling with El Morya, then Saint Germain at the Royal Teton, continuing with Lord Lanto, Serapis Bey and Hilarion, whom you know as the apostle Paul. His retreat of healing is over the island of Crete.

Beloved ones, there is Nada, who does teach with Jesus in the etheric retreat over Saudi Arabia, which has always been the retreat of the Lord Christ even when he descended for his mission. There is, beloved, the mighty action of Paul the Venetian of the third ray, teaching the art, the science, the beauty, and the practicality of Divine Love.

The Teachings of these Masters are also taught in the outer mystery school of Summit University. There, then, you learn that which you can retain and immediately put to work through the outer mind. There, then, you learn lessons immediately applicable and [you] concentrate by the violet flame in the cleansing of the temple, that when the angel of God should initiate you with the fiery coal,<sup>9</sup> there should be already such fire within you as to scarcely be a burden to your consciousness.

Thus, beloved, read and run! Good people are those in whom God dwells. Somehow, because of that inner presence of God, they have not such a great sense of urgency to save life, for they are at peace with their Presence.

I give you, then, the aura of the Divine Mother. Let it be upon you for a season. And know that it is the Mother aspect of yourself that suffers incredibly for the burdens coming upon the earth, whereas the Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit will attune you to the perfection of higher octaves and therefore sometimes seal you (not by their design but by your own inclination) from that which troubles many hearts.

I speak to you, then, of those who have made the choice to be teachers of righteousness in many past ages, who have even come from other planetary homes to earth solely to deliver their message. Such as these was Ecclesiastes, the preacher.

Beloved ones, they have come and delivered a message. You, having seen them, said, "I will go also!" But then when you came, in some past life long forgot, you were sidetracked, no longer attentive to the vow to teach the Word.

Now you have come again. I say this, beloved - that knowledge is not only power, it is responsibility. He who has the key of knowledge<sup>10</sup> has a powerful responsibility to transmit it accurately and safely to others, understanding the capacity of his listener to receive.

There is no turning back to the seekers of illumination's flame. How few in number are those who have the courage to hear the Truth. For they know beforehand that to know the Truth engenders the great responsibility to be that Truth and the accountability of turning away from the Light of the Tree of Life. May you never forsake your I AM Presence or your God or his communing in your soul or his voice that speaks unerringly, often but thrice.

---

<sup>8</sup>See Gautama Buddha, January 1, 1986, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 21, pp. 178-81.

<sup>9</sup>Isa. 6:6,7.

<sup>10</sup>Luke 11:52.

Three times the LORD will call. And when there is no response, he is silent and speaks no more. Has he already spoken once at the age of four, then sixteen, then thirty-eight? Are you long past the response, beloved?

It is taught in the mystery schools of the Great White Brotherhood that in each lifetime an individual has three opportunities to elect to follow the Path. This is out of respect for free will. Thus, be assured, whatever your calling or your election, the Great Law will not trouble you unless you invite that Law to be the supreme intelligence and presence in your life. And we who are obedient to this Lawgiver will also not return unless you call us. This is the sign of respect of the angels of my bands.

Thus, here today we celebrate your love and your great compassion and your yearning. This is our response, beloved. We pray that we have not offended thee.

In the name of Jesus Christ, our Lord in whose service we stand, go in peace.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Jophiel was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday , May 24, 1986, in Vancouver, B.C., Canada.





# Chapter 54

## Archangel Gabriel - November 6, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 54 - Archangel Gabriel - November 6, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

IV

The Father's Message of Your Salvation unto Him

O Christed Ones, Recognize Your Destiny to Be Instruments of God!

Hail, O Mighty Ones of God, Angels of the Sun,

Saints in the Heart of Earth!

O people, I AM come into your midst in this hour that you might know the love of God to thee and the nearness by our heart and hand.

O my beloved, I greet you with greetings from the Great Central Sun. And I come to tell you your names are written, every one, in the Book of Life.<sup>1</sup> And so it is true - ye are known of the one God<sup>2</sup> and loved. And the Father hath sent me in this hour to deliver to you the message of your salvation unto him.

Beloved of the Light that does not fail, be now seated in this hour as we commune in the Holy Grail.

My beloved Hope is with me, inspiring your auras with that flaming presence of the angels of hope and our own hope as we inaugurate these seminars on The Healing Power of Angels to the nations of the earth. Let all the earth be filled with the joy of the LORD's coming, for truly he has sent us on a healing mission to your souls.

Oh, pursue, pursue, children of the Most High and ye who are called - for ye know it in the heart - pursue, then, that which is the gift of the age in the opening of the portals of heaven. I speak of the violet flame and the inundation of a planet by that power of freedom, by that power of world transmutation.

As the archangels hold in their hands the deliverance of the vials of the last plagues that are affecting every square inch of the globe and the waters and the seas and the waters under the seas, so likewise, beloved, through our causal bodies and our chakras of light we also may deliver, in answer to your call, the nations themselves and the people of God, separating by the sword of the Almighty the Real from the unreal, the tares from the wheat.

---

<sup>1</sup>Names written in the Book of Life. Rev. 3:5; 20:12, 15; 21:27.

<sup>2</sup>I Cor. 8:3; Gal. 4:9.

O beloved, call upon the LORD and we will answer in his name, for he does answer prayer through his hosts and emissaries. O beloved, the Mighty I AM Presence is the name. The name I AM THAT I AM is a treasure of Life. Now know that in the presence of the archangels is the gift of the fountain of Life.

You know me as I have appeared even to Mary<sup>3</sup> and to Joseph<sup>4</sup> and to Zachariah,<sup>5</sup> father of John the Baptist. Beloved ones, you know me also in your heart of hearts, for I tell you, I have loved you truly from the foundation of the world.<sup>6</sup> You see me, my countenance an eternal youth, yet I am as old as the hills that you rejoice in climbing.

Beloved of the living flame, I was with you in the beginning when the LORD God sent forth your twin flames to a destiny vast; and I did veil my eyes when you and you alone betrayed that destiny and preferred the low road.

Beloved, it is the hour when the high road is once again open to you by your individual choice. I am therefore well pleased that I might make this annunciation to you that it is not by happenstance that you have taken up the calling of the inner voice of God but rather truly a dispensation from his heart whereby the dark night of the karma of forsaking the Way is far spent. And the day is at hand when you must carefully weave the garment of salvation - yes, the auric garment, yes, the Deathless Solar Body, as you have been told.

It is time and times and a half a time<sup>7</sup> that you beware not to fall into the pitfalls of the past. By now you should be surfeited in the options of pleasure upon earth and all manner of distractions and interesting subjects to take up lifetimes of indulgence and study.

Beloved, know the Mind of God. Become the Mind of God and the knower with him of all things. I say to you, beloved, it is truly an hour of decision. Many pastors have said it, but I am an archangel and I say it as I impart to you a sense of co-measurement with your own personal cosmic history.

Yes, after vast aeons, it is time to consider, Where are you going? Peter asked the Lord, "Quo vadis?"<sup>8</sup> And the Lord said to him, "I go to Rome to be crucified again." Peter knew well that the Lord would be crucified in himself. He returned to Rome and met his destiny.

Will you return to the New Jerusalem, that Holy City of God, beloved, that cometh down from God out of heaven?<sup>9</sup> Will you return to the place of your origin? And as you return, will you retrace the footsteps of [your] descent whereby you strayed from an holy calling? Will you reap diligently what you have sown and understand the mandates of karma from the perspective of the Archangel of the Fourth Ray?

We serve on the ray of the white fire of the Divine Mother and the ascension currents of God. It is mandatory that you roll up your sleeves and recognize that you are responsible for each errant footstep and that by directing the violet flame through the dynamic decree into those records of those footsteps and all events that ensued thereby, you may balance that karma, you may strip from that energy of God the overlay of ignorance or rebellion - be that as it may. You may send back to the heart of God that redeemed substance that is now a harvest of "light" karma, not "dark" karma, and say:

"Hail to thee, O God! In Gabriel's name, I come again. I come, O my God, and I am in the right way and the right path of my deliverance this day - and not my own alone, for Christ in me as the

---

<sup>3</sup>Luke 1:26-38.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 1:18-21; 2:13, 19, 20.

<sup>5</sup>Luke 1:11-20.

<sup>6</sup>John 17:24.

<sup>7</sup>Dan. 12:7; Rev. 12:14.

<sup>8</sup>Latin, "Whither goest thou?"

<sup>9</sup>Rev. 3:12; 21:2, 10.

hope of that glory<sup>10</sup> of Gabriel is truly gone forth from my heart to rescue thy little ones!”

Beloved, unless you retrace your footsteps, another may follow them and fall into the pitfalls of your former self and former path. This is an age when the true seekers of God must recognize a cosmic accountability for thoughts and feelings sown in the winds, realizing that this carefree carelessness has nevertheless resulted in those seeds germinating somewhere in some plane of being to the injury of a weaker part of Life who did succumb.

And therefore you see how the ties of karma bind you to an evolution - earth's evolution. You must surely have considered, beloved, “Why am I upon this planet at this point in time and space?” It is the inexorable force - lines of force connecting you to all who have ever imbibed of your cup when that cup was not of the elixir of Life but the ale of the lower ones.

Dearest hearts, it is not a path - a sorrowful way, one of drudgery - that you walk in reaping, but [one of] perpetual joy that day by day by the Holy Spirit's violet transmuting flame you cast into the sacred fire the debris of centuries. It happens quickly, beloved, in the twinkling of an eye.<sup>11</sup>

Aye, in this lifetime, by the intercession of the most magnificent and beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, the Hierarch of the Aquarian Age, you can therefore balance your karma, you can approach the altar of the ascension. And except in the cases of the extreme karma of murder and the compromise of the life-force, which requires reincarnation for the ascension, you may surely trust that the Law can fulfill in you in this lifetime the victory of your ascension.

We come, then, joyously charging the aura and the chakras with the power of our healing Love. It is God's, for remember, I AM Gabriel which stand in the presence of God!<sup>12</sup>

Yes, God has sent me to you this night, even as he sent me to Mary. Are you not worthy? Indeed, ye are! God is in ye all! Remember this.

And I am the servant of that God and his offspring, which ye are. Consider, then, the soul's worth to be tended by archangels or some of our bands, and then recognize how holy is God everywhere in manifestation and how that holiness has been profaned and taken from even the littlest children.

And thus, when innocence is no longer, the sense of the holiness of Life and the reverence of Life does disappear. And without this standard of interaction of human conduct, beloved, new lows of degradation appear day upon day. And this, beloved, is what is increasing the darkness of karma upon the earth.

You must understand the predicament of the archangels and the LORD God. For, you see, to allow these conditions to continue and corrupt new life is a travesty itself against the Law; and yet, we would forbear with our God the descent of destruction that in destroying the seed of the wicked does also, then, take opportunity from life budding, coming to know and realize how great, indeed how great is our God and how able he is to swallow up on the instant that Darkness.

One day some years ago the Lord Christ dictated through this Messenger a very important call that can ameliorate and dispel this quandary. It is called “They Shall Not Pass!”<sup>13</sup> It is the Judgment Call of the Lord Jesus Christ spoken and anchored through you.

This call, beloved, I instruct the Messenger to teach you this night, that you might come to know and understand that when sons and daughters of God invoke the Lord's judgment upon the seed of the wicked and the destroyers in the earth, then the Light of Elohim descends with a selective and discriminatory judgment whereby those who are ruining the opportunity for lifewaves may be

---

<sup>10</sup>Col. 1:27.

<sup>11</sup>I Cor. 15:51, 52.

<sup>12</sup>Luke 1:19.

<sup>13</sup>See Jesus Christ, August 6, 1978, “They Shall Not Pass!” in Spoken by Elohim (1978 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 21, nos. 32, 33), pp. 165-67, 175-76; and decree 20.07 in Prayers, Meditations, and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness (Section II), Summit University Press. Sections I, II, and III.

stripped of their power and bound by the archangels, which is our service on earth as in heaven.

Therefore, beloved, with those bound who are the key cause of the Darkness in the earth, the sons and daughters of God and the children of the Light might have renewed opportunity to approach the throne of grace, to make haste in harvesting their karma and casting it into the sacred fire while keeping those worthy gleanings that they have sown in earth's fields. For all the good you have ever done, beloved, does rise to that causal body of Light above you. It becomes your treasure in heaven,<sup>14</sup> your expanded awareness of God and earth's evolutions and a powerhouse of resources wherewith to bless the race.

Beloved, it is indeed the Day of Vengeance of our God. It is the hour when God in the person of the archangels has descended to earth and taken unto himself his power. And therefore we give him thanks, for he has seized from those who have betrayed the children of Light their power.

And thus you have seen in the messenger of the skies<sup>15</sup> the stripping from a number of nations those tyrants who have sought to enslave a people to their ego and to horde their supply. There are more tyrants that must go down but when the conspirators East and West in the name of the people support tyrants, beloved, then the people themselves must rise up in one voice and give this Judgment Call and demand that the LORD God Almighty through us might become their true representative in the God-government of the earth and bind those who are the false representatives of the people.

Beloved ones, one by one those who do not bend the knee and turn and serve the cause of the people must be brought to the judgment. And if the people themselves throw up their hands and say, "We can do nothing!" then they will suffer the judgment upon their own houses that is due and ought to be meted solely upon these fallen ones.

I trust you will understand my explanation of cosmic law. In past ages when the sons and daughters of God in earth did not have the knowledge and the teaching of the Everlasting Gospel we have given you through our Messengers, when they knew not how to call and did not have the dispensation of Aquarius, then, beloved, as the sun did shine upon the just and the unjust,<sup>16</sup> so cataclysm struck and all were cast down.

And in a new day and a new era all reincarnated - the same players on the stage of life - the same fallen ones and children of the Light, the same dark ones who would trick and torment and tempt them. And these children, without true shepherds, would again and again and again fall prey to these traps.

O beloved, we are so weary of the absence of those who will take the Shepherd's crook. What is the meaning of this crook that you see even in the hand of Saint Patrick, who also served as a shepherd boy? Beloved, it is the meaning of the raising of the Mother flame on the spinal altar. And the curve, then, becomes the anchoring of that Mother flame here at the third eye.

Understand that ye who would deliver the children of Light from the toilers must make some worthy sacrifice to be endowed, then, with the mantle of an archangel. If you cherish this calling, if you desire to be tutored as I have tutored the prophets, then call to me, Gabriel - and I will not leave you day and night until you fully know the Law and embody the Law and can go forth and fear no evil, no tempter in the earth, no challenger of the power of God, which he will bestow upon you through me.

I AM the initiator of the white fire and the Light of God in ye all! I AM the restoration of the Mother flame in the ancient temples of Lemuria desecrated by a fallen priesthood who surely did trample upon the garment and the light of the sacred fire. And they also have reincarnated, even on

---

<sup>14</sup>Matt. 6:19-21; Luke 12:33.

<sup>15</sup>Halley's comet.

<sup>16</sup>Matt. 5:45.

these borders of the Pacific. Know them well, for they lead souls astray in this hour.

It is time, then, that the Christed ones, the anointed of the Light, recognize their destiny to be the instruments of God and to leave some telling sign and sound footprints in earth that these little children might find and know the Way.

O beloved, you who are the pastors of Christendom, hear me! Acquaint now your people with the power of intercession of archangels and angelic hosts. And in the name of Jesus Christ, invoke us in your churches - yes, in your synagogues and mosques and temples around the world! - ye who call the people to prayer, invoke us in the name of the universal Light to solve the problems of your nations.

In you has been vested a mantle. And if you do not exercise that mantle and regard it with awe, I say, the LORD this day will take it from you and you will stand naked before your people. And you will see, as they know, that you have not delivered to them the fire from the altars of heaven, which is truly your divine office.

Therefore, I stand outside of the churches this day. I stand in this hall of learning, and it is my protest against those who could have long ago delivered to the people of earth the true message of the power of the LORD's intercession through his hosts.

Why do they fear to tell you of the hierarchies of Light who are encamped for your deliverance? Beloved, I will not burden you with tomes of my study as to their psychology and their rationale for their modus operandi. Thus may you know, as you know the LORD, why some have failed you while saying they have championed your cause and why others unknown and unsung have been the true deliverers of the faith in the hearts of the faithful.

I AM evermore the servant of the Most High and the faithful and true sons and daughters of God. Hear me! Call to me, O ye people, and I will tell you how to deliver this and every nation under God.

I have spoken, beloved. Do not think these idle words, for this Messenger has no power of her own to deliver the Light of God. It is I, Gabriel, who touch you now with the sacred fires of God. And with Saint Germain I deliver you the sealing of the third eye. May it be also the opening of your awareness to your fiery destiny and your determination to fulfill it.

In God's name, hear me, O people!

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, May 24, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.

The Judgment Call

"They Shall Not Pass!" by Jesus Christ

In the Name of the I AM THAT I AM,  
I invoke the Electronic Presence of Jesus Christ:  
They shall not pass!  
They shall not pass!  
They shall not pass!  
By the authority of the cosmic cross of white fire  
it shall be:  
That all that is directed against the Christ  
within me, within the holy innocents,  
within our beloved Messengers,  
within every son and daughter of God

Is now turned back  
by the authority of Alpha and Omega,  
by the authority of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ,  
by the authority of Saint Germain!

I AM THAT I AM within the center of this temple  
and I declare in the fullness of  
the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood:  
That those who, then, practice the black arts  
against the children of the Light  
Are now bound by the hosts of the LORD,  
Do now receive the judgment of the Lord Christ  
within me, within Jesus,  
and within every Ascended Master,  
Do now receive, then, the full return -  
multiplied by the energy of the Cosmic Christ -  
of their nefarious deeds which they have practiced  
since the very incarnation of the Word!

Lo, I AM a Son of God!  
Lo, I AM a Flame of God!  
Lo, I stand upon the Rock of the living Word  
And I declare with Jesus, the living Son of God:  
They shall not pass!  
They shall not pass!  
They shall not pass!  
ELOHIM ELOHIM ELOHIM

Posture for giving this decree: Stand. Raise your right hand, using the abhaya mudrã (gesture of fearlessness, palm forward), and place your left hand to your heart - thumb and first two fingers touching chakra, pointing inward. Give this call at least once in every 24-hour cycle.

# Chapter 55

## Beloved Archangel Raphael - November 7, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 55 - Beloved Archangel Raphael - November 7, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

V

The Revolution of the Universal Christ

Lightbearers of the United States and Canada,

Let the Union Come Forth!

Ho! Lightbearers of the Age,

You are summoned by God and the Divine Mother. Happy are ye to be called of Him. Happy are ye who have longed for this call for aeons.

Now, beloved, consider the "Light" work of the Great White Brotherhood - this grand cooperative venture which we bear that is indeed the healing of the nations.

Let the Lightbearers of the United States and Canada form a circle of Light so great. Let the Union come forth for a holy purpose, and that purpose being the successful challenge of these fallen ones who have controlled the earth for thousands of years.

Beloved, it will take many hearts of fire, and ye are the flaming ones. Understand that where others have failed, ye shall succeed! For the LORD thy God has decreed it this day.

It is the faithful and true Lightbearers who perceive that the one alone is as the sheep to the slaughter. But the ten thousand times ten thousand saints of this Mighty One who is The Faithful and True<sup>1</sup> leading you onward - truly that Universal Christ - this, then, is the unfailing Presence incarnate.

Out of the many, the one Light. Into the many and through the many, the one Light does shine.

Before that Light, O beloved, all of hell does tremble this day. You come at a moment of destiny when the portals of heaven are opened and you may see stepping through the veil angel bands who not only summon but train and teach and tutor your hearts for the disciplines required in the victorious accomplishment of the new age at hand.

I salute you, therefore, and I greet you in the name of my beloved Mary. O my beloved Mary! So

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.



above me this day she does radiate her Light - the Archeia of the Fifth Ray come for healing - and we two together join with the Fifth-Ray Masters and Saint Germain in proclaiming for Canada the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, in proclaiming for this mighty people of ancient origins and destiny this new tenfold opportunity to multiply Truth and to be there in the hour not only of the LORD's coming but of the coming of the challengers to take that LORD from these little ones.

O Eternal Youth,<sup>2</sup> it is a fiery forum in which we are engaged. It is the forum of voices above, hearts below deliberating - concerned citizens, pilgrims of peace, as well as freedom fighters in every nation.

Hearts of Light, unite under the Law of the One. The banner is Union, and we say, Remember, ye are brethren! Therefore, consolidate in the ranks of the heart and be free to maintain your views apart. For the position of free will of the soul is honored but the fight for the victory is won in the unity of Light and Light's goal.

Let the diversity of accomplishment come, then, into this unity of purpose. Let all see this day what they might accomplish with the work of the hand, the meditation of the heart.

Oh, let the Teaching go forth. Let the Great Central Sun Magnet draw you together to face the issues in the worldwide prayer vigils. Let them begin again. Let them continue. Focus on one issue until, beloved, you have cracked to the very roots of that conspiracy against one nation or many.

As has oft been said, yet it is so true, when one individual upon a planet is enslaved, none are free. None is free, beloved, when the heart yet is bound and cannot release the Presence of that Christ, whose Person does step through the veil through your own heart chakra.

Do you understand how you are an integral part of his Second Coming? The Second Coming of the Lord Christ is indeed with the clouds of glory of the Mighty I AM Presence as your Christ Self steps through the veil, enters your form, occupies the temple until the eye of living Christ does appear - until every eye shall see him.<sup>3</sup>

Have you not glimpsed, as I have, in one another the glimmer of the eye that becomes a burning light unmistakable in the soul who has touched truly not alone the hem but the Sacred Heart of Jesus?

In this hour, beloved, there is great hope in heaven, great determination here below and that sense electric among all angels of the bands of the seven that there is come the time when the good people will do better - when they will catch this spark of the revolution of the Universal Christ in all, finally and forever putting down the tyranny of evil minds sewn in the interlining of the body politic of the earth.

Let us, then, retreat to the Immaculate Heart of Mary, for we do come with a message of the healing power of angels. We come to release into your bodies a healing light not alone for thee, beloved; for many suffer, as you know, in degrees fearsome to be borne. Let thyself, then, be a torch of healing fire - a firebrand itself that might anoint and release this light into form.

Wouldst thou be a Healing Master? First be initiate, the disciple learning from the Healing Master, the apostle Paul or one of our bands. Understand the principle of ritual in bringing forth into the physical plane that which is desired as the point of self-mastery.

Beloved, daily go to the altar. Select those decrees that will lead to the goal - in this case, the healing decrees you have given and the violet flame and much protection. This, with Archangel Michael's Rosary, you shall have. For to raise up a healing light and to challenge those black magicians in the fields of science and medicine that have withheld from the people the true knowledge of health and the unguents of healing, beloved, this does require the presence perpetual of Archangel Michael.

---

<sup>2</sup>This is an address to Sanat Kumara, who is known as the Eternal Youth.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 24:30; 26:64; Rev. 1:7.

What with the brief attention span of the Western mind, we often find that those who come with joy to the fount and leave with promises to keep do not always understand that promises must be kept if the alchemy of your desiring is to be filled. What will happen to the angel of my band who tends your altar when you, the chalice, are not there at the appointed hour - determined by yourself, mind you? But whatever the hour, if the angel come and find you not, how will he pour the water of Life when the vessel be not present?

These things require precision. Prayer is a mathematics of the Spirit and the Word itself is all that this Matter is composed of. Think upon it. Withdraw the Word from the Matter universe and time and space should collapse.

The Word, then, sustains the pattern which you have called "matrix." Matrix, then, is the womb, it is the crucible where life appears and grows and expands. Let thy word, then, be the Word of God for sustaining the momentum and the very spiritual force behind anything which you undertake, be it building or a job or a business or a work in this Coming Revolution.

You must sustain the fire and now come to understand that it has been the alchemists and the members of societies who have pursued the mysteries of God who have held a nucleus of fire upon which all civilizations have been built. When there has not been present one or two or five in the midst of such an undertaking,<sup>4</sup> it could not be maintained - perhaps for a while, but not to the length of the fulfillment of purpose.

Take the United States, for example. Two centuries is a very short time. Does not decadence and moral decay and an absence of the sacred fire of true religion undefiled<sup>5</sup> indicate a downward spiraling of that civilization? It has not yet come to its highest century, the third century of Love that does so require the protection and vigil of the Holy Spirit.

And we see in the field of the clergy those with such ambition for money and power and gifts of healing. My, beloved, how they would impress the world that they are healers or favored by God! It is a travesty that the position in which they have placed themselves forces them to demand and demand more money, and yet they have not the Spirit that flows freely to all.

Therefore, beware of spiritual pride and the ambitious in fields of religion. And understand that though there be a surface bubbling of religion, it does not carry the profundity, the depth, I say, of the inner balance required to sustain the building of so great a purpose.

If one could look with sadness as an archangel, would it not rather be upon the United States for omissions and commissions that have detracted from so mighty a dispensation? Beloved, other nations may not have even begun to be free, but to see one so endowed now so caught in the grips of bureaucracy and manipulation and compromisers in the highest offices in the land who do not dare to sacrifice their lives at the point of the principle of Truth, do not dare for reputation's sake or whatever to tell the people what is really happening - I tell you, this is cause for sadness!

I pray, then, that when Saint Germain does come to this nation [Canada] he will find you alert to the misuses of freedom's flame that have already occurred to the south and that you will have learned lessons from the mistakes of others and be ready to take up this torch and understand how important it is that the individual be free in every aspect of his life that he may govern himself and that governments exist only for the protection of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness and not the control of all things.

Beloved, it is so. Seek thy God and deliberate the fate of this magnificent nation of human, natural and divine resources truly second to none.

Beloved, many hearts must conspire to challenge forces - forces empowered by the highest levels of the false hierarchies of the fallen angels. They are not pitted against mankind en masse, for they are

---

<sup>4</sup> "Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." (Matt. 18:20)

<sup>5</sup> James 1:27.

already completely in their control. They concentrate on the neophyte and the disciple just entering the gates of heavenly octaves and Ascended Master retreats. They concentrate on our spokesmen, our Messengers, our ministering servants, our Keepers of the Flame.

The voice of God is powerful in you in this hour - a powerful force for Truth. May you cherish Truth and Freedom and know that He who has the key of Truth also has the key of Freedom.

Thus, may you see clearly the divine vision that God does hold for this nation. And may you realize what you may do as a bulwark not only of protection of freedom in all the earth but as a reinforcement of that which must come to pass as the victory of Light in the United States and in all North America ere the nations of the earth can be won for freedom. This is a mission cherished by the Lord Jesus and entrusted to your hearts, divinely endowed, overshadowed by angelic hosts and the mightiest focus of Archangel Michael.

Consider, beloved, the motto *Noblesse Oblige*.<sup>6</sup> The definition of nobility is the threefold flame in the heart. All are noble who have and ennoble that threefold flame. And that which is base and common is the consciousness that denigrates this divine spark to the degradations of the human consciousness.

See now with me, as I have traveled the earth - capture from my aura and from the Messenger's - states of limitation and burden and especially excessive karma on the other nations of the earth, and come to realize that few outside of North America today are truly free spiritually, economically, culturally to exercise freedom, to defend spiritual liberties, or to move en masse as one mighty army of Light in the challenging of encroachments upon individual liberty.

It is my prayer with that of Mother Mary that you will take as a signal to your nation the lighting of the torch of the Statue of Liberty - that that torch and that flame of illumination is lit for thee also, that the Divine Mother does come to thee as teacher, as protectress, as intercessor, and that Mother Liberty is one of the greatest defenders of this nation, who serves perpetually to inspire in you the highest excellence in all fields.

Healing, then, O flame, come from the heart now of the Maha Chohan. Healing flame of the Holy Spirit, descend through our twin flames! Healing flame, enter the heart of hearts and the Holy of Holies! Heal from within the old hurts and scars and wrongs, my God.

I, Raphael, kneel before this altar, summoning the LORD for the quickening. Quicken, then, all - the All in the all of these vessels. Quicken, then, the seeing and the vision of wholeness.

For I tell you a mystery, beloved, which is not a mystery when told: Only the whole can be made whole! Draw the circle, then, of wholeness as an ovoid of Light. Step into the ovoid you have drawn. Know that this wholeness is, and because you are whole in God in the beginning, you can be and must affirm that you are whole in the ending.

Only the whole can be made whole. To him that hath shall more be added; from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.<sup>7</sup> It is the Law.

Begin, then, the spiral of the path of your discipleship under the Masters of Healing, beginning with the Lord Christ, by placing upon the altar of your heart now the substance of abundance of your inner Christhood. Place upon your altar, beloved, the sacred fire of your spiritual worth and look upon it and say:

“This is my worth today. This is the Light I AM that God has given me. And God is the increase, the multiplier. I will execute the law of transfer of energy.<sup>8</sup> I will summon the Light of my I AM

---

<sup>6</sup>Noblesse Oblige [French, lit., nobility obligates]: the obligation of honorable, generous, and responsible behavior associated with a high rank or birth.

<sup>7</sup>“To him that hath, . . .” Matt. 13:12; 25:29; Mark 4:25; Luke 8:18; 19:26.

<sup>8</sup>See “The Law of Transfer of Energy” in Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, pp. 3-8.

Presence. I shall draw it forth! I shall become all that I AM here below in this form! Because I AM THAT I AM, I have all that I AM.”

Thus, in the center of Being, let the magnet of Selfhood increase and draw more unto itself.

Therefore, we fill the unfruitful void of the poverty consciousness. We raise on high a banner of emerald light. And it is the banner of Saint Patrick, whom we extol as the Ascended Master, the one who does come, then, a revolutionary who dared to take on the Nephilim gods of Ireland - serpents, nay, but fallen angels called Serpents, yea.

Let them be cast out again! Let them be bound because one and the many fear not to give that life and in giving to find it again as personal Christhood for the saving of this nation. Let not this nation be swallowed up by the powers that be East and West and throughout the earth.

O beloved, call forth the protection of your light and resources, that you might stand independent of the entanglements with foreign powers that lust after your light and resources. In the day when thou must stand and stand alone for God, let not these ties to Darkness defeat thy mission.

O America, thou art one in Spirit - Alpha and Omega and the figure-eight flow. Let it start again. Let neighbors get acquainted and embrace as long-lost brethren from sister stars who now remember the ancient mission, yes - we must bring freedom and healing to Terra.

AUM AUM AUM AUM ...

Heaven is my throne, earth is my footstool, saith the LORD.<sup>9</sup> Let this, my footstool, then, become my habitation this day through the hearts of my own.

This, beloved, is the message of God to this people of Canada and the United States. Let it be done that you might both sponsor and endow a planet and a people.

I bid you now come in an orderly fashion that I may place my hands upon you and release the Alpha current and by the power of Omega take some burden from you that now must pass into the all-consuming sacred fire of our God.

Messenger's Invocation:

Beloved Archangel Raphael, beloved Mother Mary, we come before thy flame. And in the name of Jesus Christ, we summon legions of angels of healing. Descend now into North America! Heal the economies of our nations! Heal the people, the laborers, the farmers! Strip now from the powers that be the excessive controls and the manipulation of our money that has brought grievous burdens upon these our people.

We call now to the Lord Christ for the judgment and the binding of those who are the destroyers in the earth and for the restoration of this economy to the economy of the abundant Life and the sacred labor of the Christ flame of our hearts - heart, head, and hand. Restore us, body, mind, and soul. Expel the toxins and pollutions that interfere with our spiritual awareness.

O legions of healing Light, millions of angels of Raphael and Mother Mary! Go forth in a formation of the cosmic cross of white fire over North America. Deliver us that we might raise up an ensign and an example of the teachings of the archangels and deliver them to a planet and a people in distress.

Therefore, in God's name we say:

Flame of Healing

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, O thou beloved immortal victorious threefold flame of eternal Truth within my heart, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Helios and Vesta, beloved Hilarion, Pallas Athena, Archangel Raphael and the healing angels, beloved Jesus the Christ, Mother Mary, the Maha Chohan, beloved Mighty Cyclopea and Lady Master

---

<sup>9</sup>Isa. 66:1; Acts 7:49.

Meta, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth!

In the name of the Presence of God which I AM and through the magnetic power of the sacred fire vested in me, I decree:

1- Healing Flame of brightest green,  
I AM God Presence all serene,  
Through me pour thy Mercy Light,  
Now let Truth make all things right.

Refrain: Flame of consecration wonder,  
Let my mind on thee now ponder  
Service to my brother stronger  
And the fullness of thy Power.  
Flame of consecration healing,  
Keep my being full of healing,  
Mercy to my brothers sealing  
By the grace of God Desire.

2- Flame of Healing, fill my form,  
Vibrant Life in me reborn;  
God within me, make me Whole,  
I AM healing every soul.

And in full Faith . . .

Send to us thy invincible light of cosmic freedom and healing in this hour, O God. Descend unto us and through us. Envelop us now in thy light, O God. Endow us with thy will and wisdom to perform thy works here below as is above. In this hour of the descent of the Power, Wisdom, and Love of the Tree of Life, we invoke thy Presence. We invoke the seven mighty archangels. We invoke the Light that does not fail for the victory of the earth.

In the name of Jesus Christ, let his will appear in us in this hour. O God, thou knowest our need. Supply it even before we know that we have need. Fill us with thy compassion and be merciful unto those who love thee. In the name Elohim, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Raphael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, May 25, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.

# Chapter 56

## Archangel Uriel - November 8, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 56 - Archangel Uriel - November 8, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

VI

A Sense of Destiny in the Cosmic Stream of History

You Were Born to Be the Fullness of the Only Begotten Son

Hail, O Children of the Sun!

I AM Uriel of the Sun. And so we descend from that common Source, beloved. Here on earth, then, we gather and there is a great gathering of Light<sup>1</sup> in this hour.

You have heard the call of my cohorts of Light. Therefore, we would speak, Aurora and I, of life that is to be lived to the fullest on earth and that which we consider so vital in the future and the future planning of the Archangels for the Children of the Sun.

Our great concern, then, is that as the decades pass there will be lifestreams, individuals in embodiment who have the sense of destiny, the sense of a cosmic stream of history, of origins beyond this beginning in life and ending, who have understood and do see and take note of the part they have played in history.

When you understand what has occurred in pre-golden ages before the great heights of civilization of Lemuria and Atlantis, that which has occurred on earth fifty thousand years back and a half a million - when you come to reckon, then, with your consciousness as a stream that has ever lived in God and has passed through many eras and civilizations, there begins to be a quickening in you of the memory of choices made, many thousands of choices made, a sense of lessons learned and an appreciation for the fact that those who do not study the lessons of history tend to repeat that history lifetime after lifetime.

And so it is in your life today, beloved. Some of the idiosyncrasies and setbacks of your lives consist of repetitious acts from previous embodiments that are no longer needful or desirable but remain simply because you have not encountered the Lord Christ on the road to Emmaus<sup>2</sup> and heard him recount - as no man has heard since, for it is not written in scripture - concerning the prophets and the Law and the fulfillment of prophecy in himself, expounding, then, on planetary and cosmic history and showing how he himself, the Saviour, came to that point of the cosmic cross of white fire and thereby did open the way for the path of discipleship unto personal Christhood and therefore

---

<sup>1</sup>a great gathering of those of the Christ consciousness

<sup>2</sup>Luke 24:13-35.

the restoration of souls to the etheric octaves and the opening of the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood [to them that were lost] - in other words, the restoration of Paradise Lost.

Thus, we find Jesus as the keystone in the arch and the pivot to a new civilization and opportunity which culminates now at the end of the age of Pisces and opens the way in Aquarius for the Everlasting Gospel, some of which has been preached to you during this weekend.

Beloved, the sense of destiny is marked by the sign of the cross. There is a moment in the destiny of the earth and of nations when your soul, wed as the bride of that Universal Christ, may also manifest the Light.<sup>3</sup> And that marker [the cross] is in place - the very position in time and space when you, if you exercise your option by free will, are indeed destined by your Father/Mother God to be that key, that key to souls, to many souls, and larger and larger groups of souls, as those who see and come to know your Light also put on that Light and receive impetus and a transfer of the Mind of God by Elohim that they might also know that fiery destiny.

You see, beloved, there is a lie that I would tear from you, right out of the astral body that also does shroud the mental plane. Inculcated in you is [the doctrine] that only one Son of God could accomplish that internalization of the Word. And therefore, talk of perfection or of persecution or the crucifixion that is the nexus for the resurrection somehow seems to be apart from the reality of your daily life.

Know, beloved, this is the lie! This is the turning around of the doctrine of only one Son of God. That only begotten Son of Light full of grace and truth<sup>4</sup> is one Son whose manifest body of Light is in ye all as the reality of true Selfhood - one Son of God and many expressions of the one Son.

You were born to be the fullness of that Light, and the sign of the cross is a reminder of an assignment from solar hierarchies who have sent you. Thus, as Francis Bacon said, each man in his time plays many parts.<sup>5</sup> It is important to know that you are on stage not once but many times, almost as a dress rehearsal, preparing for the moment when truly many will look to you and even depend upon you as an example of that Light<sup>6</sup> internalized.

You know approximately what that Light should be. But in some areas of thought your imaging of that Person has also been tainted. For instance, the concept that anyone who embodies the Christ must be perfect in all ways - this falsehood descends, beloved, from the attempt by later scribes to place Jesus more in the image of the divinity than the human.<sup>7</sup> One will have [retain] the human self with its proneness to be imperfect as long as one dwells in this octave, in this plane, in these bodies.

Thus, when you see yourself do something - a little mistake, a little indulgence - you right away say, "Count me out! I couldn't possibly reach my Christhood in this life." And then others will say to you, "There is only one Son of God and he was perfect, and there was only one who was perfect." And therefore, all the rest need not even try to mount the spiral of those seven chakras on the ladder

---

<sup>3</sup>of individual Christhood

<sup>4</sup>John 1:14.

<sup>5</sup>"All the world's a stage,/And all the men and women merely players;/They have their exits and their entrances,/And one man in his time plays many parts,/His acts being seven ages." Shakespeare, *As You Like It*, act 2, scene 7, lines 138-42.

<sup>6</sup>Christhood

<sup>7</sup>Scribal editing of the Bible. The New Testament we have today differs from ancient biblical manuscripts. As discussed by Elizabeth Clare Prophet in her introduction to *The Lost Teachings of Jesus*, the Codex Sinaiticus - one of the oldest Bibles in the world, dating from the fourth century - contains passages deliberately altered by later scribes. She quotes James Bentley, author of *Secrets of Mount Sinai*, who points to the story in Mark 1 in which a leper asks Jesus to make him clean. According to the codex, Jesus, "angry, stretched out his hand and touched him, and said, 'I will; be clean.'" Later manuscripts change the word "angry" to "moved with compassion" (Mark 1:41). As Bentley suggests, to attribute anger to Jesus would make him appear too human. For other examples and further discussion on how scripture has been edited for doctrinal purposes, see "The Past Is Prologue" in Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus*, vol. 1, Summit University Press, pp. lii-lvii and Notes pp. 331-52; gold-stamped leatherette hardbound also available.

of initiation.

Let me tell you, then, of the quality of perfection. It is a quality of the heart. It is a quality of purity, of pure desire to do the right even while one is learning - and learning from one's mistakes. Love is perfected in love. And, I tell you, where there is love - truly the perfect love of God in Christ - there is the standard of perfection by which God does judge the souls of a people.

The judgments of this world and of the fallen ones, beloved, are far more harsh than the judgments of Almighty God. No doubt you have already reckoned with this fact. But the one who is the hardest judge of all upon yourself is yourself, beloved.

I AM Uriel. And I come with a flame of liberation. I come to quicken your auras to accept the reality of your real Selfhood as the Christ and to discipline your soul to take those necessary steps daily to come into congruency with that Higher Self but never, never, never again to enter in to such self-defeating spirals of negation and self-abnegation whereby you simply cannot rise again because you become so convinced that you are a sinner! And if you go to some churches, they will drive home the point that you are a sinner!

Where shall we go, Lord, to hear the Word of Life? Thou hast the Word of eternal Life.<sup>8</sup>

Therefore, go to the heart of the real and the living Jesus, all of whose biography is not preserved for you. And therefore, you have not come to know him as the babe or the child or the youth - yes, subject to the passions to which you are subject and working through them and overcoming them and gaining the self-mastery by the same heart flame and free will that you can exercise.

When you are called to follow in the footsteps of one who was perfect from the beginning, can you equate with that race in life? How can you identify with that one as brother or teacher or friend? Beloved, Jesus, too, had previous incarnations. And in those previous lives, playing many parts on the stage of life, he did work through [the patterns of his soul (solar) destiny].

You have known him, then, as David, king of Israel. You have known the heart of the Christ aborning in him in the Psalms. Why do you think all the world loves those psalms? It is because they come from the heart of Christ, who said, "Let the words of my mouth and the meditations of my heart be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my redeemer."<sup>9</sup>

This prayer is of one who is humble yet who has the self-mastery to understand that not every thought, not every meditation may be acceptable unto the Most High God and therefore is willing to be proved and reproved by that God, by his Maker.

There is in reality, then, no division between the Old and New Testaments or the people of the Judeo-Christian tradition. It is a false division, contrived, beloved - always the divide-and-conquer tactics of the fallen ones. For this same Jesus was also Joshua who did assist Moses. And in that life, he was called upon to assemble the heads of the tribes of Israel, to claim the land for the Light.

And those wars that were fought were fought against fallen angels in embodiment.<sup>10</sup> And you hear, then, the spies that went forth to spy out the land speak of those giants that were the offspring of the fallen angels. And they reported, "We are as grasshoppers before them,"<sup>11</sup> so great were those giants in the earth. This is an understanding of cosmic history and biblical history and it is written in akasha. And it is so, beloved.

Thus, in that incarnation, you see another one of the chakras in initiation. Lifetime after lifetime [it] is given to your soul to take the initiations of the seven chakras from the Seven Archangels. These seven wavelengths and paths take you into various modes. Thus, the Prince of Peace must know how to defend Peace against all enemies.

---

<sup>8</sup>John 6:68.

<sup>9</sup>Ps. 19:14.

<sup>10</sup>Josh. 1; 6; 8:1-29; 10-12.

<sup>11</sup>Num. 13:33.



In the realization, then, of the power of God to endow a soul with ring upon ring of that God consciousness, believe me, as I am your teacher of old, that you also have had lifetimes of victory and lifetimes of defeat where you did not surmount the forces of limitation or pride of your own subconscious. Therefore, you have come time and again to work on that situation.

At the end of the age, these weaknesses appear as you would shine a very bright light in a corner and see all the particles. The glaring reality, then, of the faults in the diamond of self gives to you a disproportionate view of your level of attainment, for that in you which is Christ and which is Light always ascends to the plane of the causal body and the Higher Mind.

Momentums of good do appear, of course, here below; but this is the body of karma, as Buddha taught. And so this body of karma shows us that which we may do and redo correctly in this life. The more you study [and apply] the science of the violet flame and its transmutative power through the spoken Word, the more of that past goes into the flame and true Christhood is apparent in you.

If you would accelerate, then, combine self-discipline with the dynamic decree. Take the discipline of working on a single condition in your life with which you have been wrestling long in this embodiment. Whatever the struggle is - whether it be gluttony or greed or something known only to you and me in the privacy of your own heart - first, be free of all self-condemnation for that condition. See yourself in your great Reality, large as Life, filled with the Spirit, and look at this problem as an inch high. Have the sense of the power of God in you!

Then form and draw together in the heart, in the desire body, and in the will a determination that allows the fiat to go forth from your heart in the spoken Word:

“O my God, I will have the victory over this beast of my lesser self! I will get the victory over the beast, as the saints do, by the Blood of the Lamb - by the Blood of the Lamb and the affirmation of the Word.”<sup>12</sup>

Thus, that Blood is the spiritual fire, affirming the Word of God and then doing what needs to be done, refraining from those things from which you need to refrain, never suppressing but always letting all of that pass into the violet flame. Transmutation has a logic all its own. If you would transmute, you must also atone and exchange the lesser desire for the greater.

Thus, replace untoward activities and desires with new activities, new joy, new interactions, and friends of Light. Take up, then, sports or hobbies or activities of union, fighting for the freedom of those who need your help right in your own city. Let this replace the former indulgence and you will find that you are so preoccupied and so channeling all the energies of your being into this new joyous endeavor that there will not be, then, a regression when that which is suppressed once again explodes upon the surface of consciousness and you feel defeated once more by that old habit that has come again and again.

Habits are garments worn by saints. Bad habits are momentums of the indulgence of the energy of one or more of the chakras. Channeling that energy in a certain direction, then, it has become indeed repetitive, easy. It is easier to flow with the downstream momentum of your life than to build a new bed and rechannel that stream.

So, beloved, it does require effort, joyous effort, but not martyrdom - not long faces and sadness based on self-denial. The highest can be reached. And the quality of striving itself can be perfected. There is perfection in every activity of life. As they say, do not sell yourself short.

You are beautiful lifestreams. I can count the virtues of your souls as jewels sparkling in the aura, and in some of you, covered over, then, with the smoke and the ash of ancient times. My angels are ready to sweep this from you that you might let your Light<sup>13</sup> shine!

---

<sup>12</sup>Rev. 12:11; 15:2.

<sup>13</sup>Christ consciousness

As he said, a city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.<sup>14</sup> And the hill, then, is the convex posture of the chakra that emanates such light as to have the protrusion of the petals of the flower extending grace and fragrance.

You see, beloved, self-condemnation is very catching. When you enter a place of business or anywhere with self-condemnation in your aura, the people catch that wavelength. You are defeated before you even apply for the job. Immediately the condemnation comes upon you as the response of anyone to your own large sign that you project from yourself saying, "I am a terrible person. I do this and this and this and these dark things secretly. Therefore, do not hire me." And so the hirer says to you, "Sorry, no luck today."

You broadcast to the earth what you think of yourself as well as what you think of other people. There is only one way to think of yourself and that is as God in manifestation, as God being born, as the alchemist who has accepted Saint Germain's challenge to try.<sup>15</sup> To try, beloved, is indeed worthy - and worthy of that quality sparkling of the diamond perfection of the soul.

We would set you now in a new posture. We would pick you up and set you down as the mighty angel did indeed to the prophet Habakkuk.<sup>16</sup> Beloved ones, we would set you down in a new place, in a new self-profile, in a new positive awareness that "With God, I can do all things. Without him, I can do nothing. But I am with him, for this is my first fiat! I will walk with God forever and forever, my friend, my God, my LORD."

Children of the Sun, habits, then, propagate themselves. The weariness of the angels of the Sixth Ray is that these habits of consciousness are passed on by parents, teachers, and sponsors to children. The race begets the race, and the belief in sin and condemnation carries long after the people leave the churches for hearing that statement one more time too many.

Hear, then, beloved. There must come a time of the breaking of the curse. For it is a curse of sin that has come from the fallen angels and never from the lips of the Lord Christ, who came not into the world to condemn the world, as he said, but that through him the world might have eternal Life.<sup>17</sup>

Thus, we draw the line. And we have drawn the line around the Royal Teton Ranch. We have set it as a place we sponsor.

Archangel Michael sponsored the early root race through the Grand Teton that is but a short distance from this ranch. Thus, the Archangels follow him to sponsor once again those who have the memory quickened of a golden age and are determined to see it manifest on earth and who have said,

"Inasmuch as we cannot control the earth, the least we can do is take command of our acres and say: In this place we will raise up our children according to the teachings of Mother Mary. We will live a life approximating the path of Jesus and his disciples and Lord Buddha and his own and those who have followed the Word wherever it has shown in earth's long history and beyond."

---

<sup>14</sup>Matt. 5:14.

<sup>15</sup>Refers to the sacred formula TRY. See Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, p. 99.

<sup>16</sup>Habakkuk and the angel of the LORD. The Apocrypha relates a story in which Daniel is thrown into a den of seven starving lions in Babylon. After six days, the angel of the LORD appears to the prophet Habakkuk in Judea, who has just prepared pottage for reapers in the field. The angel commands him: "Carry the dinner that you have to Babylon to Daniel in the lions' den." When Habakkuk replies that he has never seen Babylon nor the den, the angel lifts him by his hair and "with the speed of the wind" sets him down in Babylon right over the den. Habakkuk then shouts: "Daniel! Daniel! Take the dinner which God has sent you!" Daniel gives thanks to God, arises and eats, and the angel immediately returns Habakkuk to his own place again. See "The Story of Bel and the Dragon" in The Apocrypha, trans. Edgar J. Goodspeed (New York: Random House, 1959), pp. 367-68. Also, Dan. 14:29-38 in the Douay Version of the Old Testament.

<sup>17</sup>John 3:17.

It is, therefore, as has been said, a clean white page to write upon. It is an opportunity for those yet working through their karma to establish a new standard, a new geography of the mind, a place and an altitude to commune with etheric octaves and to once again say, "Somewhere on earth the standard of the Mystery School of Eden is restored. Somewhere on earth there is a path for those who desire this standard." And as in the case of Pythagoras' school at Crotona, those going forth from that Place Prepared may again bring to the world the memory that they [the disciples of the Ascended Masters] have first recovered.

From the standpoint of the Archangels, beloved, it is a mighty accomplishment to have this opportunity and to hold it before those who desire to take the opportunity to study the ways of the divine conception of children and the meditation and the calling forth of the light of their causal body to pursue the path of holy ones in numerous cultures who have understood, as did Joseph and Mary, that the building of the body of the child in the womb comes from the light that is invoked from heaven and that physical bodies are also spiritual bodies and that there is no actual demarcation between a Spirit/Matter cosmos.

For the spiritual life interpenetrates the physical, shines through it, transforms it, transfigures it until the soul, resurrected, ascends to a new plane and a new world of experience with lifestreams who have done similarly in their ages or on their planetary systems and have graduated, then, from the schoolrooms, such as earth, of this density and go on and on as revolutionaries of the Spirit in higher octaves, paving the way and clearing the way for those who yet remain in the valleys to ascend that mountain, even if only to find out what happened to the pilgrims who ascended and never descended again.

Many of the Lightbearers in the earth such as yourselves are already key in the places of your service, whether your service be great or small. To many people you are the light of their life and a joy and an example. They take heart and courage because you are there. And when you determine to go up higher and depart from that particular circle to pursue your path, they are genuinely chagrined and therefore wonder, "Where are you going?" and "Why?"

Thus, your very path leaves in its wake a question mark. And it is one way to stir people not yet awakened, to stir them from their sleep to ask the question, "Why was I born and where am I going and how do I get the light that I see in that one that I understand not?"

Seeing is believing, beloved. And the first time you behold a person like yourself shining with light such as you see in the Keepers of the Flame who have used the violet flame for so many years, you rejoice to know that it is possible in this age for a person like you - yet imperfect, you say - to release such light and have such inner communion.

Well, beloved, such ones are yet imperfect from one view, and yet they are being perfected by the Holy Spirit working in them and through them - they working together and sometimes groaning in the travail. For truly the ladder of Jacob<sup>18</sup> requires effort to mount and to go up again another step.

The effort, then, becomes great enough to make you set down that excess baggage. And, of course, this is the point - to come to the realization that the greatest need the individual has is Light. It is the commodity in which most of mankind are poor. It is a common poverty, beloved - rich in the goods of this world, poor in the Light of the Spirit. Desiring to see the face of God and the Beloved impels one to invoke Light, to be Light, to take action in the Light, to overcome in the Light - to ascend, therefore, and follow the ascending ones.

When that Light becomes tangible, when you feel the rush of light through your chakras, suddenly those other wants and needs grow pale. They are not so significant because you have caught the sunbeam.

Thus, I descended the sunbeam, indeed, both to expose the disguise of the fallen angel in that

---

<sup>18</sup>Gen. 28:12.

Mystery School<sup>19</sup> and again to speak to you today. But a sunbeam, beloved, is a coil of light that accelerates in the ascent and decelerates in the descent. "Coming down," then, refers to a deceleration of vibration in order that you might equate with my being and I may stand before you as a man, yea, as an Archangel. Yet you are comfortable in my presence as the friend.

By the power of God, therefore, I press and impress upon you - all of your bodies, as you allow it now - this my message of peace. For it does release from you, beloved, a certain tension from the belief that you had to arrive at a brittle, mechanical perfection to be considered a worthy chela of the Master. Let the quality of heart endure. Let Love endure. Let ministrations to one another prove the purity of heart. And let the Light itself be known as perfect in ye all.

Let the little children who have not been born, whose souls have been aborted, who are of the highest Light, be born now to families who come to the Royal Teton Ranch. Let these souls embody. Let them be raised up that mankind as well as the angelic hosts might have renewed hope that after the transition of worlds that is coming upon us there might also be a New Day because some have dared to embody from highest octaves and some here below have dared to volunteer as godparents in the earth.

I do like the term godparent, for it does remind you that your children are not your own but that they are God's and you are God's parents to them whom they must see face to face. Let it be so.

The visionaries at the commencement of every age have known that life must be endowed with a holy purpose, beginning with the family and its restoration to the name "holy family." All of you are a part of the holy family of God. May you manifest it each one, according to the direction of your heart and in your own way.

Wherever you are, beloved, we the Archangels come in answer to your call.

I, Uriel, bless you now with a revivification of the mind, the soul, the heart, the memory, and the desire.

In His name, I serve.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Archangel Uriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, May 25, 1986, during the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.

---

<sup>19</sup>Uriel descending on a sunbeam. In *Paradise Lost* by John Milton, Uriel descends on a sunbeam "swift as a shooting star" to warn Gabriel, the guardian of the gate of paradise, that "some evil spirit had escaped the deep and passed at noon by his sphere in the shape of a good angel down to paradise." Two angels appointed by Gabriel find the evil spirit "squat like a toad" at the ear of Eve, tempting her in a dream. They challenge him, whereupon the evil spirit scornfully reveals himself as Satan. He is rebuked by Gabriel and finally flees paradise.



# Chapter 57

## Archangel Zadkiel - November 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 57 - Archangel Zadkiel - November 9, 1986

The Healing Power of Angels

The Reestablishment of the Electromagnetic Field of the Aura

VII

The Priesthood of the Order of Melchizedek

“He Must Increase, but I Must Decrease”

Angelic beings of the Order of Zadkiel, come, procession here that these fiery spirits might know the emanation auric of the Seventh Ray. For the rite of purification must now be made known to the Lightbearers in the outer court of the earth.

Thus, beloved, I address you. And I summon from my retreat angels bearing flames of fire - Seventh Ray fire qualification. For these angels, beloved, are also adepts in the control of natural forces and in the alchemy of the beings of fire, air, water, and earth.

These angels come, then, their auras scintillating with amethyst light. They come, walking, then, in the footsteps of our priesthood [the Order of LORD Zadkiel]. They place their feet in honor of the ancient one who did come from distant star - that Melchizedek,<sup>1</sup> whose name yet today draws those who have known him of yore into the proximity of the Mind of God. For the name itself bespeaks the ancient priesthood of our order and of golden ages when those of this calling did keep the flame of freedom - freedom as a Light<sup>2</sup> to instill the blossoming of purpose in those serving the seven rays and the five secret rays.

The role of the priesthood, beloved, is to tend the flame of Life at the altar of temple and home and heart. The calling of the priesthood is to never let go, or go out, the flame of Life. First and foremost, the flame must be kept by these committed ones on behalf of the planetary and solar evolutions. The priesthood are Keepers of the Flame on behalf of those souls evolving on various rungs of the ladder of Life, extending the grace and the mercy and the ritual of the Seventh Ray that they might find their own God-mastery, petal by petal.

Thus, the priest of the Order of Melchizedek is also self-effacing, his motto “He must increase, but I must decrease.”<sup>3</sup> The meaning of this statement made by John the Baptist is that the priest cedes his place to the one who comes after him and he thereby ascends another level vibrationally. Therefore he does decree that the one who is capable of receiving his torch that is passed must

---

<sup>1</sup>Melchizedek. See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 38, p. 360, n. 1.

<sup>2</sup>the Light, or Christic, emanation of the God consciousness of Freedom

<sup>3</sup>John 3:30.

increase in that position and he who does go on must decrease at that level, even as he, too, shall increase at the next level.

And thus, the words are spoken by the grand chain of hierarchy of this order of priesthood and this ascent of angels and sons and daughters of God. And even the beings of the four elements who have graduated to this level of awareness and initiation do exert a pressure on the entire Mystical Body of God to come up higher and to bear the responsibilities of the stairs of the degrees.

The flame of Life, then, is kept at every level of initiation. I will not tell you the number of the steps, save that the nine is the key. The nine has factors of multiplication, beloved, and therefore you alone can discover what is the multiplication of that figure that will bring thee to thine own internalization of the Word.

[intonation E-LO-HIM, 22 seconds]

Invincible Light, O thou invincible Light! Rise now upon this altar. Gather unto thyself all that has been released in this place by the Archangels who have gone before.

Take now, O thou Flame, and store in the retreat of Zadkiel all light released, all emanations. And let all who would drink again of this fount of knowledge call, then, and be taken to Zadkiel's retreat, that it might be unto each one that the spiral of this retreat may be internalized again and again out of the Flame. [12-second intonation]

You see, beloved, it is not lawful that we leave the light invoked in a place of mundane activity. Therefore, the angels of my bands surround you now for the sealing of the seven initiations of the healing of the electromagnetic field, which you have been blessed to experience in this retreat.

This room has become a vessel apart from its point in time and space, and you yourselves, suspended in the auras of Archangels, have known and touched other worlds. With the sealing of the electromagnetic field in this hour, the light you are able to possess and retain by your own Christ-mastery is unto you in your form and chakras. That of which you as yet have not the mastery is sealed in your Holy Christ Self, and that which is not allowed [for me to transmit to you here, for the Great Law does not allow it] is waiting for thee in the flame that burns on the altar in the etheric octave of my retreat [where you may journey in your finer bodies to study to show yourself approved<sup>4</sup> for the initiations of our order].

Beloved who love the Light, we the Seven Archangels serve all who love and serve the Light. Therefore we come, emissaries of the Central Sun, to draw you, then, into the understanding of the ritual of the atom - and yourself becoming the Atman<sup>5</sup> and yourself also revolving around the Great Central Sun and by the rhythm of the spheres internalizing the Word: the first initiation of one who would enter into the training under Melchizedek, myself, Holy Amethyst, the Lord Jesus Christ and Saint Germain, Zarathustra and Gautama Buddha and others whose names are not known.

This must be, then, the agreement and the expressed desire - to retain only that which thou hast by one's own self-mastery and attainment. This vow is given and accepted, for there is profound wisdom in it.

You see, many souls pass through many lifetimes surrounded with the things of this world, thereby suffering from the delusion that somehow these things increase one's own stature and inner reality. But at the passing of so-called death, there comes a brief moment of realization that the soul who has not acquired by inner attainment may take nothing with him. Therefore the soul stands naked and must find a thread of contact to pursue that which he has eluded. It is the mighty work of the ages.

Beloved ones, this is why it has been common for members of the orders of priests and monks

---

<sup>4</sup>II Tim. 2:15.

<sup>5</sup>Atman [Sanskrit, breath, self, soul, Universal Self, supreme Spirit]: in Hinduism, the innermost essence of each individual; the supreme universal self: Brahma.

and devotees to divest themselves of ownership of things of this world, to retain only that which is necessary to their service, and even that not as ownership but as use. So it is the desire of this heart and many hearts.

In this understanding, beloved, one may clearly see oneself in the role of priest or priestess, of being the steward of the abundant Life on behalf of others. This is a gift of the Seventh Ray and it conveys the essential Reality which is taught by the beloved Great Divine Director: To know that I AM Real where I AM, to know that all that I AM is Real, and to know that all that is unreal is no part of my Real Self - this is the beginning of wisdom and mastery.

Come, then, beloved. Take up these studies. For many who receive the disciplines of our retreat do so that they might serve better in many fields of life not connected officially with the priesthood of Melchizedek. Our stepping-stones to the joy of freedom's own God-mastery will suit you well as a basic, classical education on the Path.

Thus, there will come a day when you arrive at the place where only those who are initiates of the Order of LORD<sup>6</sup> Zadkiel may continue the course. Those who come to this place will be well quipped with both fundamental and advanced teachings in the alchemy of Spirit and Matter, the control of natural forces and, above all, the God-control of oneself as a spiritual being in form, expanding auric emanations to hold the light of Life for all.

Now, then, beloved, going forth from our retreat with this training, whether with the mantle of priest or not, those who become adepts of the Seventh Ray are, above all, most physically concerned with the outcome of world conditions that day by day are being outplayed. The Seventh Ray is the highest of the spectrum of light and its polarity is the most physical. I do not say the most dense, but I say the most physical - corresponding with physical matter, interpenetrating the wide open spaces of matter/molecule, and endowing matter with the Spirit that does give to it resiliency and adaptability in many planes.

Thus, beloved, you can translate now how this flame of the priesthood is well suited to those who do become responsible in fields of government, the economy, culture, the arts, education, and science. It is well to understand, then, that those who have true spiritual attainment do not shrink from the earthly scene. They may ascend to the mountain of God, but they always return to the valley to minister to life and to defend innocent life against those of the false priesthood.

For there is a false hierarchy that has attempted to imitate the path of the priesthood of Melchizedek. These brothers of the shadow on the left-handed path did misuse the science of alchemy to the utter destruction, and ultimately the sinking, of the continent of Atlantis.

Think of the realism of this sequence - those who come to the altar to take the science of God and then use it against humanity. But is this so strange? Is it not also true today that scientists have come and others have taken their inventions and their secrets only to hold weapons of war as threat over the nations?

I speak, then, of a false hierarchy opposing the Light of the Word of the Seventh Ray on earth. These are not only engaged in the misuse of the alchemy of the atom but they are in every field, for the flame of freedom goes far. Therefore, false hierarchs, impostors of our order, do function to tear down in the governments of most nations, to move against the souls of the people - indeed, by ill-gotten gains to control, not for the purpose of liberty, though they sing the songs of liberty, not for freedom, but for another round of world enslavement.

Beloved, the path of the seven rays under the Chohans thereof and the Archangels brings every disciple to the point of the Y. The choice is to be or not to be - to be in God the full manifestation of the Light to His glory and to the service of all Life or to be in the Light of God to the vainglory of the ego, to the subjugation of life to oneself and to the control by the lower nature instead of the

---

<sup>6</sup>LORD Zadkiel. [10]



higher.

Thus, the left-handed path is the path of the black magicians and the seed of the Satans,<sup>7</sup> and the right-handed path is the path of those who are the 'white magicians', who are of the seed of Christ. Let it be known, then, that all who sow in destruction out of the Light taken from the altar of God will reap every jot and tittle of the Law they have abused,<sup>8</sup> and therefore there shall come unto them the full karmic weight of their misuse of the sacred fire.

The Law does return full circle, beloved ones, to those on the left-handed path their transgressions. But you have heard the saying that the mills of the gods grind slowly.<sup>9</sup> In the meantime, innocent life as well as ignorant life - and there is a difference - may suffer great injury and loss. Planets and systems may be compromised in their ecosystem.

Now come the priests and the priestesses of the Order of Melchizedek. Now come those who are the Keepers of the Flame of Saint Germain and the sons and daughters of God, inserting, then, the intercession of Christ on behalf of these little ones who suffer atrocities at the hand of the false priests. And there are atrocities against the mind and the soul as well as the body.

The embodied sons and daughters of God pursuing the path of discipleship unto Christ-realization in the seven rays may therefore call for the accelerated return of the karma of the fallen ones that which they have sent forth not injure life but return directly upon their own heads. This judgment call of the Lord Christ requires the Mediator or the Intercessor. Thus, beloved, there is given to you "They Shall Not Pass!"<sup>10</sup>

This fiat has profound meaning, for it is spoken directly and specifically to this false hierarchy. They shall not pass, therefore, over the line that is drawn by the Lightbearers to the injury of the innocent. This is a fiat which you can make lawfully, submitting always to the Christ the office of Judge, seeing yourself only as instrument of the divine decree.

By the same token, you may raise your hand and demand the reversing of the tide of those sorts of things that came in the last days of Atlantis and were not stopped; and therefore ultimate cataclysm ensued and there was a great loss in the continuity of the evolution of life. Very few today remember that they were there when Atlantis sank, that they saw and knew the infamy of the fallen ones. Thus, these dropped stitches in the memory must be picked up again.

Therefore, you may raise the right hand and say:

"Reverse the tide, O God! Let the tide of infamy of the dark ones who have misused the energy of the atom of God and caused this rain of harmful substance on the earth - let it be reversed, let it be turned back, let their darkness be upon their own heads, and let innocent life be spared."

Beloved, you may choose to give this call or not to give this call. I ask you to consider and to meditate profoundly upon the meaning of this, our priesthood. The priest is the protector of the people. He stands, therefore, at the altar of the Holy of Holies. For his dedication, he is able to absorb a greater Light and therefore in the blessing of the Communion to be the instrument through which there does pass the Light-emanation of the Alpha, the Omega - the Body and Blood of the Lord - the Spirit/Matter.

Likewise, the office of priest, containing, then, this Light, may deflect from the innocent and send back to the guilty their unlawful deeds and malicious intents. You must consider, then. For the aura itself of one who walks as a Keeper of the Flame serves in this function; and because you have so

---

<sup>7</sup>pronounced Se - tans'

<sup>8</sup>Matt. 5:18; Luke 16:17.

<sup>9</sup>"Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small;/Though with patience he stands waiting, with exactness grinds he all." Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, "Retribution," in *Poetic Aphorisms*, translated from Friedrich von Logau's *Sinngedichte* (1654). The original is by an unknown Greek poet: "The mills of the gods grind late, but they grind fine."

<sup>10</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, no. 54, n. 12, and the decree which is printed at the end of that Pearl.

agreed by free will at inner levels, our angels often use your auras to send protection to life and to quarantine those who are spewing out at a phenomenal rate Darkness across the face of the earth.

This Darkness comes so disguised as to appear as Light. And baubles and trinkets that glow but have no inner sun are preferred, then, by those who have not seen the Light of day nor the Daystar from on high.<sup>11</sup>

These two calls that are given to you - the call of the judgment (before it is too late, before the destruction falls from the skies) and the reversing of the tide - are always adjudicated by the Universal Christ and the will of God. For this is ever the commitment of the priest of the Order of Melchizedek and the one who is keeping the flame unto the hour of that attainment.

Thus, God may reduce or increase the Light<sup>12</sup> of your invocation. Unto him and him alone is assigned the Justice in the matter.

I bid you, then, commune in your hearts and discover the key to acting for and on behalf of a humanity and of a planetary body suffering great distress. May you see fit to insert yourself in those situations most requiring an electrode to hold the balance of Light against the forces of Darkness<sup>13</sup> by the perpetual release of Light. To this end we have given to you the vision of the chakras as open portals of purity whereby the Light of God may pass through and the Light itself go forth on a rescue mission and whereby the Light may be taken in.

So, beloved, I seal you now in the Yin and the Yang of the Creation. O holy angels, spin now these auras! Make them blazing suns unto God. I, Zadkiel, decree it. And I look forward to receiving you again when we shall take up anew our discussion of this path and calling.

O Melchizedek, come now! Present thyself that the soul at inner levels might see and know thee as thou art and aspire to the greatness of God. For only God is great in man.

Let illumination's flame continue to impart my Word to the sincere seeker who is capable of receiving the sacred mysteries.

---

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Zadkiel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, May 25, 1986. It was the concluding address of the weekend seminar The Healing Power of Angels, held at the University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.

---

### **Reverse the Tide**

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, the Ascended Master Jesus Christ, beloved Saint Germain, beloved Archangel Michael and legions of the Seven Archangels, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, I decree for the reversing of the tide of all black magic and witchcraft, all misuse of the sacred fire of the Light of God that never fails, and all turning of the Light to Darkness by the false hierarchies moving against the Christ and his little ones; for the protection of all of God's people and his Lightbearers on earth - his Keepers of the Flame and the Children of the Sun.

I therefore decree for the reversing of the tide of the forces of Death and Hell pitted against the

---

<sup>11</sup>II Pet. 1:19.

<sup>12</sup>the Light-emanation of the Christ consciousness

<sup>13</sup>forces of anti-Light, or AntiChrist

souls, minds, bodies, hearts and chakras of all sons and daughters of God and His children serving Him on planet earth this day:

\*Reverse the tide! (3x)  
Roll them back! (3x)  
Reverse the tide! (3x)  
Take thy command!  
Roll them back! (3x)  
Set all free! (3x)  
Reverse the tide! (3x)

(\*Repeat this section 3, 12, or 36 times.)

Replace it all by the glorious principles of God-Freedom, of Cosmic Liberty for the expansion of the Christ Flame in every heart and for the mighty plan of freedom for this age from the heart of beloved Saint Germain!

Unite the people in Liberty! (3x)  
By God's own Love now set them free! (3x)  
Unite the Earth and keep it free (3x)  
By each one's I AM Victory! (3x)  
Expose the Truth! (12x)  
Expose the Lie! (12x)

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

# Chapter 58

## Saint Germain - November 10, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 58 - Saint Germain - November 10, 1986

The Intercession of the Priesthood of Melchizedek

144,000 Form a Violet Flame Maltese Cross over Portland, Oregon

Heart Friends of the Ages,

Friends of Freedom and Keepers of the Flame,

Most Gracious Ladies and Gentlemen,

I greet you in the light of cosmic freedom that inundates the earth in this hour and finds its way by angelic hand and bands to your own dear hearts when the flower unfolding does invite the chalice rare to contain this floral offering of immortelle and flower of sacred fire.

Blessed ones, the event which brings me to this city is both ancient and recent. The ancient event, as recorded here in akasha, is a misuse of the light - in some cases by those who have reincarnated here and tarry for the opportunity to balance that karma, and in some cases by those who are not recalled to the scene of this misuse.

Beloved, there are many sincere hearts in this area and state, as you are well aware; for I count you among them most certainly. Therefore, I would intercede in a danger you know not of, which is the return of that karma, cycle for cycle, in this hour of planetary karma returning. The intercession, then, is invoked through the council of Lord Zadkiel's retreat<sup>1</sup> and the priesthood of Melchizedek.

There is a violet-ray priesthood, beloved. Therefore, during this meditation<sup>2</sup> a procession of priests of the sacred fire have marched from that retreat to this area, forming by their bodies of light a Maltese cross. The significance of this thoughtform will become nearer and dearer to your heart as you study my courses in alchemy<sup>3</sup> and learn the precipitation of light through that thoughtform in the threefold flame. Thus, beloved, the four arms signify the release into Matter of a sacred fire.

The members of the order of this ancient priesthood are Ascended Masters all. They long ago attained that victory which is yours to enter in this hour. They come from ancient temples prior to the desecration thereof on lost continents where they themselves achieved the honor of the white fire and the entering therein.

They have come, then, to give protection and an immense fire of transmutation that that return of karma might be mitigated or entirely consumed. This consuming and transmutation must take

---

<sup>1</sup>Lord Zadkiel's retreat, once a magnificent temple on Atlantis, is located in the etheric octave over the Caribbean, centered at Cuba.

<sup>2</sup>The Messenger selected the "War March of the Priests" by Felix Mendelssohn for the meditation music prior to the dictation.

<sup>3</sup>See Saint Germain On Alchemy: For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press.

place in the physical through the intercession of yourselves and your heart flames receiving the violet flame, calling it forth, and welcoming a cooperative endeavor of these 144,000 priests of the Order of Melchizedek who have placed their bodies this night in this giant Maltese-cross formation.

I can tell you, beloved, that this Messenger had not one iota of awareness of why I called her to speak in this city and brought her here. This is indeed an unusual event, for it has not occurred that dictations have been given in evening lectures on the threefold flame and the Mighty I AM Presence, which you have heard.

This, however, was prearranged. And the Messenger has placed herself always on call and therefore, in obedience, is at the point of the grid of light where in this hour this light must descend for the protection of the people of this state. Certain activities of false gurus and false teachings that have occurred here in the ancient past continuing to the present have also rent the auric field, making it even a greater challenge for the Ascended Masters and those in embodiment to seal now that record as the place where evil dwells and to build a mighty action of light for the holding of the balance.

Thus, beloved ones, if you desire to play your part, I would counsel you to come together and to give the violet flame decrees - to perform that action scientifically according to the laws of alchemy. For those who successfully demonstrate the mastery of matter as well as spiritual forces do indeed follow the scientific principles I have taught. And as is the case in the mystery schools, beloved, we place in print that which the Great Law does allow.

Those Keepers of the Flame of Life may enter in, therefore, to the consciousness of the Holy Spirit and go to the etheric retreat at the place of the Grand Teton for further instruction. Sometimes this instruction is held in what is called the Higher Mental Body or the superconscious mind, even keeping it from the outer mind and waking consciousness lest it be divulged.

Yet at inner levels the science is continuing and the path of your attainment is being fulfilled, beloved. And by and by, by initiation it may come to pass, when you have proven yourselves responsible with the knowledge of the higher Law, that you may in full waking awareness be reminded of that which you have studied under the great adepts and Ascended Masters at the Royal Teton Retreat.

Beloved ones, we must have the physical sounding of the Word. This is the purpose of the dynamic decree as the most efficient and accelerated means of forestalling those things coming upon the earth or the individual as the outplaying of karma.

This science was recommended to me specifically for this era by the beloved Great Divine Director, who is a magnificent being of Light to whom I trust you will offer your praise in song this night. For he is our sponsor in this endeavor whereby we desire to place electrodes around the nation and the North American continent for the turning of the tide of those predictions that have been made by psychics and others who have clearly seen that which could come upon the earth but have not been so farsighted in their seeing as to see the Daystar from on High and the Mighty I AM Presence as able to consume by the Holy Ghost and by the concerted effort of the few and then the many in the dynamics of the violet flame decrees.

Beloved ones, the physical sound that is made by physically embodied souls impinges upon physical matter. This matter is given to you. We cannot interfere in physical matter unless you allow us to direct the light through your body temples and through the physical organs corresponding to the chakras.

Let thy body be full of Light.<sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> Let the disciplines, physical and of diet, be known. For that body which is transparent and translucent - taking in only pure substances for the need of the hour (which is service) and to sustain balance of mind - is that body which is most useful to us as a vessel.

---

<sup>4</sup>the Christ consciousness

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 6:22; Luke 11:34 - 36.

The Word that is manifest here below must be sounded through embodied individuals. It is the Law, beloved. We have played our parts on the stage of life. We have been in physical embodiment and the price we have paid for absorbing the light has been the same as always. It has been the persecution of ourselves, not necessarily intended by individuals but certainly coming through them in their rancor, resistance, and reaction to that light that does create in them a certain action [chemicalization] which they find intolerable because they are not committed to the Light<sup>6</sup> or to service or to their ascension.

Beloved, it has ever been thus. But the great joy of this age is that numberless numbers, saints robed in white do appear. And on earth now the many who keep the flame of Life are coming together. And the circles of protection and the ring of fire are being formed. And the solar ring is seen in the sky! And those who are among the embodied disciples of the Ascended Masters are actually experiencing the parting of veils so that they do see and hear our presence from time to time - and this is as God intended it.

Beloved ones, be not too desirous or too ambitious for the spiritual encounter with the Master but rather realize that your internalization of the Word and the Light places the Master where you are - one individed manifestation of God. Thus, beloved, it is better to increase the Light [of your Christ consciousness] than to seek after a sign or a message or an experience of some form of psychic channeling that is never guaranteed to be purely from the octaves of Light<sup>7</sup> and can take from you a delicate action of the aura that you are building with the higher Light and the higher Mind.

The sign, then, which is lawful is the sign of Christ in your heart. And thus, a wicked and an adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; but there is no sign that shall be given, save the sign of the prophet Jonah.<sup>8</sup>

Two signs given by Jonah are noteworthy - first, the sign of being in the belly of the whale three days, signifying that everyone who does become the mouthpiece of God must go through the proving in the heart and womb of Matter of these alchemical experiments which I come bearing to you.

The highest alchemy, beloved, is the precipitation of the Word incarnate as Christ in you, known by Paul as "the hope of glory."<sup>9</sup> And I say it is the magnet of glory! It is the white stone that is a magnet drawing unto itself a fire that does infold itself and you as well, until you come to know yourself as a living flame of Life. Beloved hearts, this is the sign of the working out of the problem of being in the tomb of Matter.

And the second sign is that which I bring to you now. Jonah went to Nineveh and he warned the people that unless they would repent from their squandering of the life-force in the pleasure cult, calamity would ensue. Much to his disappointment, the people repented. They hearkened unto the voice of God through him and the city was spared. And thus, Jonah complained to the LORD, "They will consider me a false prophet because the calamity did not come upon the city." Thus, God can spare the city, even as he can pass the resurrection flame through the withered gourd, to which the prophet may become attached.

Beloved ones, understand the meaning of this - that the prophecy that is written in Revelation and in the Old and New Testament, that is written in the very sands and in the ethers which may be perceived, is not final! This is my cry to the age!

You are mediators between mankind (who are in a state of ignorance and rejection to the Truth of the Teachings of Jesus Christ we bear) and the oncoming karma returning. You as anointed ones,

---

<sup>6</sup>to the Christ, who is the Source of the light, or energy of God-"I AM the Light of the world" (i.e., "The Word, or the I AM THAT I AM, incarnate in me is the Light, Christ Presence, of the world")

<sup>7</sup>planes of the Christ Mind, or Christ consciousness, occupied by the heavenly hosts and those who have ascended to that level of attainment and beyond

<sup>8</sup>See the Book of Jonah and Matt. 12:38 - 41.

<sup>9</sup>Col. 1:27.

by choosing this calling and election,<sup>10</sup> may form a Body of Light that does indeed become the manifestation of the all-consuming flame of God.

And that karma can be transmuted, beloved. And remember, the requirements are few. Ten righteous men could save an entire city by their righteousness,<sup>11</sup> proving that the power of God in manifestation is far greater than millions engaged in the blasphemy of the anti-Light and the desecration of the innocence of the child.

The power of God in you is greater than all of the many things you see on a grand scale appearing. They appear to surround the earth, beloved, and to loom large and heavy and powerful. It is the appearance that must be slain by the sword, which is the sacred Word of the alchemist. For it is the appearance of evil that takes on power in the mind of the beholder. And when the beholder is the potential alchemist, he endows the unreal with the power of permanence - and thus, it has taken place.

Who will dare to challenge the destroyers in the earth? - knowing they are but specters in the night and have no power except that which the anointed ones and the people have given to them by their attention, by their fear, by their adulation, by their cursings. Whatever the attention, beloved, it does give power to the enemies of mankind.

Withdraw the attention and see how their systems crumble and how the new age and the golden age shall appear right within you as the golden man of the heart steps through the veil in you! And you will behold yourself in the likeness of Christ and therefore you shall see him as he is. And that shall be the reality of the Second Coming for you, one by one. For it is an initiatic event!

I tell you, the Second Coming of Christ is the appearance of the LORD in your temple. Expect it. Live for it. And know that this Light cannot be hid and every eye shall see him,<sup>12</sup> one by one by one. And this is the Law of the One, for ye are one - one Mystical Body in this room! And the currents of God flow through you. And the angels of the members of the priesthood are tending you that you might absorb this light to your benefit and your healing.

Now, beloved, I ask you to remember that the dispensation that we bring depends on your participation. God will not take from you the responsibility of present Christhood and of cooperation with the ascended hosts. Those in embodiment must take accountability for planet earth as their alchemical experiment.

There is no division in the ecosystem, as you call it. There is no division in the bodies of the earth. Your thought, mind you, impresses itself on every grain of sand. No wonder the earth is burdened. An unconscious use of alchemy has put the planet out of kilter, to use an expression, with the cosmic blueprint.

You cannot escape your destiny. I bring to you words you will hear when you pass from the screen of life as you face the sponsors and guardians who have sent you forth and paid the price to give you the opportunity which you now have. If you think that some spot upon the earth will not respond to your call or that you are not responsible to assist in alleviating the darkness there, then you have not understood that the whole earth is the responsibility of every Lightbearer.

Ask yourself this question: Can you depart the earth at will? Can you somehow put the entire problem and challenge of the age behind you? It is not physically possible but, beloved, is it morally possible or spiritually possible for you to ignore the voice of God in your heart that is telling you that you can indeed be a liberator of life, beginning first of all with a single cell in your little finger? Liberate the cell from the tyranny of time and space!

I tell you, beloved, I once began the path of adeptship. You can begin. He who is able to drown

---

<sup>10</sup>II Pet. 1:10.

<sup>11</sup>Gen. 18:23 - 33.

<sup>12</sup>Rev. 1:7.

conscience in noise and preoccupation and not transfer his heart fire to uplift a soul who suffers somewhere has truly never known that this universe is his native home, has truly not touched the hem of Christ's garment and ought not to consider himself on the path of spirituality.

It is the sensitivity to life - all sentient life, beloved - that calls you to cast yourself upon the Rock of the Universal Christ that the adamant hardness of rebellion of the human might be broken.<sup>13</sup> Cast yourself upon this Rock and Christ will re-form you in his image.

If this initiation is not called for and welcomed by you voluntarily, then, beloved, the handwriting is on the wall even in this place. So do the mountains fall and the earth is removed and the elements melt with a fervent heat.<sup>14</sup> And the Great Law acting through nature will force many to be broken.

Thus, the wise enter voluntarily the initiatic spiral of the age of Aquarius and trust that God and the mighty Archangels will not lead them where others have not gone and passed through to the Victory. We the Ascended Masters stand before you as proof that there is a path that leads to immortal life, the ascended state, and the fullness of God manifest.

Beloved, I would conclude my address to you by the transfer of light that you are ready, willing, and able to receive - with the provision of responsibility that you use that light to invoke the violet flame daily for this cause.

Some of you do not know that for the gifts I have given in Europe, in other ages and in this century, which have been misused by some among mankind, I incurred a planetary karma. And therefore, the Cosmic Councils did not allow me to give any more of my causal body or my life for a considerable and long period of time. My students throughout the world have invoked the violet flame for decades and more recently specifically for the transmutation of the karma I made through the sponsorship of individuals who betrayed me and my gift.<sup>15</sup>

Beloved, this placing of this Maltese cross here and the effort of these priests has come because I, Saint Germain, went to the Court of the Sacred Fire and pleaded for the cause of this planet and gave once again a portion of my life and causal body, as you might say, as collateral for this event. If, then, the response is given, I can assure you it can be repeated again and again until all the earth and the cities and the chakras thereof are sealed by the Maltese-cross formation of the priesthood of Melchizedek.

Beloved ones, I, therefore, am the intercessor and sponsor of this action. You, then, at your level of service become also intercessors and sponsors. This is, therefore, a new and very first opportunity that is granted to me once again to attempt to forestall world cataclysm. I trust you will understand sometime, somewhere what it does take for an Ascended Master to receive from the great hierarchies of the Central Sun dispensations for a planet and her evolution.

I think it is evident to you, beloved, that many upon earth would have no understanding or ability to meet this situation. I believe with all my heart that those of you who know me now, who have known me before and forever, newly come to this Teaching or long enduring its presence in your heart, will respond. My faith in you is abundant because it is truly my faith in God in you.

May your souls rise from the seat-of-the-soul chakra and join your Christ Self in your heart, thereby being one with that Light, also being the recipient of my trust.

I counsel you, then: Trust no man but trust the manifestation of God in every man and you will not be disappointed. I trust you are not disappointed in me this night, for I am not disappointed in you.

---

<sup>13</sup>Matt. 21:42, 44; I Cor. 10:4.

<sup>14</sup>II Pet. 3:10, 12.

<sup>15</sup>See Gautama Buddha and Saint Germain, January 1, 1986, "The Teaching Is for the Many": Saint Germain's Burden Is Lifted," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 21, pp. 182 - 88 and pp. 193 - 94, n. 8, "The Sponsorship of Saint Germain."



I bid you adieu and return to the silence that I might transfer this arc of light.

In response to the heart call of beloved Saint Germain and the intercession of the priesthood of Melchizedek, give this violet flame decree as a song of the heart that you sing to the heavenly hosts, and as a fiat unto the LORD God to descend into the earth with ten thousand of His saints (the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood) to purge and purify the elements and the souls of men and to mitigate mankind's returning karma that descends, in cycles, on the Day of Vengeance of our God:<sup>16</sup>

I AM the Violet Flame  
In action in me now  
I AM the Violet Flame  
To Light alone I bow  
I AM the Violet Flame  
In mighty Cosmic Power  
I AM the Light of God  
Shining every hour  
I AM the Violet Flame  
Blazing like a sun  
I AM God's sacred power  
Freeing every one

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, May 28, 1986, at the Hilton hotel in Portland, Oregon. The dictation and the Messenger's Stump lecture “Saint Germain on Alchemy” are on 3 - cassette set (K86096 - K86098), \$20.30 ppd. Available 1987.

---

<sup>16</sup>Be sure you have your copy of the Stump Booklet, Mantras of the Ascended Masters for the initiation of the Chakras, and the accompanying 5 cassettes of songs, decrees, and mantras joyfully sung in the Chapel of the Holy Grail. Also send for your own “portable altar” of the Chart of Your Divine Self with portraits of Jesus and Kuthumi on the left, and Saint Germain and El Morya on the right: laminated, heavy stock.

# Chapter 59

## Saint Germain - November 11, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 59 - Saint Germain - November 11, 1986

Change Is the Order of the Day

“It Is Your Hour and the Power of Light”

How oft in the night I have come to your bedside and stood as I did when Joseph of old at the bed of the sleeping Jesus - there to pray fervently to God that you, beloved, might realize the perfecting of the heart in the paths of righteousness, that the pure Christ might appear in this life in you.

O beloved, I am ever the watchful presence of Father among you. For I do raise up the figure of the Father as I raise up the Light of those who must play their role on the stage of life in the person of the masculine incarnation.

Beloved, the loss of the Father flame within family and society is a contrived desecration of the heart of the Divine Mother within you also. Therefore, I say, men and women, understand the nobility, the sacredness of the holy calling to be co-creators with God.

I speak, then, of the mysteries of the Seventh Ray and the Seventh-Ray Masters. All saints robed in white who comprise the hosts of the LORD hovering over the evolutions of earth in these final hours of the century have pursued accelerated courses in the Seventh Ray. For all understand the great need of the hour for personal transmutation to exceed that transformation that is oncoming in the earth, whether by Light or by Darkness.

Change is indeed the order of the day, beloved, and the winds of Aquarius do bring profound change, stripping from souls and body temples excess trappings and adornments until the individual is forced to look at himself in the cosmic mirror and say, “Is this what I am or is there something more of me which I have not discovered?”

Beloved hearts, change, then, has been decreed from the beginning by the spirals of the Great Central Sun. That wave of Light has descended. It is an offense to all Darkness and dark ones who have become darkened by the freewill choice to incarnate the night side of Life in the place of the Daystar from on High - the Mighty I AM Presence.

Therefore, beloved, Seventh-Ray Masters and angels would intensify the potential for freedom, for right change, accelerating back to the fiery core of being amongst those Lightbearers in the earth who have proven lifetime after lifetime in various civilizations which have reached this hour of crisis that they would stand and still stand for the defense of the principles of Almighty God.

Change that is decreed, then, may be accepted in one of two ways by the evolutions of the planetary systems: whether to ride the wave of Light and to find oneself in a new age at a new level beyond the densities of the physical plane, truly in a higher octave of God-awareness, or to choose to deny it, to be inundated, to watch it as though watching the coming of a tsunami - not quite expecting

that it will really come - and therefore to go down in the vortex of their own returning karma.

Beloved ones, there is one prophecy that is guaranteed for this planet. Heed it well: Change must come, for the Law will not hold mankind guiltless who commit the crimes upon the holy innocents and the newborn with the cultural contaminations of Western civilization.

Blessed hearts, the day will come when the Great Law, which none of us in the ascended state will be able to turn back, will say by the right hand of God to all those forces in the earth who have perpetrated and perpetuated the Lie: "Thus far and no farther! The full accountability of your destroying of the souls of these little ones must be upon you."

Beloved, you know that this destructivity comes through all of the vehicles of mass communication, through drugs and the purveying of wickedness in the prostitution of children, their abuse, in the programming of their minds away from God, and the tolerance of violence - even the violence of the rock music that does tear their chakras from earliest days in the womb. These assaults upon that Life who is God in this new generation must come to the end! And this end, beloved, must be decreed by you.

Now, then, that I have received my deliverance and the Messenger has received her deliverance by the God affirmation and vote of confidence and violet flame decrees of Keepers of the Flame worldwide, it is time to turn our attention to the challenge of Absolute Evil in society and to hold those promised prayer vigils for the overturning of that which does truly invade and assault the souls of the people of earth.

Then, beloved, having so opened the channels to heaven that the angels of God may descend and ascend as in Jacob's dream - that they might enter the fray and rescue the Lightbearers and bring to judgment those who in their wickedness are truly accelerating oncoming earth cataclysm - we shall see just how great the dispensation of Light can be for the earnest, committed intercession of the Keepers of the Flame in their dedicated prayer vigils.

Beloved ones, let this July conference at Camelot be a prayer vigil unto the nations for the binding of forces that would catapult this earth into war and nuclear disaster, and for the challenging of the last plagues and all who stand as the dweller on the threshold preventing the people from those cures of Light and the natural cures that are owing to them. I speak of the pollution that is dire in the medical profession - the backwardness, the intrigue and the treachery that does put upon the bodies of this people drugs that actually interfere with the genetic strain of the race.

Beloved ones, do not be guinea pigs in your mind, your body, your soul, your spirit for anyone or anything. Be your own man and your own woman of the new age, and you will find me and my beloved Portia espousing your cause and teaching you because you have chosen to think independently and not to believe everything you are told or everything that you read as the programming of this North American society.

Beloved hearts, I take you now apart from the grid of mass mechanization that has befallen this beloved country. Come with me as I accelerate your consciousness into the etheric octave. We shall rest above North America and we shall understand the meaning of the Mighty Blue Eagle that is in fact a configuration of blue-lightning angels who are in the charge of that God Surya, that ancient one of India who does sit in the seat of the Central Sun of Sirius.

Beloved ones, there are cosmic legions of Light. And your own Christ Jesus told you, "Think you not that I cannot in this hour summon twelve legions of angels from my Father to deliver me from this fate?" But the Lord Christ did not. He chose the hour of the crucifixion to show you that the powers that be in this world will always see to it that the emergent Christed One is persecuted to the level of the crucifixion. It is a false-hierarchy imitation of the true initiation of the cosmic cross of white fire whereby you are fastened [to] in the heart of the Cosmic Christ and the lines of force, as Above so below, are one [won].

He said, and I say to you: As they have done it to me, so they will do it to you. The servant is not greater than his Lord.

Understand that anyone who declares himself a disciple on the path of personal Christhood and dares to affirm, "Every day I AM becoming more of my Christ in every way," anyone who dares say "Yes" when confronted by the challenge "Art thou the Christ?": "Yea, the I AM THAT I AM in me is the Christ and the I AM THAT I AM of you is also the Christ" - anyone who shall so be free to speak in joy as well as into the teeth of the very challenge of Antichrist must know that those forces of Absolute Evil entrenched upon this planetary body in the person of embodied fallen angels are those who have the most to lose and nothing to gain by your Christhood.

Do not expect them to line the streets with hosannas on the day of your coming forth. Beloved ones, they only wait when the tumult dies to find some manner to trap and conspire as to the death of the one who dares to be the incarnation of the Word and that one in this hour of Aquarius.

And this is indeed the mystery of Aquarius that I proclaim to you and that my Messenger has proclaimed to you - that in that hour, not the one but the many shall become the one incarnate Word. And the Mystical Body of God upon earth composed of numberless numbers of saints shall be the force and the presence in the heart of the earth to overturn the entire world capitalist/communist conspiracy against the Lightbearers of everynation!

This is my prediction this day, beloved - that it shall come to pass! But I tell you, this prediction can only be fulfilled by God in you, by your free will and determination.

There is a handwriting on the wall. There is a pattern in the heavens that waits to be filled in. Beloved ones, it is a giant mural. And by taking your place in this mural in this hour at the etheric level in a giant panorama of history that is coming [being fulfilled] in America, you make your vow and decree to fulfill a prophecy that is based solely and entirely upon the free will of the Lightbearers in embodiment.

And against this hour of your decision and the decision of the Lightbearers to unite from around the whole world have come the forces of abortion in this age and the murder of the mind and the soul through drugs and the carrying away of the youth following the pied pipers of that music of the fallen Atlanteans revisited.

Therefore, beloved, they have contrived many, many ways to take away the Lightbearers who now come to fill in, in the color of their causal bodies and their garments, those roles that must be played. They can be defeated, one and all. Holy families understanding the reality of the Father/Mother God embodying in them may go to the mountains, may bring forth children, and may raise them to bring forth the inner Light.

I am Joseph and I do sponsor again the opportunity for you to recognize the calling to open the gates. Open the gates of your temple to these souls of Light who truly come to love you, to help you, to stand by you where you stand and still stand and toil and become weary; they come to take up your plow, to take up your implements of service and to work side by side with you in the maintaining of a community of Light that will one day be seen as the example of a pre-golden-age community and souls who are marching to the Sun.

Thus, beloved, the decree has gone forth. Change is upon you. Look now upon North America from these heights of the etheric plane. See those who are burdened in their bodies, who suffer. And the very burdening of the bodies has made them almost lifeless, complacent, spineless. They do not have the physical strength or the physical fire to rise up and challenge the oppressors that come at every hand to take their farms, take their land, take their money, and manipulate every area of their lives.

Beloved ones, Christed ones are called for in every area where people are suffering abuse at the hand of federal and state governments, at the hand of those bureaucrats who have gone mad and

have lost completely, if they ever had it, the vision of the founding of this nation under God.

Blessed hearts, do not lose the independence of the American spirit by failing to see that bureaucracies of appointed officials who have never been elected of the people, by the people, and for the people do control your destinies in many areas of your life. Do not fail to see that if you do not challenge the abuse of power in this nation in the moneyed, governmental, and secret-society interests, the day will come when the beast they have created is so great that it will indeed take cataclysm or war to break the stranglehold upon the people.

Blessed ones, this nation I have dedicated for you personally. I have sponsored your birth or immigration here. Understand this. We do not see people in terms of masses. We see people in terms of the individual and his supreme worth. Think you not that we do not have the capacity to know you and to befriend you one by one - that we do not recognize you on the instant and remember every lifetime where we have served together and forged and won some link in the universal chain of Hierarchy for freedom and not bondage?

Beloved ones, I do know you and I know you well. I have sponsored your birth with the Goddess of Liberty, and I come in this hour to remind you that had it not been for the sponsorship of my life and other Ascended Masters, you might have been born far away in another land or have never arrived at these shores in this life and therefore not have had the opportunity to make good your promise at inner levels at the conclusion of a previous life that was not fruitful to the holy cause: your promise to be the Spirit of Liberty on behalf of those who have not reached the maturity of the initiate, for they must still eke out their daily bread and a few coins they can beg - those who are deprived of education and the real heart of religion.

These beggars, spiritual beggars in the streets of the nations of the earth, beloved, cannot suddenly rise to defend the ultimate integrity and spiritual reality of a nation. It takes generations and centuries of evolution in consciousness and education to come to that place where you have the full capability to lay upon the altar of this nation your life that this freedom might be retained for those blessed souls who arrive here from Vietnam, from Cambodia, from South America, from every nation where their land has been taken from them, where their families have been killed mercilessly, as in Afghanistan.

Beloved, America is truly the haven of my heart and yours. Won't you open your hearts to these huddled masses and recognize that by the time they reach the maturity of individual Christhood there must be a platform left for them to play their part on the stage of life? And if it is to be there, beloved, it must be because you have preserved its point of origin and its cosmic purpose today, here and now.

Therefore, beloved, remember - once you were the waif, homeless without a champion. And once long ago El Morya Khan, riding his white horse, fierce warrior in the midst of battle, did ride through and lean down and pick you up and take you to his heart and rescue you from another battle and a moment of utter helplessness.

I say to you, chelas of the will of God: It is your hour and the power of Light. Now be the Master. Now be the rescuer of my little ones.

America, my beloved land, hear my call and recognize that souls are being lost on this soil as the beloved Mary predicted at Fatima. Souls are being destroyed by the mechanism of hell, raised up to sophistication and respectability in all areas of life. And the shock factors of these conditions become so great that the people are neutralized to the point that they cannot even react.

May the beloved Keepers of the Flame who show such devotion and love and sacrifice also return to the path of mastery to get their houses and their lives in order and to now go to the fiery core to develop a decree momentum such as you have not yet developed.

Let those who have been acquainted with the Ascended Masters recognize that you are the examples for those newly come to this Teaching. If you do not show forth the fruits of our presence, who

will convince them, and by what means, that the Ascended Masters are real and that their presence is the power to change life into the God-estate?

You have an accountability when you call yourself a Keeper of the Flame of Life, a champion of the Goddess of Liberty. And your accountability is to spread the joy of this communion and the great cooperative venture of the Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood and their unascended chelas.

Thus, get thee up to the mountain! I speak of the mountain of God and your Mighty I AM Presence. What use is the saving of the flesh-and-blood temple? We seek the saving of the immortal spirit. And when you have ascended to the plane of your Mighty I AM Presence because you have determined to leave the morass of this lower astral consciousness, you will find yourself desiring also the physical mountain of God - not to run and hide for safety but to go and be the arms of Christ outstretched, welcoming my own who need understanding and soul nourishment and a place prepared in these hours of turning darkness.

Beloved ones, many have been reached by the knowledge of my name and my presence and this call. I am gratified by many who have initiated spirals of light, who have increased the violet flame and therefore alleviated the load of planetary suffering.

But, beloved hearts, I am also disappointed. And in the zeal of the LORD, I point to those who have known the Word and my presence and my power and have forsaken it for their own spiritual pride, their intellectual arguments and connivances - all a ruse, for they would dodge the necessary step of the surrender of that carnal mind.

Thus, I rebuke those who know better and who have not done better, those who have already made the choice not only to forsake their calling, beloved ones, but to take this very Teaching spoken from the altars of heaven and to elect to enter the left-handed path with it, glorifying their egos and their psychic thralldom and their consorting with spirits of a lower order.

All of this they do yet in my name, beloved! - and in the name of the new dispensation of the new age.

Many have wandered far from the center of the I AM Presence. And when they do so, beloved, it is always the sign that the soul seeks self-gain and will not bend the knee before her own Christ and her own Lord.

Those who desire to be entertained and flattered by supposed messages concerning past lives or wondrous accomplishments may sit in their circles and fiddle with these psychic entities while the nation burns, while it is covered with warfare; and they proclaim "Peace!" and "Peace!" while the radioactive fallout falls upon their head as a cloud of unknowingness and base ignorance.

O beloved, how can any true Lightbearer neglect so great a salvation? I tell you, beloved, that those who behave in this manner also have a long history of consorting with the magic of fallen angels. They have been entertained by their baubles and trinkets and promises and offers of an easy way out of the karmic burden for centuries.

Their course was also predictable, yet God has seen fit to give all, both the tares and the wheat, the opportunity to come into the Light. And even the tare may receive the engrafted Word and a threefold flame and begin anew the odyssey of the path of initiation where every weakness will be tested and every strength will be tested. And the more furious<sup>1</sup> the tenacity, in the sense of accelerated sacred fire, with which the initiate approaches this course of testings, the greater the progress, the more accelerated will be the victory.

There is no time preordained for your path. The cycles are shortened for the elect who do the will of God. The only condition is the spacing of the absorption of light that is wise and for your

---

<sup>1</sup>furious: intense; existing in an extreme degree; zealous.

good health spiritually and physically, for the body's atoms cannot adjust too quickly to the greater and greater light. Therefore, in the meantime, you can yet serve and give the Teaching while your bodies are being adjusted and stepped up for a larger calling and service.

Remember, beloved, when you make the decision to step into the political arena, into the public eye to represent the people, you must have passed certain initiations whereby there is removed from you the propensity of ambition, pride, competition, and anger. When these have been thoroughly excised from you, you will find yourselves able to stand against those powers of Antichrist who desire to see no Lightbearer hold any office in any way representative of the people, whether in education or in a representative government.

Precious, precious are the feet of those who have made their way to my heart this day. I pray for you fervently, especially in the hour of subtle temptation which you may not recognize because you slip into it so easily as an old pattern of the procrastination of the day of your God-Mastery. I pray that you lose not the time or the hour, for the clock is ticking away the sands of opportunity.

Blessed ones, may you step into the great panorama of destiny. May you recognize that this opportunity occurs at great intervals of cycles - sometimes ten thousand, fifty, seventy, or a hundred thousand years before the evolution of a planetary system may reach that apex once again where the individual who has karma at that level can now expiate it, for he did not make the right choice in the last round.

Beloved ones, those who do not elect to become God in this age, if the worst scenario would happen, would find themselves embodying upon a very sick and dying planetary body, waiting perhaps millions of years to the time when it would become habitable again and civilization could be begun and reach again this moment for the choice - the right choice to be made.

If, then, the worst of scenarios does come to pass, those who have chosen the Light and to champion freedom will find themselves in etheric octaves of the planetary sphere that is already in the golden age - the place of the inner blueprint, the inner design that has never been compromised, the place of the golden etheric cities of Light.

Thus, beloved, there is a compartment of consciousness and a plane of evolution suitable to every lifestream. Some such lifestreams occupy a civilization in the center of the earth. They are also physical. Thus, there are layered spheres ranging from the physical to the astral to the mental to the etheric.

And in these many levels of earth and heavenly worlds abide millions of evolving souls, all of whom understand that the greatest challenge of all faced by any of these evolutions today is that being faced by you who are in physical embodiment in this wavelength. For you will determine whether the Light will descend from etheric octaves to make the golden age physical or whether the Darkness shall come up from beneath and inundate it, pushing the Light back to higher octaves.

The winning of the physical planet will, then, create a chain reaction for Light throughout the systems of worlds, and the contrary would be the case if this physical level were lost. For earth is a crossroads of many lifewaves, of many systems and other galaxies; all come due in this hour for the confrontation in the final karma of Light and Darkness.

I have spoken to you out of the heart of Liberty. I have shared with you my great desire to work with you. I invite you to become a part of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity that I might truly be welcomed with others of the Darjeeling Council of Ascended Masters to stand at your side and sponsor your life, even as now you choose to sponsor the Ascended Masters, their Teachings and activity on earth.

To all I say, then, I commend you to your highest purpose and destiny. I commend you to deliberate right choice and the right cause of action for the right reason and motive. I commend you to call upon the All-Seeing Eye of God that the vision of the future coming out of the past might be

seen and known, that the present might be for you a calculated platform of forward movement into the Light.

When all points of the grid of personal and planetary karma are known and the graph may be seen, it will become clear to you at inner levels and through that All-Seeing Eye of God that there are few choices left to any upon earth that can bring about the deliverance of souls necessary. We are grateful that a company such as you of serious students does gather in this day when so many voices call you elsewhere.

Portia and I express our gratitude that you have received us and our Messenger. We remain, then, for the sponsoring of Light in your chakras this afternoon and commend you to the call of Cyclopea.

I am, in the light of freedom, your eternal champion of right action. May you always choose right and therefore be in the center of the Cosmic Christ.

I salute you and bless you in the new age.

[standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, June 8, 1986, during the weekend seminar Saint Germain On Alchemy, held at the Palace of Fine Arts Theater, San Francisco, California.





# Chapter 60

## Archangel Gabriel - November 12, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 60 - Archangel Gabriel - November 12, 1986

A Vortex of Flame over San Francisco

The Responsibility to Invoke Light in Earth's Pre-cataclysmic Period

Hearken, then, unto the annunciation of an Archangel!

And receive, then, the love of twin flames of God, the issue of the Great Central Sun, as we stand before you, twin pillars of fire, for the purpose of blessing and healing and, beloved, placing an electrode in the etheric atmosphere over this city as a vortex of flame.

There is focused therein the momentum of our offering and teaching and your decrees of this weekend. We desire, inasmuch as our retreat is located in this area and in the area of Shasta, that you might have a vortex of light in consonance with the work of the Goddess of Purity,<sup>1</sup> that those offerings of violet flame and dynamic decrees given by yourselves from this hour onward might form a giant matrix of light, a white-fire Maltese cross which we dedicate in the name of Saint Germain, hoping that his own chelas and Keepers of the Flame will take this as the sign of the love of the Archangels of the Fourth Ray that we do desire to sponsor the Master in the placing here of that Maltese-cross formation of the priesthood of Melchizedek.

Beloved ones of Light, understand, then, that in this hour there must be of necessity an action of response, even as a tumult should sound upon the footsteps of an Archangel in the streets of San Francisco, if they would only know and see the presence of our coming.

We are as concerned for this area as Saint Germain has been concerned for the area of Portland.<sup>2</sup> And therefore we go through the streets of the city to find hearts of Light who have not made their way and thus heard the good news of the Mighty I AM Presence.

We are determined, then, to do all in our power - and all that you empower us to do by your decree - to bring these souls of Light to the awareness of the responsibility of the invocation of Light<sup>3</sup> in this pre-cataclysmic period that earth is passing through.

Beloved, we now touch your twin flame in the highest octaves of Life. Understand, then, that the beloved will always be the beloved and that your calling in this hour is to realize Christhood and to move on with the cycles of your calling.

---

<sup>1</sup>The Goddess of Purity maintains an etheric retreat over San Francisco. The retreat of Archangel Gabriel and Hope is located between Sacramento and Mount Shasta and is extended for the protection of San Francisco through the retreat of the Goddess of Purity. The retreats of the Archangels have a vast energy field of concentration.

<sup>2</sup>See Saint Germain, May 28, 1986, "The Intercession of the Priesthood of Melchizedek," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 58.

<sup>3</sup>the Christ Presence and the light - radiance thereof

We draw, then, a solar ring around the city. And in that solar ring there do assemble legions of seraphim. May their work in the weaving of the Maltese cross bring about an action of alchemy of the sacred fire - in this case an action of the white light of the Mother.

As we seal you, then, in our hearts and the heart of the living God, we do present ourselves as committed to your calling - and your highest calling - this day and in the difficult days ahead. Remember, then, to befriend an Archangel and an Archeia and to reach out for our hand in the hours of life most difficult.

Feel, then, the radiation of our presence as we extend to you the opportunity for the balanced polarity in the body and in the chakras now for the raising of the life-force unto the ascension.

I, Gabriel, announce to you, each and every one, that your ascension is nigh if you choose to make it your own.

In the blessed heart of Hope - hope for you, beloved - we have come. And we take our leave with joy and joy and joy . . .

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, June 8, 1986, during the weekend seminar Saint Germain On Alchemy held at the Palace of Fine Arts Theater, San Francisco, California.

# Chapter 61

## Melchizedek - November 13, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 61 - Melchizedek - November 13, 1986

To Sup with You in the Glory of Christ

Be Diligent before the Darkness of the Oncoming Tide

Sons and Daughters of the Most High God,

I, Melchizedek, salute you in the sacred fire. I have come in this hour from Zadkiel's retreat, where I abide in the LORD's discernment of events, to sup with you in the glory of Christ which I AM and to give unto you now a measure of the light of my body and my essence.

So upon these wafers and the fruit of the vine I pour out of myself the subtle essence of Being. For unto thee it is given, and given according to the measure of the honor of God, that by which thou mightest multiply light from this hour unto thy glorification in Him.

Be diligent, beloved, for ye know not how great the Darkness or the oncoming tide of danger. Therefore, truly repent from decadent spirals and receive my counsel or rebuke from my Messenger.

Because some have listened, some have ascended. Because some have not listened, they have departed out of the way of the Great White Brotherhood. Though they may continue in high-sounding phrases and the logic of the carnal mind to expound upon the Word, never shall they enter the heart of that Word so long as they are apart from the living, beating heart of the Logos where I AM THAT I AM.

Lanello is present with Enoch of Light, O beloved. For it is a day to remember Brahman who gave birth and parted himself as Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva.

Know, then, that in thy heart is a flame, and in the flame the Knower and the known. So this Knower and the known - let it be thy true self. Drink unto thyself and into thyself, beloved. For I speak of Truth and Being and Consciousness where I AM and I give it to you in this hour through this substance.

Receive it now, beloved. For we would then proceed with our message.

[Holy Communion is served.]

It is, then, in the intensity of the Word that I address you this day, beloved. And I assure you that the V that is drawn is itself a spiral unending. Each side of the V represents the ascending and descending aspects of the caduceus of Life.

Beloved ones, I call you in an hour when Darkness is deceptive, when the Light eternal and oncoming, beloved, is not seen in the perspective of initiation as that which must be assimilated in order to be experienced; for in order to be experienced it must be received by initiation.

Therefore, beloved, as the Light is not perceived, neither be the Darkness. And the majority of lifewaves upon earth are lulled somewhere between the two pillars in the temple of being as well as between the extremes of Light and Darkness.

Thus, for that age that is to come, I counsel you, each and every one - truly pursue the calling, the calling of God to be kings and priests unto him.<sup>1</sup> Recognize that the hour will come when there is no longer time for preparation, and the purpose of thy calling fulfilled shall appear as many, many shall need that light stored, then, now in the Deathless Solar Body.

I, Melchizedek, draw the line as a fiery ovoid, beloved, of your Deathless Solar Body. And I hurl to you this day the challenge of filling in the lines of the Deathless Solar Body and the spirals and the warp and the woof thereof.

For, beloved, this Deathless Solar Body is the true and only passport to the kingdom of heaven. He who has it has balanced and expanded the threefold flame, is therefore buoyant, levitating - yea, bouncing as a babe newborn in God in the rising resurrection flame. Beloved, this hour, then, consecrate thy light, thy life, thy love, thy wisdom to this holy purpose.

In the magnet of the Great Central Sun I stand. And I stand here below, conferring upon you the initiations for the sealing of level one and level two of Summit University. May some who love the Path of the Ruby Ray become ennobled by the Holy Ghost as the unfoldment of third level, of the Ruby Ray, and of the ministering servant who is the initiate becoming one in the Order of Melchizedek. Let these, then, arrive and petition God and this Messenger for the opportunity to be found in that level in the Heart of the Inner Retreat.

I, Melchizedek, salute you in the flame of the Divine Mother and in her temple. Let it be, then, O beloved, that this light that is sealed once and again and again and again and again and again and again in all of thy chakras be the opening of the way to the New Day and to the journey of the mountain.

I take, then, the first step of that journey with you. You will take all the rest at my behest. I will be there. And I will be not. And when I am not, you are that I AM. And when I AM, you are the not-self-relinquishing, shedding, being delivered, becoming the I AM when I am not. As Above so below, the Law is fulfilled in you in the cosmic cross of white fire.

[24-second pause]

So the sprinkling of the holy water by the seraphim of God enables you to know that they, too, are one with the sons and daughters of God of the priesthood of the King of Salem.<sup>2</sup>

Messenger's Invocation:

Beloved Father, we, thy sons and daughters, gather on this the day of thy descent with the Son by the power of the Holy Spirit into these chalices, which we now raise to receive the subtle essence of thy Being, the nectar of thy divine wisdom, the perfecting of the soul.

Light of the heart, leap now in joy. Threefold flame, extend now thy presence. Touch the heart of the living Christ and the Mighty I AM Presence, that we might celebrate this day the Three-in-One.

Elohim of God in the Great Central Sun, lo, I AM THAT I AM! Elohim of sacred fire, hear, then, the call of Keepers of the Flame. Let the sacred fire of God descend into the heart of earth for the purging of all ignorance.

This day, O LORD, we gather in the name of Sanat Kumara, the Holy Kumaras, Lady Master Venus, Lord Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya, Jesus Christ. In the flame of our father Enoch, in the flame of our father Melchizedek, in the living flame of our father Zarathustra, O God, we assemble to banish ignorance in the earth. Let it be banished by divine decree this day, O God!

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 1:6; 5:10.

<sup>2</sup>Gen. 14:18; Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:5-10; 6:20; 7.

Blaze the light of Victory's spiral staircase. Mighty Victory, in thy presence we ascend spiral of illumination's golden flame, golden stairway to the star of the Mighty I AM Presence - pilgrims now. Golden robe of Lanto, Lord Confucius, disciples and bodhisattvas now upon us as we pray, as we muse upon the supreme essence of Being, as we are, O LORD I AM THAT I AM . . .

Seven beloved Archangels, seven beloved Archangels, in the victory of thy flame, come forth. In the heart of the Lord of the World Gautama Buddha, come forth!

Seven beloved Archangels, let thy light rays now extend the thread of contact to the seven bodies of man, to the seven chakras. Let thy will be done. Let thy wisdom permeate, penetrate, assimilate, O my soul, this living light of wisdom, this communion of the Lord of the World and the Holy Kumaras.

Come, O angels of God. Sup with us in this hour as we deliver this Body, this Mystical Body of God upon earth, unto thy Body in heaven.

This day, O God - this day, O LORD I AM THAT I AM Sanat Kumara - we celebrate the unity of our Mystical Body on earth with the Mystical Body of God in heaven, in Spirit and in Matter.

By thy living Presence, by the light of Wesak, beloved Buddha, we are one. And the cosmic wafer, as Above so below, slips as one into position of light.

So it is done, O LORD. Deliver now the earth from ignorance by those who are thy Body.

Light, appear in this temple! We accept it by the authority of Lord Zadkiel and the priesthood of the Order of Melchizedek. We accept it done, O God. So it is done in thy name forever and forever and forever.

I AM THAT I AM the living Word where I AM.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Ascended Master Melchizedek was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Father's Day, June 15, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. It was the concluding address to the students of Summit University Spring Quarter 1986, sponsored by Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Venus, Melchizedek and Enoch.



# Chapter 62

## Archangel Raphael - November 16, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 62 - Archangel Raphael - November 16, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

I

The Water of Eternal Life

Ho, Beloved Ones!

Come, then, to the fount of Light. For the fount of Light is the healing fount. How to reach it? How to drink of its waters? How to be in life normal once again when you have drunk of this water?

Beloved, many yearn for the water of eternal Life. But having drunk, man may no longer live as man but he must live as God. Beloved, it is this inner decision that must be made ere you request the cup from the hand of the healing angel.

I have come before you, beloved, and I have come to your soul at inner levels. And I have presented this very equation before you: Would you have, O soul, the cup of the waters of eternal Life?

And at first you would say, “Oh, yes, yes!” And then I should begin to tell you how your life would change. And as I so did, you have said, as you carefully moved a step backward and were not so sure you desired to be in the presence of an Archangel - so, beloved, now understanding what is the power of the water of Life, you have said, “I better think this over. I better know that indeed I would be the chalice of this living Life henceforth.”

Thus, beloved, I ask again in your full waking consciousness in this hour, at least that portion thereof you bring to bear in this octave: Would you drink of the waters of eternal Life, beloved, and bear the responsibility thereof?

You need not answer aloud but only in your heart, for the angel hears the whisperings of the heart.

And so, it is the same question of initiation. And I would speak on this theme of initiation, for the Archangels are not only intercessors but we are initiators of a mighty light. Let that light, then, descend, and let it portray to you now that every initiation conveyed by us is for the purpose of your coming up higher by free will.

An initiation imparts a vision of a better way, a higher vibration, and even a knowledge of the known and the unknown. Thus, to decide to occupy that new place where all things must change - the experience of rolling up a scroll in one octave to go up the mountain of God - may be terrifying and sad and ultimately victorious once one has adjusted to the change.



Beloved, changes come in many ways. Some man elects and some come upon him suddenly. The change most feared in this octave is the change called death. But, beloved, when you ascend spiral upon spiral up the mountain of Being, you find that the transition to eternal Life is never achieved by death but by acceleration unto immortality - putting on that immortality that is thine own. Yet it is today the election of free will, and immortality can be lost.

And I tell you it can be lost, for this is the price of free will. If it could not be lost, beloved, then there would not be free will or the consequences thereof. Many would deny this, and they have very personal reasons for denying it; for they have espoused a cause, the ways thereof seeming right but the ways leading to death and self-destruction.<sup>1</sup>

Pray God, then, in this hour for right knowledge concerning thy path and to be divested of those things that unwittingly are the choices of death, but you knew it not and entered into coils of death and therefore suffer a disease that does not seem related to death. But, beloved, death comes in small and insignificant, seemingly harmless packages.

There are packages of death on the counters of every drugstore. There are packages of death in every supermarket. And there are packages of death that come right through the television screen. Assimilating these, you accommodate. And therefore, beloved, knowing not that you have chosen by [the very act of] allowing these things to enter your life, you nevertheless suffer the edict of the Law and the ignorance thereof, prolonging the day of the appearing of the Son of man where ye are.

Speak to me, then, of the Lord Christ! For I am an Archangel, and I know him and I succored him in many lifetimes, forming the cradle of light and the arc anchored in the physical octave by my beloved Mary.<sup>2</sup>

Know, then, that I have also succored you. I have been in your midst when you have known me not. Therefore, today I speak that you might know that the angels of my bands answer the calls for healing from God. And I am an angel of the LORD which stand in the presence of God. And I come bearing light that will not be squandered by any man nor a woman nor child. For I deposit this light in this hour in the body of your Holy Christ Self that you, beloved, might receive, according to this great Mediator of your life, increments of sacred fire descending.

When you call to me in the name of Christ, I am commanded by the Father to obey. Forget not, then, this calling, beloved. Forget not that I am in the earth, as are the angels known as the Seven Archangels of the Rays.

We intensify our service to Life. We come, then, with a transfer to the Holy Christ Self. And we come to remind you that those who seek light must be willing to change. This is the very theme of our message and teaching through the Messenger this evening.<sup>3</sup>

If you fear change, beloved, then you fear healing! If you fear change but desire healing, then it is a self-admission that you are not willing to pay the price.

Energy must be accounted for. The gift of God must be multiplied and shared. Consider, then, the responsibility of the initiation of healing and begin to realize that God would use you as a sending station for light - that God would endow you with any light that you can contain and hold in love and hold the mastery thereof and not misqualify.

The human propensity to misqualify the light of God is the single great factor of [that results in] the withholding of that light by a very wise God, a very wise one indeed who will not allow you to make the karma of the abuse of light. Thus, the paucity of light of the eye and the soul and the

---

<sup>1</sup>Prov. 14:12.

<sup>2</sup>Mary, the Mother of Jesus and Queen of Angels, is the divine complement (Archeia) of Archangel Raphael. When Mary took incarnation on earth to give birth to the Christ, Archangel Raphael remained in the planes of Spirit, holding the balance in heaven for her mission on earth.

<sup>3</sup>The Messenger's lecture on the Healing Power of Angels and Archangel Raphael's dictation are available on single cassette B86075.

chakras and the many diseased bodies who for want of information yet roam the earth, very available to the nesting of discarnate entities and lower spirits who are magnetized and feed upon the toxins and the entities of impure substances of drugs and other addictions.

So it is, beloved, that I am come for this purpose: to tell you that a world of joy awaits you when you discover that your reason for being is to be the instrument of the transfer of light on any of the seven rays to benefit, uplift, and secure souls - not of a few but of millions - for the pathway of eternal Life and for service in the process.

Into this congregation I AM come! Into this earth I would descend! My light body is charged now with a great momentum of the Central Sun. My light body, then, touches your own. And I would deliver you, as God would deliver you, according to that which you are prepared to be and to do and to know and to bring into action for your God.

This, then, is the qualifying factor of eternal Life and the qualification of initiation. Seek and ye shall find, beloved. There is an abundance of teaching that has been prepared for you. Take it in and know that the path of this age, sponsored by Saint Germain, is one of a karma yoga that is nothing but joy and more joy and more unveiling and opening of heavens until you see the angels in the skies rejoicing in your victories and coming with feet of victory for your protection, the dynamism of your soul, and the receiving of an extraordinary light.

There have been limitations upon the habitation of man for centuries. And in this hour that limitation has indeed been reduced - penetration of space within and beyond the solar system, penetration of the planes and octaves of light. And yet through it all the necessary mastery has not been gained - whether for the protection of the private life of the individual or the space program of a nation or those high-powered uses of the energy of the atom that may spill over to the destruction of life when used by those who have not the power of the mastery of the atom.

Such dangers in life when technology exceeds the realization of the science of Being! It is so, beloved. Thus, you ought to seek God and the dynamic decree of the Word for the protection of life - your own and that of many - in the realization that though the dangers of nuclear war and terminal diseases loom heavy and world karma may descend, the greatest dangers are those unseen on the astral plane. And thus, Christ so warned you to fear not those who could kill the body but those who would destroy the soul in hell.<sup>4</sup>

Souls are being destroyed in hell in this very city this very day, beloved. They are being destroyed by strong chemicals and drugs until the youth become mindless and detached from the contact with the living Life itself. Yes, souls are being lost in this hour and day, as Mary has said in her Fátima appearances that they would be lost if the rosary were not given, if Russia were not consecrated, and if there were not a penance given for world karma.

You who have the violet flame know the meaning of doing penance for world karma, a penance that is permanent by the violet flame transmutation/conflagration that picks up a planet and charges it through and through with the power of the violet flame!

Thus, enter into the joy of the Lord and know that your healing service to Life, O ye who thus serve, is truly an instrument of the Lord's healing and the balance of thine own karma. Happy are ye who serve and know that service unto Life is the way to the heart of the living God - not in some distant future but here and now within this body temple.

I AM therefore the releasing of the light of the power of Mighty Victory! And Victory gives to your atoms and chakras a mighty spin, balancing the Alpha to the Omega, the yin to the yang, that the universe above and below might be conjoined through the heart center and you might know here, "as Above so below," your communion as God-free, spiritual, immortal beings who are not confined to the flesh except by the belief and the habit of the belief itself, by struggle and the sense of struggle

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 10:28.

itself.

You are God-free beings! I declare it and I hold that most immaculate concept with my beloved Mary for your own becoming of the Cosmos all inside. You are this day anointed, then, of God. If you will accept it, you will find the never-ending stream of eternal Life coming unto you as renewal, reinvigoration, and restoration of the Eternal Youth who is your beloved Holy Christ Self.

Why not walk hand in hand with that Christ Self, your inner Teacher? Why not become that Teacher through the assimilation of the Word? Thus, assimilate the Beloved by love and know yourself as the bride of Christ.

There is no difference between thy soul and this Christ. In this acceptance, beloved, know that in the alchemical marriage the twain are made one. And this one is the Alpha in the Omega, the Omega in the Alpha, and you become the shining sphere of Light. Oneness above and below ultimately eliminates, then, the polarities that have conjoined in a caduceus that never ends.

I and my Father are one. I and my Mother are one. I and my Christ are one. This I know, O Lord. Though I have erred, I am now cut free from false doctrine, false teacher and teaching, and I enter the heart of my Lord!

Let this be your prayer, beloved. For I, Raphael, would teach you how to pray, that your being and aura might become scientifically the vessel, even the living Grail, of that eternal Christ.

Beloved, know that the Fifth Ray is the ray of science and that the Divine Science of thy being is intact and whole and it is the geometric matrix of all that is and all that was and is to be of the eternality of Life.

O flow, mighty river descending from the Great Causal Body of the Central Sun! Flow, then, and let the Universal Christ in these who have gathered now present a living vessel that the waters of Life might trickle to those in need and the poor in spirit and the meek and the sick and the homeless and those who have gone out of the way, having become, then, healthy skeptics in the face of the false pastors. Let them now become, O God, healthy believers in the transfer of the Word and thy Holy Ghost.

O Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus, I pray for them as he has also prayed.<sup>5</sup> I, Raphael, offer my presence in this hour to the living God for a transmission of his presence of the Central Sun.

Beloved, it is a mantle - the mantle of the Great White Brotherhood - that you may see at inner levels, if you have eyes to see, that is upon this Messenger, placed there by Saint Germain many years ago, whereby this light of the Central Sun may be conveyed. It is not the words that I speak, which may be imitated or repeated by anyone, but it is the vibration that is charged through the living Word and anchored. For the mantle has become the instrument of the message of healing and its power.

Whosoever shall receive me as a little child shall know truly the power of God in this day for newness of life and service unto the hour of oneness in the Holy of Holies.

Come, then, beloved, while angels attend thee who rejoice to greet thee as old friends from the highways of Cosmos. Lo, they have come, my flaming ones. Come forward now to greet them and receive our healing touch.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Raphael was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, July 2, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day

---

<sup>5</sup>One such prayer of intercession, recorded by angels, has survived in scripture for our contemplation of the hour of Jesus’ Christhood and our own. See John 17. Another was recorded by Mark L. Prophet, “It Is Finished!” The “I AM Lord’s Prayer” and the “Transfiguring Affirmations” are Jesus’ gift to all aspiring to be with him in Paradise while keeping his watch on earth.

international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.



# Chapter 63

## Beloved El Morya - November 18, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 63 - Beloved El Morya - November 18, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

II

The New Day Is Consecrated

When the Comforter is come, none other is needed. Therefore, let the non-Comforter depart this park! And let the nonconforming freedom of the Spirit unveil the living presence of our Lord the Maha Chohan!

Beloved, I bring the cool winds of Darjeeling, most happy to be midst this gracious company who have assembled here for the victory of Life.

Beloved, in your heart's desiring do not desire those things that are the unlawful fruit that may not be plucked from the Tree of Life or from the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil. Let it be, O beloved of my heart, that the victorious flame which you bear and which I bear shall be an unfed flame, feeding not upon lesser desires or the associations thereof. But let this flame be fed by a living Spirit.

In the beauty of the presence of the LORD, the Maha Chohan, may the dove of peace abide in your heart.

These words I speak are with the understanding that the heart requires the flame of peace from the representative of the Holy Spirit. For, beloved, the heart that has truly loved, and loves still, is assailed by the force of anti-comfort and anti-peace that is abroad in the world to challenge the living flame of freedom, round whose banner we gather in this hour in the name of the beloved Master Saint Germain.

May all know how I love him. May all know that the Darjeeling Council does rise in this hour as I proclaim his presence here and among you. [36-sec. standing ovation]

Most beloved Saint Germain, we the Darjeeling Council do salute you in this hour of the reigniting of the Statue of Liberty and the rededication of Liberty's flame.

What recognition is this, O beloved, that the light of the Divine Mother should be so recognized in the heart of an ancient land that is indeed the place for the return of that Divine Mother. Therefore, beloved, in the presence of the Master who have saved a nation and who have saved a Church,<sup>1</sup> let

---

<sup>1</sup>In their dictations, the Ascended Masters have been known to revert to the vernacular of the times of a past life. In the 1500s, have was sometimes used in place of has as the 3rd person singular. El Morya was embodied as Sir Thomas More, 1478 - 1535.

all know the depth of his heart of love.

(Will you now be seated as I continue my address.)

Chelas of the will of God, I come to you, then, with a message of joy in new beginnings, for it is a new beginning for our blessed Master. His light and presence in the earth coinciding in this hour with the salutation of millions of Americans and the profound love they hold for the Lady with the Lamp does also signify new opportunity in the flame of Portia and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood for each and every individual lifestream.

So I have called you. So I have sent my message to tell you of the import of this conference. And therefore, some who have not been present at all in this life or for many a year have felt this calling. The call, beloved, is the call to your soul to understand that a new life has been given to you, each and every one.

How precious is this life! How profoundly it is understood by the soul who has passed through the fiery trial and emerged again to live and to live again and to know the breath of freedom and to cherish and to defend freedom of speech and of religion, of assembly and the press - and the freedom to be in the heart of the living Guru.

Beloved ones, as this nation was so dedicated in the beginning with Saint Germain as its Guru and the original Chela, George Washington, so you may understand why the fervor and the calling in your heart is here. It is because, beloved, you have said in your soul to me and to the Lords of Karma before taking embodiment:

“O El Morya, life on earth without you is not worth having or cherishing - life without God-government or these freedoms. Truly we will go in the flame of the will of God as did our Saviour. And we will give our life that freedom, as these four and the principal of all - the Master/disciple relationship - shall not perish from the earth.”

So you have retained that hope. You have sought and sought again and you have searched the world around to find my gaze that would look upon you whereby you might know right from wrong and the way in which to walk.

My own beloved chelas, each summer another cycle turns for me to address “Chelas mine.” This summer brings me to the greatest hope that I have seen in many a year. With hope comes challenge, beloved. And with challenge comes the necessity for harmony of the heart and being and the synchronization of the co-workers for the building of that which we envision.

With hope and challenge and harmony and striving, we see, then, the vision as a silhouette upon the horizon as it was four centuries ago and two - early in the nation’s history when the builders came and the mystics and the masons and the lovers of freedom. And second and third waves came. And then came those who came only for self-gain, for they had heard of the gold and the wealth of a nation and they saw economic opportunity. And they also were welcomed to build upon this foundation and then, as the pyramid should rise in their life, to realize that economic freedom is truly the foundation of all others.

Thus, the fervor of our Lady Liberty, despite all religious indoctrination to the contrary, has captivated a nation for a century and many aeons. Beloved ones, think of the miracle of the adoration of this people of the Divine Mother who holds a torch of illumination which is the key to unlock the golden door of freedom.

Think, beloved! No people so intelligent nor scientific should wax in such great fervor for a mere statue. This is the beauty of it all - that every soul who has witnessed the lighting of the torch and of the whole body of the Mother this day has seen the Goddess of Liberty as the Sun behind the statue.

This is the cause for rejoicing, beloved - that a nation has known the Great Mother Initiator

who is responsible in the name of Gautama Buddha for the igniting of the threefold flame, for the initiation of the heart, for that special dispensation balanced by Saint Germain where this people could forge a Union as no other union has ever been formed in any other nation.

To the special hearts of this people I send my devotion to the will of God. The hope that is in my heart is a fervor of necessity. For whereas the building is abuilding at the Inner Retreat, there is also the dark contrast of despair and a nation and a world heavy in the dark cycle of its karma.

Thus there are many necessities which call, beloved. And they call us to the mountain of God. The demand for the Guru/chela relationship has produced the demand for the place and the land that could contain it all and all who would come. Elohim, in their foreknowledge of the need of the hour and the direction of cosmic forces to this reunion of the soul with the living Spirit, have indeed prepared that place secured.

As has been said before, we cannot bring forth the fullness of the divine plan in this place or even in this city. Beloved, understand why the persecution of new-age religions. It is not of the religions. It is the fear and the frenzy of the coming of the Word of God incarnate.

Do you understand, beloved, how Herod sent his henchmen to kill all of the male babies born at the appearance of the Christ? Do you understand how the one who was the true one fled into a new land?

Thus realize many are slain this day as they seek in frenzy to find the one, the living Messiah, who is the turning back of their Darkness. They are superstitious as were the Herodians, and indeed, beloved, they have seen the sign of the appearance of the Christed One - the coming of your Holy Christ Self and of the sign appearing in the heavens.

Thus, it is an hour to understand that reactionary forces will be present as the Light emerges - chemicalization within the body, the soul, and the mind, fierce attacks upon the family and the child as the seed of Herod multiplied regularly aborts these descending ones.

It is well to listen when the Messenger speaks to you. It is well to know the warning and the warning signs. Do not be dismayed, whatever assails thee, O my love. For truly thou art beloved and I have known thee from the beginning. Count every point of oppression, count each deliverance of the blows of hell as the sign of coming sainthood in thine own being, as the sign of Light and Morya with you, who says:

“O my child, know this initiation in the heart of the Buddha. Know the way of nonresistance in life - to agree with thine adversary quickly whilst thou art in the way with him<sup>2</sup> lest he turn and rend thee in the latter day.

“O my child, know the ways - know the ways of the seed of the wicked, but know better the ways of God. Follow thy God, for thy God is Love. When Love, then, is assailed, truly go to the heart of hearts of the First Love in the beginning.”

Take five minutes or an hour or a day to magnify Love in your heart that your vision might be true and decisions affecting lifetimes might be correctly made. Study the work of Chamuel and Charity. Draw the circle of fire<sup>3</sup> about this Union, this Community of the Holy Spirit ensouled by the LORD, the Maha Chohan, in this hour.

As America is enfired with the presence of Liberty, know that this new day is consecrated here and now through your hearts by this presence of this wondrous being [the Maha Chohan, who is the representative of the Holy Spirit] who is the Master of the Seven Chohans of the Rays. Know, then, that the greatest desiring of his heart is to see you and behold you as one.

---

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 5:25.

<sup>3</sup>See Archeia Charity, October 5, 1975, “The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment,” 1975 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 18, no. 40, pp. 206-7; or Vials of the Seven Last Plagues, Summit University Press, pp. 37-39.



Thus, this night the Holy Spirit's cloven tongues of fire are for the consuming of misunderstandings and disagreements and complaints and burdens and absence of vision that causes the soul to want to tarry and to make demands for a lesser comfort when the whole cup of comfort is waiting. Feel the presence of this Spirit in and through you as you receive from our servers holy bread.

Beloved ones, I break the bread of my body this night. I would be a part of each one of you and you a part of me. I commit myself, as the Chohan of the First Ray, to be at your side each step of the way Home. My love for you is beyond measuring but not beyond your ken. For you indeed are my own and your cups have been filled before with my presence - for the journey ahead, all the way to the ascension.

I have come to embrace you. And I have come a great, great distance to be here in this hour. Meditating upon the bread of my Life which I would share with you, so receive now this Holy Communion.

[Holy Communion is served during the playing of "Panis Angelicus" by César Franck.]

The bread of my Life, beloved, is the body and the essence of all that I AM, all that I have devoured of God and all that he has devoured of me. This living bread which I have broken for you is my Christhood. It is the experience of every life and test, of the record thereof and the genetic code of my evolved Christhood. When you receive Communion from a Master, beloved, it is truly the giving of the Self. All that I AM is the All that I give and the whole loaf. For God will replenish the supply.

Thus, Camelot, then and now, is this bread. This morsel you have taken as a disc of light from heaven, moistened by my Spirit, is the all and the circle of that which we love as Camelot - a dream, a life, a goal, a mystical union, a place in heaven with an extension on earth.

Thus, beloved, as you accept me as a part of you, so I AM. And I do accept you as a part of myself so long as you follow the will of God. Realize, beloved, that your acceptance of myself in this hour is a very precious initiation that I AM enabled to give by the love of Alpha.

Understand, then, that I do have the dispensation to assist you unto the hour of your ascension. I pray you will not forget my Teaching, my Presence, or my Love. For this Church that we are building together is the temple of man, and the cosmic wafer is the dais on which you stand. And one day you will look and see in the retreat of Luxor that dais where you stand in the hour of the ascension flame - infusing, suffusing white fire - and you will remember the moment of this Communion when an Ascended Master who loves you, who has been willing to pay the price that The Summit Lighthouse might endure, that the Church Universal and Triumphant might move on, did come to take you by the hand and lead you to the heart of God.

Mistake not the mundane for the spiritual nor the intellectual for the mystery. Be on guard to retain the holiness of the moment and never leave it, for the quality of holiness is the attraction of seraphim, who are the greatest guardians of health, purifying, protecting the body.

Beloved of the Light, I have given to you, all inside of you, the matrix of our Camelot and all that is to be. It is indeed a divine plan of the Great Divine Director for which we have lived and served and given our lives century upon century.

You know, then, that this walk has been given that you might realize your soul as a living tabernacle, as a tent that could contain without number souls of Light. For you to know yourself as the living Church and the living Camelot - this is the mystery which Christ brought. And when John saw the whole of the Holy City descending,<sup>4</sup> it was descending into his heart. He knew himself then as the embodiment of the city of God. All temples made with hands, all earthly endeavors are to teach this lesson of the soul.

---

<sup>4</sup>Rev. 21:2, 9-27; 22:1-5.

Many lessons have been taught and learned by you here in this place. The Chapel of the Holy Grail has been suspended as a light and a vibration out of the Central Sun. Once miracles have happened, they are so often taken for granted, beloved.

Do you know that it is by the will of God that this place is suspended in this city for your service in answer to the call of Lord Jesus to come to Los Angeles? And so the Messenger was also ridiculed in her trial for following the call of the Lord Jesus to this city. But you have heard the call and you have not ridiculed, and therefore you have become a portion of that Christ.

Beloved, the work to which the Lord sent her is almost finished in this city. All things have happened here to you and to the Messenger that did indeed happen to the Lord Christ and his disciples.

You may chronicle these events and know that your coming has been for these years of the fourteen stations of the cross that began for the Messenger, according to my direction to her, on June 27, 1972. Since that hour she has passed through the age of the thirty-third cycle unto the ascension of the beloved Mark, unto the seeking and finding you from every corner of the earth by every missive of her heart, by every dictation and Pearl and call and prayer.

These stations year upon year, beloved, have been a magnificent experience of the expansion of spheres, not alone of her being but of your own as well. You may count the blessings and the experiences, the tests passed and those you prepare to take again in this fourteen-year cycle, and know that the new life I bear is based upon the beginning again of the Woman and her seed passing through, this time, not a sorrowful way of personal or planetary karma but in the full embodiment of those fourteen stations in the God-victorious spheres of the Great White Brotherhood. All saints of the holy Church do lend their causal bodies to the coming fourteen years.

I urge you, then, to plan your life, for in these years a tremendous victory can be won. And the year 2000 may turn. And the world may turn. But whether or not, the Word will not pass away.<sup>5</sup> For the Word is becoming permanent within you. Though the sands of the earth and time and space may flee, yet my Word in you shall live forever.

Therefore, beloved, having been the harbinger of the initiation of this cycle, I also come to seal it. And therefore, I address you.

Beloved Lord Gautama Buddha, beloved Saint Germain, beloved Maha Chohan, good company of knights and ladies of the flame, with the lighting of the torch of Liberty, there is this day recorded in the County of Los Angeles the final sale of Camelot. [43-sec. standing ovation]

So that not a tear in your eye or a lament or a looking back should take you from this joy of victory, I have already placed, you see, my bread of Life as Camelot inside of you! [21-sec. applause]

We take the essence, beloved, and leave the rest! Someday you will remember those words when the Maha Chohan does call you beyond this octave to other spheres.

Beloved, this connection was made in Gemini quite suddenly, as I determined to answer the call of Archangel Michael and the final call made finally by the Messenger. Beloved, in the twinkling of an eye of God, so there did appear that which was the plan.

And so another university from across the sea shall occupy this place - a Japanese university. And therefore, I tell you that the karmic cycles turn. To the winner, then, belongs the mountain of God. And all march on in the karmic cycles by which they are impelled to be in their time and their space - in their place on January 1, 1987.<sup>6</sup>

So, beloved, expect the unexpected. And this, too, has been learned by our instrument. Swiftly, then, the seasons fly. And sometimes only I know the reason why!

---

<sup>5</sup>Isa. 40:8; Mark 13:31; I Pet. 1:24, 25.

<sup>6</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 42, n. 5.

“I will be who I will be,” said Yahweh long ago to Moses. “I will reveal myself in the course of events.” Thus, the Messenger has said even recently to chelas who would know the will of God, “Do not ask me, for I do not know. But observe the day and the hour when Camelot is sold and chart your course following the events of Morya.”

I tell you, the Messenger has learned this from many long years of knowing the Guru. The revelations of God are in action. As you see action, then, do not question that action but follow it. Find the thread of contact whereby there is a unity in your heart with that which is the movement of those of us of the Darjeeling Council who are committed to this - this moving forward and upward and onward.

Therefore, that the light of Maitreya might expand in every heart, that you might be safe and secure in every way, especially in the spiritual path, I bid you, beloved, Vondir! You shall see me again in the mountain of God, where I call you and call a world of Lightbearers united to come to the Heart of the Inner Retreat for the summer of 1987 - and to know that for many of you there will be henceforth no descent back down the mountain.

So, beloved, I have given to you my heart. And now I depart.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Thursday, July 3, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

# Chapter 64

## Saint Germain - November 20, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 64 - Saint Germain - November 20, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

III

A Prophecy of America’s Spiritual Destiny Restored

So, I am come, your Knight Commander of the Keepers of the Flame. So, I am here! Are you ready, Keepers of the Flame?

[“Yes!” 35-sec. standing ovation]

So with Morya we march in July, the sign of the Mother for the freedom of her own to return to her heart. For I give you the key to the word of Sumer - only in the Divine Mother can freedom be found and retained.<sup>1</sup>

So, beloved, this movement is of the Divine Mother and not of any human. Our Spirit transcends the form and the Messenger we use. Understand how God in you is greater than any one of us. So I am here and I stand by the grace of God and his Holy Spirit of freedom! I stand before this banner of freedom<sup>2</sup> that still recalls the sign of the God Star Sirius and the power of Elohim in you to become that Word incarnate.

Children of the Sun who have become the sons and daughters of God, from the beginning unto the ending I am your most beloved Merlin. And I say “most beloved” by way of extending my heart to you for the alchemy of victory that you, Keepers of the Flame, have wrought in this Church Universal and Triumphant.

Therefore, the angels applaud. Hear them, beloved! Hear them. [18-sec. applause]

The lower spirits of the prophets of Baal have seen their day! They may no longer even dominate the lower channels whom they have used. Beloved ones, it is a triumphant day for the gift of the Holy Spirit of prophecy itself unto you and all who love God supremely. Therefore, in that alchemy come, so now reside in the seat of my heart. (Won’t you be seated.)

Where shall we go, LORD, but to the heart of the living disciple? So we have come, LORD, and

---

<sup>1</sup>“Freedom.” The first recorded use of the word freedom occurs in a document written by the Sumerian king Urakagina of Lagash (c. 2350 B.C.). According to historian Samuel Kramer, it is “one of the most precious and revealing documents in the history of man and his perennial and unrelenting struggle for freedom from tyranny and oppression.” The word for freedom in this ancient work is amargi, which means literally “return to the Mother.” See S. N. Kramer, *The Sumerians* (Chicago: University of Chicago, 1963), p. 79.

<sup>2</sup>the flag of the United States of America

so thy Word shall abide here forever. And thy Word, O LORD, is power. And thy Word in the hearts of this people shall truly vindicate thy name I AM THAT I AM.

I pray the Father of all victory and light and freedom, come swiftly, then, to bind the spoilers in North and South America! Come quickly, then, and let the fire of freedom emerge in the hearts of those who dare to challenge tyranny, dictatorship and murder in Nicaragua!

O God, deliver these, as they are as the early American patriots taking upon themselves the responsibility to defend a nation against the usurpers of the seat of God-government that belongs to the people, is of and by the people of Nicaragua, who demand their freedom this day. And I say, they shall have it! [34-sec. standing ovation]

And I challenge you, Keepers of the Flame, to prove me right. I challenge you as prophets in the earth this day. For my mantle of prophecy descends upon you now, beloved. Seize it. Wear it. Use it. For this nation must be filled with the prophets of the Almighty whose prophesying is in the affirmation of the prophecy itself.

To affirm the victory is a fiat of the LORD's prophecy. Therefore, let those who dare, go, then, to the side of those freedom fighters and say at their side the rosary to Archangel Michael. Let those who dare, go in their finer bodies as others may go in the physical.

Beloved, it is the company of saints. It is the prophets, old and new, who must affirm this freedom this day. For it is the fulcrum, whether of God-freedom to the entire hemisphere or totalitarian encroachment that will not be stopped, I warn you, without bloodshed in these United States. And this is my prophecy to you!

They will move to Panama. They will infiltrate. And there is not the spine or the unity today to turn them back. Let them be turned back and let our voice, now the minority, become that which sparks the majority to see the vision and to realize it! [17-sec. applause]

Nevermore was there a cause so great, so espoused by the tears of the beloved Mother Mary and her heart's fire. Nevermore since the American Revolution has there been a cause that so concerns the nations and the Ascended Masters. Beloved ones, the facing of the tyrant of the Soviet Union now becomes the world enterprise of Lightbearers everywhere. Therefore, I say to you: Lightbearers of the world, unite! [27-sec. applause]

We know the plight of those in Afghanistan and elsewhere. We know of the Darkness pitted against black and white and independence in South Africa. We know of the conspiracies that take the Lightbearers and enlist them in the causes of the fallen ones by rhetoric, cliché, indoctrination, and the foul use of the press by those who have nothing to lose, for they have already lost their souls long, long ago.

We know, beloved. That is why we insist that the integrity of freedom in this hemisphere be fought for and won. For this entire base, North and South united, must be a sun - a sun that is double in a giant figure-eight flow, as Above so below - as below so as Above. North America and South America can be that Alpha-to-Omega spreading the Sun of Light to all areas of the earth.

O beloved, there are millions who love me in South America and throughout the land of the north. Go and find them! Send the missile of the books, the voice, the message. Send yourself, but go to these. For this bastion of freedom must prevail as a protection and a haven for all nations of the earth.

Most beloved, see and know that this pushing back of Darkness involves the challenging of those nesting serpents in Havana and elsewhere who have been entrenched far too long and should have been plucked out long ago. Now, beloved, decisive action must be considered, and I ask you to pray to Almighty God to inspire your leaders as to what that action must be.

(I bid you again, beloved, be seated.)

Consider the karma that befalls the nation America for the neglect of her leaders. This karma is grievous and borne as a yoke by all of her people. For they have had, surely they have had, from their mothers' hearts and from the Goddess of Liberty the impartation of the flame of freedom. They have not sought, championed, and defended their sacred right.

Therefore, those to whom the proffered gift of my heart is given, those who are accounted responsible, then, in this Guru/chela relationship of the Aquarian age which I offer, they will come to the place in the not-too-distant future where the neglect to defend the rights of man and woman - human and divine - will require them to pay the ultimate price.

Beloved ones, when the golden age of the Sahara was traduced by forces within and without, it was at a far more perfected state than this one. Truly, the Keepers of the Flame of Liberty have been the intercessors and mediators in America. The mere attention and allegiance by the people to the Goddess, O beloved, has anchored an image in the third eye of the nation this year and in preparation for this date that allows Mother Liberty to enter. For this is true devotion given by people of all faiths, religion or none, to the very heart and spirit of America from the beginning.

How easy it is for the heart to fly to the arms of the Mother. Is it not wondrous that this people has arisen from Lemuria and Atlantis and the ancient cult of the Mother, that a people from so many lands should understand inherently the ancient ones? Thus, Mother's Day is a day of appreciation for that ancient flame and its present embodiment in the mothers of the nation and as the sacred fire of the ascension.

Beloved, it is a great land of wondrous people, exceptional people, many of whom will not reach their fullest potential in this life because of the denial to them at an early age of proper education and love. And if they are not permanently set back from the period of conception to the age of seven, I tell you, they have very little chance of surviving the teenage years, when most are finished off and detoured from a constructive life by the great, great burden of drugs upon them.

Beloved, the war is upon the Christed ones - these little ones. In God's name, I say to you, have mercy upon them! Have mercy upon me, Saint Germain, and know that I, Joseph, care for all of these little ones and for you! I say, help me to help the Blessed Mother and to help the Lord Jesus to deliver a nation by taking care of her youth!

O precious ones, where are they today, yesterday, tomorrow? Somewhere else but in the immediacy of the urgency of Life itself which can afford them, oh, the highest - the highest delivery of their causal body. Oh truly, truly, let some not count time, but come now and release these books. Release them, then, for all levels and minds.

Beloved ones, El Morya has announced the sale of this property, but my announcement to you, for which I have great cherishment and hope, is the purchase of two new printing presses for Camelot. [37-sec. standing ovation] One is already delivered and in place, for the Messenger lost no time in the moment of the sale of this property to dedicate the first funds to the most needed perfecter press. [23-sec. applause]

Thus, I tell you that the Order of Saint Joseph is an order of publishing the Word for the care of the little Child Jesus in every heart. I, who gave my life and suffered more than I would tell to deliver to the world my writings of science and freedom and the psychology of Good and Evil in the plays,<sup>3</sup> beloved, I know the power of the printed Word to endure beyond those who dedicate themselves to its publication.

You who would survive in the minds of a people who may awaken ten centuries from now because you have preserved freedom today, I tell you, secure the books and secure the places in men's hearts

---

<sup>3</sup>For a review of Saint Germain's embodiments as Roger Bacon (c. 1214-1294) and Francis Bacon (1561-1626), author of the Shakespearean plays, see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus II*, Summit University Press, pp. 214-21, gold-stamped leatherette hardback and quality paperback; or *Lords of the Seven Rays*, pocketbook, pp. 259-62, 264-69, Book One.

where the Teaching will endure even though heaven and earth pass away.

We publish books not for the survival of books, beloved, but for the survival of souls lifetime after lifetime who do not forget the cumulative effect of the culture of the heart. The heart is reborn (and it is the least pregnable of all chakras) - and the soul herself - in the newborn child. "The heart that has truly loved never forgets."<sup>4</sup> Truly, it is so. I have never forgot thee. Thou hast never forgot me. Thou hast known my face as I have known thine own.

Precious ones, we march in July. We march in August with marching books marching off the presses. Who will help the Order of Saint Joseph? Who will learn the trade and help us save the hemisphere and the earth?

["We will!"]

You are so ready, beloved - and recording angels are very ready! [16-sec. applause] And your promise is recorded. But so is mine, beloved. It is recorded in your heart forever.

So in the light and the heart of Liberty, whose message comes this eve, let us also remember the call of the Mother - the call of the Mother to Saint Francis in the voice of Jesus: Rebuild my church - rebuild my house.<sup>5</sup>

Now we must build anew. Is it not a prophecy to Jeremiah first to tear down and destroy and then to build?<sup>6</sup> It is no coincidence that chelas of the will of God begin with a clean white page in a higher octave - land that stretches farther than the eye can see or even the soul can fly.

Blessed ones, you have a new beginning unprecedented. Take it swiftly. Help us, then. Let us move and move with victory and care. Let us establish the altar, of course in the manger where all beginnings are. There is no better place than the barn on the farm. [15-sec. applause]

It is the love of the LORD himself who dwells in the hearts of those who work his Works. Let us see such a busyness of diligence and building and moving that swiftly as the eagles fly you find yourselves exactly where the Almighty desires you to be January 1, 1987. Let us not skip a beat in delivering to the nations these words, these teachings, this message of liberation and comfort.

Those who still stand against the international corporations and banks and Communist systems, those who stand with Jonas Savimbi - that handful against the overwhelming odds of support to the enemy, I am sorry to say, by the United States<sup>7</sup> - those who stand with him need your comfort, your

---

<sup>4</sup>Thomas Moore, "Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms."

<sup>5</sup>For the story of how Saint Francis was called to rebuild Christ's Church, see 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 9, p. 99, n. 14.

<sup>6</sup>Jer. 1:10.

<sup>7</sup>Freedom fighter Jonas Savimbi, founder of UNITA (National Union for the Total Independence of Angola), fought for eight years against Portuguese colonial rule in Angola. When independence was granted by Portugal in 1975, UNITA expected to win the scheduled free elections. Instead, the capital of Luanda was seized by the Soviet-backed MPLA (Popular Liberation Movement of Angola) with the support of thousands of Cuban troops, elections were canceled, and a fierce civil war ensued as rival groups sought control of the nation. The MPLA gained power, but Savimbi has continued to lead his anti-Communist guerrilla forces in a determined fight to free Angola from foreign oppression.

Today more than 30,000 Cuban and 3,000 Communist-bloc advisers and technicians support the Marxist regime in Angola, which has purchased an estimated \$2 billion in military equipment from the Soviet Union in the last few years. At the same time, U.S. private industry and banks actively assist the economy. Gulf Oil (owned by Chevron), which pumps close to 90 percent of Angola's oil, paid \$585 million in taxes and royalties to Angola's Marxist regime in 1985. About 60 smaller American companies are also involved in oil-related businesses there. The earnings from oil bring in 90 percent of the Communist government's foreign revenues, most of which return to Cuba and the Soviet Union to pay for the war effort. Loans and loan guarantees from U.S. banks - Chase Manhattan, Morgan, Citibank, Manufacturers Hanover, and Bankers Trust - have provided Marxist Angola with more than \$200 million. The U.S. tax-supported Export-Import Bank has also extended credit of more than \$200 million to this Soviet client state since 1980. While U.S. corporations and banks funnel money to the Marxist government, Reagan has approved \$15 million in covert aid to supply arms, ammunition, and supplies to Savimbi's UNITA, headquartered in Jamba, southeastern Angola.

prayer, and the empowerment of God.

Believe me, beloved, your voice does count. Do not sense a victory won but a victory begun. Know that the ritual of the altar<sup>8</sup> is necessary now more than ever. Let us defeat those forces that come suddenly to our best servants as illness or accident or death.

Do not be superstitious. Merely be diligent. Do not give power to those forces that have no power, but recognize that Light in you must be a shaft impenetrable.

Now, let us take that clipper ship of Maitreya. Let us sail on the waters of a golden, shining sea - a sea that carries us beyond this lower level and vibration. We have plucked you as Jeremiah was plucked by the Ancient of Days.

Come fly with me, beloved. For I would also be in the Heart of the Inner Retreat one year from this day in a company five times as great and more as this one. Please help me gather them from all the nations. For in this conference our cry goes forth. Let it reach the boundaries of the universe, and let its echo then be the return of those who have heard:

“Lightbearers of the world, unite!”

So I also say, Let the seed of Serpent, then, be plucked out of their midst and be bound and removed this day! I, Saint Germain, therefore defy those serpents as infiltrators in America, in the earth, and in Holy Church. Let those, then, who deny the sacred freedoms to any now have taken from them the very thing which they have denied to others.

This law of karma acts this day. And you will see how the LORD God by his angels - Michael, Jophiel, Chamuel, Raphael, Zadkiel, Uriel, and Gabriel - does indeed, beloved, deliver that karma of the denial of God-freedom in the seven chakras of all life.

O beloved, those who raise the sword Excalibur therefore set the standard of that sword. And all, then, who rally to it must rise to its level. For it will challenge all that sets itself against that will of God in a mighty people.

O mighty people of the earth and all nations, come to my heart. For I would give you my gift of freedom, my violet flame.

O America, I have loved you! I love you still! Hear my cry before it is too late. Hear the call and let this life be lived more than for economic gain, indulgence, pleasure, or fame.

I am here. I am free. I have more than all of these! I have immortality, and you may have it, too, by right choice. May every choice be right by the standard of Christ in you.

I seal you in my heart and flame. God-Victory, beloved. Thus, let us call together:

Lightbearers of the world, unite!

Lightbearers of the world, unite!

Lightbearers of the world, unite!

And claim the four sacred freedoms by the Path, the true Path of initiation of the coming Christ who is come.

In the name of Jesus, Amen. [40-sec. standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Friday, July 4, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

---

<sup>8</sup>the exercise of the science of the spoken Word for the transmutation of personal and planetary karma at the altar - the place of alchemical change, or “altar” ation, by the violet flame of the Holy Spirit





# Chapter 65

## The Goddess of Liberty - November 23, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 65 - The Goddess of Liberty - November 23, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

IV

The Keepers of the Flame of Liberty

O America, how I love thee! O America, living Spirit of Freedom from the God Star!

O Light of Sirius, kindle now the hearts of this people. For indeed the hour is come for their initiation by the Light<sup>1</sup> of Sirius. Let it be so, then, that God-government to the earth - as sponsored by Sanat Kumara, as rejected by the nations, as espoused by Saint Germain and received by the people of the United States - now return to its original and founding principles.

Beloved of the Light, the Constitution of the United States is a covenant twixt the Mighty I AM Presence and the people that must rely on the mediatorship of the sons of God who represent the people because they have chosen the path of le fleur-de-lis.

In the heart of your threefold flame, I salute you, Sons and Daughters of Liberty from every nation who bear in your members the true Spirit of America! (I bid you be seated to hear my dissertation this day.)

First I would tell you that “America” is not the name of a nation but it is the name of a body of Lightbearers whose emissaries, long ago sent by God, determined to establish this land as the place where Sanat Kumara might enjoy that relationship to his own, ordained of [by] his coming, establishing and preserving the reason for being of this earth.

Therefore, beloved, all who are a part of this body and company of the LORD Sanat Kumara are by name America, embody the Spirit of America, and therefore may call themselves in the spiritual sense “Americans.” This is a very ancient word that came by circumstances of which you know through the one called Amerigo Vespucci. Beloved ones, a simple cartographer given a name that would relate to Sirius - and therefore the name of the I AM Race is inscribed in cipher in this word!

Thus, when I address you - “O America, how I love thee!” - I am speaking to every Lightbearer on earth who has come to this planet under the direction of Sanat Kumara with the vow of Holy Spirit to preserve and uphold the thread of contact with the Holy Kumaras, to live life as a disciple of that Word and that Law, to inscribe the covenants of a spiritual law, thereby protecting all in

---

<sup>1</sup>Cosmic Christ consciousness

embodiment and reserving unto them those inalienable rights, beloved ones, which derive from the Mighty I AM Presence.

These, then, are divine rights that must first be exercised by the Americans. Let them exercise the right of the threefold flame and the authority of the living Word and the Mighty I AM Presence. And let the Constitution and its interpretation reflected in the laws of the nation and the states be secured and interpreted so as to defend the divine right of the individual in the exercising of the seven chakras through the four sacred freedoms, through the right to private property, and through the right to the Master/disciple relationship.

Thus, there is missing in the chief justices and in the supreme courts of the states this plumb line of Truth and this standard that the divine right, and not alone the human, must be preserved in law and in the courts. Thus, you must know what are the divine rights of each individual in order that you might discover whether or not those divine rights are violated by human laws and judicial decision.

Therefore begin promptly following my address to list those rights that you consider inalienable because they come from your divinity. This is the meaning of the divine right - that you are divine and that, being the [Light-emanation of the] Divine One, you have a right to be that one on earth as in heaven. This is the foundation of the law and government of this nation. And it is to the restoration of this founding principle by the Light of the God Star Sirius that I address you this day, beloved!

Do you understand? ["Yes!"]

Now, therefore, in the giving of the prayer vigils for the laws and the lawmakers, for the courts and systems of justice, it will take a very careful review of that which has been done - error laid over the original Constitution, error of interpretation based on the defense of human rights at the expense of someone's divine right to pursue a path of initiation, to take accountability for his karma, to "work out his salvation" before God and with God, "with fear and trembling"<sup>2</sup> before that LORD and that One.

God is not very far from any American - and remember, the term is defined as "the Lightbearers of Sanat Kumara." These, par excellence, may be the ones in every nation who carry this banner. Those, then, who become Americans do so by the initiation of the Goddess of Liberty, whose office I hold, which being I AM.

Therefore, it is an initiation of the heart and of the threefold flame. And those who enter into that sacred commitment to be citizens of the United States do receive an impetus of my threefold flame, which is an action for the balancing and bringing into alignment of their own threefold flame. I place there the fleur-de-lis of my being as an electronic blueprint, or matrix, if you will. And therefore it is like a rudder, a steadying force that keeps the individual re-creating and raising up those three plumes in balance. And thus, I work very closely with beloved Gautama, Lord of the World.

The initiation of the heart which I give must be earned and won. As I give, therefore, the etheric blueprint, so from the day of citizenship onward, beloved, there must be a proving, there must be a working, there must be a knowledge of the Word.

Therefore, I carry the Book of the Law<sup>3</sup> that represents not alone the Constitution but the divine document citing the divine rights of the sons of God upon this planetary home. And it remains for you to distill from my heart through your Christ Self what are those divine rights so that you may come to understand that every line of the Constitution does reflect an inner divine right which has been made applicable to the human scene of karma, of the building of a nation, and of the dealing

---

<sup>2</sup>Phil. 2:12.

<sup>3</sup>The 23'7" tablet in the hand of the Statue of Liberty represents the Book of the Law - a symbol inspired upon the sculptor, Frédéric-Auguste Bartholdi, by friends in the French organization of Freemasons. The inscription of the Declaration of Independence was added as an afterthought to personalize the gift.

with the economy and the settling of old scores with the fallen ones.

Therefore, beloved, those who become Americans must prove their ability to be the Keepers of the Flame of Liberty. Thus, understand how it is that the one occupying the highest secular office of the nation, the President of the United States, did affirm for all people of this nation the vow of those who take their initiation from me - "We are the Keepers of the Flame of Liberty."<sup>4</sup> Beloved ones, had those words not been spoken in your behalf, I tell you, the initiation given to this nation would not have come about. [26-sec. applause]

Have you heard it spoken in any other nation? ["No!"]

Beloved hearts, the term "Keeper of the Flame" has found its way to the Oval Office! [19-sec. applause]

Understand, then, that so great a people have been committed to this calling by the President, whom they have elected by an overwhelming majority twice. Understand, beloved, that few officeholders are perfect but the mantle of the office that comes from the Great White Brotherhood is indeed perfect. Therefore, respect the mantle of the office of the President of the United States, which since the anointing of George Washington has been a mantle in the hierarchy of the Brotherhood.

There have been officeholders who have scarcely understood the mantle. Some have betrayed it, some have gone against the Light<sup>5</sup> of the I AM Presence. But because the mantle itself was present, as some have remarked, the nation has survived its presidents! [12-sec. applause]

Understand, then, that although there is a willing heart in your President, there are circumstances and individuals and even his own karma that may prevent the best use of that mantle and the wielding of it in a stronger defense of freedom. I say pray for the officeholder to come into alignment with the mantle itself. And offer the prayer upon all elected representatives and those not elected that the mantle of Christ descend.

Whether they will use that mantle to divide the waters and proclaim the Truth of the LORD's prophecy or whether it will become a judgment upon their own treasonous acts against this nation, so be it. The mantle itself will perform its work when invoked by you. Since it is a qualification of the representatives of the people of this nation to be the bearers of the Light and the mantle of the Christ, therefore you may invoke it. And therefore you may use the Judgment Call<sup>6</sup> to demand the judgment of those individuals who have betrayed the office of Mediator, which office is essential in the interpretation and execution of the Constitution.

Realize, then, that in this hour as I stand and as I have appeared to the people of America at the soul level, there is come to pass this initiation and this reinforcement: that the calling of the LORD is that those who represent the people - whether in public office, private industry, education, or society - must therefore be compelled to uphold the standard of the Cosmic Christ. They must be compelled by the Lightbearers in the nation who form the ensign of the enlightened ones - and this by the calls to the Almighty, to us, the body of the Lords of Karma, to your Christ Self, and to the entire Hierarchy.

Initiation, then, is a raising of the hurdle. It is higher today than it was on July 3rd, beloved. The people have rallied! They have come to my heart and to the heart of the Mother. They have

---

<sup>4</sup>"Keepers of the Flame of Liberty." On July 3, 1986, President Reagan, presiding at the relighting ceremony of the Statue of Liberty, proclaimed: "We are the Keepers of the Flame of Liberty. We hold it high tonight for the world to see." The four-day celebration marked the 100th anniversary of Lady Liberty and was the culmination of a four-year labor of love in which the statue was restored from \$66 million in contributions raised from schoolchildren, private citizens, corporations, businesses, unions, and fraternal organizations. As part of the celebration, Chief Justice Warren Burger conducted a naturalization ceremony in which he administered the oath of citizenship to hundreds of new Americans at Ellis Island and simultaneously via satellite to over 15,000 more gathered at various sites across the nation.

<sup>5</sup>Christ consciousness

<sup>6</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 54, p. 491, n. 12, and p. 492.

seen me. They have known me. They have known my flame. And love to one another has abounded on this day when I have held my presence in such intensity throughout the land. And with the release, beloved, of these fireworks,<sup>7</sup> I did simultaneously release the fire of my causal body which was called for and demanded and therefore delivered into the hearts of all citizens of this nation! [56-sec. standing ovation]

Understand, beloved, the reason for their applause and joy and celebration at the release of this light. It was the certain knowledge that I gave to each and every one, regardless of their station or standing on the Path, that truly in this hour the light of the Cosmic Christ, the light of the Divine Mother is come. And that for which the people have prayed - which is the intercessor, the deliverance of this nation in the face of world situations - has been answered by Almighty God in my person, beloved, because I am the one Ascended Master upon whom all people of this nation can agree and to whom they may give their allegiance. Is this not a wonder, beloved?

[“Yes!” 36-sec. applause]

There has not been a greater single, unifying force in the full century since the placing of my image in New York harbor. But on the day and date of the hundredth anniversary, so the fullness of the time was come. And a people have cried out for the Divine Mother, and therefore the Divine Mother is with this people this hour and continuing, beloved! [32-sec. applause]

You will find it interesting to note the comments of the foreign press concerning this magnanimous and extravagant celebration - the same complaints made, beloved, to Jesus when the precious oil of spikenard was brought. And even some of the disciples complained, “Why was it not sold and the money given to the poor?”<sup>8</sup>

And therefore, they spoke of the extravagance of Americans: “Americans always do things too big,” and “at the heart of the celebration was not liberty but business and enterprise” because so many put up their shops and stalls and stands to sell their wares. And finally the remark, by one who should know better, that it was “simply too much” - “it was as though America had suddenly discovered the Statue of Liberty when it had been here all along.”

Beloved ones, in these comments, all the way from France to Ireland to Pravda itself, you will note the envy by these nations concealed in criticism of the abundant Life of the Divine Mother and the Cosmic Christ given to this nation through our hearts and a complete misreading of the free enterprise spirit. They have not read the vibration of the Spirit of America; and therefore they remain in condemnation. As they have condemned the seed of Ephraim and Manasseh, the seed of Joseph, four thousand years and more, the jealous brethren therefore point the finger and do not enter into America’s joy.

Thus, some among these nations of Europe have also criticized the Messenger and her coming for the same reasons - the abundant momentum of joy and spirit and energy and life. Thus, they sit in the judgment seat, beloved, in scorn,<sup>9</sup> knowing not that they judge the favorite son. The favorite son is not America. The favorite son is the living Christ, the Son of God - the only begotten Son of God, full of grace and truth, who is personified in your Holy Christ Self. And those who raise up that Son of Light and become that Son have therefore united with the only favorite son of God.

And those who have not, for their own rebellion and bitterness, they stand outside the wall of the tube of light of America and her people, not invoking their own. They may only point the finger and say these nonsense things. I desire you to understand that the spirit of hatred of America, of

---

<sup>7</sup>On July 4, 1986, in the largest fireworks extravaganza in U.S. history, more than 40,000 skyrockets illumined the skies above the Statue of Liberty in New York harbor. The fireworks, which were released from barges around lower Manhattan and Liberty Island, continued unabated for 30 minutes in a spectacular \$2-million display synchronized to waltzes and marches.

<sup>8</sup>Mark 14:3-5; John 12:3-5.

<sup>9</sup>Ps. 1.

the Great White Brotherhood, and of this Messenger and Teaching abroad in the world must go down! It must be consumed before it reach this shore and intimidate this people and her leadership to compromise in any way, shape or form, and in so doing, by accommodation, to compromise the inalienable rights of this people to pursue the Guru/chela relationship according to that divine document! [15-sec. applause]

I tell you that you should take note, then, of the misguided concepts held by the Presidents of France and the United States in this hour, believing that the President of the Soviet Union and the chief representative of the Communist Party now desire more than ever to negotiate an arms agreement and to pursue peace. It is true, beloved, that they desire this. But their desiring is always, as it has ever been, to gain time and advantage for the ultimate takeover of this nation as well as that of France as the heart of the flame of Liberty.

They desire the Light, beloved. They will never have it by the path of initiation. Therefore, understand that they must take it by subtlety, by disinformation, by a dictatorship, a totalitarian regime and control of their people, by belching lies about the West and America continually from their organs of information.

Beloved ones, beware. Beware, then, of the false prophets in this day as in the day of Jeremiah who did prophesy peace and therefore did not show the threatening coming from the Chaldeans.<sup>10</sup> Beloved hearts, their intent has never changed since the Bolshevik revolution and since they made their pack<sup>11</sup> when they were cast out of heaven by Archangel Michael.<sup>12</sup> The fallen ones in this and every nation are determined to destroy this bastion of freedom, this nation under God, for one purpose - to destroy the citadel that does protect this Guru/chela relationship.

Therefore come to the understanding that this is the hour to pray for the exposure of the Truth and the Lie as to what is the motivation behind the Soviets, especially in consideration of President Mitterrand's visit to Moscow.<sup>13</sup> Understand, beloved, that every force of psychic and mental manipulation is used by the Soviets in their interchanges with representatives of the West.

You must understand the deadly nature of those who have entrenched themselves within this system. You must realize that in this hour America must become fully a Light<sup>14</sup> nation, protected by the Light, drawing her laws into conformance with the laws of God so that these laws supported by the people and the courts which are in violation of divine law do not therefore become instruments of the heavy karma upon the nation that is present already.

I speak of the liberal abortion laws and of the absence of prayer in the schools. I speak of liberal laws concerning pornography as the desecration of woman and the Woman clothed with the Sun,

---

<sup>10</sup>See Jer. 36:27-32; 37; 38 on Jeremiah's prophecy of the Chaldean invasion read by the Messenger from the Jerusalem Bible prior to this dictation at the request of the Goddess of Liberty. See also Jer. 6:13, 14; 8:10, 11; 23:16, 17; 27; 28 on the false prophets of peace.

<sup>11</sup>pack: obsolete variant of pact; a private or clandestine arrangement or compact; a secret or underhand agreement; plot, conspiracy, intrigue.

<sup>12</sup>Rev. 12:7-9.

<sup>13</sup>Mitterrand in Moscow. French President François Mitterrand, who was in New York during Liberty Weekend to participate in the rededication ceremonies of the Statue of Liberty and to confer with President Reagan, left for Moscow on July 6 for a 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>-day state visit. Though he denied any formal role as diplomatic messenger, Mitterrand said he was well positioned to promote better Soviet-American relations and that he sought to encourage a second summit meeting and serious arms control talks. The French President received an unusually warm reception in Moscow, where he met with Soviet leader Mikhail S. Gorbachev in three marathon sessions totaling over 15 hours. Afterward, Mitterrand summed up his meetings with the two superpowers by stating that the major obstacle to any nuclear arms agreement remained the U.S. Strategic Defense Initiative.

<sup>14</sup>"Christed," "anointed"

THE RADIANT WORD

ONE DECADE FOR THE TURNING OF THE TIDE:

THE GREAT CENTRAL SUN MESSENGERS,

THE COSMIC CHRISTS, AND THE BUDDHAS COME FORTH

Given in Pasadena, California, May 3, 1977

whose representative I AM.

Be diligent, then, and watchful. And see to it that those who contain the ensign, the standard and the banner of the Cosmic Christ - you yourselves - study those laws and decisions handed down by the supreme courts and the courts of the states and that you give your calls and your evening prayer vigils for the righting of the axis of law and government in America.

Thus, beloved, the light sent forth from my causal body is the initiatic light demanding that all representatives of the people, public and private, must truly represent that Christ or be judged by that Christ. No longer will any escape irresponsibility of their treatment of any part of Life, beginning with their own children and moving on to their neighbors, to their shopkeepers, to their businesses, and to their clients.

Beloved ones, let all know that the day of accountability is here. And when you interact with people, you are responsible unto your own mantle of Christhood to deal justly, forthrightly, honestly, in harmony, and to make the Golden Rule a sound part of your life and a commitment.

Remember, then, the carefulness in the execution of your office of responsibility to Life. Be not betrayers of the office of Chela - chela of El Morya and Saint Germain and chelas of the Goddess of Liberty. When you betray your office, you let down the entire nation and the potential for others coming here and becoming citizens to follow your example.

I will tell you, then, that the office that is upon you this day and that becomes both a mantle and a judge as the Word present with you is the office of Prophet and Teacher. It is the office of Healer. It is the office of the Keeper of the Flame of Liberty.

You must deal justly and quickly with those who come to you because you are the responsible one. When you raise up the Christ and little ones depend upon you, or new students or people in your community who are suffering some kind of oppression through bureaucracy or otherwise, that raising up of the Christ in itself conveys responsibility. You cannot raise up the Christ merely for your personal satisfaction or protection or enlightenment. When you raise up the Light, the Light is king, the Light is priest unto God, the Light is shepherd.

Understand the meaning of that true Light. You may not decree the decree of the Word without accountability. When the Light is invoked, you must then be the servant of the people. Do not turn your back and do not be as the king of Judah, who neglected the word of the prophet because he was concerned as to how the Hebrews, already in exile, would treat him or what the princes would say of him and what they would do to him if he would listen to the word of the Mighty I AM Presence.<sup>15</sup>

His Achilles' heel was his pride of person and his fear of their seeming greater power. And that seeming greater power, beloved, is the fear of the power of the fallen angels - which you must dispense with this day, I tell you! And you dispense with that fear by knowing once and for all that Archangel Michael is at your side and does answer your call and does answer it best when you keep a daily momentum, which is a coil of blue fire around you, so that the instantaneous call for help can be answered immediately because you have a momentum. It is a veritable blue flaming coil around you, from beneath your feet all the way to your I AM Presence, coincidental with your tube of light.

When this is in place, the simple call "Lord Michael before, Lord Michael behind, Lord Michael to the right, Lord Michael to the left, Lord Michael above, Lord Michael below, Lord Michael, Lord Michael wherever I go!" brings the Electronic Presence of the Archangel Michael upon you [ - concluding with "I AM his Love protecting here!" (3x)].

Give the Word with authority! Dare to be regular in your decrees and to make real and lasting progress. Dare to be the instrument of our Word and to know that you must be accountable this day for this teaching you have had for many a year and aeon, else give accounting in the end for the failure and the neglect to use it and to wield your mantle.

---

<sup>15</sup>Jer. 38:19, 24-26.

I warn you, you are the firstfruits of this dispensation. Now many will come to see what you have done. And when they take it up with a greater zeal they will judge you for your neglect and your self-indulgence. The hour is come when those who do not exercise that mantle and flame of Liberty will see it pass to another generation of Lightbearers. You are the called and therefore you are in the position to be the ones to transmit this information and knowledge to this nation.

Make haste, then, for I would speak to you of the dictation of Gautama Buddha, Wesak 1977. On that occasion the Lord of the World gave a ten-year dispensation for the saving of the planet. And he said if the darkness had not turned around by the end of that ten-year dispensation, he could not promise or commit that anything further could be done.<sup>16</sup>

I speak to you, then, because you have less than a twelve-month to take full advantage of this dispensation. And I tell you that the January 1, 1987, date is a date calculated in comparison with and consideration of that dispensation.

Therefore we see in this hour certain necessities for this congregation of the righteous to move together as my heart, head, and hand to see to it that the organization and the detail of this move and the founding of our base at the Royal Teton Ranch is accomplished with the swiftness of the God Mercury and the power of Hercules and all elemental life who will assist you.

I engage you and call you. If you would do for me that greatest favor that I need doing, you should know that it is to establish this base there soon and in divine order. For I must then send you as teams throughout North America to deliver this word and message. It is important, for the word spoken and delivered prior to Wesak 1987 will still retain the dispensation of Gautama. And beyond that, beloved, unless a new dispensation be forthcoming and be earned, you will find it more difficult to stump the nations.

Therefore, on Monday following this conference those will gather who desire to be ministering servants and to stump. And I trust our committee serving in this area will be fully prepared to deliver to these earnest ones a plan that can be implemented.

Then, beloved, with the establishment of our base in Montana, we will send you and send you again in that Ritual of the Atom, in that mighty call, forming, then, the petals of the daisy as from the Central Sun of the Cosmic Clock you go forth to each and every line and return again for the recharge in the center to go out again. Thus, the daisies will be woven and the garlands will appear. And Mother Mary will have the earth garlanded in the daisies of light that you fashion from the necessity of understanding that you must go to the Heart of the Inner Retreat to be recharged and reconsecrated and realigned to go forth once again and bear that Light to the world.<sup>17</sup>

This, then, is our call. And this, then, is our understanding. Because of that coming date, beloved, realize that I have been given this means and this empowerment and this delivery of the initiation from the Great Central Sun to this people in this hour. [28-sec. applause]

And now you, in the footsteps of Elisha, looking to me as your Elijah - I say, if you see me as I AM, if you know me as I AM, if you present the chalice to be myself as I AM, you will receive

---

<sup>16</sup>See "The Radiant Word," pp. 577-78 of this Pearl, and Gautama Buddha, May 3, 1977, "One Decade for the Turning of the Tide: The Great Central Sun Messengers, the Cosmic Christs, and the Buddhas Come Forth," 1978 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 21, no. 28, pp. 148-50.

<sup>17</sup>The Ritual of the Atom is a meditation taught at Summit University for the expansion of God-awareness. In this ritual, one visualizes an electron spiraling from the nucleus of God-identity in the center of the circle to the circumference and back again in a continual flow for initiation under each of the twelve solar hierarchies. As one proceeds around the Cosmic Clock in this visualization, a daisy pattern is formed with a petal at each line. So too, the chela creates a "daisy of light" in the Ritual of the Atom as he weaves in and out from the Inner Retreat, the center of light in Montana, to the cities on the circumference. See "The Ritual of the Atom," on The ABC's of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock, 8-cassette album (A85056), single cassette B85063; or Mother's Chakra Meditations and the Science of the Spoken Word, 8-cassette album (A82162), single cassette B82169.



in answer to your call a double portion of my Spirit.<sup>18</sup> For you shall have done the great work of preparing the way for this event.

Thus, beloved, you may in this moment and in writing your letters to the Karmic Board include this request and also so state your ability and determination and vow to be responsible for that double portion. I give you, then, the opportunity to leap to your feet and call for the double portion of my Spirit now! [personal calls shouted]

Therefore, hear the cry of the prophet in the land! And hear the word of the Messenger that does go before my face. Know that the word I speak that you have heard is true and that you must listen to the prophecy of Jeremiah and consider it as a lesson in co-measurement to the decisions you are compelled to make in this hour. For the hour of July 4, 1986, is an hour that then and thenceforth shall compel every American upon earth to take the decision to save this planetary home from further encroachment by the fallen ones through evil systems, cancers invading West and East.

Let it be done, O LORD. Let those who have called to me receive this double portion of my Spirit in this hour. Let the lives and cases of those whose call must be remanded to our council for deliberation be reviewed that we might act swiftly to answer where there is warrant and trust.

Now, then, beloved, I desire a recounting before this people of those issues that are at stake in America that require action by the President and the Congress, by the legislatures of the states. I require that you draw up an accounting of that which should diligently be the right action of the exercise of the power of the office of President of the United States - that which has not been done as the sin of omission, that which has been done incorrectly as the sin of commission, and all things that have been done according to the right mind of God.

Then, beloved, let these acts and decisions be reviewed with recommendation by an "Awareness/Action" and let them be prayed for in the evening prayer vigils. And let the writing of the analysis of current events and matters of state be for the realigning of this people with the true fleur-de-lis of my heart, the true Will of God, the true Wisdom of God, the true Love of God.

Beloved, they love much. They rejoice much. They have much fervor of freedom. But they are disenfranchised by their ignorance and in some cases by their rotten education, which is the education of the power elite to keep the Lightbearers enslaved by their ignorance of the living Word and of their place in history and of their identity in God. And I speak of both secular and religious education that fails to prepare children and youth for this awesome responsibility to be the Keeper of the Flame of Liberty.

Beloved ones, when the calls went forth during the trial with fervor and all due attention, a mighty reservoir was built and the action of these calls and the reservoir of the will of God built did enable El Morya to act decisively for cosmic purpose in the transfer of this property and in your moving up, then, to that higher ground.

Understand that in consideration of Saint Germain's address to you and your understanding of all that I have told you, it is necessary that the evening hours, which are the hours of Divine Love, be consecrated to those prayer vigils for those situations already outlined and especially concerning the dispensation of my causal body.

If you will be attentive to this, beloved, I will pursue with the Lords of Karma a dispensation, for which you may also make request, that additional co-workers join you to make light work and to have the dividing of that work among greater numbers and that you be taken to my retreat, as the retreat of the Sun,<sup>19</sup> to study and know those lessons of the Law of Love which you might otherwise gain by evening study. Those who give their evenings to that decree work will not only know the good karma of saving this nation and all Lightbearers of all nations, beloved, but they will also have

---

<sup>18</sup>II Kings 2:9-15.

<sup>19</sup>The Temple of the Sun, retreat of the Goddess of Liberty, is on the etheric plane over Manhattan, New York.

the increased enlightenment of the crown chakra and the seat of the soul.

Souls of Light, I compel you to look at reality - to come out from your cocoon of willfully not seeing the signs of the times! I compel you now, as a mother hen does peck the egg to assist the emerging chick. So, beloved, I come and I say: You must look at what is coming upon the earth! You must look directly into my eyes and the eyes of Gautama Buddha and the eyes of your precious children. You must look and not neglect the law which guarantees that your life and actions bear ultimate consequences.

I am a member of the Karmic Board and the spokesman thereof. Therefore, I speak to you of the karma of the threefold flame of Liberty. To bear it is to be responsible unto Almighty God.

I commend you to the keeping of the mighty threefold flame of the LORD God himself and your own Christ. My love will not fail you. And I believe that your love will not fail this Church, this nation, or this earth.

I have so said before the Cosmic Council this day and before that cosmic court. I have said it before the Lords of Karma. My word of my belief in you is given, beloved, and I stand upon my word. And I commend you now to the keeping of the Spirit of Liberty and the Spirit of America!  
[54-sec. standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Goddess of Liberty was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, July 5, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

by Beloved Gautama Buddha

...It must be heard by the people of God on earth that the hour is at hand and that the Lord Buddha has extended to you as people of God one decade for the turning of the tide - one decade from this hour for the spreading abroad of the Teachings, for the contacting of hundreds of thousands of souls who will take the teaching and the science of the spoken Word and use it for the salvation of earth. After the decade has passed from this hour there is no guarantee forthcoming from the Lords of Karma or from the Keeper of the Scrolls that the tide can any longer be turned from the fate that has been plotted by the dark ones. ...

Be, then, as pilgrims, as brothers and sisters going forth two by two on your mission to awaken the people of this nation and every nation. Understand that the means of conversion is your heart flame. ...Great Central Sun messengers and Cosmic Buddhas are gathering for the movement of souls on earth. They come to make the contact with your heart! They come for the expansion of your heart flame! ...

And therefore I announce to you the dispensation of the Buddha and the day of the Buddha - the coming of hosts of the LORD who have not yet in this age nor in ten thousand years turned their attention to the evolutions of earth. Ten thousand years ago, these Cosmic Beings withdrew their energy from earth because of the people and their own neglect of the God flame; and therefore, this hour of their coming is signaled and heralded by legions of angels, and it is made possible because some among Lightbearers have willed to keep the flame. ...

These Cosmic Beings have come and they have conveyed to me the sternness and the seriousness of their consciousness, for they guard a flame of immense Power, Wisdom, and Love. It is a flame not to be trifled with or trampled upon. It is the energy for the creation and the destruction of worlds. It is an energy and a consciousness which you may apply to be the instrument of, which you may use as you go forth for the conversion of the multitudes.

And therefore, the specific purpose of these beings is to quicken in the Mother the flow of the

publishing of the teachings and to quicken in the devotees the teaching of those teachings which are published, the studying of those teachings, and the learning of the Word of the Bread of Life. And then it is for each devotee to break that bread - to break it into morsels that are fit for the children of God to assimilate piece by piece, mouthful by mouthful. . . .

Let all who hear my word, then, in all planes of consciousness know that the Cosmic Christs and the Buddhas have come forth to empower the people of God with the gift of the speaking in the tongues of the Spirit, the speaking in the language of the teachings of the Law and the interpretation of that Law to every type of consciousness upon earth. . . .

I place myself in the heart of the Community - my flame, my heart rays connecting with each one who can hold the harmony of the Buddha and the Mother for the Victory. . . .

Now let this occasion be the celebration of opportunity. For after all, a decade is more than a year and more than a day. And after all, what guarantee did you have before I came that you would have a decade for the victory? This, then, enables you to pace your heart, your life, your course, your deliberation. It enables you to gird yourself for the Victory. . . .

# Chapter 66

## Cyclopea - November 25, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 66 - Cyclopea - November 25, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

V

The Confrontation with God and Anti-God

Lo, the mantle of Elohim is upon the Messenger of God!

Hear me, O people of Light! I AM the All-Seeing Eye of God. And the white stone is the image of the heart that ye shall be.

Surely I AM come. And the sign of Victory and the movement of Light is heard in this music that is of the Ancient of Days, that is of Elohim - a gift of God to earth through that messenger of music, Beethoven.<sup>1</sup>

Beloved heart, I direct your attention to this music. For it was present in the very electric field of the prophet Jeremiah.<sup>2</sup> Though never written down, the spirit of freedom and liberty was at the very heart of the evolution of God consciousness midst this Hebrew seed of Light that had come, that had embodied in many centuries for the furtherance of the Elohimic consciousness of God in earth.

Therefore, freedom and liberty aborning in the soul of the seed of Light did encounter the most difficult and horrendous of tests. This confrontation, beloved, with the power elite of Babylon, the Chaldeans themselves, is a confrontation which this reincarnation of the Lightbearers must once again face in order to counteract the forces of anti-freedom.

Understand, beloved, that the mighty men of Babylon and their king did put to the sword the mighty men of Israel. And among those in Israel who were the princes and the mighty men, there were the sons of God and there were also fallen angels. Therefore, they put to the sword the serpents of their own kind, for they are in an intergalactic rivalry. And it is the rivalry for the domination of the seed of Light. Then they put to the sword the Christed ones, lest they lead a rebellion of the people, the humble people, against their rule.

Thus, the one coming as the fallen angel reminds the prophet that he is a true prophet of God and that the LORD's judgment is meted through him because of the disobedience of the people to

---

<sup>1</sup>An excerpt from Wellington's Victory (the Battle Symphony) by Beethoven was played as the meditation music before this dictation.

<sup>2</sup>Read Jer. 39; 40:1-6, on the fall of Jerusalem, the fate of the Jews and Jeremiah; his ministry to them in Palestine, delivered by the Messenger from the Jerusalem Bible prior to the dictation, as the foundation of your understanding of the prophecy of the Elohim of the Fifth Ray.

their God, even though that fallen one does not pay allegiance to that God.

Understand that the fallen angels know well what is the covenant betwixt a people and their God. And their intrusion into society in the West today is to create that vulnerability midst the people whereby through their disobedience they - the fallen ones incarnate - may have a means of entering in and overturning the children of the Light.

Thus, the careful enticement of the Lightbearers of the world who embody the Spirit of America is that which has become and has ever been the strategy of these fallen ones. It is a part of the strategy of this International Capitalist/Communist Conspiracy to wear down the people of East and West through drugs and rock music and abortion, debilitating their bodies and weakening them through all manner of toxic substances - and then the disinformation and then the programming and the deprogramming of them from a way of life that is free to the seeming carefreeness of a totalitarian rule.

Beloved, understand the steps and stages of the revolution of the fallen ones meted against the people of Light upon earth. Awake, I say! You have been through this many times over! Some who be here this night were among those who were of the bands of Zedekiah put to death, for they [you] were leaders in Judah. And some of you were among the humble who were not considered dangerous who were left in Judah. And to them [you] was given a land and they made a rich harvest.

And so the prophet took up his place and continued to deliver the Word - not only of the I AM THAT I AM but of the I AM THAT I AM as Elohim individualized, therefore, through us.

Realize, beloved, that these Chaldeans, these fallen ones, as well as those of Assyria have reincarnated in the same conspiracy. And as there was the sense of negotiation and of compromise and the belief in their good intentions and the ignorance (ignoring) of the prophet, so that one Zedekiah, by his ignoring of the law of God, his failure then to raise the light to the third eye, did receive the meting of that justice and the putting out of his eyes because it was his karma for his refusal to see and to accept the prophecy of the LORD.

Understand, then, the recognition of the powers that be of that Jeremiah. Almost as a superstition they leave him alone, for they know that he is empowered by the I AM THAT I AM. And thus, because he is a man true to his heart and true to his God and they know they may count on him as being trustworthy, they leave him midst the people.

Thus, ultimately there is that sense on the part of these fallen ones of not to move where there is the presence of God, whereas on the other hand the same fallen ones through others (of their ilk) have lost their lives, even as many of the true prophets of Israel were murdered by the fallen ones.

Therefore, let neither prophet nor representative of the people nor ministers or pastors or rabbis nor those who lead a nation in any way consider that these Chaldeans, now reincarnate as the Soviets and the conspirators from the West who support them, will change their tune or their designs. Remember that they have been around this planet for aeons, and they have been warring against others of other bands of fallen angels in their rivalry to attain supremacy. And in these wars of the gods, take heed, beloved, that you are not caught in the cross fire.

Therefore, it is summed up in the word of Christ: "Agree with thine adversary quickly whilst thou art in the way with him."<sup>3</sup> This, then, is the understanding of the turning aside of error and the moving on to that place prepared.

Beloved ones, think not that we make a literal comparison to that which is or is not to come. We illustrate a principle of the LORD's prophecy that sets a precedent and an understanding. We also draw the lines for you of who are the reincarnated Chaldeans and the Assyrians, who are these who are the manipulators East and West who must be seen for what they are and never confused with the true shepherds and anointed ones, who are the only ones in earth whom you may trust to lead

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 5:25.

you and to comfort you and to be more concerned for your welfare than their material conquests or the gains of war.

Thus, beloved, it is an hour to consider what is the fate of those who know that they come to the end of a cycle and an age. I speak, then, of the seed of the wicked who have inserted themselves and I speak of prophecy. Nor do I say that these things shall not come to pass in this nation. For I do not in any way disagree with the warning of Saint Germain nor with the delivery of the message of the Karmic Board by the Goddess of Liberty.

I give you wisdom that you might interpret the signs, that you might read and know and meditate upon the heart of God and read the prophecies that have already gone forth in our many dictations - and then deliberate and have discrimination in your heart as to how all of these words that are given in a moment of time and space for that moment may converge in the Eternal Now where you are making your decisions and entering into the great blue sphere of your own divine plan.

We speak of the seriousness of the hour. But our message, beloved, is never to frighten but only to sober you to the God-centeredness where you realize just how high the stakes are this day and just how much import the fallen ones place in overturning that leadership who move against their strategies.

Therefore, we go forth in judgment in this hour, by the All-Seeing Eye of God, of those false prophets in the land as pastors and ministers, as politicians and economists who cry the false cry of the false prophet, "Peace, peace!" when there is no peace.<sup>4</sup> And therefore, with the coming of Jeremiah there is the demand made of the false prophets to prove that their message is the correct message.

Therefore, let the handwriting on the wall of world karma descending be read and reread by the sons and daughters of God. And let those who have Light and are the Christed ones realize this hour how you are beloved of Elohim, how you are beloved of the I AM THAT I AM, how you are beloved of Sanat Kumara and Saint Germain, and how one individual who knows his Christhood is more valuable in the earth in this hour than any other individual of any other capacity.

You must place supreme value upon your emergent Christhood. Treat it as a diamond that must be cut and polished and treasured, beloved. Through these shepherds we may yet hold the balance.

We repeat the message, for some have not understood - or in hearing their ears are waxed dull and they do not interpret right action from their hearing! Let the Christed ones, then, be concerned with their future and the future of the earth. Let them gather in the heart of the Mount Zion - that is, in the consciousness of God. And in that consciousness, let them choose the land we have prepared. And without that consciousness, let them be driven from the land we have prepared! For we are not here to receive escapees from personal karma and those who flee in fright. Beloved ones, those who seek a sensual<sup>5</sup> security are not of the bands of Light.

Therefore I say, in the I AM Presence let your light and let your soul be raised up. Come, then, into the mountain of the I AM THAT I AM which you can achieve here and now. And in that mountain of God, that Holy of Holies of your I AM Presence, see and know the right course of physical action. Take accountability for your personal economy and your survival and your livelihood. And do not seek to depend upon Church or State for that livelihood.

You, therefore, must forge and win that victory in your right place. And remember, we have not said that the Inner Retreat is necessarily the right place for all. You must know it from the Holy of Holies of your being. And therefore, in listening to me, only travel by the wavelength of this dictation and this presence which I bring to you, pressing in and upon you now that you might enter the fiery coil of your destiny and see and know what is the walk of God for you with Elohim.

---

<sup>4</sup>Jer. 6:14; 8:11; Ezek. 13:10, 16.

<sup>5</sup>materialistic, fleshly, carnal, worldly

Thus, beloved, we speak in this wise. And we come with legions of angels of the Fifth Ray. There are angels of Ray-O-Light and K-17. There are angels of the Healing Masters. There are legions of the All-Seeing Eye of God and of Mother Mary and Raphael. Surely it is an hour of commitment of cosmic Masters of the Fifth Ray who know that never has there been an hour more important for your precipitation and building of the temple of man represented in the temple that is a New Jerusalem, an etheric city that must be made physical only by those who have the right consciousness of the Mind of God.

I stress this, beloved, because there is that sense on the part of those who hear of the path and the teachings of the Ascended Masters that merely because they have a desiring to lower this into manifestation that that desiring should be their qualification. It is not so, beloved. The qualification is of the heart and the soul and the fire of chelaship! Thus, desiring must meet the levels of attainment and of self-givingness that we have taught many years through these Messengers and tens of thousands of years to your very persons.

Thus, qualify yourselves in the order of the builders and the masterbuilders who have come as a unique mandala of Light. Understand the qualification of the heart and the spirit of noncondemnation and the spirit of God-harmony.

And therefore, I say to all, hear my word! For the land itself will not accept those who are there for ulterior motive and alternate reasons. You must understand that the path of sainthood and the purification of the heart is the way of safety. And you [who are out of alignment] will not be safe in or under your own bed, or neath the trees of the hills. You will not be safe, beloved, either within or without. And when you consider the freak accidents and causes of death, you must remember that there is vulnerability anywhere in the Matter cosmos. No one, therefore, who retains anxiety or the fear of fallen angels will pass the tests necessary to be in the holy mountain of God.

Yes, some have hid under the covers and some have hid under their beds. But, beloved, even the darkness is no comfort in the hour of the Day of Vengeance. And it is the hour of accountability. Let us strive together. Let us take the message, the witness, and the counsel that comes.

I speak to you, then. And I assure you, even as I reassure this Messenger, that this mantle of Elohim of the Fifth Ray shall remain with her and unto you a certain guide and a certain vision with whom you may consult if necessary and if need be. This Presence, then, is for the fulfillment of the transfer to the mountain of God and beyond, for right decision in every area of this activity.

Beloved, we see what is set before you. And surely, surely I have said you require the Presence near of Elohim, who have the power to precipitate the need of the hour. You yourselves may call upon the mantle of Hercules and Amazonia as a corresponding focus for your chelaship empowered by God. Therefore, according to your diligence in the decree to Hercules [10.05], you will begin to feel that Presence around you. This will surely come in answer to your call and to your devotion to the will of God and to your hearkening unto the inner voice. Therefore, it will come to those who earn it, who pursue it, and who claim it by the right of the Holy Christ Self. [16-sec. applause]

Now I offer my Presence and that of beloved Virginia, the Virgin All-Seeing Eye of God in the heart of the immaculate concept of Omega. Now we offer this our Presence to you and we focus through you the All-Seeing Eye of God - not only for the exposure of the Truth concerning the conspiracies of the reincarnated Chaldeans and Assyrians in the earth, but also, beloved, for the binding of the seed of the wicked who oppose that vision and that Truth and who espouse and embody that error. Through your calls to the All-Seeing Eye of God this will be accomplished and multiplied unto you as that opening of the inner vision for which you have longed.

Beloved, it is through our decree, the call to Cyclopea [50.05] that you give, that this may be accomplished when your heart is pure and purified. And from time to time through the momentum of the giving of this decree, we are able to deliver a dispensation that multiplies the power of that decree with greater force and penetration. Therefore, let the penetrability of your decree go forth,

knowing that as surely as I live and we are in manifestation, as surely as our mantle is with the Messenger, we shall be in you the multiplication of that call. And it is for the awakening and the alerting of this nation and all nations so that no longer will the seed of the wicked be able to hide.

This must be accompanied by the publications, beloved, by the books and the magazines going forth, teaching the people what is reality, what is unreality, and what are the smoke screens that abound. And therefore, that All-Seeing Eye of God is upon all serpents who abuse the media and the communications systems of the planet. Beloved ones, see how the call to us in this hour and the Judgment Call will be unto them that exposure and how the people's own self-knowledge will allow them to transcend themselves.

Dare we hope that you also might communicate by radio, by satellite, by broadcasting over the waves, that people might see and hear the Truth? Beloved, we understand the challenge of this call. But if it may come to pass because some of the Christed ones hear that call and may provide for it, I tell you, the opportunity to reach the Lightbearers of the earth should be multiplied many ten-thousandfold.

We have not placed the priority upon this but upon the building and the securing of the Inner Retreat because we must devote ourselves to our chelas first and not in any way jeopardize their divine destiny. Realize, then, beloved, that when those who should be awakened and should espouse this cause do so, if they do so before it is too late, this communication will go to the heart of the Lightbearers and it will also go to the heart of the seed of the wicked. And as they tremble in this hour for the coming of the LORD's day, so they will tremble in that hour for the coming of his Word and the sharper than the two-edged sword! [16-sec. applause]

Therefore, shepherds of the people, those who have the inner calling, those who have never lost contact with heart of Elohim whose hearts may be troubled, whose souls may be burdened, to you I speak and I say, teach - teach these children of the Light who are already convinced of this Path the way of giving the call to Cyclopea, the way of the call to Archangel Michael. And know that a cosmic assistance has come upon you, that the Seven Archangels are standing now one-pointed and are at that very point of the delivery of a tremendous assistance that can turn the tide.

All things are possible with Elohim! O beloved, let the mountains ring - and the molecules and the waters under the earth and the very sun of even pressure in the heart of the earth also reverberate with the sound of the call of the Word. It is the sustaining power of physical systems and planetary homes.

When you give the sound of the decree of Elohim you enter the aura of Elohim throughout Cosmos. And you are a part of the sustaining sound of God that sustains the Matter creation beginning with your own physical body and physical cells. And therefore, this is why those who have decreed for so long and given the violet flame decrees have a sustaining of the vibration of the Central Sun that turns back the years and turns back the deformities and results in the transmutation of the genes inserted into the seed of Lightbearers by the seed of the wicked.

Beloved ones, the sound of the Light reverberating through your microcosm is the power of the holy Word of God to restore you to that magnificent God-free being you were when you first descended into the Matter spheres! And in the aura and presence of that God-being - which, I tell you, shall be unleashed from the white fire core of every cell and atom of your being - you will be effective in the earth, you will stand as conquering heroes, so humble in the presence of Elohim, beloved, and yet so empowered as to tremble the very web of Cosmos and of the deceit of the fallen ones.

Understand, then, just how much God can become God in you when you know the one-pointed calling and when you remember the rise and fall of civilizations - the wars, the destructions, and the cataclysms to which you have been witness and by which you have been victimized again and again and again. Remember the example of the one Russian saint, Igor. Remember him, beloved, as the example of how one heart of Light, however ignorant or humble, in devotion to the divine Mother



Mary may hold the balance against hordes of Darkness who have embodied out of Death and Hell.<sup>6</sup> And they are like that group entity whose name was Legion, who rushed down the mountain in the herd of swine.<sup>7</sup>

Beloved ones, these demons rush through the troops of the Chaldeans and the Assyrians and the fallen ones of the earth. The demons rush through them - and ere they plunge headlong to their own destruction, they destroy many children of God in their wake. And this is the result of the rupturing of the astral plane into the physical octave by the misuse of sound and rhythm in the earth in this hour.

Let it be known, then, that the sound of symphony is in your heart, that the sound of divine music is in your being, beloved. And when you sound the AUM you activate it. And when you use the bija mantras for the raising of the light of the chakras, you are bringing forth gently and ever so gently the reawakening of the soul to that inner oneness with Elohim. And as the awakening comes so quickly, it is an awakening to initiation.

And that initiation of Christhood, beloved, demands obedience to the law of sound, rhythm, and the cosmic music of the spheres. For should you who would be entrusted with God's power in this age go out of the way of harmony and disobey the voice of the Messenger when the command is given, "Peace, be still!" or when you cease your peace and remain in discord, when you refuse to stop and arrest the spirals of death and decay and rebellion - in that moment, beloved, you must not have the power of God at your disposal to misuse. For so grave a karma should come upon you to sin against Elohim.

Understand the command of "Peace, be still!" of the LORD [who is] Christ. It is the warning: if you will be not still, you are in danger of making grave karma by your continuing actions misusing the light of the seven chakras. You must speak it to the carnal mind in yourself, to the tramp thoughts that upset you!

For it is one thing to have concern and lawful concern. But if your life is tumbled and tossed by your concerns, beloved, you are also in a vortex that is a downward spiral. Let the peace-commanding presence of the Elohim Peace and Aloha sustain you in the hour when you must pass those tests to rise in the God-centeredness of Elohim, that you might indeed embody the original power of your lifestreams from the Great Central Sun.

The Law is sealed as a grid upon you. Those who abuse the law of harmony may not advance in increasing God consciousness. This is a protection to every disciple - not a punishment but a guardian action of the Great Silent Watchers. Understand it and believe, beloved.

All gossip will cease, else those who engage in it will destroy themselves by their very daring to challenge the fires of Elohim! All condemnation must cease - all vilification and division. We raise up a company unto God for the salvation of more than a planet, I tell you - of a way of life of the Matter spheres.

Therefore, beloved, hear the cry! We have spoken before. We tell you again. Submit your heart upon the altar of God. Seek our counsel and live. For it is the hour to choose to be a God and to ascend - as we have chosen to be God, as we are created as God, as we are God.

So, beloved, choose to be that Presence or not. For it is the Y, and the Y has come to all in this age. And those who would study that Y, let them hear the dissertation of the Lady Master Leto, for it is well taken and should be studied. And what you hear at the altar, apply in your home, apply in your living room, and be not found again desiring to find diversions and circumventions of the Law. For I AM the All-Seeing Eye of God, and that means I see all. I see what you have refused to see in

---

<sup>6</sup>See the Unknown Master (Beloved Igor), March 25, 1967, "The Drama of One Life Touched by God," 1972 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 15, p. 218.

<sup>7</sup>Mark 5:1-15.

yourselves!

Therefore, if you will not see and cannot see but would see, then ask the Messenger, who is also the Messenger of your Christ Self, for an honest and accurate evaluation of your path if you desire it. And if you do not desire it, beloved, we bow to the Light of God, who is ever within you, and pray that you find your way. For we love you, we support you, and we tell you these are the limitations of our support.

Now I commend you to the holy Archangels and to their Messenger, that you may demonstrate and give now those calls as they must be given for your protection. Some of recent date have learned once again the folly of failing to be in the right place at the right time and to come to the altar when the Messenger is speaking. And sadly and tragically, then, accident comes upon them because they have not fully invoked the protection of the Archangels, and the Law does act.

Beloved ones, the Law does act. And I also weep in this hour when I see those who have not been careful in these things around the world (not necessarily in this activity) who have lost precious souls entrusted to their care because they did not heed the warning of the prophets and Elohim and the Brotherhood of the signs of these perilous times.

Centered in the Cosmic Christ of your Victory, I AM Cyclopea, Virginia, Elohim of the Fifth Ray. Now let the sweeping up of this mantle of ourselves in this presence be the focus of that gigantic leap into the heart of the mountain.

So be it! It is done! I have decreed it! Let those who see and know run and still run and not be weary, for the LORD is with you, upon you, and in you to fulfill his good pleasure. Amen!

[43-sec. standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Cyclopea was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, July 5, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.



# Chapter 67

## Beloved Jesus Christ - November 27, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 67 - Beloved Jesus Christ - November 27, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

VI

“I AM the New Jerusalem, You Are the New Jerusalem!”

Ho! Everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters of everlasting Life that I AM.<sup>1</sup>

I AM THAT I AM the Ascended Jesus Christ in your midst, proving the present availability of my Presence to enfold you as I am enfolding this Messenger, that you might receive my Word as I preached it to your very souls long ago in Galilee and in other places - and even in the uttermost parts of the earth.

Beloved, truly I have preached to your souls then and now in all octaves of being. For I am come, the Presence of the LORD with you. And I come to redeem, and the redemption is of the Lost Teaching and the Lost Word. For here, then, is the restoration of the soul. As the dried fig is restored by the water of Life, so may the fullness of your soul now become plump. Having drunk of this water, may you live forever and not be turned aside, because you have heard a prognostication, to seek again and again predictions of your life.

There is only one prediction in life, beloved. This one prediction in life is that you are here and now a potential of Spirit realizing itself. You are not a soul becoming the Spirit but the living Spirit itself internalizing and manifesting itself in the soul potential that has gone forth.

Therefore, rise with me now to the level of the One and of your I AM Presence. Rise in meditation to that mighty sphere of Light and look down upon your soul, beloved, and see how you, as the I AM THAT I AM, direct life and mind and consciousness into this vessel that is the feminine potential - the waiting bride that now must appear and understand the self as this I AM.

I place you, beloved, in the center of the I AM Presence, that for a moment you may realize being as God, as the masculine Spirit of Life. For you have long labored in the vineyard of life and of your own karma to perceive the self as the soul becoming. Well, beloved, the soul that is ever becoming and never being true Being is the soul that has lost a certain sense of the absoluteness of Life itself.

Thus, come to know the value of meditation unto the Source that you might be one with the Great Projector of Being who has sent you forth. For unto the Omega out of the Alpha the I AM

---

<sup>1</sup>Waters of Life. Isa. 55:1; John 4:14; 7:37; Rev. 21:6; 22:17.

THAT I AM is one. This is the affirmation of Being that becomes the foundation of all endeavor. It is the a priori awareness, beloved - the awareness of that I AM. It is the premise of manifestation, of all precipitation, all knowing and interior life.

Therefore, be seated in my meditation with you. For the rising of the soul and the resurrection thereof is more than a physical standing or even a standing for God. It is an inner walk. It may be an outer tribulation but through it there is an inner mounting of a spiral staircase.

Yes, the inner gnosis is proven by the outer manifestation. But the outer manifestation, beloved, is not always proof of the inner gnosis. Therefore, take care that you stray not, remaining on the periphery of the circle as the builder in life and forgetting to retreat to my sacred heart and to your own.

Remember that all building is for the building of the kingdom of God. Let us begin at beginnings, then, and come to the realization that it is the New Jerusalem, it is the City Foursquare that I AM.

You see me as the figure of Christ. See me in the mystical sense of the causal body that expands infinitely as the sphere of Light. See me, then, as containing, manifesting the Holy City. See the Holy City as a part of myself. Then come to understand that your causal body is also the habitation of the Most High God. And when the I AM THAT I AM is truly where this heart [your heart] in manifestation is, you will see all around you the physical precipitation of the City Foursquare.

See the likeness of that city in the etheric retreat of the Divine Mother over the Royal Teton Ranch.<sup>2</sup> See it, then, as an etheric city waiting to be lowered into manifestation in your life. See it as every whit the potential, you see, of Buddhahood and Christhood.

My way is the way of the cosmic cross of white fire consuming and occupying, you see, time and space until time and space is so completely occupied with the kingdom of heaven (which is the etheric octave) that time and space are no more, the framework thereof is not needed, and the kingdom of heaven has displaced the ignorance of the kingdoms of earth.

Realize the power of the Word in you to displace illusion. Realize that the Word is a temple being built that is a man and, aye, more than a man - it is the fullness of manifestation. Let the extensions of thought become pillars in thy temple, and let the pillars of thy temple be enduring ones that you find thereafter when you make the exit from the physical form. The same pillars that you thought were physical are in reality spiritual.

Beloved, some awaken after the transition called death and they are bereft of anything that they knew in this life. They enter a twilight zone that is barren, where the winds howl and have swept away any possible creation of man or God. For consciousness there had not become a magnet of the living sacred fire. Consciousness there, beloved, had not internalized the Word. Therefore nothing continued to be nothing, though in the world the individual may have appeared as being rich and increased with goods.<sup>3</sup>

Then there are those who pass through the change [called death] and they enter into the mansion of the LORD. They enter into the house of Light and their surroundings are more than, greater than the humble abode of the earth. Truly, these know the meaning of the palace of Light.

Therefore, build thee more stately mansions, O my soul. Let the priorities be unto eternity.

We seek, then, no continuing city here<sup>4</sup> for the sake of having a continuing city, but we seek a citadel of Light fully physical whose goal and reason for being shall have been the externalization of the causal body of man containing the New Jerusalem. Truly, a child's castle in the sand may be of greater endowment of Light by his devotion than the most splendid palaces of the seed of the wicked

---

<sup>2</sup>See Sanat Kumara, December 15, 1985, "The Retreat of the Divine Mother at the Royal Teton Ranch," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 10, pp. 70-72.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 3:17.

<sup>4</sup>Heb. 13:14.

in the earth. Thus know that perfection is a quality of the heart with which the creation of man is endowed.

Now, beloved, understand how the fallen ones traduced my own message, hence, in effect, me personally. They erected a church, an edifice, an institution that was a prison house for my sheep. This edifice did not bear likeness either to my causal body or to the New Jerusalem which John saw descending out of heaven from God.<sup>5</sup> They used the form of the citadel to create the illusion of the authority and authenticity of the offices and hierarchies and eventually the orthodox tradition.

Realize, beloved, that the structure was used to perpetuate that which was anti-Truth or anti-Christ in all who were imprisoned there - a Babylonian/Assyrian building of a tower of Babel, of Babylon the Great where souls would be lost and some of them not to find the living Word until the hour of the Redeemer and of the Holy Spirit and the coming of this dispensation today.

Beloved ones, institutions are necessary, but the church we have called Church Universal and Triumphant is more than an institution. In manifestation it is the effect of the inner cause that is the New Jerusalem. In other words, beloved, it is drawn out of a blueprint and out of a reality in the kingdom of heaven that does already exist.

And therefore, its extension in the earth is not merely a building that is consecrated or an institution or an organization that exists for the sake of being an organization, but it is in fact a citadel for the guarding of the mysteries. It is truly necessary in this age to create such an entity that comes from the Light<sup>6</sup> of God. It is necessary to bring forth, then, those who are the white stones and the pillars of the Church that is the Holy City.

Realize that this Church body is composed of living members, of communicants who drink of the water of eternal Life that I give hour upon hour and word by word in a release of light spoonfed to your souls and then coming in a torrent of initiation when you least expect it. For I still come as the thief in the night.<sup>7</sup>

This is a living Church composed of living Christs, beloved. And the Church cannot be greater in the earth than the Body which comprises it. Know this, beloved, that my heart and the heart of Gautama, the heart of Mary, and the sponsors of this Church, even Saint Germain, have longed to see a tradition, an institution now be the reality of the causal body of each and every one of its members realized here below. This is the temple that shall endure and this is the Word and the Church of which I spake when I said, "The gates of hell shall not prevail against it."<sup>8</sup>

You must be the fulfillment of this prophecy, beloved. You must understand how corporate bodies of institutions have sealed the Lost Teaching in a casket and also sealed the souls who have drunk of that poison of orthodoxy in the same casket.

O beloved, it is the hour for the awakening of the dead, and the dead shall rise and they shall rise in the resurrection of the Lost Teaching and the Lost Word. And they shall rise in the newness of this divine self-awareness because those who have fought through these centuries and many tens of thousands of years against this entrenched false priesthood - who came in Lemuria, who came in Atlantis, who landed from other spheres upon this earth - will now step forth to complete and fulfill the victory of this battle.

Beloved ones, it is the hour: it is the hour of the coming of the kingdom as the Church Universal and Triumphant manifest on earth. This is the instrumentation of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. It is the facilitator, if you will. It is the mediator, if you will. It is the channel and the nexus, if you will, of the Spirit of the Almighty in all manifestations of Life beyond to the

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 21:2, 10-27.

<sup>6</sup>Cosmic Christ consciousness  
Transfiguring Affirmations of Jesus the Christ

<sup>7</sup>Thief in the night. Matt. 24:42-44; I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 3:3; 16:15.

<sup>8</sup>Matt. 16:18.

people of this earth. And this edifice, beloved, is truly the temple made without hands.<sup>9</sup> Today it exists as a vision and a piece of land as a white page.

Therefore, I come with you to write upon that page. Hear me, O ye who are the faithful and true, and know that the cosmic cycles have come and it is the hour when the power of the Word within you may overthrow every denier of that Word in these little ones. Beloved, I tell you the hour is come and now is when you can fulfill finally the overthrow of the false priests once and again and forever, Amen! [27-sec. standing ovation]

I come to banish doubt and fear, hopelessness and that cynicism that subtly invades the mind even as a soot, a fine dust that somehow separates you from the fullest potential of the joy of Christhood. It is as though the victors did not know it was their day, and they in some areas suffer a setback and a defeat because they simply do not charge with the legions of angels to deliver the message of the Everlasting Gospel.<sup>10</sup>

Beloved, I AM determined to make it easier for you, and so is the Messenger and so are the staff and all from around the world who have joined in the release of this Word. And we will release in this very summer, from this very press so consecrated, books on the Lost Teachings of my life<sup>11</sup> that you will take and run with and start your own revolution, beloved! [19-sec. applause]

These books contain the message of the Two Witnesses,<sup>12</sup> whose time has come. They contain, beloved, that which has been sent forth by us through the Messengers. They are indeed a part of the Everlasting Gospel and the ancient Word brought to the present hour and the Lost Teaching regained. They are indeed the continuing release of the Climb the Highest Mountain series. They come in a moment when the world needs the infusing of the divine spark. And, beloved, you the living Church, you the living Teacher and the living Word must deliver that message with all of the fiery essence of your heart's love! [16-sec. applause]

I, Jesus, declare this day the warfare of my Spirit against the fallen angels who have intruded and insinuated themselves into the Mystical Body of my luminous presence and divine doctrine. I declare it! I summon my legions of angels from the heart of the living God. And they come, beloved, and they surround you now. And we shall rescue this Church from its persecution and the blasphemy against it, and we shall rescue every living soul upon earth from the Darkness of death and dying of the false teaching of the false hierarchy of Antichrist! [17-sec. applause]

I beg you to implement my Word as the sacred sword. I ask you to consider the vision of the Faithful and True and the sword that proceeds out of his mouth.<sup>13</sup> It is the two-edged sword of Truth that is spoken. Take this image of the Cosmic Christ and make it your own, beloved. Claim it and say it: "I AM the Faithful and True, The Word of God. And I go forth in the living Saviour Jesus Christ to conquer Death and Hell and the fallen angels' false theology!" [10-sec. applause]

Claim the mantra "I AM Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending."<sup>14</sup> For in this you affirm that here below as Above you are the beginning and the ending, the Father and the Mother, the author and the finisher of your mission on earth to restore the true and living Church, the New Jerusalem.

This is your mission, beloved. Unto this cause Mark gave to you his life in the full measure of his cup which he gave you to drink, for he has given his Christhood unto ye all. And this living Messenger with you, the Ascended Master Mark - he stands with me, for he has been the tireless, fiery proponent of my true Teaching and was martyred even as Origen for proclaiming that Teaching,

---

<sup>9</sup>Temple made without hands. Mark 14:58; Acts 7:48; 17:24; II Cor. 5:1.

<sup>10</sup>Rev. 14:6.

<sup>11</sup>Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus, I and II*, Summit University Press. Volumes I and II available in gold-stamped leatherette hardback and quality paperback.

<sup>12</sup>Rev. 11:3.

<sup>13</sup>Rev. 19:11-16.

<sup>14</sup>Rev. 1:8; 21:6; 22:13.

beloved.

Now is the hour and the day of the vindication of the message that I gave to Origen, to my saints, to the victorious ones who dared to stand for Christ in them and in the universal Word. Forever and forever from the beginning, before Abraham was I AM,<sup>15</sup> you are this living message! [14-sec. applause]

I come to baptize you with this message. I come to release the Holy Spirit upon you that you might be empowered and go forth to proclaim it to every rock and tree and fellow along the way.

Beloved, do not choose your audience. God has chosen whom he will draw in to become his pillars. Do not judge by outer judgment and do not seek to impress those who have held the citadels of orthodoxy these long thousands of years. We do not desire to convert them. Let them be converted if they will - and if they will not, we know the living Word is their judge.

But go after the lost sheep of the house of Israel.<sup>16</sup> Go after those who have been set aside from the path of true religion by these fallen angels and restore them to the Love, to the Comfort that I AM with them truly within their temple as the voice of the Good Shepherd.<sup>17</sup> [14-sec. applause]

I send you as I sent my apostles and disciples and the inner circle and the holy women. I send you, beloved, with the living Word. Let us take the year that is left from the dispensation of Lord Gautama.<sup>18</sup> Let us take this year, then, and bring to the Heart of the Inner Retreat those whom you have found, those whom you have gone after. Bring them by personal caring and consolation in their hour of mourning and lamentation. Bring them, beloved, to the mountain of God, that I might baptize them also as communicants who drink of the water of eternal Life that I bear.

These are my words to you, beloved. Let us see how souls of Light in the earth may count for such a brightness as to be the Light of the world. Let us show to the LORD God Almighty and to our Father and to our Mother and to our Lord Gautama that we can, even in this latest hour of earth's evolution of karma, truly bring the acceptable offering that will stay the hand of the LORD's judgment that may come upon the just and the unjust alike. [12-sec. applause]

I cry to you in the name of my mother, Mary, who is also your mother. And I say to you, do not give up the salvation of a planet and the turning of a world and the Coming Revolution until the LORD himself will tell you that it is time to cease.

Beloved, no representative of God has yet told you that the battle is o'er and that you have lost. We have preached to you a victory and we have said it is a victory of Light at inner levels that you must make your own. So we tell you it is a New Jerusalem that must be here for the world to see, and the New Jerusalem is you - is you, beloved! You are the living temple. And in your presence the world is inspired and drawn to that same living Church.

O beloved, you are indeed the temple of the living God.<sup>19</sup> Let it show. Let it shine. Let it radiate. Let it reach those who this day have lost hope that they will find a living Teacher, a living God, a lost Word and a Message that is truly true unto salvation. They have been discouraged. They have been invaded by demons. They have been taken out of the way by the false pastors both in the economy and in the government, and in the church.

O beloved, I cry out for my own who have been led astray, the sweet children of the Light, who under the proper circumstances may grow to become tall pines in the earth where the birds of the air may come and nest, where the angels might tarry - the pine that is indeed the sign: The way is up the mountain of God! The way is up, ascending to the Great Causal Body of Light! The way is

---

<sup>15</sup>John 8:58.

<sup>16</sup>Matt. 10:6; 15:24.

<sup>17</sup>John 10:1-18, 27, 28.

<sup>18</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 65, pp. 577-78.

<sup>19</sup>I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; II Cor. 6:16.



here below feeding his little ones! It is a way of noncondemnation. It is a way of Love that is a fiery judgment, of Love that binds the wolves in sheep's clothing,<sup>20</sup> that dares to challenge those at any level or hierarchy in the earth.

So it is done, beloved. So I AM come. So I AM here in the fullness of my Ascended Light Body. If you cannot see me, may you feel me. If you cannot feel me, may you hear me. Beloved, in any case I saturate your being with a light that must be a purging light. For those who would be the Christ must be ready for the purging of that which is not.

It is a simple equation which you have accepted because you are the Keepers of the Flame of Liberty, because you have said: "I will be responsible. I will take account[ability] for my life but not my life alone. I am standing for my God in the fullness of joy to serve him in those who know not he is their Real Self." [13-sec. applause]

Beloved, some bound by the chains of the orthodox tradition which they themselves forged in previous lives, some through fear and idolatry of the fallen angels have pointed the finger of the accuser of the brethren at the Messenger, saying all manner of accusations - one in particular, that the Messenger "fears the Bible."

Beloved ones, this is precisely the point. The fallen ones fear the Gnosis of my Teaching and the real path of the mysteries. They have covered over their fear and accused another of that which is in their own hearts - the ultimate fear of Death and Hell that the mystery of the kingdom of God, as your Great Causal Body descending with my own, shall open now as a flower opens to give her fragrance, as the egg opens and the robin steps forth in spring. So the mystery is about to be revealed in your internalization of the Word.

If anyone may challenge you, beloved, concerning your fear of scripture or of the Word of God, say: "I do not fear it. I AM the scripture. I AM the Word. I AM the living vine of Jesus Christ. And I have come down from heaven and I AM here with my Lord to show you the way Home!" [28-sec. applause]

Let yourselves be quoted, beloved ones. Let these words whereby they will attempt to hang you for having some psychological deformity or depravity, let these words be the message that goes beyond their barbs and barbed-wire attempts to encase you. Let the word go forth and reach the hungry, the mouths opening, waiting for the mother to bring the food to the nest. They wait to hear the word that tells them you have the true message because you dare to proclaim it.

Those who do not dare to proclaim my message do not truly have it in the interior self. For the Word itself is the empowerment of fearlessness flame, and the Word incarnate is always guarded by the Seven Archangels of the LORD's Presence. They must. They are assigned by God to guard the one who does embody the Word and fears not to proclaim it.

Obey the Law, beloved, and invoke that protection of the Archangels and move forward fearlessly. For they have but a short time<sup>21</sup> and their time is not! [13-sec. applause]

May you be seated in the authority of the Light of God that will never fail you when you invoke it.

I speak, then, beloved, of reaching the seeming unreachable ones obsessed by their illusions in the belief that that which is not real is real. When you have come to the point of futility in trying to break that shell of unreality, remember this Teaching that I give you. For the Father himself and the Lord have dealt with this equation of life and they have dealt with the Law. And the Law is called karma, beloved.

Thus, the intransigence of the illusory ones who pursue vanity and all manner of vanities is met with the only possible answer that can be had for this condition of consciousness: personal and

---

<sup>20</sup>Matt. 7:15.

<sup>21</sup>Rev. 12:12.

planetary karma descending to break the illusion of illusion. This is God's answer to the ancient conundrum.

You may observe the signs of the times and consider that our Father has said it is the hour when, if their souls are to be saved, the Dark Cycle of their karma must come upon them. Thus, they are already in the throes of wrestling with an illusion that slowly is becoming to them verily an illusion - a slight awakening and then a fear and then back to sleep in the same old illusion.

Beloved ones, people are thinking deeply about that which is upon them. When they must suddenly face death or the passing of a loved one or strange, horrendous scenes upon the earth that make no sense, they seek a true religion and an explanation.

I beg you, and beg you without shame: feed them my Word. Their pastors rot away and they rot with them. Beloved, they do not give the answers. You are not midst their congregations. You have not heard their preaching of noncomfort.

O beloved, it is a miserable situation that I report to you. Therefore, you are going after those whose encounter with karma has been like the rock that is descended upon them to break the shell of illusion. And now they are ready for the true and living Christ and the true religion. And therefore, they quickly go after one who has some grain of truth and often many times more error. And they become entrenched and enmeshed with false teachers. Intelligent and educated people are following false gurus today because somehow they complement their personality, which has not become the personality of Christ.

This you must know and understand. It is an hour when the soul is in flux. It is in a state of alchemy whereby the Light of my presence and the Darkness of karma has forced an awakening, even if it be undesired. You must recognize when the soul is waiting to be revolutionized and magnetized to the polestar of its own I AM Presence.

That is why you must not choose but be chosen and be my instrument and speak. And do not be concerned for the rejection but keep on preaching the Word, for the Word has power. And long after it has left your lips, it is still reaching hearts you know not of that one day appear at the gate, the East Gate of the Mystery School - yes, the East Gate of Eden come again, beloved. They will appear and you will say, "What hath God wrought?" But it is you who have preached the Word somewhere in some octave and that Word was a missile to their heart.

Therefore, know the Word. Know what you preach, beloved. Do not assume that the Teaching is so simple that it requires no study. Then study how to deliver it. The lesson of the Maha Chohan, the Holy Spirit, to you, beloved, is that you must have this Holy Spirit to know what is the food that will restore life to an undernourished soul that is in a state of spiritual malnutrition.

It is urgent, beloved. You have observed, and it is so, some entrapped in a false belief system. In all likelihood they will stay there because they do not know that they are suffering from an illusion and that they need the Living Bread that I AM.

I have come down from heaven this day as this Living Bread.<sup>22</sup> I have come down to place myself in the physical molecules of this presence. Therefore, beloved, know that I AM in the earth to save my own. [13-sec. applause]

I give you this my Body and this my Blood in this hour. I have conveyed it to you and I continue to convey it as the living Word, that you might know that that Body and that Blood is not confined to a physical communion but rather is conveyed directly - chakra to chakra, heart to heart. Thus, eat and assimilate and become myself. It is the only way for the salvation of earth.

I shall receive now those who would be baptized of me at the altar of the Holy Grail. Beloved ones, every baptism transferred through the Messenger is my own. Baptism, then, within my Church

---

<sup>22</sup>John 6:32-35, 47-51.

Universal and Triumphant is given once. May those who have never been baptized who seek to be communicants in this Church follow after the newborn and the infants to be presented by their parents.

Rise now, beloved. I, Jesus, seal you in the mission to which you were sent by God. I seal you in the finishing of that which you have begun. For the Father has told me to tell you this day that he waits to receive you, your mission complete. He desires you to finish the work that you have begun with your twin flame, that He has begun in you as the initiation of your life spiral.

Truly, the work of Him that sent me, beloved, must be finished by you. I took my ascension that I might sponsor you and hold the balance of your karma. Beloved, I took my ascension before this mission could be fulfilled so that you might be saved to fulfill it in me and of me as flesh of my flesh, bone of my bone, and body of my body.

Beloved, this mission would have been completed were it not for the era of the warfare of the fallen angels declared against me, my Word, and my own. Thus, it is the hour when all of this is turned now back upon them. And it is upon them, and I say it in the power of Elohim! Two thousand years and, yea, a million years of their denial of my Christhood be upon them in this hour!

Now run empowered by the Holy Ghost, for he is upon you. Receive him and be free.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, July 6, 1986, during Freedom 1986, a 5-day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. In the service before the dictation, the Messenger read Matthew 13:1-23 on “The Sower” and delivered a lecture on Gnosticism.

I AM THAT I AM  
I AM the Open Door which no man can shut  
I AM the Light which lighteth every man  
that cometh into the world  
I AM the Way  
I AM the Truth  
I AM the Life  
I AM the Resurrection  
I AM the Ascension in the Light  
I AM the fulfillment of all my needs and requirements  
of the hour  
I AM abundant Supply poured out upon all Life  
I AM perfect Sight and Hearing  
I AM the manifest Perfection of being  
I AM the illimitable Light of God  
made manifest everywhere  
I AM the Light of the Holy of Holies  
I AM a son of God  
I AM the Light in the holy mountain of God

# Chapter 68

## Sanat Kumara and Helios - November 30, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 68 - Sanat Kumara and Helios - November 30, 1986

Freedom 1986

“Lightbearers of the World, Unite!”

VII

Our Presence in the Earth

Lightbearers of the Ancient of Days,

I, Sanat Kumara, am come to you in this hour with Lady Venus. We are here in America for the sealing of the Light<sup>1</sup> of the causal body of the Goddess of Liberty and to establish that protection necessary in the days ahead.

Therefore, sealed in our retreat and at your new location, there is the sphere of light of Venus that does contain the original mandala of all of our Lightbearers who came with me to earth and those who have come since with angels of Light to minister, to carry on, and with Jesus to fulfill in the ending that mission we bore in the beginning.

Beloved, this light shall be to you a beacon in the night. It shall be a guide and a principle of sacred fire. This light and light-emanation is given to all who are able to receive it, all who are a part of this original mandala representing the 144,000. Therefore, upon the earth and through the planet souls are touched. And those who would ascend and are to ascend receive this light.

We come, then, in order to present to you this our Presence, that you might know we will sustain it for certain times and times that must be fulfilled. In response to Saint Germain’s freedom won by his own,<sup>2</sup> in response to Liberty and certain deliberations of the Lords of Karma, we have determined that both of us must stand with planet earth and must respond to that which has truly been the magnanimous gift of the ascended hosts who serve with earth’s evolutions, multiplied by the magnanimous and fervent gifts of your heart.

In the days ahead, then, when all these things of which you know so well must be accomplished in your lives, the lives of Lightbearers, and in this Church Universal and Triumphant, know that we are present unto the victory.

---

<sup>1</sup>Cosmic Christ consciousness

<sup>2</sup>See Gautama Buddha and Saint Germain, January 1, 1986, “‘The Teaching Is for the Many’: Saint Germain’s Burden Is Lifted,” 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 21, pp. 182 - 88; or “A Prophecy of Karma: Of the Lifting of Saint Germain’s Karma,” in Saint Germain On Prophecy, Summit University Press, pp. 144 - 55, Book Four.

Beloved, our words to you come now by way of introduction to and preceding the message of beloved Helios.

Beloved Helios

Beloved Ones of My Heart,

I AM Helios! I AM in the heart of the Sun, yet that portion of me which may descend is descending now - lowering, therefore, my vibration befitting the octaves of earth that this vibration might quicken a planet and raise it now to the maximum level of Light<sup>3</sup> which is ordained of God.

I greet one and all who received me in the Heart of the Western Shamballa and the spiritual center of Church Universal and Triumphant. I greet all Lightbearers of the earth who have responded to my call on the inner and the outer.

Beloved, in this twenty-four-month cycle, you have well used the dispensation of my heart.<sup>4</sup> And the focus of the Ruby Ray which has touched some of your foreheads is now upon the heart of the Messenger that I might radiate through it to those whom I choose my radiance of the Ruby Ray. This radiance goes forth to chelas of the will of God and Keepers of the Flame who have fulfilled the twenty-four-month cycle and kept the trust. It is to evolutions in all octaves of earth.

Ruby Ray light goes forth, beloved. And through the nexus of the heart of the Ruby Ray Buddha in the very heart of the earth and throughout the planet, there is the renewal of that dispensation given by me to angels of Light and Lightbearers to focus my God Presence, to focus the Presence of my Being.

Therefore, beloved, it is needed. And it has well been used by you in the mighty victory you have won in the trial of our Messenger in these courts of earth.

Therefore, unto those who have kept that trust and that vigil, who have supported, then, the Messenger in the darkest hour of trial and to sustain the funds necessary for the judgment, these needlelike Ruby Rays go forth. They come to the secret chamber of the heart. They come, then, to gently release the five secret rays of the Buddha in that secret heart chamber, in that Eighth Ray chakra.

Beloved ones, these are the distillations of the Mind of Buddha. This is the living Presence of myself.

I have now descended to that point of the Messenger with the sphere of my body that is an acceptable and safe release of my Presence in the earth.

Thus, I AM in the sun and in the Sun behind the sun. I AM in the Great Central Sun. I AM in the central heart presence of the Messenger and in the heart of the earth. I AM Helios, and beloved Vesta entwines now her floral offering as an extended, woven wreath of white flowers that pass as a shaft of light from these spheres to the heart of the earth and returning again.

So, beloved, I AM Helios of the Sun. And I come by the secret-ray action of the Ruby Ray, multiplying the five secret rays with the violet flame to bring about a righting of those conditions in the earth spoken of to you by beloved Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty and yet to be presented in a continuing presentation by one and all here, by those who know the Truth, dare to speak it, and therefore inform a people who truly have great love for the Light in their members but must be shown the way.

---

<sup>3</sup>Christ consciousness

<sup>4</sup>Twenty - four - month cycle. On July 4, 1984, Beloved Helios gave a landmark address in the Heart of the Inner Retreat in which he announced the dispensation that "all angels of Light and Lightbearers have the light, then, to continue the release of my God Presence, of my office and heart and that of Vesta, continuing through not only these twenty - four hours but these twenty - four months that shall ensue." July 4, 1986, marked the completion of this cycle.

Beloved, I am offering my being together with Sanat Kumara, who comes in an unprecedented dispensation from the Cosmic Council to be with planet earth with Lady Venus. This dispensation is to give one and all opportunity to clear and dissolve the momentum of illusion - the smoke screens and the maya that prevent the people of earth from understanding the plights of those so burdened in the defense of the flame of freedom.

Truly we salute this night the freedom fighters and the people of Afghanistan, those of the contras [of Nicaragua] and those in every nation who dare to be ridiculed and to take on the dragon of Death and Hell in defense of the Goddess of Liberty. These, too, are “Americans,” as this term has been explained to you.<sup>5</sup> These, too, deserve the radiance of our sacred heart. And these shall have it.

Beloved, it remains for the physical octave to receive intense illumination and a transfer of knowledge swiftly for the saving of many nations. Let it come to pass, for Light must prevail.

In this hour and as the consummate release of this conference, I, Helios, unite the Lightbearers of the world. I unite their hearts in a grid of light, fastening these to the heart of Lord Gautama Buddha.

Let the antahkarana,<sup>6</sup> then, lead to the Western Shamballa. Let there go forth upon that grid of light the decrees and the prayers and the mantras that will reach all those in the earth who are the real Lightbearers.

Beloved ones, angels of Helios and Vesta go forth, then, preparing, nurturing, softening the bodies and consciousness of those receiving this light.

Beloved, in the heart of the Great Central Sun are beings of tremendous light and magnitude who reach out in supreme compassion and concern for those in the earth who are truly saints and who truly give their lives to the very last drop of blood that freedom might live. The concealment of these facts from those in the West who could help, beloved, must cease. Therefore, I, Helios, release all Light in my power in this hour, all Wisdom and Love.

Lest it become prosaic, I beg that you hear once again the Law and the mandate that those sons and daughters who have life and being in the physical octave must be our voice, must take up the pen and the sword. Beloved, know that when you so do, you shall be empowered by Maitreya’s ten thousand-times-ten thousand,<sup>7</sup> by the legions of the Faithful and True, The Word, by the Presence of Sanat Kumara and Venus, and by my own heartfelt love.

This extension of the power of my Presence and your authority to exercise it is continuing now indefinitely unto all those who use it wisely, discriminately, without rancor or sense of revenge or hatred toward the enemy. Those who maintain the equanimity of the Buddha and the peace of the living Christ will know that this dispensation may continue unto the hour of the victory of your ascension in the Light.

I ask, then, all wondrous devotees, monks, and sisters of all holy orders of earth to now release into the sacred fire the content of past karma and to accept the purging power of Helios, which is indeed a Ruby Ray.

Welcome it, beloved. Accept it. And know that as you increase the capacity of light, so light shall save a planet. Indeed, Lightbearers of the world unite in the heart of the living Son and triumph.

---

<sup>5</sup>“Americans.” See the Goddess of Liberty, July 5, 1986, “The Keepers of the Flame of Liberty,” 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 65, pp. 565 - 67.

<sup>6</sup>antahkarana [Sanskrit ‘internal sense organ’]: the web of Life; the net of light spanning Spirit and Matter connecting and sensitizing the whole of creation within itself and to the heart of God.

<sup>7</sup>On July 1, 1961, Lord Maitreya announced a dispensation known as the full power of the ten thousand - times - ten thousand. “From this day henceforward,” he explained, “every decree that you utter shall be increased by the power of the ten thousand - times - ten thousand!” See Lord Maitreya, “The Christ Consciousness,” 1984 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 7, p. 63; and Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, “The Power of the Ten Thousand - Times - Ten Thousand,” in *The Science of the Spoken Word*, Summit University Press.

The entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood sealeth you, sealeth this property, and shall withdraw by my Flame and Presence all light therefrom when the Flame is withdrawn and when the last have retired to the highest mountain.

Thus, beloved, it shall come to pass that the entire momentum of this activity of all decrees of Keepers of the Flame from the beginning shall be withdrawn to the Heart of the Inner Retreat and the Flame of the ark of the covenant there.

Thus, this area shall return to its state of karma and shall retain only that which it has drawn unto itself by response to the presence of the Messenger and the Keepers of the Flame here.

Thus, the opportunity of the decade draws to a close. Unto them that have light of the Ruby Ray shall more be added. From those who have not that light of the Ruby Ray shall be taken away even that which they have failed to use.<sup>8</sup>

In the living light of the Sun, I release now doves of hope - white doves, spiritual birds of light. They come to the planet and are released by angels. Millions of white doves are released, beloved, from the etheric octave. And they bear the presence of Hope to all people everywhere for salvation, for surcease from the Darkness of the fallen angels, and for the entering in to the golden age.

I raise not my voice to you, beloved, for neither the earth nor your chakras can bear any more of my Presence. Therefore, I sustain what I sustain. And I withdraw that which I withdraw back to the Sun behind the sun of the Central Sun of this solar system.

In the living light of Peace, I seal each of you in my Love forever. So long as love does abide in your heart, forever I AM there - Helios of the Flame and Vesta, my name.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Sanat Kumara and Helios was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, July 6, 1986. It was the concluding address of Freedom 1986, a 5 - day international conference for spiritual freedom held at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

---

<sup>8</sup>“Unto them that have . . .” Matt. 13:12; 25:29; Mark 4:25; Luke 8:18; 19:26.

# Chapter 69

## Beloved Hercules - December 2, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 69 - Beloved Hercules - December 2, 1986

The Mighty Trek to the Mountain of God

Beloved, 'tis the grace of my Amazonia that shall endure with your endurance unto this end of the mighty trek to the mountain of God.

We, Elohim of the First Ray, salute you and all elementals and angels who have gathered for this mighty move ho!

Beloved in the Light, consider, then, that grace that is sufficient for thee.<sup>1</sup> For we are happy as gnomes and elves this day - we, all legions of Hercules - that you have determined to quit this place and move to the Inner Retreat, even the retreat of the heart and of the sun and in the center of the earth.

This is a significant, both physical and symbolic, move. For it bespeaks the willingness of the chela of the First Ray to move and to be moved, regardless of inconveniences, circumstances, or other plans otherwise.

Therefore, in this hour of victory we hear the Call. We hear it, beloved. And we raise our hand to defeat the Soviet expansionism in the West and the Western Hemisphere. Beloved, we raise, then, another hand for the moving of our troops and Lightbearers to the place that must be prepared on time.

All is essential, beloved. For the altar of your heart and the flame of your heart must needs have the place to be. But, beloved, forget not the ark of the children of Israel. Forget not how key is the ark, for this altar is that ark. And every word spoken out of the mouth of God is also contained in that ark. Realize in living letters of sacred fire in this hour that this Flame of the ark of the covenant, where there do dance the Hebrew letters YOD HE VAU HE, must also be in position.

You have heard the rumblings of various sorts - in the earth, under the sea, in the economy and in the nations. Beloved, the stable force in the earth is always the Messenger of God and the Flame of the ark of the covenant. Therefore, let us put first things first and let us reassemble the children of Light for the moving of the temple of God and the preparation of that place to receive it.

Beloved ones, I AM in the heart of the will of God this day, here to implement the Call. The earth has been troubled already by my coming this day.<sup>2</sup> And thus understand, the equilibrium is

---

<sup>1</sup>II Cor. 12:9.

<sup>2</sup>Earthquake. On the date of this dictation, July 13, 1986, at 6:46 a.m. a 5.3 earthquake, centered less than 30 miles off the Pacific Coast, rocked San Diego County. It was the largest quake on record for the area and was felt along 150 miles of California's coastline from San Diego to Oxnard (55 miles north of Los Angeles) - and as far inland as Yuma, Arizona. By mid-afternoon, nine aftershocks had been recorded with magnitudes ranging from 3.5 to 5.0. Fourteen people were reported with minor injuries and minimal property damage was estimated at \$500,000.



delicate. Therefore, my flaming Presence is enough here and in you, and I shall raise my vibrations now beyond the level of the physical voice and instrument.

Know, then, that the equilibrium of the earth must be held. Take care, keep the vigil, and be on guard.

In this sanctuary is an ovoid of light. Receive it and become it until the hour of its dismantling, when you yourself must hold by choice an extraordinary balance in the earth with the Messenger until the replica is established and the Flame of the altar is once again invoked and the candles lit.

It is a period of concern, gravity, joy, hope, and dreams fulfilled. Look at your hands, beloved. You have ten fingers and you may balance upon these ten fingers these virtues and the counterattack against them.

Know the LORD. Keep the Flame.

I AM Hercules with Amazonia:

Grace of Elohim by Cosmic Christ is indeed sufficient for thee!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Hercules was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, July 13, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. Before the dictation, the Messenger delivered a sermon on false prophets in the land, taken from Jeremiah 28.

# Chapter 70

## Beloved Mighty Victory - December 4, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 70 - Beloved Mighty Victory - December 4, 1986

The Hour of the Weighing

Hail, legions of the sacred fire! In the beauty of the flaming presence of the Mother of Victory, I AM come.

Legions from the Central Sun, hear me! In the Spirit of Victory I AM Victory! And we appear for the purging of earth of all that has resisted the presence of Christ Victory eternally and forever. Christ Victory is the standard, O beloved. And my legions come in this hour for the binding of the doldrums and the darkness and for the death of that spirit of anti-Christ-Victory.

Therefore, beloved, we have taken the command of the Messenger and the Lightbearers and we are implementing the judgment of those who would extinguish the flame of Cosmic Christ illumination in the earth. Beloved hearts, know that we, the legions of Victory, do appear in this hour to give every Lightbearer in the earth that Power of Victory, that Wisdom of Victory, and that Love of Victory! [25-sec. standing ovation]

Even as you hail me "Mighty Victory," so I AM the God Victory of the Central Sun. I AM that Spirit of the Sun resplendent. And, beloved, I AM come to add that fire of my Presence to beloved Helios, to beloved Alpha and Omega, and to tarry with you that your bodies might be saturated with my living flame of Christ Victory!

It is Cosmic Christ Victory, beloved. And as you have dared to become the vessel of your Holy Christ Self, now then, the upward trek demands that you consider yourself to be the vessel of that Cosmic Christ, Maitreya. (Be seated, then, in his heart as I would speak to you in this hour.)

As that Christ Victory, Jesus said, "One is taken and another is left."<sup>1</sup> How does one tell the difference when there are two laborers laboring in the field and the angel of the LORD does come and take one to the retreat of the Great White Brotherhood whereas the other is left to toil in his karma? Beloved, I beseech you, for I would speak out of the heart of Cosmic Christ Victory in defense of the Mystery School.

First and foremost, the Inner Retreat is an etheric retreat. And thus, there has been some confusion as to just where the Inner Retreat is located at the Royal Teton Ranch. Some have the idea it is here or there or only in the "Heart"<sup>2</sup> or perhaps it is the entire Ranch. Beloved ones, the

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

<sup>2</sup>the Mol Heron Creek basin that widens at the gate marked "The Place of Great Encounters" where summer conferences are held and which has been dedicated a sacred shrine of the Church by Saint Germain, who consecrated

Royal Teton Ranch is the physical focus of the true Inner Retreat, which is the etheric octave. And that etheric octave is the living school of Light and the Retreat of the Divine Mother.

Therefore, those who would enter the [physical] “Heart” of the Inner Retreat must also understand the “rites of passage” into the etheric octave. Believe me, beloved, it is necessary to follow the legions of Victory that you might pass through physical molecules and understand what being truly is in the Heart of that Inner Retreat - in the very heart of the etheric plane.

Therefore, when the right hand of Maitreya is raised there is the turning back of those who may not come into the etheric octave, for they have not woven the wedding garment.<sup>3</sup> Understand this principle, beloved. There may be some who come, there may be some who attend Summit University or even enter the work/study program. There may be souls of long standing who have been in this movement for years. But they who have not woven the wedding garment, I tell you, they shall not enter in. And as the Mother has said that the land rejects those who are not fit for the Path, so it is, beloved, that in the etheric plane and the etheric octave the angels thereof do remove those who are no part of the Mystical Body of God.

First and foremost, then, upon recognizing where is and what is the Inner Retreat, let those who embody it and who are becoming it truly understand that you are the guardians of this physical focus of the Royal Teton Retreat located at the Grand Teton. As you will preserve this place [the Royal Teton Ranch] prepared for the Lightbearers of the earth, so will this activity prosper.

You have seen an era that has passed this day, and that is the era of the necessity of the Messenger, or the Guru, to receive here those serpents and fallen ones who until this hour have been given the opportunity to receive Holy Communion - the Bread of Life and the Teaching. This has been, beloved, for their trying, for their opportunity, and for their judgment.

Many have wagged their tongues and have said, “Why do so many leave this activity?” It is because, beloved, Mighty Victory and his legions have booted them out! [10-sec. applause] And it is no fault of the gracious Messengers, for they have received one and all according to their commission - and, I tell you [that they have done so] with not a single complaint or sigh but in the full recognition that this was the job to be done.

Therefore, you have seen the karma they - they as a conspiracy and as a hierarchy of fallen ones - have made by sending their representatives here to cause or attempt to cause all manner of havoc, not only through these lawsuits, beloved, but through the taking of the time and the energy of the Messengers and the chelas in their argumentation, in their human reasoning, in their accusation, in their gossip, in their complaining and in their criticism, condemnation, and judgment of the Lightbearers or those who are in the leadership of the activity.

Beloved, they have been a burden upon the activity. And Saint Germain himself has groaned for the day when the Lightbearers comprising this organization would raise the sufficient Light that no longer would there be the necessity indeed to receive them and give them any quarter whatsoever. Beloved ones, I tell you for Saint Germain and in his name and in the full power of Mighty Victory, this day is come! [32-sec. applause]

Therefore, beloved, be seated as I explain to you that it is indeed a fact that your calls must be given daily in salutation of the Mighty Cherubim who keep the way of the Tree of Life, who guard not only the East Gate but every gate of the 360 degrees of the physical, mental, astral, and etheric octaves of the Matter planes which you must occupy at that Royal Teton Ranch.<sup>4</sup>

---

it on August 29, 1982, “to the heart of every son of God on earth and all who will embody for the following of the path of the heart” (See 1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, bk. 2, no. 63, p. 581.)

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 22:11-14.

<sup>4</sup>Cherubim who keep the way of the Tree of Life. In his ascension day address given May 31, 1984, in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, beloved Jesus told us: “. . . Cherubim with the flaming sword are positioned not only at the East Gate of Eden but at various points throughout this property. And that sword turns every way, and it does bind and

Understand, beloved, that the authority is unto Sanat Kumara and all Cosmic Beings to guard the passage thereto. But, beloved, you must understand not only the call but your own diligence - diligence not necessarily in assessing the stranger within thy gates but diligence in assessing the carnal mind within the gates of thine own consciousness. For here is the continuing vulnerability of this activity - and that is that those within it do not rise in their own Christ Victory to become that Christ and therefore by their own subconscious momentums may attract from without the very same vibration that is within themselves.

Therefore, hear me. The requirements for going to that Inner Retreat of all who are our co-servants: there must be within you a fire of the Spirit of Victory. And you yourself must call for that fire and leap for that fire from the Central Sun. You must understand that we observe that some among you still make that choice for the not-self, still make the choice not to obey the voice of the Holy Christ Self, still make the choice, beloved, to engage in the doubts and fears and human reasoning that is not the Spirit of Cosmic Christ Victory of Maitreya.

These things have been pointed out to some among you who have had the good grace to hear our instruction directly from the mouth of the Messenger. Others have not heard it.

Beloved, I, Mighty Victory, convoke a meeting to be conducted by the Messenger,<sup>5</sup> that you will have and know and understand what are the specifics of your denial of Christhood in yourselves and in others, especially that which is most deceptive and unacceptable - the weaving over that inner rebellion of an outer manifestation of Light with dynamic decrees of the Word.

Blessed ones, you cannot weave over the inner darkness and conceal it. Better to be not so concerned with the outer appearance and to let the true self show, as debased as it may be: to wrestle with it, to slay it, and to determine that you will have no longer that psychology of the fallen ones that must be nursed and nursed and nursed by the Messengers and your co-workers as you appeal for sympathy but never say die to the cause thereof - the tie to the sinister force through your own pride or rebellion or ambition or deceptiveness or selfishness or ingratitude.

And I mention this ingratitude in this hour in the dawning cycle under the hierarchy of Leo. Though these cycles as calculated from the Central Sun are not exact as they are calculated in the earth, beloved, nevertheless they are celebrated according to the dates for some semblance of unity and symmetry.

Beloved ones, this insensitivity to the inner Christ is a sign of the denial of the Sacred Heart under the hierarchy of Leo. When the ingratitude is not cleared, then, beloved, you see a new kind of density - a coldness that does not open its heart to the living Word and the living Christ in mercy. Ingratitude, then, silences the senses of the soul and makes one nonreceptive to the I AM Presence.

Take care that in this summer's celebration of the Goddess of Liberty<sup>6</sup> you keep the vigil in that fire sign. For I tell you, and I come to announce it, that the fire of Leo shall try every man's handiwork, of what sort it is.<sup>7</sup> And this fire does come to each and every one of you, even as each and every one of you has received already the testing from the Lords of Karma.

Many have not known this but at each half-yearly cycle the Lords of Karma do meet. And all mankind are tested, but especially those who write their letters to the Karmic Board. These, then, must receive a test according to their knowledge and awareness and training, especially their self-

---

judge those who come with malintent or with lust to take the land or the light or the freedom from our bands." The Master said, "You may invoke the power of Cherubim and the flaming sword at any hour for the judgment and the binding of any and all who assail the cosmic purposes established here for your life." See Gen. 3:24, and Jesus Christ, "The Mystery School of Lord Maitreya," 1984 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 36, p. 322.

<sup>5</sup>This meeting on "The Path of Personal Christhood" was conducted by El Morya and the Messenger on August 3, 1986, in the Chapel of the Holy Grail.

<sup>6</sup>The Goddess of Liberty is the hierarch and initiator with the Lords of Karma under the cosmic hierarchy of Leo, testing the souls of earth in the quality of God-Gratitude - soul sensitivity to and appreciation of every part of Life.

<sup>7</sup>I Cor. 3:13-15; I Pet. 4:12.

knowledge of those things that ought to be cast into the sacred fire. These tests come specifically in those areas of long endurance by yourselves of a form of human creation of which you have been warned.

Beloved, I am sad to say that among you who have received these tests in and around and before the July conference, some of you have failed these tests while others of you have passed them.

I recommend, if you have a sense of having indulged in the not-self and dallied when you should leap in response to your Christhood and that of the Messenger's, that you appeal to the Lords of Karma to give you another test in this hour that you might pass it and that the record of this year might show that you have indeed determined to pass this test for Saint Germain.

When the test is not passed, the dispensation at that half-yearly cycle is therefore not granted. We demand a token, and there are final exams on earth as in heaven.

When we go to the Central Sun to dip into the fires thereof to deliver to you personally a dispensation for your life, we have a right as cosmic teachers to expect that you in our absence, as we pleaded before the Court of the Sacred Fire for you, did indeed keep the flame and attempt to give some portion of yourself that might be a worthy offering whereby we ourselves could be vindicated in pleading in your behalf.

Therefore, let the discordant ones know that I have seen your discord and I am displeased that in this hour of the great mercy of God - and the tremendous givingness of the Darjeeling Council in the deliverance of this Church through the chelas and through the hosts of heaven - you, in gratitude, have not kept the flame and denied that criticism, condemnation, and judgment that has been very apparent at the Royal Teton Ranch in recent months.

Beloved ones, for that offense, which manifested through that out-of-alignment state of one individual chela, that chela was expelled from the Ranch by beloved El Morya. It is important that you understand that just so long does the Law endure this infamy of infraction of the First Ray. This criticism became a poison that did poison others and new students and those come recently until it became a heavy weight upon those who were the objects of the criticism as well as upon those who harbored it, whether or not it was true.

I tell you this, beloved, for it is an example of the standard set. And on that occasion the Master chose to dictate through your Messenger a letter to this individual who, upon receiving it and the ray of El Morya, saw his folly. But it was too late. And therefore, he went forth seeing and confessing later to the Messenger those occasions when he had consciously chosen not to follow the will of God or the voice of Christ but continually to indulge his sense of injustice and criticism of individuals within his department.

Beloved ones, it is this that is the crux of the matter. Students of long standing who have the Light cannot within this activity ignore the Christ Standard, cannot fail to forge a Christ Victory, cannot fail to be working hard at it day by day!

There is another individual in this activity, beloved, whose aura and presence I did show to the Messenger - who instead of forging a Christ Victory has literally carved out for himself a cave within his own electronic belt and there has found security. But the walls of the cave, beloved, are a thousand feet thick, and that thousand feet has not even been touched. Therefore that individual, though desiring prominence, is rather on a path of scientific humanism - the science of the human accommodating and pretending to be ascending to the throne of grace and all the while functioning at that cleared-out place, a cave in the electronic belt.

These things ought not to be! And I, Victory, am delivering from this Messenger this day the weight of those co-workers within this activity who have laid their karma upon her back and heart rather than bear it themselves! And this is my message to you, beloved: That karma now falls due for your failure to wrestle with the snake of your own human creation!

Therefore, let all beware this day: For you may face the altar of God, you may give with your voices a mighty shout for the binding of that dweller and that snake, and you may put in the work, as the Messenger has put in the work to hold for you a balance which you have not appreciated or understood.

This Messenger is a chela. This chela has set the standard of being a chela of El Morya and Mighty Victory. You can do no less. You may not find another example. You may not find a lesser course. Your striving must measure up, beloved. This Messenger has not had me to demonstrate to you this effort and this walk of life. She has done so, so that in her absence you might know what is the correct standard and what is the requirement of the Master of Darjeeling. And, beloved, El Morya is a Chohan. We are Cosmic Beings. Maitreya is beyond.

Therefore, realize that many here have not yet raised the standard as acceptable chelas of El Morya but have fashioned their accommodation! And you have been warned, beloved, until you may notice that El Morya speaks less frequently to you. And it is because of this very presence in your life of this vacillation and this dodging of the Flame of the ark of the covenant.

Indeed, the mantle of Moses is here and more. Indeed, the Flame of Yahweh, the Mighty I AM Presence, is in your midst! And you must exceed the folly of the children of Israel, else be counted with those on the other shore whose jealousies and envies of the seed of Joseph now return unto them as a karma of a continent.<sup>8</sup>

Let those who have ears to hear, hear. This is a path that is filled with joy. It is not without joy! But those who have not known the joy of chelaship are the very ones who have refused to enter in, to take the sword Excalibur and to slay the nefarious forces that prey upon them.

This is the hour, beloved, truly the hour of the weighing. May you be light enough to survive at the Inner Retreat - the etheric octave congruent with the Ranch. May you know that we must draw the line. And by our drawing of the line (as you see the line of gold around this sanctuary) you may understand what is required of you to receive the prize in this life of your ascension and in this day of having the privilege of serving physically at the Mystery School of Maitreya.

When we hear of those who argue and dally and whine about what will their accommodations be and whether they will be comfortable and whether they will have this or that, we begin to see that the shoe is on the other foot.

Shall we allow Maitreya to stand with his begging bowl?

I tell you, we will not do that. We will not receive the complainers and the fearful and the unbelieving.<sup>9</sup> We will have the saints robed in white and they will come from near and from far. They will come, beloved, in the gratitude of Almighty God once again to enter a path and an association with the Great White Brotherhood that some among you seem to have forgotten is the real reason for being of this office and presence.

Let, therefore, the counsellors counsel those in need. Let the ministers and the specialists assist those who truly desire to forge that union. And let the Messenger bear the sword and the book that must be written. It is the day of the liberation of the Messenger from all of this, beloved. For the world awaits this teaching and today there is nothing further that can prevent it from going forth.

Nothing shall prevent the Teachings of the Ascended Masters from going forth! I, Mighty Victory, place my guarantee upon it with my legions this day, who have joined the legions of the Archangels. And therefore, it shall go forth. And therefore, let those who would prevent it within or without this

---

<sup>8</sup>Mainland Europe, where the tribes of Israel and Judah, excepting the seed of Joseph through Ephraim and Manasseh, have reincarnated, there to regurgitate their ancient animosities toward Joseph, inheritor of the seed of Christ. See "Soviet Invasion of Europe: Karma of the Great Brothers," in Saint Germain On Prophecy, pp. 123-36, Book Two.

<sup>9</sup>Rev. 21:8.

activity know that you must voluntarily surrender all forces of obstruction, else they will be seized from you in a most unexpected moment. And, beloved, you will not desire to experience the taking from you by the LORD's emissaries of that which you yourself should have cast into the sacred fire.

Let those in other lands who have complained, who have denied even Archangel Michael, his Rosary for Armageddon and the Lord Christ's Judgment Call - let those who have denied our Victory in Europe know that that defeat is on your own head this day and the Victory is unto the Lightbearers! And let all be apprised, beloved, that the Judgment is upon the seed of the wicked who reject the Messenger and who have wagged their tongues with the complainers.

Let the Lightbearers come apart and be counted, for we will not deal with pretend chelas any longer. I have spoken it! And I demand that the pure hearts and souls who love the Light take your stand and defend your own mantle of chelaship, which is trampled upon every time another does betray that trust.

We will have upon earth, beloved, a representative activity of the Great White Brotherhood whose members and associates are truly an example of the relationship of the real Ascended Masters to their disciples. We will have this activity as I have described it or not at all! Is that clear, beloved? ["Yes!"] And may I know if you agree? ["Yes!" 33-sec. applause]

In your terms, you might say, beloved, this is the Harvard of the earth. This is the best and the greatest of all schools of earth's schoolroom. Let those, then, who may not enter in know that the teachings are freely given to all, that the books will travel the world around. Let them study, whether alone or in their groups, until they arrive at that measure where their offering is acceptable to their own Holy Christ Self.

The light flows from the mountain. Some may stand in the stream at its orifice. Others may receive it in the valleys. Thus, for them it will be diluted. But, beloved, those who are not ready to enter in must needs have the stream diluted. Thus, the mercy of the Law shall be merciful unto all who will be humble before their Mighty I AM Presence and study to show themselves approved unto God.<sup>10</sup>

Remember, beloved, the angels of the LORD and my angels watch over you for your protection. Therefore, of necessity, the angel of Victory that I assign to each one today will also be there. And I desire you to know it and to remember it so that when the moment of compromise does appear, you, beloved, will know that my angel has instantaneously transmitted to me this anti-Spirit of anti-Christ-Victory. It is so, beloved. It has ever been so. For the recording angels do record and they do not fail.

I send you one of my bands because I care for you and your indulgences. I care for your Victory. Those, then, who have no business being in an activity of Light will also know that that angel will bind your contempt and your hatred of the Mother and you will be forced to choose whom you will serve.<sup>11</sup> Do not struggle with this angel, for you will not prevail as Jacob did.<sup>12</sup> Beloved ones, you will be bound - not alone by the angel but by the law of your own karma.

It is time and high time you heard from Mighty Victory. It is time that you knew your [musical] scales and could perform when called upon to perform. I say this to each and every one of you. You have a sacred labor and an inner qualification. See to it that it is sharpened and ready for the use of the Cosmic Christ.

Therefore, let us applaud the Victory of the Lightbearers' overcoming of the not-self and be not concerned with the passing of the seed of the wicked, who pass as the dry grass in summer<sup>13</sup> and their name is remembered no more.

---

<sup>10</sup>II Tim. 2:15.

<sup>11</sup>Josh. 24:15.

<sup>12</sup>Gen. 32:24-30.

<sup>13</sup>Ps. 37:1, 2.

Therefore, beloved, rejoice and celebrate your Victory when you are convinced that you have it. And in the meantime, beloved, ask my angel to also teach you daily the way - the way of Christhood that must be won and taught.

Therefore, beloved, as this hour has come with a deliverance (I tell you, you know not) to this Messenger, so it is a deliverance to your own hearts. And as it has come, this activity shall move forward to perform those services, those courses of education so required and called for by the Hierarchy.

Now let the decrees go forth to the All-Seeing Eye of God, to illumination, to El Morya for the qualifying of the individual and for the moving through this office and many offices the work that must be published and delivered as a mandate to the people of planet earth.

Some have heard and seen, and their disposition of the Teaching has had a chilling effect upon the planet. Now they are judged and those who are with them are judged. It is the Day - it is the Day for the going forth of the sign of the V. And therefore from this heart the V proceeds and it widens and it expands. And everywhere where this V shall cast its beacon the pathway shall be cleared.

May you be in the heart of Victory and may Victory be in the heart of you! My decree is forever and so is yours, beloved. May you make it your own and attain to the Sun as I have.

We truly can say, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, as regards this activity, beloved, that we have done our all and given our all to make plain the way. Anyone who would fail to achieve his ascension in this life must surely be a snail.

I leave you with that thought and with your decision as to whether your pace shall be a snail's pace or that of Victory's legions of Light.

Therefore, we march! And who shall keep up with us shall also claim the Victory where we arrive. And we shall be there January 1, 1987.

I AM in the heart of the Sun and in the heart of the true Son of God. [31-sec. standing ovation]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Mighty Victory was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, July 20, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. The Messenger's scriptural reading in the service preceding the dictation was Ps. 37:1-34 - "The Triumph of the Man of Faith."





# Chapter 71

## Sanat Kumara & Lady Master Nada - December 7, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 71 - Sanat Kumara & Lady Master Nada - December 7, 1986

### The Empowerment of Christhood

Now I, Sanat Kumara, empower you in the name of Lady Master Venus, in the name of Nada, and in the living witness of Victory to become the fullness of your Christhood!

I said, beloved, I empower you to become the fullness of your Christhood! I say it this day. For the anointing of the hour is a cosmic necessity and your response, beloved, must be according to the divine plan.

Let it be understood always that I AM the Guru in your midst and I AM the enemy of your dweller on the threshold,<sup>1</sup> even as your dweller on the threshold is the enemy of me. Therefore, learn to understand this equation. And in the light of the fate of nations, I adjure you, O beloved, choose you this day whom you will serve<sup>2</sup> - whether the I AM THAT I AM who cometh to you now, whether myself in the fullness of our God or that lesser self who would be king of the mountain forever and a day.

Blessed hearts, out of the fires of Love I have forged you in the beginning and I will reforge you in the ending. This, then, is my hour of the sealing of this forcefield, beloved. I AM drawing unto my heart now and unto the heart of the Messenger this living Flame of the ark of the covenant. For, beloved, though the services may continue here for days, yet the hour must come. For the hour of the fulfillment of the promise is. And lo, it is the sign of this hierarchy of the Goddess of Liberty, truly the sign of Leo.

Let all of your heart's longings and desires and truly the dreams of God in you, beloved, be fulfilled in the path of the Sacred Heart. The path of the Sacred Heart as the path of the Ruby Ray does lead to the Inner Retreat of the Great White Brotherhood, does lead to the transitioning of octaves from the physical to the etheric.

You are washed clean, but not all.<sup>3</sup> You are prepared, but not in every respect. Therefore, the empowerment comes [to you] even as the withdrawal of the power of my Flame<sup>4</sup> [from the altar of the Holy Grail] does come.

---

<sup>1</sup>Dweller on the threshold. See 1983 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, no. 6, p. 50; no. 36, pp. 383-91; and no. 38, pp. 429-54.

<sup>2</sup>Josh. 24:15.

<sup>3</sup>John 13:10.

<sup>4</sup>Flame of the ark of the covenant burning in the Holy of Holies on the etheric plane congruent with the physical altar

Beloved, it is a time and an hour when you must reach for the highest calling - when you may look, then, squarely at your denials and repetitious and pernicious betrayals of your own Holy Christ Self and you may determine this day to live unto the fullness of the Voice of the Heart.

I AM the Voice of the Heart unto you, beloved. I AM the living Presence of the heart of God with you. To deny the Voice of the Heart is to deny me. To deny the joy of the heart, the givingness thereof, the Love and the Word and the Wisdom of the heart, beloved - it is to deny Life itself.

Therefore, let all Keepers of the Flame and Lightbearers who cherish the tie to my heart through Lord Gautama Buddha now receive this opportunity - this empowerment which is a willing of my heart, a transfer of the burden of the LORD<sup>5</sup> - as a mantle of determination, of reasonableness, of lovingness that places the fate of family, community and nation before the preferred goals of the lesser self.

Let all of the lesser selves drink their cups quickly - the cups of their desirings. Let them be immediately satiated and nauseated by the fulfilling of their desirings! Let this experience take place in the twinkling of an eye. I give to you the benefit of my causal body that you might commune this day upon all contemplated deviations from the path of Reality or asides that do not lead directly to the heart of your I AM Presence.

I say, at inner levels I give to you these cups that you might have in your being and before your very eyes (and the eyes of the soul are the eyes of which I speak) therefore the taste, the assimilation, truly all that might be gained from the human detour and compromise.

Thus, beloved, during this dictation I offer you the indulgence in all of these things, that you might know the limits and the extents of their satisfactions and then - being, as it were, twenty or twenty-five years hence [experience-wise] and knowing what the fulfillment thereof should be - be able to make a choice for the highest calling you can love, you can envision, you can embody, you can fight for and live for and ascend for and save my very own for!

Yes, beloved, I give you an empowerment whereby you may live many a decade in these moments and then say, "Truly I have lived. Truly I have known. Truly I am the wiser. I shall not look back, then. For this experience shall be unto me a coil that I may give gladly as a scroll to my Holy Christ Self as though it were done and done with and I should stand free to be who I really am, and I should dare to be that I AM."

It is in the daring, beloved. It is in the blasting of fear and doubt and unbelief! By the blasts of the heat of the all-consuming fire of Love has not many a man lost all fear? When in the act of diving to save the drowning child or to rescue life have not our angels enveloped many in the hour when a duty beyond the call of ordinary men is at hand?

Am I not, therefore, present alway to give you that same enveloping mantle of the burden of the LORD whereby you may part the river Jordan<sup>6</sup> and go forth in the Spirit of the prophecy of your God? Can we not take the Body of Christhood given unto you by your Messenger and break it into a thousand, ten thousand pieces? Can you all not prophesy, then, to the nations?

Must you wait, O my soul? No longer, I say. No longer, I say! For the company of saints and the angels of the Faithful and True and the armies of heaven are at hand to rescue this nation as never before.

Get thee up into the mountain where we may radiate to the nation and the nations the fullness of the Light, where they may quickly know their karma, where the wicked may then be judged in their quarters and the Lightbearers might be still - be still in a cosmic interval and know that "I AM God where I AM."<sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>5</sup>See Jer. 23:30-40 on the judgment of those who falsely claim the "burden of the LORD."

<sup>6</sup>II Kings 2:13-15.

<sup>7</sup>Ps. 46:10.

O fire of holy purpose from the heart of Alpha! Go now as cloven tongues to everyone who has kept my flame on earth, to those who have saved my Church, who have delivered my Messenger, who have loved my little ones, who have fed my sheep, who have placed themselves on the block for me no matter what might be done to them.

I, Sanat Kumara, implore the Father, who has sent me to this earth. I have truly come and come to stay unto this Victory this time, O God. I AM here! I AM calling my own! I AM empowering my own! Let all respond as though with new feet and winged sandals they had newly arrived from Venus in the very beginning of our offering to earth.

Let discouragement vanish now by the wave of the hand of God that does spread abroad light and stars and starry bodies descending as reinforcements. Let all that has been ignoble, all that has belied the original purpose now be cast into the sacred fire.

I AM the embodiment of forgiveness of all sin and separation from holy purpose. I bid you come to my heart. The LORD hath need of thee in a very certain and special way, beloved. Know the LORD. Know the LORD I AM THAT I AM. [pause]

Covering Cherubim, in the name I AM THAT I AM, raise now the vessel of the living Flame on high. Covering Cherubim of God, so anoint, so deliver thou it unto me and my own as the Body and Blood of Christ is infused. As the empowerment is given, then, so let it be. For the LORD knoweth the way of his living Flame, and the way of that living Flame shall not perish from the earth. It shall prosper. It shall do and be the pleasure and purpose of the Almighty.

O LORD God Almighty, thou who hast given unto earth thy living Presence in this Flame, let the Honor of God, let the Love of God, let the Freedom of God and thy Wisdom as attribute thereof now infill thy servants as they truly know the meaning of walking the earth as the living Church.

O LORD, let thy angels counsel them and protect them in the hour when thy zeal in them does arouse the anger of the astral hordes. Protect them when they must decide, O God, not to be the mouthpiece of that anger but only the mouthpiece of a fiery zeal that would raise up brother and brother and sister and sister and child and family.

O LORD, be thou the rebuke of conscience in them when they do that which they know they ought not to do.

In the living flame of Vesta, in the living flame of Helios, O LORD, seal now this Flame! Seal it in the sphere, the mighty sphere encapsulating it. And let it so move as the Messenger does move, that the people in the land and the nations of the earth might know that the living Flame and the living Presence of our God is with an holy people whom I have raised up. For I have raised them in the beginning, O God, and I raise them in the ending.

And I take unto myself that which it is no longer lawful for the Messenger to bear, that of karma and non-Christhood for a certain period unto the new year and January 1, 1987, that they might in making this move therefore have maximum lightness and strength and the deliverance of this holy Church to its destination.

The empowerment therefore does extend to my own Son and Sons. Let them therefore know me, and let my Daughters know me. For in their cube I shall make my name renowned in the earth once again.

Angels of the Holy of Holies, angels of the Almighty, angels of Brahman and the living Word, come forth, then! Let the fiery vortex of Church Universal and Triumphant be the inverted cone of Light. Let angels therefore encircle the elect one. And let the Flame move wheresoever the Messenger goeth.

Therefore, I seal her heart. I seal the heart of every chela of the will of God remaining true to that calling before the LORD God.

Therefore, it is done by the sign of the cosmic cross of white fire and in the name of Maitreya,

Gautama, Jesus, Sanat Kumara. In the name of the Divine Mother, let the power of the Trinity be the votive flame upon the altar of my Church in every heart.

O Threefold Flame of I AM Presence, Christ Self, and living soul, be thou now the altar of God in the earth until the earth shall become the heaven, and the kingdoms of this world are become physically/etherically the kingdoms of our God.<sup>8</sup>

My Love is with you. My Love is upon you. My Love is the Love of God that never faileth.

O Daughter of Zion, be delivered now!

Speaking to the congregation:

O soul, thou art the image of that Daughter. Be delivered now from all fretfulness and care of karma and burden.

So I have lightened thee and lightened thy way. Thy cups having been drunk, the hour of fulfillment is come. In this hour, O beloved, the Light does shine! The Light does go forth!

Hear and know my flaming Presence in you now. For the Lightness of God, I AM come.

And the fire does leap, then, from the altar unto your heart! Now you may choose to be that which you are.

Desires behind you, karma upon me, know this day, then, what thy choice must be.

Beloved Lady Master Nada

My Heart's Offering of Love

Sealing of Hearts, Blessing of Offering:

Angels of my loving bands, descend in this hour into this sanctuary where the righteous and the elect have gathered in God's name.

I, Nada, seal you in this hour by my heart's offering of Love unto your own and to the Christ of you and to the God of you - and my heart's offering unto the One, unto the Great Central Sun.

And this shall be my walk with thee, O beloved, to thy destination, to thy date in the Day of oneness with thy God, in the Day of Maitreya's coming, in the Day of the fount of eternal Life. Overflowing and ever running as a river of Life that does not end, so is my Love to you, so is my blessing and kiss of peace, so is my multiplication of your heart's offering.

Let the power of the Holy Spirit so multiply this offering of hearts and of supply for the blessing of earth, the gathering by the four winds of the chosen, and the sending of the same chosen by the four winds throughout the heart of America and the nations for the delivery of the Word itself in you - of the Word in song, of the Word in print, of the spoken Word that does impel every elemental or demon to bend the knee or else be expelled. For this earth is the House of the LORD. And the LORD takes up his dwelling place this day in the hearts of his people.

May they tarry no longer. And may you, beloved, his ensign, remember that the Law doth require of you to transmit the Teaching and the Word. For in the Teaching and in the Word, beloved, is the Presence of Sanat Kumara in you and through you to heal you and raise you up, for you are Its vessel, and you are Its vessel unto the one to whom you give his Presence in that Teaching.

So, beloved, a transfer of the Love of the heart is needed. I have given you my own. Now it is up to you to feel that flood in your heart this day and to desire only to transmit it to another.

This people shall be quickened by our Love, your Love, the Love of Sanat Kumara of our God. I decree it and I prophesy it. It shall come to pass through you. Will you do it? ["Yes!"]

---

<sup>8</sup>Rev. 11:15.

O Love that will not let me go, I AM come. Let thy Presence impel thine own.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

These dictations by Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Nada were delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, July 27, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA. The Messenger delivered a sermon on Jeremiah 23 - “Woe to the False Pastors!” - prior to the dictations.



# Chapter 72

## El Morya - December 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 72 - El Morya - December 9, 1986

Take a Stand for Principle!

I would speak to you, my chelas, of the word of grace - how grace does indeed erase all offense, offensiveness, and the potential to be offended.

Let grace be, then, as a flame that leaps from your heart to kiss the heart flame of another. Let the fire of the heart, then, precede your word as you meet and greet any soul of whatever persuasion on earth. It matters not who or what they are.

Let my chelas be noted for the grace and graciousness of the heart that attends to the detail of comfort, kind word, interesting comment upon life - conversation that is constructive, uplifting, ennobling, supportive, placing all at ease and, by example, inspiring, then, the very possibility of nobility in those in whom the spark has not dwelt for many a year.

Therefore, beloved, by the grace of the First Ray of God may you win many to the heart of Maitreya.

There are those who wear upon their sleeves those things in life that ought to be private - things, then, concerning the inner groanings and the travail of the soul. These things are not to be uttered but to be contemplated within as one's God is one's best friend and as I truly am near.

Let the fruit of the Path be shared, but let the process of attainment be held close to the heart. For to display the pain or the arduousness or the struggle of decision or the long dark night to impress those new to the Path has but one clear motive, and that is to deny that Path to those who come and will be led gently by the hand, as you have been, to the moment where they, too, may experience the bliss that always accompanies or immediately follows the difficult testings.

Do you understand, beloved, that I speak of a path that is a measured beat, specific for every individual? Prepare the soul by love and wisdom but do not display all that you have gone through in your own moanings and groanings and strugglings which have preceded a moment of surrender. For, the one to whom you speak may have no difficulty in surrender at all! But having given to that one such descriptions, you discourage and confuse and do not give a realistic picture of the Path.

The Path is indeed different for every soul and, I tell you, for the soul who loves the will of God, one could almost use the adjective "easy." It is easier by far to walk the Path in diligent striving for the will of God than to be apart from that will. Those who are apart from it, who bemoan their plight, gaining sympathy of others, do despite to the calling as well as to the answer in the heart of the chela.

Therefore, beloved, do not convey your unlawful struggles to others. And I say "unlawful," for I do believe that once one has perceived the will of God and had the benefit of long teaching and



training, for that one not to follow that will but to step aside from it is truly sinful and a shame upon us all who have gladly given our lives to take a stand for Principle. Let the unprincipled ones, then, be removed from being our representatives!

Principle is indeed the manifestation of God. And when you have no other reason to be good and when you would rather be bad, the reason that is left is Principle. For Principle itself you move forward, drink the unpleasant cup, perform your duty and hopefully add to it Love's own grace.

Thus, let us examine who indeed is representing my path to others. Let those of wrong example see and know it in themselves in this hour. And to those who are teachers and ministers and assistants to the Messenger around the world let it be known who does, then, misrepresent the Teaching or the Path or myself.

For I, El Morya, am determined with you to raise up the highest in you as far as you will allow me to go. And I am just as determined to remove with you those baser elements and states of confusion that deprive you of the full cup of victory. I am also determined that those who are here in our various centers for the wrong reason may have their power trips exposed that the true shepherds might appear before any more may be lost by the wrong example.

If I am to be known by my chelas, then I will expect those worthy of the name to remember that you are truly burdened by the responsibility of my office and mantle to in all things properly represent the Darjeeling Council.

With these few words, ponderous and to be studied, I seal your hearts, sealing also all that the Messenger has spoken for your edification and opportunity in this hour to come into alignment, to right old wrongs and hurts, and to fly straight as an arrow to the heart of Maitreya.<sup>1</sup>

In his service, I AM Morya of the First Ray of the Will of God. May you so be that ray as chela of my heart.

Lovers of the will of God who recognize in the Immaculate Heart of Mary the externalization of God's will in the form of her "diamond heart" will take comfort and strength in the recitation of this mantra to the Divine Mother through every trial and testing borne to the glory of her Sacred Name:

"In the Immaculate Heart of Mary I trust."

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, August 3, 1986, at Camelot, Los Angeles County, California, USA.

The Will of God Is Good

The will of God is good!  
To heaven it opens the door  
It satisfies all the soul's longing for comfort  
Makes all their God Presence adore!

The will of God is plain!

---

<sup>1</sup>Prior to the dictation, El Morya and the Messenger conducted a meeting on "The Path of Personal Christhood" called for by Mighty Victory in his dictation of July 20, 1986 (see p. 612 of this volume). In light of the Community approaching the 28th anniversary of The Summit Lighthouse (4 o'clock line of the Cosmic Clock) on August 8, 1986, the responsibility of each chela to bear his own dharma as well as karma and to recognize and slay the dweller on the threshold opposing his Christhood was made clear. Drawing from examples of initiations recently faced by chelas, the Master and Mother explained various points of vulnerability on the Path resulting from being out of alignment with the Guru and from nonfulfillment of one's dharma. Scriptural readings included Isa. 14:1-3 on the LORD's mercy upon the house of Israel, and Matt. 18:11, 12, 14-35; I Cor. 6:1-11; Rom. 13 on the inadvisability of litigation between Church members, recourse to Divine Justice through the mantle of the Messenger, and the law of forgiveness.

It's easy God's plan to fulfill  
Whatever is lovely, sincere, pure, and joyous  
These always bring heaven's good will!

The will of God is pow'r!  
Blest Morya embodies it all  
Stands ready and willing God's will to reveal  
To any and all who will call!

O Morya! Dear Morya! We bow  
Before God's own will which thou art  
O love us and teach us and raise us until  
Ascended, we're free in God's heart!

Melody: hymn "Blest be the tie that binds" (hymn tune "Dennis" arranged from Johann Georg Nägeli by Lowell Mason)

## 72.1 Beloved El Morya - December 9, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 72 - Beloved El Morya - December 9, 1986

THE RADIANT WORD

HOPE

by Beloved El Morya through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet given in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania,  
August 7, 1958 upon the founding of The Summit Lighthouse

March on, children of the heavenly hosts - march on! Hold your shield of faith high before you. Yes, hold it high and realize that your hand is indeed in our hand.

It is much better that you smile, dear hearts, than that you frown. For after all, the angelic hosts do externalize the smile of God wherever they go, for they spread the quality of comfort. . . .

And now I want you to feel the radiation of my power and my will. Do you know, dear hearts, that the energy that I have charged forth in the threefold activities is tremendous? . . .

Nevertheless, here I am again at work. And I am somewhat reminded of the work of one of your cartoonists, when he externalized the pattern that has amused the children, of Snow White and the seven dwarfs. And he said, "Heigh-ho, heigh-ho, it's off to work we go!" Once again I say to you, "To work we go!"

And so you must roll up your sleeves. You must forget that which is past, for after all, the past is indeed prologue. But you must recognize that there is a future expanse before you - a future that can be as beautiful as you will to make it.

Now, if you take a crystal cube of pure light which has no engravements upon it and you work upon it and make mud pies, I assure you that no one will admire that work. But if you take this crystal cube and with the energies of your own lifestreams chisel upon it the beautiful faces of the ascended beings by doing their will, what you externalize shall indeed be made manifest for the eyes of all mankind to behold.

You have heard it said of old, "A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid." And I assure you that there are, from among the various student bodies whom you will contact, any number of students of other occult groups [guardians of the sacred mysteries] who are able to know the sort of manifestation which you are making.

Therefore I urge you, dear hearts - not merely because I take pride in presenting you to the world without blushing but because the souls of the lifestreams whom you will reach will be able to be given great help through you if they accept you in faith - I urge you to do the things in your life that will give no discredit to me or to the ascended hosts.

In the past activities, unfortunately (and I shall not dwell upon it), there have been lifestreams who have thought because they had free will that they could do as they pleased. And so we have said to them, "Do as you will."

Now in this new activity [The Summit Lighthouse], I assure you, I shall not take you by the coattails and compel you to do this or compel you to do that. But I am reaching out my love to you and telling you that I do expect you to give freely your wills to God. I do not compel you but I expect you to do it because you have signified to me at inner levels that you are willing to do it. And I have believed you and have secured from Helios and Vesta a grant at great cost for this new activity.

I assure you that because of certain actions that took place in previous activities sponsored by the Ascended Masters it was not as easy to secure the grant for this one. Nevertheless, in the hope of heaven, I have laid down spiritual treasures of which I shall not speak.

And I stand today before you wearing my turban and my sash with a smile of hope which is not dimmed by the failures of my chelas in any past actions. I am crystallizing before you the light of the Diamond Heart in a tremendous power.

Each one of these little diamond crystals is triangular in shape and the blue flame is blazing within it and it is singing a song to the Creator of all Life, saying: "Thy will, O God, is Good! Thy will, O God, is Good! Thy will, O God, is Good!"

And these blue flames are singing a paean of praise to the Father of Life. And the crystal around them is made up of the radiant hopes of mankind as they are assembled. I have taken the spiritual hopes of many from among the unascended and the ascended hosts and with my own hands formed in the air before you the crystal symbol of the Diamond Heart, made up from the very hopes of their lifestreams and carrying the radiation of my own heart.

I surround this beautiful Diamond Heart with a larger pattern of my heart as it was externalized by Mary, the Mother of Jesus, and I charge into that Diamond Heart the very qualities from my heart of flesh, not the physical flesh but the flesh of new birth - the flesh of the living Spirit of God!

O my chelas, it is not fitting that Morya should weep, but I should weep if I thought that it would give you greater efficiency in helping to bring a harvest Home with dignity. There are so many who believe that our energies are unlimited, and of course it is so. But I assure you that while we feel no pangs of unpleasantness, it is hardly fitting that we should constantly pour out our energies with no hope of a return.

I call to your attention the parable of the man who buried his talent in the earth, saying, "Here, Lord, is that which thou gavest me. Receive it back." His master said, "Depart from me, ye unprofitable servant."

I assure you that when I stand before the Karmic Lords with this great investment of energy and I am asked, "What has been the harvest?" if I can offer in return only that which they have given me as a grant, in your human levels you will hang your heads in shame. And so it is not pleasing to those of the ascended hosts that they should receive no return on their investment.

Therefore, I urge you to safeguard this action with your very life and be co-partners with us. I know what you have already invested, and I know what you will invest because you love me and because I love you.

Rejoice in the mutuality of our faith. We are partners with God. And as his partners, it is true

we cannot fail. Nevertheless remember, dear hearts, that it is the outer flesh that is weak. It is only the flesh which is weak. The spirit is indeed willing. O God, give us more spirits - give us more spirits who are willing!

And so, we of the ascended hosts are this day in your midst, touching you at the same place on your heads that the fingers of the Maha Chohan reached, with a special radiation of the will of God. And wherever you go, around your lifestreams for one thousand feet there shall pour, as little shining diamonds, the light of God's will. Realize that as lighthouses for God you carry this radiation and try to hold calm your being and the tremendous drives of energy that pour through you.

Remember, of course, that I am a "First Ray man" and I am well aware of the tremendous energies of the First Ray. I smile because of course there are so many people who in their blissful ignorance presume that all of this activity is merely a figment of the human imagination.

It is hard for us of the ascended hosts looking backward to realize exactly the limitations that humankind have. For when you reach our realm and look backward, you see nothing but the limitless glory of God! The past is forgotten. You see the beautiful power of God, you see the will of God, you see its radiant beams and you say, "Oh, this is easy." And then, as you charge them forth into the human recalcitrant substance, you feel even the sword of life itself bend and give because mankind has solidified the will in the wrong direction.

Remember, dear hearts, that human will when misused is still possessed with the qualities of God's will and therefore can cause form to be molded in miscreations even as it can cause form to be molded in just creations. And so, there is blunted spiritual force upon spiritual force - one a creation of shadow and the other a creation of light and life.

I could speak to you for many hours and tell you many wonderful experiences that we have in the ascended realms but I realize that your ears could grow weary. But I do not think this afternoon that any of you feel in the slightest bit weary! I think that you would rejoice to have me speak to you.

But I assure you that there will be other times when the sun of Life shall shine forth and you will rejoice every day to gather these Pearls as they come forth fresh from God's hand. String the messages of these Pearls upon the cord of life in such a manner as to present them beautifully to mankind.

O chela, lift up your hands! O dear heart, our friendship is so old and there are times that I long to reach out and once again, as in the flesh, clasp your hand in friendship. The time will come when that will be possible. In the meantime, hold fast to my hand in Spirit.

The chalice of life is always of the quality of the crystal. Even as one chela externalizes the quality of faith, so another shall externalize the quality of love. Each one of you shall radiate the quality of love because of the tremendous love you bear for Jesus and the ascended hosts.

And the contact through whom I am speaking shall externalize the quality of hope in your activity because he has been very hopeful and has not always seen the harvest manifest in exactly the manner in which he would. But I assure him also that the future shall hold brighter days.

And all of you shall see brighter days as you lift your cup of consciousness up to the Mighty Presence of God which I AM and behold the Light [Christ-consciousness] of God which cannot fail because it is the Life of God and because it will externalize the will of God regardless of the recalcitrance of substance or any phantasm of the human consciousness or imagination. I assure you that the blazing Son of God is going forth victorious.

I hope that the unascended of mankind will put their hand in ours and will climb up this glorious mountain of faith and illumination. I hope that this will come to pass. And I shall do all that is in my power, together with the ascended hosts of Light and the children of the Great White Brotherhood, the Sons of the morning in the flame, that this may be so - the Archangels, the Archeiai, the Lords

of the holy mountains, Meru and Himalaya. . . .

I have spoken! I have spoken! I have spoken!

I adore the Light! I adore the Light! I adore the Light!

Lift up your heads to the Light!

Lift up your heads to the Light and praise it!

I AM Son of the Most High, El Morya Khan.

Vondir.

# Chapter 73

## The Nameless One from Center of the Earth - December 11, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 73 - The Nameless One from Center of the Earth - December 11, 1986

Seek God in His Holy Mountain

O Mighty Ones of God,

Hear not the word of the Adversary! For in this hour it is drowned by the thunder of Elohim who must rearrange the heavens and the earth that the cradle of Light might be formed for the Divine One and his appearing in your midst, and that these threads of Darkness might be pulled.

Therefore, beloved, understand the purpose of the Call and recognize that the labor of the Great White Brotherhood, of which ye are a part, is most truly for the very moving of the elements of the earth in answer to the prayer of many, many righteous ones who say, "O God, let thy kingdom come on earth as it is in heaven!"

Beloved, this is a fiat that does impel the divine alchemy. And it has been given for so very long by the saints in the earth that all elemental life must rise now and heed the call of the Lord of the World, of Sanat Kumara and Maitreya. For truly the hour is come when the matrix of the Divine Mother must be fitting even in the physical earth for that which is to come.

Listen not, then, to the word of the Adversary but listen to the thunder of Elohim! As when the mountains move and are departed into the seas, so listen to the thunder of Elohim and know that thou, too, O soul, must welcome the changes of Light that must be performed within the temple of self - within the heart that must become the Sacred Heart of Jesus.

I AM in the heart of the earth. I speak to you from chambers unknown and Pelleur's realm. I speak as one - a Nameless One - that you might know [that] radiating from the center of the earth in this hour there is indeed a Sun Presence of the Buddha of the Ruby Ray I AM THAT I AM.

Know, then, that the Ruby Ray shineth and the white fire does glow. And from the center of the earth there is a quickening of the Great Central Sun Magnet, as above in the Central Sun (seen by the Messenger) that Sun is now embraced by Alpha and Omega. And through this very heart of the earth by way of the God Star, so the light is fixed, so the light is balanced, so the light is increased!

For our hosts have taken the opportunity of your vigil to clear the atmosphere and the earth body - matter and molecule itself, water and all elemental life - of many dark ones and burdens. Thus, beloved, the focus at hand of trial may be incidental to the purposes of the Great White Brotherhood.

Therefore, Cuzco with Surya I AM THAT I AM. Earth is being prepared for the move, beloved, as you are preparing. And this move is a movement indeed. Seek, then, the God consciousness of the four hierarchs of the elements, the Four Cosmic Forces.

Seek balance, integrity, internal harmony. For those who endure the rearrangement of things surely are they who may pass through and under and beyond things as through the foam of the wave or the starlight. Their adaptability in time and space and molecule is surely out of the heart of Buddha.

You are physical and yet you are not. For that which was is not and is yet to be and is. The expansiveness, the elasticity, the very movement itself of physicality by Spirit's Presence must be known by you as you come to the awareness of the solar wind.

O wind of the Holy Spirit, O wind of Helios and Vesta, blow now across the earth and the seas! Blow, O solar wind! Blow, O sacred fire, for the tearing away from this planetary home of these foul spirits that are flushed out now by wind and fire, then by water and earth.

So it is, beloved. Tarry in the eye of Cyclopea. Guard the matrix. Listen well. Follow thy Mother and thy Father. Know, then, that the hour is indeed come. And for transmutation, earth not in derision is yet in transition.

So know, O elementals, gnomes, blessed ones, the violet flame descends. Worship the God of the violet flame. Even so, salamanders, bend the knee before the altar of our court in the center of the earth. So then, sylphs, so then, undines - the hour is come. Hearken to the Divine Mother, for Mary is present in all quadrants with her own and her representative.

O beloved, let God be God in the earth, in the fire, the wind and the sea. Let God be God, for so many have prevented him. Prevent Him not. Prevent Her not. Move upward with the currents of Light. Be a child of the Sun and the Father/Mother of the Son aborning. Be a Spirit-spark. Be, then, all and anything, but above all, be God.

I now take up by the whirlwind action of Holy Spirit's fire all of this into a star that is suspended - Secret Love Star over Camelot. So it is drawn, beloved. So, soon you will be gone.

Time is expanded for you now, and space, that you might fulfill the calling of Jesus - your reason for being in this city. For you did come these ten years to absorb into your being, beloved, the etheric pattern of the City Foursquare. For as you have been told, it is placed there and dedicated in the vastness of the Ranch and adjacent preserved lands.

Know, then, that this, this too is a part of the planetary plan. Remember, then, that the angels have sought to cluster you together on the highlands of Glastonbury. Remember the call and be wise, for the Masters have not said that any other place was prepared - however near, however convenient. This [Glastonbury] must be a point of preservation and of survival.

Listen well. For some, for karma incurred, the messages will not be repeated. Some have sought out their own inventions and lost already the thread of contact in their busyness. For many, this Church Universal and Triumphant has become a means to an end. I say, not so! It is the end and the beginning of all of thy reason for being and for this life. Hearken well, for those who have the greatest need are the ones whom the angels tell.

Let us mourn for those whose bodies are burdened. Let us pray for those who yet have life that they might see and not so long say to themselves, "This will never happen to me."

Beloved, it is an hour of accounting and accountability. It is the hour of reckoning, the reckoning of the atoms and molecules of thyself. Seek God, O beloved, in his holy mountain and live forevermore as immortal God-free beings.

Children of Light and Masters of Life from the heart of the earth salute thee. For thou hast kept the flame on the surface that is kept in the interior and therefore allowed them to extend certain sacred fire and energies for the holding of the line and the balance for a certain time of opportunity which is fast coming to a close.

For every man must seek his God and find him. May you be so fortunate as to never lose sight of

this thy reason for being and the meaning of the name of Camelot: "I the nothing, Thou the All."

Let that which means "nothing," then, even itself be the vacuum that must be filled: Camelot - the eternal self-emptying for the infilling of the Holy Ghost.

Therefore, beloved, transmit a fire into the night and into the day, and feel your feet receive the currents of the sun of even pressure that are for thy victory.

In the name of Helios and Vesta, we serve in the heart of Terra.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This concluding dictation by the Nameless One from the Center of the Earth was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, October 15, 1986, in the Chapel of the Holy Family. It was the final dictation given at Camelot, Los Angeles.





# Chapter 74

## Jesus Christ - December 14, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 74 - Jesus Christ - December 14, 1986

“Must We Have Only a Remnant?”

Thanksgiving Day Address 1986

Precious Ones of My Heart,

O how I have called thee from the hour of the coming of the Ancient of Days and thy soul in him as thou wast also in the loins of Abraham!

Seed of Christ, O Earth, the Light beckons thee. Canst thou meet the proud wave of adversity and say to it, “In the name of God, thus far and no farther!” Canst thou turn back the prophecy of the reading of akasha and wilt thou respond to the call of my heart, O beloved?

I AM grateful. And I AM indeed Jesus, the anointed of God, thy brother come once again to save thee. It is to this end that I came, but I would remind the tribes of forgetfulness<sup>1</sup> that ye also were called to save that which is lost.<sup>2</sup>

Therefore, beloved, take the example. In the very first instance, if ye would follow me all the way in the regeneration,<sup>3</sup> forget not these little ones. Feed my sheep the cup which ye drink. It is not a private cup. It is, therefore, an elixir of Life and of the Eternal Youth.<sup>4</sup> It is the sacred fire of forgiveness and the purging Light.

And as with Abraham, there is a burning lamp and a smoking furnace.<sup>5</sup> And the smoke does show, aye, that thou hast indeed laid upon the altar of God those things which ought not to be. And therefore, the Lord GOD does receive the incense as fragrance of love from the heart purified.

Beloved, this day of Thanksgiving is yet a solemn occasion - more so than some realize and less than many fear - for the waves of anxiety that rise from the earth and the people and the nations do indeed immobilize a planet to deal with the very force of Evil that does come full circle now and must be greeted by flaming ones.

When Evil does touch the aura of the Keeper of the Flame - and I AM WHO I AM within that Keeper of the Flame - I say, let it be consumed on contact. Let the Keepers of the Flame discover the divine art within that He also taught to me - the drawing of the circle of fire for the invincibility

---

<sup>1</sup>Tribes of forgetfulness. Manasseh, name of the firstborn son of Joseph, is from the Hebrew *nasheh* ‘to cause to forget’, or ‘causing forgetfulness’. Jesus is referring not only to the half-tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, sons of Joseph, but also to the other eleven tribes - the lost sheep of the whole house of Israel.

<sup>2</sup>To save that which is lost. Matt. 10:6; 15:24; 18:11-14; Luke 15:3-7; 19:10.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 19:28.

<sup>4</sup>Sanat Kumara is known as the Eternal Youth.

<sup>5</sup>Gen. 15:17.

of that Anointed One<sup>6</sup> who does come in my name to seek and indeed to save that which is gone out of the way of the First Love of Christ in God.

Beloved, when ye seek for a sign<sup>7</sup> and wonder then, “What will the LORD say unto me this day?” have you not thought that this day you must say unto the LORD:

This day thou hast begotten me, O God.  
I AM thy Child.  
I AM born at the point of Origin of all things.  
Lo, O God, I AM Alpha and Omega!  
I fill the void in earth  
as thou hast filled the void in heaven.  
For I AM thy Son, O God, in manifestation here.  
I will to live thy Life, O God.  
Show me the way!

Beloved, you have heard of my own prophecy of the last days.<sup>8</sup> What are these last days? They are the dregs of the cup of karma. And all have accountability - all, I say. None of you or of this planetary home is exempt, therefore, from that returning karma.

Beloved ones, it is necessary, then, to call to be taken up into the cloud of Yahweh - into the cloud of the I AM THAT I AM. And let that fire, beloved, be thy greeting to this proud wave [of returning karma].

Beloved, the assignment is to stand, face, and conquer. The assignment is to place feet firmly upon the Rock, the Rock of true Being that I AM, and to place thy feet in the earth in the Place Prepared, which I, Jesus - and Saint Germain - have prepared for you, lo, thousands of years even before my coming in my birth at Bethlehem.

Realize, beloved, that earth changes are in order. And if I may recapitulate what has already been said, I must remind you that the gathering together at the Isle of Glastonbury [England] was for reinforcement: twenty-four hundred voices round the clock did affirm the name of God and Mary, my Mother.<sup>9</sup>

Blessed hearts, it is the power of the Word - as the Word is one voice, as the Word of thy heart and my heart being one is given utterance by the Holy Ghost - that will preserve the Lightbearers in the earth!

Hasten, I say, unto the mandate of thy deliverance and cease your seeking after all of “these things.” Unless the day of Darkness come, wherefore shall the Light appear? Therefore, I say, be fearless, for the Archangels draw nigh to keep thee in the way of Life, not Death.

The equation that must be considered this day - this day as shadows fall in the year 1986 - is how, then, to enter the fiery coil of the Holy Ghost. How, then, to see and know that God is where I AM. How to measure, even as John the Beloved was given a measuring rod<sup>10</sup> - how to measure Light and Light's quotient within thy being. How to know whether that Deathless Solar Body thou dost weave shall serve thee as the life preserver in the hour and in the day that is called the Vengeance of our God.<sup>11</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup>the Keeper of the Flame anointed by the Light of the Holy Christ Self who has entered his temple in the ‘Second Coming of Christ’

<sup>7</sup>Seeking a sign. Matt. 12:38, 39; 16:1-4; Mark 8:11, 12; Luke 11:16, 29, 30.

<sup>8</sup>The last days. Matt. 24; Mark 13; Luke 21:5-36.

<sup>9</sup>It is said that a choir of 2,400 members kept a perpetual vigil of prayer and psalms at Glastonbury Abbey (5th century), with 100 members present each hour of the 24.

<sup>10</sup>Rev. 11:1.

<sup>11</sup>Day of Vengeance. Isa. 34:8; 61:2; 63:4; Jer. 46:10.

Blessed ones, by grace are ye saved.<sup>12</sup> And the grace that is sufficient for thee<sup>13</sup> is the grace of my causal body multiplied by the causal body of all saints of heaven through God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. Understand, beloved, that this grace is elusive. If the chalice be not upraised, if the temple be not offered, where shall the angels of the Holy Eucharist pour the grace of my Body and my Blood? It is, then, to this end that I have poured of this my essence into the teachings of these Two Witnesses, lo, these many years and set and sealed them for thee, beloved.

Here, then, is the key: Except ye eat the flesh and drink the blood of the Son of man, ye have no Life in you.<sup>14</sup> You say, "But, Jesus, I have a threefold flame and a Mighty I AM Presence. How say ye, 'Ye have no Life in you'?"

Beloved, remember that thinking or wishing is not enough. It is the daily pulling on the rip cord of the Mighty I AM Presence, understanding that this Mighty I AM Presence must be drawn down ere the soul be caught up in the arms of the Holy Ghost before calamity come.

Blessed and beloved, there is a danger in knowing the Path and the Teaching and imagining that this knowledge is equated with being, with becoming, with entering in, with being purged and filled and purged and filled again.

Does any man know the requirement of the Law? Can anyone be secure before the notable day of the LORD's coming in the full power of the resurrection? I say, beloved, knowing not (and knowing that you know not) how much grace is sufficient for the mission - I say to you with all of the love of my heart:

Pray without ceasing.<sup>15</sup> Watch and wait. Do more than appears to be the requirement of the hour.

Beloved, it is one thing to feel the holy angels and the light when you are in one company and surrounded and sealed in the Holy Spirit. But each and every one of you knows the feeling of aloneness in the large cities and the dark places of the earth when suddenly you are engulfed as though the sea were all around you and a mile above you and as though you had lost contact with God and all hope. This is the feeling when a planetary body moves into the initiation that is called the dark night of the soul and then the dark night of the Spirit, where there is the eclipsing even of the God Presence and one can hardly remember that Presence and its intensity.

Beloved, these days are coming upon the earth. This is why we have sponsored the communities of the inner circle of initiates, not only since my coming but prior to it. For the circle of Community, beloved, is a conduit for the Holy Ghost that does raise each individual member when one is down. It is the All-in-all, the God in the lesser being that is able by Community to reinforce the Light in the individual lows that must come as you face at a personal level those challenges that also are planetary.

Beloved, you have asked for, you have called for, and you have received abundantly the knowledge of the path of the ascension and its requirements. Realize, then, as Serapis has taught, God does require the all of man if he is to give unto that manifestation of Himself the All and the allness of Being.

Thus, the path of the ascension, beloved, does have its rigors. And one cannot hope to take another wide round and another and another, thinking to postpone the day when the LORD does call thee - the day of the trial by fire.<sup>16</sup>

Canst thou stand in that day, beloved?

---

<sup>12</sup>Eph. 2:5, 8.

<sup>13</sup>II Cor. 12:9.

<sup>14</sup>John 6:53.

<sup>15</sup>Luke 21:36; Eph. 6:18; I Thess. 5:17.

<sup>16</sup>Trial by fire. I Cor. 3:13-15; I Pet. 1:6, 7; 4:12.

In this hour can you receive the Holy Ghost and the sacred fire as a fiery trial when all that is not of the Light must be consumed? Is there sufficient God Self-awareness in you as that Christ in your temple? Have you sufficiently purged that temple that you may stand and still stand as though in the fiery furnace with Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego?<sup>17</sup>

Beloved ones, these fellow servants of Daniel still stand, for the fire has not consumed them, neither has there been the smell of smoke upon their garments. May you also be free of the residue of human fear and the torment of the Night as was Daniel in the lion's den.<sup>18</sup>

The LORD cometh - the LORD Sanat Kumara and his hosts.<sup>19</sup>

Prepare, beloved, for the time is short and the golden age must come. And therefore the earth, I say, must be shaken that the debris and darkness of the fallen angels might be swept out by a holy fire, by a holy angel and angel bands.

A decade ago, beloved, I called the Messenger and you received her in this city to do a work, which was to deliver this Teaching and to call the elect. And so you rejoiced and you came with her. Some followed and some are here because the Messenger responded to the calling to take a detour through this city of my Mother<sup>20</sup> on the way to the Place Prepared.

You have tarried. The fallen angels have desired to have you and to entangle you in all manner of involvements. And so you have seen all things come to pass as prophesied even in the Book of Life. For the trial must come that those who speak for and against the Light might also be numbered. Let thy witness be a heavenly one.

This is a day, prior to the new year and winter solstice, for self-assessing and the reckoning. What have you accomplished in thy discipleship since the hour of thy soul's entering this life and this episode in thy cosmic history?

Today is a crossroads - a turning to the right, to the left or the center of Christhood. Today is a day to consider just how one will be in the fiery center of my heart and what one will do to claim a Place Prepared, to repair my House with Francis, to build my Church, to be a pillar of fire, a magnet of the Central Sun of Righteousness who must draw these little ones from the farthest corners of the earth while there is yet time.

Beloved hearts, the Place Prepared may indeed be a land. But truly know this - that the real Place Prepared is the place of my coming, the secret chamber of your heart. When this place is prepared, as it is by Christ, and the soul hath prepared herself as a bride for her husband, lo, He comes with ten thousand of his saints.<sup>21</sup>

Lo, He comes, I AM THAT I AM! And if ye would be, ye may call yourselves the "ten thousand of his saints," as any Lightbearer anywhere on earth in every congregation and place of worship may call himself. But the works, beloved, shall be the proof. Let thy works and thy words hold the balance in this hour.

You see how those of us - I speak of yourselves - who remain in life here must be the instrument of prayer answered and prophecy fulfilled. Neither fulfills or answers itself, beloved. You are the

---

<sup>17</sup>Dan. 3:8-30.

<sup>18</sup>Dan. 6:16-23.

<sup>19</sup>This prophecy was fulfilled February 21, 1987, in Minneapolis, Minnesota, when during the dedication of the sanctuary, Sanat Kumara came with ten thousand of his saints to deliver the judgment upon the seed of the wicked. Archangel Uriel announced: "Lo! he does come, and that for judgment. To this end, the hour has turned and the cycle for a golden age and the sweeping of a planet ere it descend." The Archangel said that this judgment "could not be held back" but that by grace it was descending "where it need not cause earthquake or cataclysm . . . but rather might be the plucking out of the tares from the wheat, the binding of the seed of the wicked and the seizing of astral hordes that would steal the light of sacred fire."

<sup>20</sup>Los Angeles, founded in 1781, was named after Mother Mary: El Pueblo de Nuestra Señora la Reina de Los Angeles (The Town of Our Lady the Queen of the Angels).

<sup>21</sup>Rev. 19:7; 21:2; Jude 14; Enoch 2.

handiwork of God and here below you are the Omega, the Mother Body; and that is the universal Mystical Body of God in the earth, as you have been taught.

Where will the LORD appear if there is not an electrode of Light, a mighty sphere of Light of bodies who have said, "We are thy Body and thy Blood, O Universal Christ of Jesus and the Great White Brotherhood! Here I AM, LORD! I can have no other."

How will the magnet of sacred fire be built? Are you superstitious? Do you think that without the consecration of God in man any rock or clump of dirt of itself is sacred ground? I tell you, a ground is sacred because the LORD in his people have made it sacred with their hearts and their hands.

And I say to you, beloved, those of you who fear to come into this communion, it is because you have avoided the Day of Reckoning when I should speak to you through my prophetess, through my sister and Messenger before you, and you should have taken from you some morsel of that human selfishness that you fear you cannot live without.

Beloved, though you have heard many a dictation, I say, note the silence. For we have not spoken to you for many a month and it is because it is time to remember and to listen to what has already been said. The Great White Brotherhood will not come and say again and again, to those whose ears have waxed dull because they have been surfeited by the sacred fire, the same messages, the same calling and appeal.

If you would have us be beggars, we will be beggars with our begging bowls, we will come as we have. But the LORD who does govern us and his universe has said, "Be silent, O my Sons and angels. Let there be a response and a fervor in the hearts of those who have been spoon-fed, lo, these many years."

And therefore, the Initiator Maitreya has come and said, "Where is the heart of my people?"

Thus, the lowest common denominator of karma does take one to lower levels, but the highest common light of the I AM Presence does take you to the height of cosmic consciousness. And somewhere betwixt and between you find the Mediator, who is Christ the LORD where I AM THAT I AM. And the Mediator will hold that of the karmic nature that it might be consumed daily by our God who is a consuming fire<sup>22</sup> and that in that process your house might become the house of the LORD.

Thus, we see throughout the movement of the Ascended Masters a positioning of souls who now, having left off from hearing the Word for a time, do position themselves - some comfortably and some with great discomfort, preferring a rugged road and a swift passage and who have said to Morya and Serapis, "Strip me, O God, for I have seen the hour. I have heard the call and I would hasten to the mountain of God - not for myself or my safety but for those who have not heard the Word."

Blessed ones, I have spoken through the Messenger to those who entertain doubt and fear and unbelief. They imagine that these are centered in an organization or a leader or administrators or people who make up the striving ones. I come to speak, then, the plain truth to you that all fear and doubt and unbelief has naught to do with the Messenger or the activity. It is a condition of thine own consciousness and karma, which the carnal mind does determine to hide from thy soul and cause her rather to blame and point the finger at the object of her fear.

Beloved ones, it is far too late to entertain the folly of blame and self-doubt. Wherefore hast thou heeded the devils of worthlessness who tell thee thou art a sinner and therefore thou canst not respond to the call of the Son of God!

I tell you, beloved, as the months pass and I may come again, for some of you who do not decide this day to embrace your Mighty I AM Presence, by the time you hear me speak again the sands

---

<sup>22</sup>Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29.

in the hourglass of your own karma descending will decree that it is too late and you have lost the opportunity to seize my mantle and come with me where I go. And I go to a higher realm of safety where I would take you. I would take you, beloved!

And safety, then, is in a spiritual realm and when you are in that realm with me through the day and through the night, you also find yourself in a place of safety here below. And as we have said before, all of the protection of the Great White Brotherhood will not protect you, even at the Inner Retreat, if you are not wholly within the circle of God's being.

I come this day to offer you my heart, my path. And I tell you and warn you, beloved, that the message that has gone forth from the false pastors, droning on and drowning the sweet people of my heart in a fatalism of oncoming Darkness ignored - even Death itself ignored with a promise of my coming - this, beloved, is the undoing of Christendom itself.

Must we only have a remnant?

My Father, my Father, I cry unto thee! Must we have only a remnant? Can we not take the whole?

O my Father, I cry unto thee in this hour and I cry to these hearts who have seen and known and yet are surfeited in self-concern!

O my Father, send thy Holy Spirit unto them in this hour that they might see thy face and the face of angels who behold the face of thy children.

O my God, my God, do not forsake me in my little ones in this hour of the dark night of the Spirit. I, Jesus, before my own, cry unto you, O Father! Deliver, then, the children of the Light who have descended from thy heart, for I would take them to my breast in this day.

O my Father, give unto these and all who keep my flame the understanding of the "imperial" that is upon the earth and the great necessity, as Mary has said at Fátima in thy name, Father, to save these souls lest they be lost for ages.

O my Father, let these be quickened beyond my power to quicken them. Let there be a fire from thy heart's altar passing through this body. Let them hear thy voice, O Father, where they have not heard or listened to the voice of our dictations these years. Let them hear it now, O God, and live.

O beloved, do you remember, as I remember and cannot remember without shedding a tear, the moment of my looking out upon the city of Jerusalem, crying unto that city, for they would not, no, they would not receive the Christ into their hearts?<sup>23</sup> So I would gather you, beloved, and I would gather millions to my heart.

As I taught this one this very week, now you understand why only twelve were my disciples, and even they must be<sup>24</sup> rebuked in the hour of the resurrection. And do you know why I upbraided them for their hardness of heart?<sup>25</sup> I will tell you. It is because they did not want to put aside that which must be put aside to enter into the resurrection with me.

And this is the sickness of Christianity today! They want to take all of their human comforts and momentums and low vibrations into the kingdom of God. It cannot be! They shall not enter in with their bag and baggage of human consciousness! Understand, beloved, that they want heaven without the necessary alchemy of the fire that shall try not thy work alone but thy very soul.

To be immortal, you must shed mortality. It is a price, beloved, for the vibration of God does increase mightily. And if you would be mortal in the realms of the immortals, you would be consumed

---

<sup>23</sup> "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" (Matt. 23:37)

<sup>24</sup> had to be

<sup>25</sup> Mark 16:14.

- consumed as easily as any substance is consumed by fire on earth.

Thus has it ever been, when we have come in any age to unveil the mysteries of the divinity of the Christ in each heart, that we have been rejected through the rejection of our Messengers - not by the people, beloved, but always by the false leaders, who sense through the Teachings of Christ their loss of control.

I come, then, into this city and I say:

O God, Archangels and hosts of my bands, Go to! Woe! then, to the false pastors who destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture.<sup>26</sup> Woe! then, for the hour is come when your words shall no longer prosper. For the denial of Christ in any of these my little ones is the denial of your own mantle.

I, Jesus, tear from you, then, my mantle you have stolen. You who speak in my name and deny the kingdom of God dwelling in my own - I speak to you this day. I have preached to you in this city and my Word has reached the very depths of your being. As you have rejected my Messenger, so you have rejected me!<sup>27</sup>

Thus saith the LORD: The Day of Vengeance of our God is come upon these fallen angels.

Now, beloved, see that in thy knowing and in thy getting thou dost not fall on the other side of the line I have drawn. For if ye do not convey this Word, this Teaching, this Presence by being the incarnation of my Word, then ye too shall be known as false pastors, false disciples. Therefore know, neither membership nor initiation nor blessing can confirm thy path, only my grace in you by a chalice forged and won of words and works. Present me, then, the fitting vessel, beloved - I beseech your hearts as I have cried unto the Father in this hour.

Beloved, do know that I have profound compassion and love for this hour. It is an hour of reckoning, but when the individual lover of Christ does take self-reckoning, he may correct by the flame of my heart those goings out of the way.

Beloved, unto this day I have sent my Witnesses and therefore my thanksgiving to you, to the staff who have labored and yet labor even as I am speaking, for bringing to this altar on this very day the two volumes of my Lost Teachings.<sup>28</sup>

Beloved, I tell you, these works I seal. And each and every one of you who shall read them in prayer, calling for my Presence with you, may know the true meaning of "eating my flesh and drinking my blood." This is the meal I have prepared for you in the hour, beloved, not of my resurrection but of yours. For this is the date of destiny. It is that I have called you to your resurrection and I have called you to a place where you may enter that fiery coil day by day - a place where I can be with you and love you.

Beloved, I say to each and every one of you, for [whom] this meal I have prepared, "Come and dine."<sup>29</sup> Come and eat my message. So many have rejected this message, beloved. I, the heart of the Lamb, allow you to know the heart that yet weeps for my own who have received the message but not entered in, not pondered and taken it.

Beloved, I know not, the Messengers know not what more we can offer than our life, than ourselves, than our witness. Is all of our Teaching in vain, beloved, or shall some become firebrands of the LORD and therefore not let the age die without runners who may pass a torch of a true and living Christhood?

---

<sup>26</sup>Jer. 23:1, 2.

<sup>27</sup>I Sam. 8:7.

<sup>28</sup>Volume I of The Lost Teachings of Jesus by Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet was released in paperback on September 20, 1986, Lady Kristine's Ascension Day. The hardback edition of Volume I and the paperback edition of Volume II were released Thanksgiving Day.

<sup>29</sup>John 21:12.



Yes, beloved, I weep over this city this day that five thousand have not gathered to receive my Teaching in book, in physical print. But the LORD Sanat Kumara and my Father have comforted me this day and they have said to me, "O Jesus, remember, these are thine own - they have not forgot, though they have erred and misconceived thy plan from time to time. The fire of one Christ and one heart is enough to hold the balance and turn the tide."

And so you see, beloved, God has not left me comfortless this day - even the Father and the Holy Ghost, but most of all yourselves. And as for me, you count to me, beloved, as my own at the Last Supper. For, beloved, this is our last supper in this city, for we must be up and doing.

May each one of you know that the world may judge you, but the Son of God will stand with you to the end. And the Son of God does pray this day that you will understand that if you deny me in the earth the Law compels me to withhold my approbation before the Father.<sup>30</sup> But if you receive me and my Teaching, then, beloved, my confirmation of your resurrection is full.

As you are with me here by the sea, may you also be with me in the holy mountain of God.

I pray, our Father, that these whom thou has sent me may truly know the inner conversion in this hour and tarry no longer in their cups.

I, Jesus, seal you in the Word, which was in the beginning and is in the ending the Eternal Logos. By the sign of this Word, O sons and daughters of God, be thou made Whole!

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Thanksgiving Day, November 27, 1986, at the Los Angeles Airport Hilton, Los Angeles, California, USA.

---

<sup>30</sup>Matt. 10:32, 33; Luke 12:8, 9.

# Chapter 75

## Beloved Saint Germain - December 16, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 75 - Beloved Saint Germain - December 16, 1986

A Prophecy of Karma of the United States of America

Thanksgiving Day Address 1986

Lightbearers of the World,

I come and I am here and I would speak to you from my heart!

Keepers of the Flame who hear me now, attend my word and my coming in the name of the LORD. I AM Saint Germain, your Knight Commander, and I bear the flaming sword of the LORD God. Now hear me, O beloved ones, and be seated in his living flame.

Peril stalks while the nations sleep. And the preachers preach, "Peace!" when war is yet in the hearts of the betrayers of Christ. It is the handwriting on the wall and the secrets of men's hearts that I read. This is no mystery, yet I unveil it as such.

The right hand and the left - let them be in unison and let one know that which the other is doing. Know God. Know thyself. Know the subconscious. Know the true friend and know the tireless enemy.

Friends of Light, you have waited for my certain word, and I have saved it for you. Let none, then, hold it back. For the Keepers of the Flame have the right to know and, in knowing, to dare, to do, to be silent in the heart of God - and to know when and what message to shout from the housetops.

Economic debacle is foreseen. Prepare. Setbacks will be sudden. Be not lulled by the heyday. Many Band-Aids upon the economy, the money system, the banking houses. These will not prevent the collapse of nations and banking houses built on sands of human greed, ambition, and manipulation of the lifeblood of the people of God.

For they shall not prevail who have built their empires on the backs of the children of God who bear in their bodies the very Blood of Christ. The people, then, who bear that Light may no longer be used as foundation stones for the Cain civilization.

Beloved, you have known that this cannot be. The end must come that the beginning might begin. The judgment of the Lord Christ is at hand. Who shall stand in the hour of his coming? The Lord weeps not alone for his rejection by the good people but for their plight and predicament when they are found unprepared.

Beloved ones, the prophecies shall be fulfilled as God has decreed them. Where is the element of free will? It is present in ye all but alone in the divine spark. And those who think they are free are

not free, for they are bound by karma and the karma of inordinate desire.

Seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness.<sup>1</sup> Seek ye first to live, to endure, to survive the age. And know that it is possible to live through the worst of prophecy.

I may speak it, but I am not the origin of prophecy! Every living soul upon this earth and fallen angels and godless ones - all are harbingers of that which must descend. For the law of karma is inexorable, irrevocable, saving where the violet flame, the sacred fire, does consume it.

Thus, the LORD has said, "Be pillars of fire."

Go, then! Set your priority. For where there is economic debacle, there, as history records, are the conditions of war. Be not asleep. God is not mocked.<sup>2</sup> Shall his people be mocked? I say, nay! Therefore, I have come this night to speak to my own.

Therefore, beloved, you have every reason to believe, to be concerned, and to be prepared for a first strike by the Soviet Union upon these United States. You have every reason to be alert. You have every reason to consider that the wilderness land [of America] is indeed prepared for the Woman and her seed.

Make use of it. The mountains and the hills are there. Therefore, secure the underground shelters, preserve the food, and prepare to survive. And if it be an exercise proven unneeded, then bless God that it did not go unheeded. For beloved, my word and your response, your very preparedness, is the one condition that can prevent the almost inevitable scenario of nuclear war.

Beloved ones, preparedness is the key. If you do not think and act in terms of survival, then surely, surely, I say, you will not survive! And the place set apart in the hills of Glastonbury is for you and for these purposes.

Even as I speak, beloved, meetings unending take place. The enemy is prepared to survive a nuclear war - the United States is not. Unless there be a remnant, where, where shall the Everlasting Gospel and the one hundred forty and four thousand appear?

Beloved hearts, there are many called to make supreme sacrifices. Take, then, for example, the military establishment of this nation. Various groups of people upon earth have assignments to thwart the enemy's betrayal of the Light. Can you not understand, then, that though the troops be never used nor the armaments drawn, it is necessary in the hour of the judgment of the fallen angels and of the reapers who come to separate the tares from the wheat that some understand that survival and preparation is not for the ultimate doomsday but for the prevention thereof? And though it may never be needed, it must be accomplished.

Blessed ones, a great deal is at stake. Our first priority is to release such Light as to prevent the Darkness of the remainder of this century. But, beloved, I tell you frankly from our hearts, the hour is long past when there is opportunity for the many to respond.

When spirals of malintent begin to cycle into the physical, let the Keepers of the Flame watch and unite. The time comes when the avalanche cannot be turned back.

Seeds of unrest and betrayal, seeds of the profligate ones, seeds of those who are unalterably tied to a pleasure cult of materialism, who sleep already and know it not - these shall not be turned back [i.e., converted, to the Light].

Some have already awakened to the Light, and it has awakened in them their own evil. And thus, they are already in their everlasting contempt of the LORD.<sup>3</sup> These will not be converted by the Holy Spirit.

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 6:33.

<sup>2</sup>Gal. 6:7.

<sup>3</sup>Dan. 12:2.

Seek the Lightbearers and let them be galvanized to the very power of the Archangels, who know well how to achieve the victory.

What do you think is the karma of a nation? The sin of omission? When a nation allows Afghanistan to be devoured, when its members encourage the destruction of South Africa, leave alone the nest of serpents in the Caribbean, will not come to the aid of the freedom fighters appreciably, will not see the Panama Canal as the nexus of freedom, a territory to be claimed by the enemy if it does not act soon - when a nation of people turn their backs and allow millions to be aborted: what is the karma of that nation?

Can you understand, beloved, what is the priority in the heart of God? It is the survival of the soul. When God determines that the soul on its course of self-destruction shall indeed be destroyed for the neglect of Cosmic Law, then the intercessors are withdrawn, the Mediator may no longer mediate between a nation or an individual and his karma.

Think of what I have said and simply observe life. One is taken and another is left.<sup>4</sup> Some pass from the screen of life, for they have outplayed the mercy of God and now must face that karma. Ungrateful they have been. Thus, the Law does descend. God desires to see the soul of a people survive. And for this, He has said, a whole civilization may be expendable.

Souls are being lost in this nation! - more so than in any other nation, beloved, because of the destruction of the body and the soul in hell<sup>5</sup> through the subculture of drugs, allowing souls, then, to be deluded and to make their pacts with fallen angels and give to them all of their Light until there is nothing left.

Beloved hearts, these things ought not to be. Therefore, it is necessary and you must understand - one accident in Chernobyl and pollution of the environment that has not been told that has reached your own bodies. Another accident, the pollution of a river.<sup>6</sup>

Beloved ones, how many "accidents" have the Archangels prevented? How many have they spared you because you have kept the light in the city? And how long will they hold back this karma?

Thus, get thee to the mountain of God, that the angels and the elementals might perform their work that is necessary for the cleansing of the elements polluted, not alone by nuclear fallout but by the hatred of men's hearts.

Yes, it is planned, it is a possibility, and it becomes expedient for the East to wage war upon the West for economic reasons, for reasons of survival, and for reasons of Evil. For Absolute Evil will outplay itself that it may be no more. Thus, the Assyrian and the Babylonian, each in his own time, are the instrument of the judgment of Israel.

If a remnant is to hold the balance and be, as it were, the sacrifice of a nation, then let the remnant know who they are and what is their mission and reason for being. The mitigating factor in economic debacle, in nuclear war, in plague untold and death is the nucleus of Lightbearers and

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 10:28.

<sup>6</sup>Chernobyl. See Saint Germain On Prophecy, Summit University Press, pp. 152-89, Book Two; and 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, p. 457, n. 4, and pp. 474-78. Pollution of the Rhine. On November 1, 1986, a spill from the Sandoz chemical company just outside of Basel, Switzerland, polluted the Rhine River with an estimated 30 tons of chemicals including pesticides, herbicides, fertilizers, and toxic mercury. The accident, considered to be Western Europe's worst ecological disaster, occurred when a fire broke out in a warehouse where tons of deadly agricultural chemicals were stored. Firemen fighting the blaze unintentionally washed some of the chemicals into the river, where they flowed downstream from Switzerland into France, West Germany and the Netherlands. Villagers along the Rhine were forced to find other sources of drinking water and fishing was banned until further notice. Hundreds of thousands of dead fish, eels and water fowl lined the banks of the river. "The Rhine will be dead for years to come," lamented a professor from the Technical University in Darmstadt, West Germany. According to some estimates, it will take up to 10 years for the fish and water life killed in the accident to be regenerated. A report released by the federal Institute of Water Planning, Purification and Protection (near Zurich) indicates, however, that the river could begin rebuilding its food chain as early as spring 1987.

the quotient of sacred fire they invoke.

They who invoke it must know, then, that they are as a star in the astral sea of the earth and that as that star they, too, become - because their physical bodies are precious - the target of the enemy. Thus, they must be, above all people, prepared to meet the opposition to the very Light they hold as the ensign of the people.

The divine experiment is past. Let the reality be now! Let those Keepers of the Flame living on these coasts, from Canada south, be no longer here beyond the end of 1988. Understand, beloved, the unpredictability of the carnal mind. There are no guarantees, even from our level, else life should be a predestination and all should sit and do nothing. Depending upon the vigilance as never before of our Keepers of the Flame, depending on the Light invoked, so shall the protection be and so shall be the forestalling of cataclysm as well.

Each one of you in your own time has had the experience of seeing burdens come upon you for absence of prayer or dynamic decrees, and the resolution of burdens by regular prayer and dynamic decrees. Thus the Law has taught you the consequences of action and that for every action or nonaction there is fruit that is reaped - the bitter and the sweet.

Therefore, beloved, know this - that when the sinister force intensifies, it requires more Light and a closeness to Archangel Michael to consume it ere it cycle into the physical.

I tell you of a certainty that darkness in the land will increase beginning January 1, 1987. There are other reasons why you will not wish to be here. But, beloved, there are yet souls of Light to be rescued. I do not say you should stay or go but I say know and find your right place in God and then defend it with your life.

Those of extraordinary Light - and I say ye all are counted in that number - must use extraordinary measures to defend that Light. And those who have children know that by the very nature of the dispensation for the next generation your children's Light [attainment, Christ consciousness] may be greater than your own, and therefore your need to defend it very great.

A more than ordinary number of you have had burdens of parents and family in growing-up years. Forgive them, beloved. It is your Light gainst which the force did wage war, and they were not able to withstand the hot heat of hell itself that came to prevent you from growing in the fullness of the Divine Wholeness.

Understanding, then, the burden upon your parents, forgive and let go, beloved, else you will carry with you the very forces of hell that worked through them that were designed to be your undoing. Let all of this go, as I am present with you, into my violet flame. Let the Holy Ghost come upon you and heal you because you understand the equation.

The records of the Book of Life so indicate, beloved, that your coming has been prophesied by your own I AM Presence for thousands of years, that you might be in this moment one who could keep a flame and keep it blazing in the physical chalice, in the mental body, in the spiritual body, in the memory of God which is yours, and in the desire body itself, which presents a number of challenges.

We have, then, a tripod of war, economic debacle, and cataclysm. Any one of these could be sprung at any time.

We are determined. You must be determined. When we do all in our power to assist you, you must appreciate how urgent is the moment and the hour - how great the need of response.

We place great emphasis upon your victory in the physical while many false preachers are gone about preaching the rapture and the Second Coming and all leaving the earth. See, then, how this defeats the very point of the victory of the Light in the earth and His kingdom come on earth, beloved.

Therefore, again the few see the whole and understand. Let the resurrection be a spiritual initiation which you receive from the heart of Jesus and the Archangel Uriel in the hour when thy soul becomes the bride of Christ. It is not necessary to equate the resurrection with the quitting of the physical temple! Instead, let the kingdom of heaven come down to earth rather than have escapees - all emigrating to the heaven world that they have not known or earned and then being required to return again, for they have allowed many points of the whole Law to escape them.<sup>7</sup>

Do you see, beloved, it is a seductive force that causes people to desire to leave the body and find the rapture when the exact opposite is decreed by the LORD: to win the earth for Light, to bring in a golden age, and to see this sphere purified - to stand with Christ upon the mountain until Death and Hell are, literally, physically cast into the lake of sacred fire and consumed.<sup>8</sup>

Here is the crossroads of Absolute Evil of the galaxies. Here on planet earth.

I tell you, beloved, angels attend as the words come out of your mouths. No sooner is the decree released than bands of angels rush forward to fulfill the fiat.

This is an age of a technological war in the physical octave. Beloved, those who win this battle cannot win it without reinforcement of spiritual fire, night and day, by those who understand the science of the spoken Word.

Beloved ones, the victory may be projected by the LORD God. But the outcome is not known until the victors fight the good fight and win.<sup>9</sup>

You have seen what it has taken in decree power, hour after hour, to achieve your ends and our goals. May you equate that in an understanding of what it will take to endow the forces of Light of America and the West to defeat a very determined, ruthless, inhuman enemy.

If the third vision come to pass<sup>10</sup> because men have not heeded my call, because preachers have still cast me out as the devil, and because those in office, though they have known my name, have not called to me for aid - if there should be war upon this soil, it will be turned back only by divine intervention. This is the prophecy, beloved ones.

Where do you suppose this divine intervention will come from? Yea, you must be the answer to that prayer and, by the power of God, sustain heaven on earth in that Inner Retreat while a nation groans to regain a freedom and a purity and a standard that they allowed to be dragged through the streets.

I speak of the image of woman and of child and the desecration of the body and of the divine polarity of Alpha and Omega that has likewise been desecrated.<sup>11</sup>

I speak of the opening of the pits and of the vials of the last plagues and of what has come upon the earth because peoples have not challenged the diabolical actions of devils incarnate who have brought with them out of the pit these diseases. Knowing full well they went [were on their way] to

---

<sup>7</sup>James 2:10.

<sup>8</sup>Rev. 20:14.

<sup>9</sup>II Tim. 4:7, 8.

<sup>10</sup>The third vision. As told by Anthony Sherman and recorded in the National Tribune (December 1880), in 1777 a mysterious visitor, "a singularly beautiful female" (the Goddess of Liberty), appeared to Gen. George Washington as he sat alone, preparing a dispatch in his quarters at Valley Forge. After addressing him with the words "Son of the Republic, look and learn," she dramatically unfolded a vision of the Revolutionary War, the War between the States, and a third world conflict that was to follow, explaining that "three great perils will come upon the Republic. The most fearful is the third . . . passing which the whole world united shall not prevail against her. Let every child of the Republic learn to live for his God, his land and Union." According to Sherman, Washington felt he had seen a vision wherein had been shown to him the "birth, progress, and destiny of the United States." See "Washington's Vision of America's Trials" in Saint Germain On Alchemy, Summit University Press, pp. 142-51; or Elizabeth Clare Prophet, The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America, Summit University Press, pp. 118-23.

<sup>11</sup>. . . in pornography, on TV, in standard motion pictures as well as x-rated, and in advertising and rock video.

the Last Judgment, they allowed themselves to be consumed by the plague that they might pass it into the mainstream of society to affect the children of the Light.

They never say die, beloved hearts, unless they can take one or a thousand with them. You must prevent them by your Body, by your Blood, as Christ did, as we all have done - our Life-essence magnified through the chakras seven, magnified by the power of the Great White Brotherhood.

Let the wrath of the Almighty fill your spirits this night as the anger of the LORD is upon those who destroy the people of Light, nation by nation. But I tell you, beloved, though the wrath of God be upon the Assyrian, the Babylonian, the Soviet - what do you think is upon those who could prevent it and have not but have joined them, having been enticed all over again by the Serpent in the garden?

O beloved, the wrath of God is indeed upon his own people, and they will know the meaning of wrath as a sacred fire descending and as a karma. They have forgotten to be their brother's keeper. And they have allowed themselves to be prevented and turned back by those in this very government and spies that are rampant in this nation.

Be fearless, beloved, but be watchful. Be bold, but decree.

I have entered this room wearing a white robe. A gold cross pattée in a circle is upon this garment. Beloved, it is the garment of those saints robed in white who march in the armies of heaven with the Faithful and True. I have added to this garment my purple cape of the Knight Commander. And this night it is a fiery blue-purple within and without - a piercing, chemical ray to dissolve that in you which is contamination. And my sword is a flaming sword, like unto Excalibur.

Thus, by my dress I reveal a habit that you ought to put on and wear - a ritual of knowing that the divine intervention that must come must come through those who elect to be the instruments of the divine intercessor on earth.

Now, then, you know. And you have understood the equation. There are others who will and can understand. To that end, beloved, your staff and mine have toiled to release the teachings that they might go forth, carried by you. For we have a twofold purpose and reason for being - the building of survival shelters and food storage barns and places of habitation, and the preaching of the Word. Consider this your reason for being and determine how you can be cut free economically, karmically, and in every way.

We, then, see the release of these publications as a final thrust, as though the sower would come one more time to sow the seed of the Everlasting Gospel in the earth that all who will might come and take now the banner of Christ and Maitreya and Gautama and Sanat Kumara.

We see, then, that those who have toiled, and especially the Messenger, for the writing of the Word and its publishing must now retire to the altar for the keeping of the vigil with the sword Excalibur. Let it cleave asunder the Real from the unreal - first in the devotee and then in the planet. Let unreality be excised. Let remaining demons be exorcised. I stand with you! And I AM here for the conversion of ye all to the Christ of the Seventh Ray, which I AM, which Jesus is before me.

The hour is come, then, that the most important reason for being of the Messenger is to make the call and to keep the vigil that there be not an acceleration, indeed a mud slide of forces, toward an end precipitated before the LORD's timetable be fulfilled. For when the fallen angels see the coming of the LORD and the enlightenment of his people on the horizon, they attempt to precipitate darkness in the land even before its due date.

Do you understand, beloved, that this x-factor is the reason that you cannot depend upon preestablished dates but only upon the angel of the LORD who also came to me? And when he told me to

take the Child and the Mother to flee into Egypt, so we left immediately.<sup>12</sup>

I, therefore, Saint Germain, assign to your heart, to the head of every household, to the mother, and even to the child, my angels who will warn and direct you personally, Keepers of the Flame. These are sent to those who are loyal to God, who have become a part of this fraternity that I have long desired to see in every nation.

Beloved ones, angels may knock but you may not hear if you are surfeited in noise, if you allow yourselves to be tossed and tumbled by responsibilities or interruptions. Therefore, listen. You must take fifteen minutes before retiring at night, establish the circle of fire round the place where you rest. Give certain decrees and let all the house be silent as you meditate without interruption upon Almighty God, your Mighty I AM Presence.

Then call to me. Let my angels deliver you to the Royal Teton Retreat, where you may be instructed. Then take note, upon awakening, of the first voices, the first messages that come into your mind. Try the spirits,<sup>13</sup> of course, and always, but be attentive. For a thousand angels cannot alert you to your destiny if you are not tuned in, if you are not listening.

Let your aura be an electromagnetic field of the Seventh Ray. For in the Seventh Ray violet flame is the alchemy of communication between octaves. Let your aura be sealed by the tube of light and the action of Archangel Michael. Let your receptivity be pure because your heart is pure. Inordinate desire for money or things or other distractions clouds the reasoning of the Logos within you. Thus, the mind that is at peace with God, unattached to the consequences of the human and willing to follow when called, will surely hear my angels.

Beloved ones, cast out fear and doubt. Cast out whatever is the prevention of thy Godhood. Let God be your Guru. But remember this - that the I AM THAT I AM is self-revealed in the course of events and in his movement through the Messenger of God. Therefore, do not ask the Messenger but watch the Messenger. Then understand how your priorities may be parallel. I can tell you, beloved, that the movement of the Messenger to the mountain of God is, in fact, contrary to that which she would choose to do, which would be to go out into all the world and preach again and again this Teaching.

And therefore, sometimes you must understand that the pure reason of God for your life may not be in agreement with your heart's desirings or inclinations. And the key, beloved, is the law of cycles. Thus Ecclesiastes wrote that there is a time to sow, a time to reap, a time to live and a time to die.<sup>14</sup> There is a time to take up arms and a time to lay down arms, a time to marry and be with child and a time to remain in the holiness of God for a purpose. All things in their season will lead you to the harvest of a life that has been balanced in all equations.

Oh, to wish you had lived another day in the past or the future - so many have thought this. Why are we here now? Why must we face this challenge and this oncoming calamity? Beloved ones, you volunteered, you raised your hand. You were chosen when the LORD called because you chose. You are able. You are capable.

And do not think that safety lies anywhere you may choose to have a retreat. If it is not cataclysm or water, it may be fire. If it is not fire, it may be nuclear contamination. If it is not nuclear contamination, it may be plague. Only for such reasons, beloved, could we have chosen such an inconvenient spot for our Camelot.

Depressed already is the economy of Montana. It represents a depressed people - those who have not somehow summoned that which they ought to have summoned, victims of other powers and of themselves. They are another evolution.

---

<sup>12</sup>Matt. 2:13-15. Saint Germain was embodied as Saint Joseph, father of Jesus.

<sup>13</sup>I John 4:1.

<sup>14</sup>Eccles. 3:1, 2.



You have come, the land is a resource of God. Make the most of it, for, beloved, many of you will have plenty of opportunity beyond the year 2000 if you should desire another round. And others of you, by that time, for having gone the whole way, should find yourselves ascended in the Light and free.

There is a purpose to every lifestream. And every lifestream - each one of you held in the heart of Jesus - may know that in his heart, the Lord has a dream for you, an opportunity, a love, a joy, a happiness, an assignment, and a battle to be fought and won.

If it must needs be, then I say, Let us get on with it, beloved, for Evil is far spent. Let not their cups be full of the blood of the Lamb's little ones. Let them be stopped, for the Light cometh.

I am Saint Germain. I remind you that I have tried in many ages to woo nations and peoples to the solution at hand. They would not. I do not weep, for the Lord has wept for me and thee this day. I say the hour is past. Let us save the Lightbearers and look to the New Day.

Now, beloved, in view of my sayings and those sayings not said, I kneel before the altar of God, which you may do also.

Unto the Almighty, I dedicate my heart and to his Light in his own on the earth. I, Saint Germain, in this City of the Angels declare that the enemy of the LORD's host, of the Great White Brotherhood, and of the Messengers of freedom must go down.

Almighty God and the Father, let the judgments of the Lord Christ be upon them. And let every child of God's heart be delivered.

My legions are in the command of the Almighty and of my own. Be swift, O my souls, to answer, then be at peace.

In this moment of silence, beloved, through the electromagnetic field of my aura, now pour through me unto the Almighty all that your heart would speak to him in Christ's name.

[one minute of silence observed]

The Shekinah glory descends from the Holy of Holies and it is the Divine Mother appearing. So the Divine Mother herself does descend in answer to the call of Keepers of the Flame. So the Divine Mother is the Mother of the Ruby Ray. And we see her face as the face of Kuan Yin, Mother Mary, Portia, Pallas Athena, Liberty, and so many - even those of us who wear the masculine garb.

May the face of the Divine Mother that is of the Holy of Holies of the Shekinah appear through you, beloved. For the wrath of the Divine Mother in you will rescue God's children, and the love of the Divine Mother will comfort them.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and this living presence of the Mother, I, Saint Germain, salute you, Keepers of the Flame! Rise and take the earth for God-freedom!

[36-sec. standing ovation]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Thanksgiving Day, November 27, 1986, at the Los Angeles Airport Hilton, Los Angeles, California, USA.

# Chapter 76

## Beloved Mother Mary - December 18, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 76 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 18, 1986

The Clay Vessels Must Be Broken

Christmas Eve Address 1986

Thou art, O my sons and daughters, drawn in this hour to the heart of Christ, the Rose of Sharon. Christ in thee, in thy heart, is a thousand-petaled rose of Love and Wisdom - it is a magic rose.

Teach your children, beloved, "Each time you pluck a petal another appears in its place." It is the rose that grows and perpetually knows that I AM God where I AM and I must speak of God where I AM. For in the speaking, I deliver myself of the infusion of Light. A chalice that is full must needs be emptied that it might be filled again.

O ye who have received transfusion of Light as sacred fire, quickening of threefold flame, restoration of a flame once lost now found again, the fire in your hand is not for the keeping.<sup>1</sup> When the flame is quenched at the conclusion of this service, beloved, send the fire to a heart darkened - the heart of youth, beloved, in whom the flame has gone out for their chemical dependencies, for the filling of their cells with all manner of impure substance until the vessel itself can contain neither the soul nor the flame.

You have understood this equation, beloved. You have understood, indeed, why the Lords of Karma must decree the end of a civilization that has contributed to the death of more souls than it has given life to. Beloved ones, the clay vessels must be broken. We cannot pour new wine of the Teaching of God into old vessels.<sup>2</sup>

How does the LORD, [in the Person of] the Maha Chohan and his Seven Sons, therefore achieve this? It is ever the divine way - by transmutation.

Beloved hearts, the clay vessels may indeed be transmuted to become, therefore, the new wineskins. But this requires fervor and a love whereto, I tell you, even you have not yet reached - a love that does value the worth of Life unseen, unknown, anywhere on earth, enough to set aside pettiness and the dwelling upon personal wants and desires inordinately and to the exclusion of Christ, my Son.

Therefore, we repeat the message: With all thy getting get understanding.<sup>3</sup> You are the leaven

---

<sup>1</sup>Throughout Mother Mary's dictation each devotee held a candle lit from the flame upon the altar. This candlelight vigil was dedicated by Jesus and Mother Mary to the Christ as Teacher - the Christed Ones above, each one's Holy Christ Self, and those who are becoming the embodiment of the Teacher and the Teaching.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 9:17.

<sup>3</sup>Prov. 4:7.

only but not the whole loaf. Thus, the leaven must be distributed in all ways taught to you, beginning with the application of the Word at the altar of God.

Do you think you offer this Word for another? I tell you, it is always and always for thyself. Each invocation and decree has in its heart the Alpha, the Omega current, beloved. Understand, then, sweet hearts of Light, that one current does serve the increase of light in thine own body and the other does go forth to reach out to those who must have the flow of sacred fire, even as all require breath and life and food - and that daily.

So understand, when the sacred fire is not given but kept and hid under the bushel,<sup>4</sup> when the light does not shine, when the Word is not spoken, when the Teaching is not given, blessed hearts, the leaping of the divine spark of the Holy Ghost does not, cannot occur.

Let praise be upon the lips of angels for all good accomplished. We come, then, to speak upon the reason wherefore that good and that good work is accomplished. Otherwise, the spiral shall not appear but become a treadmill round and round again!

Let not one chela label another "workaholic." Beloved hearts, let there not be drudgery in service. Perpetual service is possible, not impossible. But let those who try it know that unless service be endowed with a flame of Charity, it is not received as the acceptable offering that will count for the ascension.

If you have wearied in giving the call to the Divine Mother Astrea, know that it is I who gave to the lips of the Messenger last eve the call for the descent from the causal body of Julia<sup>5</sup> of the full momentum of her giving of the Astreas in this life. And all of that fire did descend at the spoken Word of the Messenger - and only that which she [Julia] had called forth - multiplied by Love.

For Love is the multiplication factor of every decree of the blessed Word of God. And therefore it [the momentum of her Astreas] did descend from her causal body, multiplied by the Holy Spirit, the Maha Chohan, as Love to perform a most necessary purging, transmutation, and sealing of the four lower bodies as well as the filling in of the Deathless Solar Body incomplete.

Remember, beloved, that the worth of Community is that all serve, thereby rendering chores for one another that all might be free to engage in the mighty work of the ages - the prayer of the heart for the healing of the nations and the ascension of the soul.

Let not the word be spoken, "We have to decree, it is required." Blessed hearts, you decree for yourselves, and this is the grace of the Seven Chohans who sponsor you in the clearing of the seven chakras - that you can perform the work and the service to balance the karma and still have the hours left in the day to work those works that most men and women upon this earth this day must wait until they arrive at Luxor to perform: that application at eventide or at the dawn of the sacred fire that enables you to be ready indeed to meet thy God Presence in the air<sup>6</sup> at any hour or moment or day when thou shouldst be called of him.

Blessed ones, without vision the people perish. Without the Teaching there is the nonendowment of works with a living flame. Do not forget it is a sacred labor and not a chore. Your labor is also for yourself - neither for the LORD nor the organization. The labor is the means of the pummeling and the purging that must take place. Let it be seen as such and let the flame of Charity as excellence adorn heart, head, and hand.

Let none be gone far out of the way of my heart. For when you retain perspective, beloved, as the blessed eye of God, it is so that all things are in balance. You remember the priorities wherefore, whereunto ye set that foot upon the blessed path leading to the summit of Life. I urge you to vow

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 5:15; Mark 4:21; Luke 11:33.

<sup>5</sup>Refers to Julia Eva Barczay, servant of the Lord, chela of El Morya, who passed from the screen of life in a fatal automobile accident near Kanosh, Utah, at 10:30 a.m., December 23, 1986.

<sup>6</sup>I Thess. 4:17.

in this hour that this is the life of victory and the ascension and then to act accordingly.

It is forgetfulness, beloved, and sometimes - as we understand well - weariness to the bone for having served and served so well and so lovingly which burdens the heart. Therefore, visualize, as you place your temple and heart upon your cot, the mighty action of the Presence and a descending cloud - truly a swaddling garment of Love. This garment of your I AM Presence the Beloved does send to you. And if you will receive it in such joy and bliss as you pass to the realms of Light and call for the absorption of this garment of God's love, it will produce in you healing through the night, restoration, resuscitation - clearing the way in your cells for the true Spirit of the resurrection to come unto you.

Blessed ones, the initiation of the resurrection can come only as you understand that every cell and molecule is a chalice. You may visualize it in the form of a tulip, a cup. To enter the resurrection in this physical life, which is indeed possible, cups must be emptied that they may be filled. Thus, self-givingness daily is the requirement.

Oh, those wondrous self-assignments that you take upon yourselves to which you give your all, expending yourselves (as the apostle said, to "spend and be spent"<sup>7</sup>), where you outdo all previous performance, touch new heights of God, tap resources unknown, and see the fruit of labor! These, beloved, are the very elements of which the path of initiation of Maitreya is made.

Therefore, the nine-to-five chela, the clock-watchers, those who wish to do a job but not have an assignment from the Holy Spirit - they are indeed on a treadmill. It is a socialist treadmill, beloved. And it is a creeping, crawling beast in the economy of this nation even as it has long ago overtaken other nations of the earth. Realize, beloved one, that this state of affairs and consciousness is the destroyer of the Christ in you.

Has one of you in this hour - and can anyone say it - realized the fullness of that Christ-potential unto this hour? If it were so, beloved, you should ascend on the instant and there would be no further need for trying in this octave. But, beloved, even beyond this octave new heights of glory attend thy Christhood. Thus, even in heaven, one star differeth from another in glory.<sup>8</sup>

Understand, then, that the excelling, as "all Love excelling" (as a poetess we inspired once did write) - the excellence and the discovery of self as a cosmos that can release bowers of loveliness, cornucopia of treasures, beloved, this increase of the rings of the Tree of Life is precisely why you are here at Maitreya's Mystery School.

We speak, then, of the interval of rest from the labor of the hands and the going within to the secret chamber of the heart. That 'work' of which I speak is not the running of the machine until it is worn out, nor of the body. It is something quite apart from that. It is goal-fittedness, measured victory upon victory - and understanding the sine wave of the intensity in the heart of the Immensity - and the retirement into higher octaves for the rest that is called the samadhi.

Blessed ones, ask for samadhi in higher octaves as you place your heart and soul to rest at night. Adeptship in the path of the Eastern Masters is to be studied and achieved at night. We are not so much concerned that you step forth as physical adepts, as we are that you have in this octave a sense of balancing personal and planetary karma, mastering the skill that is your sacred labor, and loving one another as brethren in Christ.

Attainment, beloved ones, often breeds pride and division. Therefore, remember this is the Holy Order of Francis and Clare. These two did set an example of that which is required of the true follower of Christ. If these things, then, are achieved, all others shall be added unto you.<sup>9</sup> Any number of you have certain attainment at inner levels. But on the outer, humility is the essential

---

<sup>7</sup>II Cor. 12:15.

<sup>8</sup>I Cor. 15:41.

<sup>9</sup>Matt. 6:33.

thing - purity, love, peace, helpfulness.

For this must be, beloved, a Community of the Holy Spirit that nullifies, that does put to shame all communes of World Communism and socialism and of the cults of materialism.

Oh, there are communes of individuals all over the nations. There are cults in every area of life. They hang together, they make merry together, they fall together! Not because they are one in the Mystical Body but because they have found some trip for the ego, whether psychic, whether intellectual. Whatever it might be, beloved, they have lost the thread for the loss of true Love divine and the heart, head, and hand of balance.

It has been very easy for many to depart from the path of the Great White Brotherhood. Many false teachers are gone out in the land in the name of this or that religion or health fad or economic theory or solutions to age-old problems. Beloved hearts, channels appear and deliver messages that detour many from the path of righteousness, that keep them from the knowledge of the Word of the World Teachers.

It is an urgent hour for decree vigils to that end of the tearing of the mask from the false gurus and pastors in Church and State. To that end I direct your services through the first of this year, along with the very necessary calls for the overturning of the cult of World Communism and the cult of its capitalist supporters - decrees, then, for the president and the office of the presidency, decrees for this government that it be cut free from all attempts of serpents who rush forward now to tear down all that Saint Germain would accomplish.

I AM your Mother and I AM the Mother of those in South America. I AM the Mother of the freedom fighters and I, too, have heard Saint Germain call for help in Nicaragua. And I have seen patriots go forth in obedience to his command without the support of the decrees of this movement worldwide. They have gone forth to assist him without the protection of so much as the tube of light or the call to Archangel Michael. Beloved hearts, these are worthy. Help them as they are exposed and vilified in this hour! Let the freedom fighters be protected. Let those who will help them be protected.

And remember, blessed hearts, there is more going on on this planet than would appear from the daily activities at this Royal Teton Ranch. All of life is not tied up in the day-to-day problems you face. But as you allow yourselves to become totally tied up in a life which you envision as a problem, I tell you, the force has succeeded in the trick of stealing your light from being directed from this altar and my Sacred Heart in Jesus to those areas of the world that are swiftly going down and shall not return unless stalwart sons and daughters hear the call and reverse that tide.

A simple prayer breathed on your way from one place to another for help in Afghanistan will summon a hundred thousand angels to the side of a Lightbearer. Blessed hearts, you need not fail to decree because you think that unless you decree for hours the work will not be accomplished. Angels follow you, hoping that you will utter a command that they might enter the physical and stop this downward mud slide of civilization.

Can it be turned back? That is the question. Your answer will count much, beloved.

This night I embrace you with the fullness of my Heart and Love. I embrace you, beloved. And in this embrace through this night, I will transfer to you also the healing presence of my aura that you might be restored. For, beloved, the Divine Mother and her angels who tend thee announce to you your victory in this hour over much and many things. And thy reward, beloved, is responsibility for greater [things]<sup>10</sup> - even, beloved, the salvation of a planet.

Let your horizon and your vision rise now. Let it intensify. For unless you save the planet, beloved - you, I say! - there will not be a point of preservation anywhere upon it, including on this sacred soil. Remember this, beloved: Every corner of the earth must have your attention.

---

<sup>10</sup>John 14:12.

As you walk and serve, then, visualize yourself robed as Saint Francis or as the Poor Clares. Remember, perpetual prayer is taught by the World Teachers in that book which you ought to know, at least in part, by heart - Prayer and Meditation.<sup>11</sup> Only a paragraph a day.

Blessed ones, think not so much of relationships as to your relationship with God, and all these things shall be added unto thee.

So long as some men and women and children are in jeopardy upon earth, all are in jeopardy - including yourselves. Therefore, beloved, do not be insulated from world events as though these no longer mattered. It would be folly to consider that the Inner Retreat in and of itself were a haven of protection, invulnerable to all sendings of the sinister force.

Blessed ones, the Inner Retreat is what you make it. So be in the heart of Gautama and we shall increase the acceptable offering.

In the name of the Christmas Rose in the heart of Lanello, I seal you and I have spoken.

Keepers of the Flame love to observe the requests of Mother Mary made to the children at Fátima in 1917 and following:

The daily recitation of the fifteen-minute Child's Rosary which the Blessed Mother dictated to the Messenger; daily penance through service to Life and the invocation of the violet flame; offering the invocation for the consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mary and prayers for the saving of souls worldwide through personal devotion to the Immaculate Heart (which for Keepers of the Flame includes devotion to the I AM Presence and the Threefold Flame of the Trinity burning on the altar of the heart); taking Holy Communion the first Saturday of the month (the 'flesh and blood' [John 6:53] as the Alpha and Omega of Christ's consciousness, as well as the bread and the wine).

Communion is preceded by a private ritual of atonement calling upon the LORD God for forgiveness through Jesus Christ and the Holy Ghost. Repentance and forgiveness is followed by the remission of sin, i.e., the balancing of karma through good works and words, the giving of Archangel Michael's Rosary and the forsaking of words and deeds injurious to Life.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, December 24, 1986, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana, USA. Preceding the dictation, the Messenger read Acts 18:1-11.

---

<sup>11</sup>Jesus and Kuthumi, Prayer and Meditation, Summit University Press.

#### THE RADIANT WORD

Mother's Love Magnified by the Sacred Heart

Given May 3, 1959, by Beloved Mother Mary through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet

O Sacred Heart, thou very focus of Life in man, how I love thee! My children must learn to know and to feel at all times, waking and sleeping, the sacredness of that Heart, the sustainer of Life and that focus of Love which I AM.

Someone once said that simplicity is the keynote of understanding, and I say to you today that while education (and worldly wisdom) as expressed in complex ideas and words may be honored by many of the children of this earth, it does not appear to have brought to the world that complete freedom from strife which my Son Jesus desired the world to have. In the expression of his life so long ago, he was an advocate of Peace, even as I AM.

And so my expressions to you - not to be taken lightly, I pray - are for the express purpose of creating in you, in simplicity and love, the feeling of a Cosmic Mother who does not regard one child as above another. Feeling no desire to cherish Jesus in a manner superior to you but feeling that same desire to hold the immaculate concept for you, each one, which I held for him, I am mindful this May, as Mother's Day comes to mankind, to remind each and every one of you that there is not a grain of sand which passes through the neck of an hourglass that I am not mindful of the perfection which I would see each and every one of you have and express.

My cosmic gift is my Love magnified this day but still present every day. Use it, externalize it, accept it, and be to others what I AM to you.

For I AM your Cosmic Mother, Mary.



# Chapter 77

## Lanello - December 21, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 77 - Lanello - December 21, 1986

Endowing Time with Eternity

Christmas Eve Address 1986

Well, here I am, beloved, standing at an altar that Jack built - and John and Mary and all of you!<sup>1</sup> And I say, Hail, my chelas of the will of God!

[“Hail, Lanello!”]

Did I ever expect to be standing here? Indeed I did! - fully and in plain clothes that you might see me as I am and not have fantasies whether about me or yourselves.

Blessed ones, practical men and women of the Spirit are we - just beyond the veil though not entirely beyond the travail, for we enter into your own daily. Receive us better and you will see that things will go better. We stand by with a solution when you are engaged in the pollution of the mind with so much concern and worry and discussion and human equation.

Beloved, it may be trite but it ought to be remembered - it doesn't take time but it does take attunement. And getting to the point of attunement is worth time and space. That is why these graces are given unto you each day.

Happy are ye in the service of the LORD, knowing well that your time has been endowed with eternity by the works of your hands. I said, Your time has been endowed with eternity by the works of your hands! Therefore, your time ascends to your causal body when it is filled with the glory of the LORD in your sacred labor. Understand this, beloved.

What happens when all of your time becomes eternity? Well, I daresay, you too enter the eternal realms of God. This does not require the departure from life or the ascension; nor is death the portal to this meaningful, most meaningful and the only meaningful existence.

There are some who are beyond this life who have not even touched the hem of the garment of eternity. Happy are ye who dwell in the eternal stream of God. Happy are ye who know when you depart from that stream and must return to it else suffer calamity and the out-of-alignment state of dukkha.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>Prior to this dictation, the Messenger gave a reading from *The Lost Teachings of Jesus*, Volume II, pp. 366-69, beginning with Mark's words “I never thought that I would ever be standing up here at this lectern in this chapel in this mansion. In fact, I never had any idea this place would exist . . .,” spoken from the podium at La Tourelle in Colorado Springs.

<sup>2</sup>Dukkha [Pali]: “out-of-alignment”; variously translated as suffering, pain, sorrow, discontent, imperfection, sin, evil. In Buddhist doctrine, dukkha is one of the three characteristics of existence - along with anicca, impermanence, or transience, and anatta, non-separateness (having no separate soul or ego; no exclusive possession of the immortal



Blessed ones, I love you for your love of God, for your love of this place, this Community and this Teaching. For a love so great, then, I would add wisdom and understanding. I would help you to pour this love into vessels from which you shall one day drink.

Did you not know that you daily prepare the elixir of Life - the very same drink that you would quaff from the hand of Saint Germain? To those who strive and serve I would add, then, a measure of sanctity, practicality, Morya's twinkle of mirth and, sprinkled in, a teaching so readable, so understandable that you might become tall pines in the forest of humanity that none can pass you by for the seeing of the stature of the Christed one of God.

I AM here determined that for all of your effort there is good fruit in the harvest - not bitter fruit nor bittersweet, not wormwood or gall. Blessed ones, if the effort be there, then let the motive of the effort itself be purged and purified so that each day the reward is that time and space and energy occupied and used ascends.

Thus, that portion of you well spent ascends to God. And since it is no longer here, then, you will say, "A portion of me dies daily unto the LORD."<sup>3</sup> And it will be so. Better to die daily and reap a great harvest than never to have died or never to have lived but to have had only a twilight existence, borrowing light from spouse or friend or child but never fully entering into Jordan to be baptized holy [wholly] in the River of Life.

Blessed ones, it is sad indeed to see the world and the Lightbearer lost without contact with our eternal bark. But the saddest travesty of all is to see the potential Lightbearer in the very midst of our Community who does not internalize our Word but occupies another's place and space and does not fulfill either the spirit or the letter of the Law.

My counsel, then, to you unto the new year: to be true to thy God Self, true to thy True Self here below, true to thy Christ Self. Do not waste time, for time wasted falls as lead to the ground and you incur thereby karma and karmic weight.

Had you never before considered the karma of wasting time? It is wasted opportunity. It is hours that might be fulfilled and filled with grace. Every sand in the hourglass is given to you by God and you are accountable therefor.

You live in the midst of a maddening pace and world, beloved. Understand that this race of individuals is the greatest race of time-wasters since the last days of Atlantis. They fill not the hours, the years, or the lifetimes with the wisdom of God, the adoration of his name, or the love of his little ones. For this, then, is a civilization wasted - is a youth wasted!

Where will it end? We pray it will end in the fervor of the violet flame of your heart and not in the projected returning karma that is now outplaying on the screen of life. We pray it will end as the storm did before Hilarion, that the wave of returning karma will see the Son of God mark the sign of the cross and the sign of his own Christhood. And that wave will stand up angry yet bow to the Son of God and return then to its own nadir and origin.<sup>4</sup>

---

spirit). The Four Noble Truths, which Gautama Buddha taught his disciples, state that 1) life is dukkha, 2) the cause of dukkha is desire, 3) freedom from dukkha is in the attainment of Nirvana, 4) the way to this liberation is through the Eightfold Path: Right Understanding, Right Thought, Right Speech, Right Action, Right Livelihood, Right Effort, Right Mindfulness, and Right Concentration (or Right Absorption). For more on the Four Noble Truths and the Eightfold Path, see 1983 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, no. 21, pp. 166-67.

<sup>3</sup>I Cor. 15:31.

<sup>4</sup>Hilarion before the storm. Jerome recounts: "The sea broke its bounds; and, as if God was threatening another flood, or all was returning to primeval chaos, ships were carried up steep rocks and hung there." The townspeople, seeing the mountains of water coming towards the shore, ran and got Hilarion, and, "as if they were leading him out to battle, stationed him on the shore. And when he had marked three signs of the Cross upon the sand, and stretched out his hands against the waves, it is past belief to what a height the sea swelled, and stood up before him, and then, raging long, as if indignant at the barrier, fell back, little by little, into itself." See Lords of the Seven Rays, pp. 205-6, Book One.

Miracles are in order. The question is: Are you in order? Are you the miracle of God? Or do you desire to be? Do you desire the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit - not inordinately but with all thy soul and heart and mind? Then the Chohans are ready to deliver them.

If by labor a man earn a grace and if the grace await him at the universities of the Spirit and if he invoke not the grace nor go there to take that which has his name upon it, would you not consider him to be of all men most foolish, like someone who should receive a grand prize of money and not collect it?

I speak, then, of the reward of your labor that must be claimed diligently by still another labor that is a joy: It is the assimilation of my Body and my Blood. This I have given you in Holy Communion, not that I am a vain father desiring my sons and daughters to be made in my image but because my Lord has given to me Light.<sup>5</sup> And because this Light is multiplied as substance in my heart, I desire to give it to you because you are worthy and deserving, because you need it - because I am your father who loves you.

Receive me and my gift, beloved, as though it were the end of a yellow ribbon. Take the ribbon and follow it. It is a ribbon that has symbolized in America the hope of life and loved ones returning. This is my hope - that the yellow ribbon of Cosmic Christ illumination will not be neglected by you, that you will follow it all the way to the crown chakra of the Seven Chohans, that you will rejoice that you are fulfilling the path of karma yoga in the yoga of works and that you now stand to receive the yoga, the divine union, of the Word.

May each one claim his reward lest another claim it, stealing into the night when you have neglected to keep the love tryst with the heart of God and his many emissaries.

Blessed ones, as you fall asleep at night, contemplate the mystery of God, the holiness of God, and the sacredness of Life. Let all things be done in holiness. Holiness is the sign of this Order and Community. When holiness is like the garment of humility that is worn next to the skin, you will notice such a blessed interchange, beloved, that you will scarcely note any separation in your interchange with one another and your interchange with the angels. Let the walk with God be a gentle walk into the octaves of Light,<sup>6</sup> neither sudden nor abrupt - but predestined - though it may appear so to men as it did in the case of beloved Julia.<sup>7</sup>

I would speak of her because she was indeed my mother of old who bore me as Ikhnaton. I would speak, beloved, of the predestination of a soul known long time ago who, then and most recently, vowed to give her life in the cause of the Witnesses and the witness we bear. She gave her life to me in motherhood. She gave her life again as our daughter, entirely consistent with her divine plan.

And so I did comfort this day her daughter with the understanding that as a soul may consecrate a life that is predestined, so a soul may consecrate a death that is predestined. As you give your life each day in a service, you may pledge the hour of your passing and the momentum of your Christhood to a cause and an endeavor. So did she.

Blessed ones, one is taken and another is left<sup>8</sup> for the fruitfulness of heaven and earth; for the harvest must come. Be comforted, then, that the harvest is a cycle that does appear and can be calculated as easily as you measure the season of your own harvests.

Thus, beloved, it is our prayer of joy this Christmas that your daily and annual and life's harvest be the full measure that is due you according to your sowings, and that for all of the labor of your sowings you do not allow the crows to come and pluck the seeds out of the fields that they [the seeds] may not bear your good fruit to the nations. These black ravens that fly about, reminding us of the brotherhood of the black raven as well as of the black priesthood of Egypt, represent the electronic

---

<sup>5</sup>Christhood

<sup>6</sup>of the Christ consciousness

<sup>7</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 76, n. 5.

<sup>8</sup>Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

belt, the untransmuted desire, the devouring, avaricious appetite that takes the spiritual fruit and eats it unto the human and its aggrandizement.

Thus, beloved, so great a love is given. May you also discover the key of the divine geometry in this hour to make that love be a victory not for yourself alone but for the one you love most, as Julia did, as I did. I say, take your love thus far expressed and let it be raised to the highest, noblest effort in this Coming Revolution which, as Maitreya himself,<sup>9</sup> must one day come and be fulfilled and not forever on the way.

Beloved ones, I shall now be long on love and short on words, for the Christmas Rose is blossoming and the Lord does appear. This Lord Jesus comes with the Maha Chohan. While they deliver a spiritual gift, I can then play Santa Claus with my helpers.

And therefore, precious hearts, I give you a gift from our own [hearts]. I pray you will know and understand what is this gift and the price that is paid not alone by us but by a chela now disappeared from your midst - a price paid for a light gone forth, a price paid, beloved, that you might read and run and deliver the Teaching.

It is, then, with great joy that we release to you in this hour the real Christmas gift - our book, the Lords of the Seven Rays.<sup>10</sup> I call my helpers now. They come forward to deliver them as our Christmas gift to our blessed staff whom we count, here at the Ranch and at Camelot, as those who serve in that twenty-hour-or-more-a-week sacred labor of sacrifice. May all, then, in that category receive this gift and hold that hand high until the book in your hand becomes a torch of the Goddess of Liberty, of her Seven Sons, and the Maha Chohan. Raise now your hand, beloved who have served in this capacity, and reach for the reward that is indeed due you.

Beloved hearts, this is the gift of Mother and me to you. It is the gift of many staff who have contributed and made possible this work. It is a gift of the Chohans and of the Holy Spirit to all.

This book is so recently finished that but five hundred copies were shipped, direct from Tennessee where it is printed, to this place. Thus, to the beloved staff who have prepared the way, as Above and so below, Los Angeles and here, we take this opportunity to say thank you. And to all of you who are a part of the larger body of the Church, this blessing from our heart will soon be available to you also.

Blessed ones, there is a very special love in our hearts for every type of labor and prayer and sacrifice made. Therefore, we say, May the fruits of the Spirit be unto you. And may you learn the gifts of the Seven Chohans in their lives and in their dictations and become all that they are.

I AM Lanello. I seal you by the right hand, and with the left I receive some portion of your substance that I may take to the heart of Mother Mary for transmutation, refining, remolding, and reworking to return to you on the morrow.

A blessed Christmas to all, beloved. It is my great joy and truly the joy of our Mother to be with you in this hour.

In the holy name of Jesus, our Lord, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello traditionally given on December 24, the birthday of Mark L. Prophet, was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, 12:15 a.m., December 25, 1986, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana, USA.

---

<sup>9</sup>Refers to Maitreya's title as “the Coming Buddha.” In a dictation given November 22, 1976, Lord Maitreya announced his coming: “All these thousands of years they have called me the Coming Buddha, and I have been coming and coming and coming and at last I AM here! I AM come! I AM the Buddha of the Aquarian cycle. And therefore if you hear of ‘the Coming Buddha,’ you may say, ‘I will relieve you, for Maitreya is relieved, for he has come into the center of the mission of the age.’”

<sup>10</sup>Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, Lords of the Seven Rays, Summit University Press.

# Chapter 78

## Jesus Christ - December 23, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 78 - Jesus Christ - December 23, 1986

The Coming of the Divine Teacher

The Lord's Christmas Day Address

The people that walked in darkness have seen a Great Light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the Light shined. . . .

For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever.

The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

Isaiah 9

O Hearts Afire with the Fervor of Love,

I rejoice to receive you into my heart, a chamber prepared which I have prepared for you, even as you have prepared this place for me and for the coming of my spokesman and Messenger.

O blessed children of the Christmas dawn, O sons of Uriel Archangel! I greet thee and salute thee, each and every one, Keepers of the Flame. Now know that you are seated in the flaming resurrection of the Christ Mass.

As we celebrate the coming of the Divine Teacher in your midst, descending also into your temple through your Holy Christ Self, as we celebrate the office and the mantle waiting to be placed upon your shoulders as you study to show yourselves approved unto God, rightly dividing the word of Truth<sup>1</sup> - so, beloved, we also come in the Great Spirit of the Resurrection.

Know this, O beloved - that except the corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone; but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.<sup>2</sup> Understand, beloved, that the seed lives on forever and is self-perpetuating.

Howbeit that the olive trees are yet there in Gethsemane which were there when I was there? And from those trees and many others the olives yet grow. The seed within itself that is in the base-of-the-spine chakra is the self-perpetuating life-force that, in its essence, permeates all of Nature. And

---

<sup>1</sup>II Tim. 2:15.

<sup>2</sup>John 12:24.

yet a portion of the growth of the seed, it must die that the seed come forth again and again and again.

The meaning of this, then, is that the human tree of life must give way to the divine Tree of Life. And this laying down of the lesser life for the greater is truly the meaning of the Christmas Rose and your incarnation of the Word.

In a practical manner of speaking, it is possible to carry only so many groceries in two arms. Thus one makes choices daily what one can carry, what one cannot. I made my choices, beloved, in previous incarnations to lay aside those mantles, those offices, those karmas - to keep the one, the principle thing: the seed of everlasting Life. It was that seed in my heart [which was the very fervor and fire of my life in God] as I descended crying into the sky, "Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!"<sup>3</sup>

Beloved, as I have told you, this fiat was as the thrust of a rocket directing its course throughout a lifetime. Why? Because that which trembles in the veil of time and space is subject to dissolution.

This law I revealed to the tender young heart of this Messenger, who observed at the early age of seven through my eye that all things are in a state of decay and the only thing that lives forever is the light of the heart. Blessed ones, so much so that the Messenger's understanding of the unreality even of the Matter cosmos itself grew in her heart from the tender age of nine.

To walk, then, in the reality of God and to perceive intensely the unreality that burdens souls is the lot of everyone who would represent me as a world teacher and spokesman.

You may become as the apostle Paul if you so will it. Take this day the chapter [in Lords of the Seven Rays] on the Chohan Hilarion and his incarnations.<sup>4</sup> Read it. Read it, beloved, in moments of waiting or tarrying. Understand the journeying of a soul, Saul of Tarsus - polarized hot against the Christians, polarized then by conversion to a path of apostleship in my service. Understand that the power of conversion of the Holy Spirit through the Maha Chohan and through the Seven Chohans is available to you.

Do you say to me, "My Lord, I am already converted"? Yea, ye are converted, but not all - even as I said to Peter, "Ye are clean, but not all."<sup>5</sup> I seek the conversion of every cell and atom, every identity of every prior incarnation. I seek the conversion of the totality of self, and swiftly of the most recalcitrant portion of the self. That which is not polarized left or right, plus or minus, has not the material for conversion. Blessed ones, some upon this planet sneak and hide from God, for they think they will not be subject to tethering to any law if they are neither hot nor cold.<sup>6</sup>

Yes, beloved, the opportunity for the conversion of each individual chakra is upon you this day through the new opportunities opened in the universities of the Spirit, which spiral was initiated at the hour of the ascension of Lanello.<sup>7</sup> And the opening of the temple doors by the power of Mother Mary, by the power of God, is unto you this opportunity whereby ultimately you shall gain all of the nine gifts of the Holy Ghost and become a chela of the Maha Chohan himself.

The book in your hand, Lords of the Seven Rays, is a guidebook to the putting on of the Spirit

---

<sup>3</sup>Heb. 10:9.

<sup>4</sup>See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Hilarion (The Apostle Paul)" and "Hilarion, Lord of the Fifth Ray," in Lords of the Seven Rays, Summit University Press, pp. 183 - 216, Book One, and pp. 169 - 210, Book Two.

<sup>5</sup>John 13:10.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 3:15, 16.

<sup>7</sup>In a dispensation granted by the Lords of Karma following the ascension of the Messenger Mark L. Prophet, February 26, 1973, the Seven Chohans opened their retreats to all children of God "who will hear and respond to the call . . . to come Home." This was the first time in thousands of years that such an opportunity had been extended beyond the inner circle of initiates on the path of personal Christhood. See "The Opening of the Temple Doors" in The Seven Chohans on the Path of the Ascension: The Opening of the Retreats of the Great White Brotherhood (1973 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 16, nos. 10 - 19), pp. 37 - 84.

and to the Spirit's purging from within. Run to greet the Chohans who have come to this mountain of God as they did come many years ago to Shasta physically.<sup>8</sup> So, while you are here, high in the hills of the Inner Retreat, the Chohans manifest themselves physically. No one is there to behold, but the presence of the seven rays is anchored in this moment physically in the soil of this land. And the trembling of this body as their rays are anchored is as a quivering of a quake itself.

Thus, beloved, is it for a purpose? I say, yea, it is for a purpose! - none other than to defeat Death and Hell. Thus, the preface to our coming is the darkest dark night of the Spirit, of tragedy for some on earth and some associated with this activity who have not understood what is the path of the Great White Brotherhood and that those who espouse it must enter into a fervor and sustain it.

As the Messenger told one lukewarmed one who would come and serve in doubt, "Better that you go and serve in the Catholic Church, for to be lukewarm in the Community is a danger." And, beloved, she did. Thus, it is a wise decision to be in or out of the flame.

Thus, understand that if doubt be thy disease, seek and know the Chohans - seek and know the I AM Presence. If doubt be a disease that has already progressed in the mind, in the astral body, know that doubt is a creeping cancer. Doubt is always self-doubt. He who doubts himself doubts God where he is; therefore he shall never enter in - neither through this or that guru or activity, nor by separating himself from all. Beloved, the vibration of doubt and fear and unbelief is so treacherous that it, too, is the embroidery upon the hem of the suicide entity, who comes wearing the robe of Death.

Know this, beloved - that self-examination is healthy when it is accomplished under the spotlight of your I AM Presence and in connection with earnest study of the teachings we have published. Do you think it is for a casual cause that we have directed the Messenger and upheld her and staff to complete the publication of these books? I tell you, nay! It is for the saving of life and the little ones who embody that life who are pursued by the fiendish devils of Hell.

Blessed ones, sometimes you think, "If I do not pray, Archangel Michael will fill in the gap and maintain that arc of electric current between myself and God." Blessed ones, would that it were so! Blessed ones, were it so, a lifestream should not have passed from the screen of life this night and a family be bereft of mother, wife, and grandmother.

Do you see, beloved? Make the call! Utter it. Speak it in the night - anywhere! Make the call.

This morning I have directed the Messenger to write these words at various places on the publications - "MAKE THE CALL!" with the phone number of this Ranch - and then a note addressed to all those beset by depression, suicide, difficulties, unsurmountable problems: "MAKE THE CALL!"

And at the receiving end of that number, I desire responsible ones - all of you! For any one may pick up the phone when it rings and a life in distress hangs in the balance. You can call it a suicide hotline, if you will, but whatever, beloved, it is a Lifeline to the Presence through you unto those who flounder. Let us save those who know of us or have our books and teachings.

Above all, let the decree books themselves contain this message. And know, then, that immediately upon receiving that call, you may give good counsel and invocation, take the burden and the problem of a soul to your decrees, and within the moment or the hour see that the Messenger is aware to also make the call. Blessed hearts, we must save those who have touched the hem of our garment and yet whose hands, somehow enfeebled, are not able to clutch tightly to that garment.

There are tens of thousands who depend upon our word through the Messenger who have never affiliated with this movement. They read the books, beloved, and the magazines. Some see the videos or hear the tapes. But because they have not affiliated, because they are awakening as new shoots with no line of communication established, they do not understand when so great a Light

---

<sup>8</sup>See Lords of the Seven Rays, pp. 12 - 13, Book One.

comes upon them how great is the Darkness that will oppose that Light, that will gather round it for transmutation, as you have been taught.

Thus, beloved, let us offer our decrees to cut free those who are almost to the fount - almost in strong contact with the source of help when they need it. And then let us go beyond these and defend their loved ones and all who are tied to them. For every Lightbearer is a radiating Sun of God and that Sun shining forth stirs up Darkness, even as it blesses and heals. And therefore, those associated with disciples coming on the Path sometimes also come under the hand of the Son in a period of accelerated karma and adversity, and sometimes under direct opposition. Thus, you see, beloved, the net, the antahkarana of Life, is tied to many upon the planet.

Let us see, then, that the suicide entity that is angry for the great increase of Light and the specific calls for its binding does not, then, make further inroads into this activity; for it is the devil that stalks seeking whom he may devour.<sup>9</sup>

Blessed ones, the annihilation ray into Annihla<sup>10</sup> begins right in the center of your heart this day as you pluck from yourself through the All-Seeing Eye of God all tendencies of indulgence that are the denial of your Christhood - whether these be physical, emotional, mental, or in the subconscious realms of the mind and memory. Realize that you must defeat the sinister force and Death and Hell before it knocks on the door, before it does come to tempt you to exit the screen of life. You must be prepared for the Adversary, for you have ample witness of many who have not been. It is like thinking to fasten the seatbelt after one sees the oncoming accident.

You see, beloved, the only antidote for Death is Life. And what is Life? It is the resurrection flame. It is the threefold flame in your heart, approximately at the two-thirds level of your temple - at the two-thirds level of the pyramid. Thus, you must build a pyramid of fire and be at that point of the resurrection flame. We desire nothing less this day for you than the fullness of the initiation of the resurrection. What must precede this, beloved, is the transfiguration. And the transfiguration follows, then, the passing through veils of karma, the trial and the judgment [which is a part] of the crucifixion of Christ in you, even persecution.

The greater the zeal of the LORD in you, the more accelerated will be your passage through these troubled waters. Testing, beloved, is necessary, that when the Light come you may be the master of the Light and defend it against the masters of deceit.

Let me, then, do for you what I desire to do as with great joy this day I hurl to you the Corona Class Lessons<sup>11</sup> - and that is, beloved, to read to you from this precious book.

Kuthumi and I have written an entire section of chapters on the topic of your transfiguration and directed the Messenger to publish the article from *The Coming Revolution* on "Healing through the Transfiguration." This article is an immediate application of the teachings of these Pearls dictated to Mark:

We Seek Healing by the

Power of the Flame of the Transfiguration

Let us think upon the moment when Jesus took Peter, James, and John apart and was transfigured before them. That transfiguration was a prelude to his resurrection and his ascension. It was the celebration of the Light in his heart filling all his temple, even the very cells of his being. And so we contemplate the words of Jesus recorded in the Gospel of Mark.

The teaching on the path of the transfiguration, I, Jesus, have vouchsafed to these Messengers for you for your personal transfiguration. You will not find such teaching in outer physical manifestation

---

<sup>9</sup>I Pet. 5:8.

<sup>10</sup>Annihla is the name of the suicide entity, a she - devil luring her victims by her lust for death, and for the light - essence of her victims released in death.

<sup>11</sup>Jesus and Kuthumi, *Corona Class Lessons*, Summit University Press.

available in the bookstalls of the world anywhere else on the planet. So you may know how much I have loved you, so you may know how much I have loved your Messengers.

And so she wrote as I taught her:

Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here which shall not taste of death till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

Mark wrote this as the first verse of the ninth chapter of his Gospel, preceding his description of the transfiguration.

It is a tremendous prophecy of the power of God's Light with us today. It means that we need not pass through the transition called death before we have received and internalized the kingdom of God - with its power.

God's kingdom is his consciousness. It is all-light, all-power, all-wisdom, and all-love. It is the Trinity in manifestation - yours to claim through the divine spark of your God-identity - the threefold flame in your heart. It is yours to exercise through the science of the spoken Word.

When we invoke the transfiguring Light of God, it intensifies his kingdom within us and increases the magnitude of the divine spark, one day to become the full manifestation of our own Higher Consciousness dwelling in us bodily.

Thus, beloved, the article continues with my interpretation of the event of the transfiguration, which did indeed give the revelation of the Ascended Masters themselves. For the disciples witnessed Elias with Moses talking with Jesus<sup>12</sup> - two Ascended Masters conversing with him. This is the fundamental teaching of Christianity that is not taught by the fundamentalists. Thus, we are more "fundamental."

Beloved, you may read this teaching and read it in great love and consider in the long line of history what a Light this teaching is that the people who have walked in darkness for tens of thousands of years may see the Great Light.<sup>13</sup>

Blessed ones, the Chohans have come this day. For the delivery of so great a Light of so many books is in effect a chemicalization in the planet, and their physical presence is to hold the balance against the cataclysm [which could occur] of [caused by] so much Light entering the earth.

Understand this equation, beloved - the power of the zeal of the LORD and his teaching in these books, when it enters the heart for the conversion of the whole man, woman, and child, is the power to ultimately release that one from the toils and grips of Death and Hell, that no one who has seen this Light and received the Son and the Wonderful and the Counsellor<sup>14</sup> in his temple may ever see death again without having first seen the kingdom of God and that kingdom come unto him with power.<sup>15</sup>

Do you know the meaning of this? Beloved, it means that in the transition of death, such a one who has received this Light may not become the prisoner of Hell or the astral plane but may go on to higher octaves and study for the full mastery and requirements of the ascension.

This book, then, sealed with the sign of Saint Francis,<sup>16</sup> has been delivered by us hour by hour to the Messenger, as we have added to our original releases the truths and teachings for this decade and beyond. Thus, you will note and feel our presence and that of the Messenger Lanello, who also took from us our dictations and dictated them to your Mother.

---

<sup>12</sup>Mark 9:4.

<sup>13</sup>Isa. 9:2; Matt. 4:16.

<sup>14</sup>Isa. 9:6, 7.

<sup>15</sup>Mark 9:1.

<sup>16</sup>Sign of Saint Francis. On the cover of the Corona Class Lessons is the painting Saint Francis of Assisi by Nicholas Roerich, in which Francis is pictured holding a dove. The sign of Saint Francis is that he bears the dove of the Holy Spirit and teaches all Life - elemental, human, and imprisoned angels - by the Word of God.



Blessed ones, this book is divided into sections and I have personally directed the Messenger to place at the beginning of each section the full definition of the title of the section, that you might ponder the meaning and the root of the word which we have chosen for our topic - the first section being entitled "Correspondence." When you study the meaning of this word you will have a fuller and richer understanding of the teachings which follow.

And so the topics you will find are those that we have seen from the beginning which are most misunderstood, least taught, and which leave the true seeker in a muddled and muddied state of noncomprehension of the path of discipleship. Thus the titles of these sections are "Correspondence," "Purpose," "Transfiguration," "Sin," "Discipleship," "Habit," "Immortality," and "Being." Each section consists of six or seven dictations on that topic.

I have told the Messenger that nowhere in Christian writing does there exist today so sublime an exegesis on the topic of sin. I trust you will read this book as well as my Lost Teachings in order, for the chapters form a spiral of conversion of the chakras when read in order.<sup>17</sup> Once you have read the books from beginning to end and understand them well, they become scripture wherein you open the book and read what is directed and take it in as a part of a spiral, a point of quickening again of that specific instruction.

Blessed and beloved ones, I seek entrée through the teachings released into the hearts of those who are faithful lovers of my Person, who call to me and pray to me and know me as their Master and Saviour. I am certain you know many wonderful hearts whose devotion to me is as the devotion of a Hindu to his guru, or of yourself to one of the Masters or the Messengers. They consider it blasphemy that any other should occupy a central position in their life; and in one sense this is an inner understanding of the Guru/chela relationship.

Beloved ones, I bear to you my burden this day - and it is that these hearts of Light and devoted ones will not enter the coil of the transfiguration, the resurrection, and the ascension when they well could if they had the knowledge [that is] in this book and of the violet flame. Thus, they may be consigned to reincarnate in a very difficult era of earth's history.

I ask you to pray for the cutting free of the Lightbearers whose hearts are one with mine in Christianity, in Judaism, in the movement of Islam and Hinduism, and especially among the cults of the false gurus and false pastors. I tell you, beloved, if all of the hearts that belong to me and Kuthumi and to Lanello and to your Mother were galvanized to this Teaching and their I AM Presence, the world itself would soon enter a paradise.

I, Jesus, consecrate this volume to the Divine Mother and her tutoring of the souls of our own.

Blessed Mary, O my Mother, we, the World Teachers, bow before the Light of God, thy Heart Immaculate. Receive our offering and that of the Messengers and the whole staff, who are the base of the pyramid of this endeavor and who comprise many lively stones<sup>18</sup> of the whole pyramid.

Receive this, then, and use it that many souls of the priesthood and the holy orders, the dedicated ones, O my Mother, may understand the true meaning of their own religion and find their way to God and lead the precious children Home.

I thank thee, O my Mother, that thou dost always intercede for me before the Father, who I know will bless this offering and bless each heart who does receive it.

Beloved ones, I ask you to stand on this occasion.

On this day, the God and Goddess Meru have come from Lake Titicaca.<sup>19</sup> The Goddess Meru

---

<sup>17</sup>in the sequence in which they unfold in the book

<sup>18</sup>I Pet. 2:5.

<sup>19</sup>The God and Goddess Meru. The titles "God" and "Goddess" signify that these lifestreams have attained to a cosmic consciousness of the Godhead on the ray of their service. They are and hold the balance for the incarnation of God to earth's evolutions on the Second Ray of Cosmic Christ Illumination. In addition, the 'Merus' focus, through

stands to my right, the God Meru to my left. They have come on this occasion of the reunion of the Alpha and the Omega of our staff.<sup>20</sup>

They come now ready to establish a corridor of light from the etheric retreat over the Royal Teton Ranch to the etheric retreat of the Feminine Ray at Lake Titicaca. By this corridor of light, beloved, we open a highway whereby your calls may reach South America in time.

This light sealed in the heart of the God and Goddess Meru will be released so as not to be requalified by the human but so as to liberate and enlighten. These Teachings published in the South American languages and preached to the people will be the vehicle to anchor that light. Pray God that many shepherds respond and cease their rivalry and come out from among them to deliver the Word of this age.

Your calling is to keep the flame here, for if the flame be not kept, the protection of this retreat and the action of the corridor cannot be sustained. It is only now that the oneness [of the staff and the activity at the Royal Teton Ranch] has taken place that Helios and Vesta have decreed this dispensation.

Remember, then, the words of Arthur, who pleaded with the knights who would go out questing the Holy Grail. His admonishment was, "If you go forth, Camelot will be lost."<sup>21</sup> Therefore, four were selected [by myself] to quest that Grail. Four went forth and had their experiences.<sup>22</sup>

Understand, beloved, that the chalice of Paul the Venetian - the crystal chalice of his heart presented to the Maha Chohan - consists of crystals containing, as in microchips, the complete inner blueprint of all those who must pass through the universities of the Spirit of the Seven Chohans unto the victory of the Holy Ghost. Thus, you will understand why the beloved Paul spent so many years working upon and perfecting that chalice.

Thank God that your electronic blueprint is sealed in crystal in a chalice now present at the retreat of the Maha Chohan. When you read about that event as described by Paul himself<sup>23</sup> in the Lords of the Seven Rays, you will know a secret, then, from my heart that was not written for the mass distribution of that book.

Blessed ones, the God and Goddess Meru tarry here now. Their great momentum of victory over witchcraft, Death, Hell, and black magic is brought to bear in this hour on the threat of suicide worldwide as an open door to the devastation of the Fourth Horseman approaching. They are ready to turn back and bind the entire momentum of this force in answer to your call.

Keep the vigil, then, as you also seal your projects in the next fourteen days. Understand, beloved, that Soviet World Communism is organized suicide called the "beast of socialism." It is the enslavement of millions to the chains of Death, consented to by the many through the philosophy of

---

their twin flames, the Father/Mother God as 'Manus', or Lawgivers, and Progenitors of the souls of the Sixth Root Race now embodying on earth whose Avatar, i.e., God - manifestation, is Jesus the Christ. The Feminine Ray of the Godhead is anchored in their etheric retreat at Lake Titicaca, located on the border between Peru and Bolivia in South America.

<sup>20</sup>Refers to the move of the Camelot staff from Los Angeles, California, to the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana. The major portion of the move of Camelot proper - which occurred in stages following the July 3, 1986, sale of the Los Angeles property - was completed by Christmas Day. Simi Valley warehouse, including Computer Services, Mail Processing, Shipping, Summit University Press and Kali Productions, completed their move by April 8, 1987.

<sup>21</sup>King Arthur's admonishment. Alfred Lord Tennyson records in *Idylls of the King* that when Arthur learned of Galahad's vision of the Holy Grail and of all the knights who had sworn to follow it, he cried, "Woe is me, my knights! Had I been here, ye had not sworn the vow. . . . Lo, now, have ye seen a cloud? What go ye into the wilderness to see?" "Ah, Galahad, Galahad," said the King, "for such as thou art is the vision, not for these. . . . But one hath seen, and all the blind will see. Go, since your vows are sacred, being made. Yet - for ye know the cries of all my realm pass thro' this hall - how often, O my knights, your places being vacant at my side, this chance of noble deeds will come and go unchallenged, while ye follow wandering fires lost in the quagmire! Many of you, yea most, return no more."

<sup>22</sup>Out of 150 knights who went forth to quest the Grail, only four saw it - Galahad, Percival, Bors, and Lancelot.

<sup>23</sup>Lords of the Seven Rays, pp. 144 - 47, Book One.

suicide - the socialist/communist perversion of the Community of the Holy Spirit.

Thus, beloved, I come with an intensity of judgment that shall be fulfilled in answer to your call upon the false teachers, the false teachings and the suicide entity that is supported without a doubt by the International Capitalist/Communist Conspiracy [the ICC], whose many tentacles reach into society - not the least of which is that which enters the medical profession and the healing arts preventing the full restoration of life, as could be the discovery of the hour accomplished through science and the resurrection flame.

The God and Goddess Meru, having stood thus far in etched profile in golden garments of light, have now placed themselves within golden white spheres. These spheres rise from this place to be sustained above it as their Presence with you.

I seal my Word to you this day, beloved, again with the call to "feed my sheep," but first, beloved, you must feed your own soul. Therefore, receive me now, for I will dine with you this Christmas Day. Let a place be mine at the side of the Messenger, that you may know how much I have loved each and every one of you and how I have given myself that she might be brought to your side in this hour.

Come and dine, beloved. Be nourished of the Word and the Work. Be nourished by holy hands preparing holy food consecrated, yes, by holy elementals.

Neglect not, then, the meat of the Spirit that I have prepared. I seal you with the sign of the cross of white fire.

May it be so that the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Christ do now descend to displace the kingdoms of this world.<sup>24</sup> By the mighty figure-eight flow, so the City Foursquare descends into the temple of my sons and daughters!

Truly, the zeal of my Presence shall perform this work in you always, always, and always, my beloved Keepers of the Flame.

Messenger's Description of the Lord at the Conclusion of Christmas Dinner:

We thank beloved Jesus for being here at this Christmas Day dinner.

Our Lord is wearing a robe that is made of a homespun cloth. And it is several thicknesses but it is a very light cloth - almost like a cheesecloth but of a much finer quality, like a linen. And it has a gold trim about a square neck, fastening in the back. It is a full robe. And there are two lines of gold on the trim that decorates this off-white natural garment he is wearing.

He has a satin gold sash; the trim is a metallic gold. And in the center of it (it's less than half an inch wide), there is a design with two shades of blue. I can draw it but I couldn't describe it! It has kind of little arrows - like strips of arrows of a lighter and darker blue between the gold borders.

And so he is in his Presence as in the picture of Charles Sindelar, although the Sindelar picture is not too human in its rendition. But Jesus is very much a Person after that likeness. And he is standing now and raising his hands to bless you.

Jesus' head is raised to heaven and he is speaking in tongues of angels unto angels to whom he is calling and giving directions. He uses his hands in mudras in the release of the sacred fire of this day. And in the top of this room there are actually spiritual birds present like holy doves - and beyond the roof in the skies. And they are his messengers of Peace of the Holy Spirit.

And beyond this building there are companies of angels of various choirs to whom you have called in your rosaries and of various bands of the seven rays and the Holy Spirit. These angels tarry now in the bearing of the Christmas tidings.

Jesus is dissolving his form - a very, very present 'physical' form as he has tarried with us - and

---

<sup>24</sup>Rev. 11:15.

moving on to a cosmic level of service.

We thank you, sweet Jesus, for your Presence.

God brings heaven so close to us that we can hardly be homesick for heaven.

And so the Lord has comforted his laborers in the vineyard with the parting comment spoken of himself and each one of us:

“I must work the works of Him that sent me.” We know Jesus was sent by Lord Maitreya, the Representative of the Cosmic Christ, and that we have come full circle to that same Lord who has given us his Mystery School here at the Inner Retreat (see Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 36) that we might return to Eden and here, following in his footsteps on the path of personal Christhood, “work the works of Him that sent me.”

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Day, December 25, 1986, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana, USA. The Messenger’s sermon before the dictation - “The Zeal of the Lord of Hosts” - included teaching from Isaiah 9:2, 6, 7; 10:1 - 27.



# Chapter 79

## God Meru - December 25, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 79 - God Meru - December 25, 1986

To Win a World for Cosmos

Ho! Let us begin. For new beginnings are now the option of every chela of the will of God.

I AM Meru. With me, my beloved consort. In the twin flames of our causal bodies forming the mighty figure-eight flow for the sealing of the decade of the eighties, I bid you welcome and be seated.

Blessed are ye who understand initiatory cycles and the Path. Blessed are ye who understand the meshing of infinite cycles in time and space, who know the moment for the plucking of the ripe cherry from the tree.

O beloved, those whose footsteps echo our own and those of our devotees at Lake Titicaca truly are in the right place at the right time. And the forward movement of these pilgrim co-workers - devotees and initiates in the physical octave - bears, then, the congruency of cosmic law.

Blessed are ye who have understood the call of Archangel Michael to be in your right place January 1, 1987.<sup>1</sup> There is a reason, beloved. Because in your right place, which is in the Holy of Holies of the consciousness of God where I AM - there, beloved, is the initiation of a spiral key to your victory and that of a planet.

You have heard of the sponsorship by our twin flames of the Messengers and Son. Blessed hearts, through the heart matrix, here below as Above, of these three dots we widen a circle of golden illumination's flame to include each and every one who may choose to be in the Holy of Holies of God.

And what of the physical retreat? We have simply said, for those who are in the right place of God consciousness it may also be the right physical place. As we have seen, for some it is not.

May all Lightbearers of the earth sense with an inner sensing, beloved, that they must come up higher. For the boughs of the tree - this cherry tree of which I speak - are high and out of reach of many. Some have procured a stepladder to reach the top. It is a practical solution to the problem of being. For step by step the spiral staircase, and then again the straight line, does deliver the chela from the minutiae of the lesser mind unto the sublimity of the Mind of God.

Let it be that those who are the poor in Spirit<sup>2</sup> (and each and every one of you may claim that condition) recognize their poverty and be filled with illumination's golden flame. Until ye are complete and wholly filled with Light, you see, beloved, in some area of consciousness there does remain a paucity of Spirit. And ye who are wise ones, observing the signs and cycles of the seasons

---

<sup>1</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 42, p. 395, n. 5.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 5:3.

in your own life, may surely see where a paucity of Spirit does therefore deny you the fullness of a victory long sought, well deserved - and yet in that moment of the slip 'twixt the cup and the lip you have denied yourself the victory.

Blessed ones, be grateful that in this hour all is not lost. Aye, for some the step not taken upon the ladder of life has had ultimate consequences. We must be chagrined for a moment. We must be charitable. We must move on and determine with a new fervor and fire of determination to help those who have a greater poverty of the Spirit than ourselves.

We can do naught else but try and try again with a zeal born both of sorrow in the human domain and dimension and, beloved, of a vision that comes also from exalted heights because one desires to soar with the blue eagle of Surya.

O Mighty God Surya, hear our call as we place the fire of our being slowly into the earth so as not to upset the planetary vibration.

Beloved, I have told the Messenger that I come in this hour to absorb the astral plane out of this place. Beloved, Helios and Vesta have indeed consecrated this land under this ownership to the etheric retreat of the Great White Brotherhood. Thus, as we have attempted to lower etheric vibrations, even the etheric Retreat of the Divine Mother, closer and closer to the physical dimension, you have seen and may well tell of the reactionary forces, the chemicalization as there has been an uncovering of the very pits of Death and Hell and astral records of the near and distant past that are not so good in this area. Thus, we have instructed you from time to time to declare war on discarnate entities and the astral hordes and all rents in the garment of this tri-state area<sup>3</sup> that have caused ignorance to settle in the very dust.

Beloved ones, you strive and serve with the elementals. The most burdened are the earth elementals - the blessed gnomes - who carry in the substance of their bodies ancient records. Some of this substance, as the dust upon your shoes and your clothes and your vehicles and almost everything else, has caused you to have a bit of a film of forgetfulness. For you are the toilers in the earth laying a physical foundation and of necessity have therefore encountered this astral substance of which I speak.

I come, then, and we are together in this, to give you a boost for the transmutation of records and to apprise you, with all diligence, do not cease. For you have not yet utterly removed from these parts, enjoined by the legions of Light, those disembodied denizens of the pits that yet remain.

This substance of ignorance that also becomes a depression and a depressed economy is not only due to the records, beloved ones, but to the reincarnation of certain lifestreams who have committed crimes against the cosmic law in ancient times too awful to be portrayed. Yet, you know that throughout the West there have been civilizations where human sacrifice was the order of the day.

Then realize, beloved, that with the coming of the Great Light, there is a forced confrontation, as with Maitreya. You know this in your own personal life. And if you have feared the LORD God, I tell you, you ought to fear ten times more the bowels of Death and Hell.

Blessed ones, do not fear an ancient record of your own failure or of the rebuke of Maitreya but understand that you are called and called again and chosen to pass your tests. Therefore, beloved, to fear to embrace Maitreya or the Mother is to avoid that which is not only the requirement but the initiation of the hour. It is to vanquish the hordes of Death and Hell, even as Joshua went forth to slay the Canaanite, the fallen angel incarnate, and all those extraterrestrials that wandered the earth in those days and do to this hour.

Beloved hearts, it is a key to the victory that is won, as you have been taught, by a spiritualization of consciousness and not by the mere repetition of the words of the decrees. If it were so - and listen to my reason - you could record yourself decreeing and then play the tape of the decree and thereby

---

<sup>3</sup>Montana, Idaho, and Wyoming

gain a mechanical victory. See to it, then, that you do not become a tape recording of yourself, repeating the words but failing to endow them with a spirit and the Spirit of God that is won by facing and conquering that carnal-mindedness.

Blessed ones, you have nothing at all with which to endow the dynamic decree if you have not gone to the mountain of God to receive his Spirit as Moses did! None can do it for you. It is your hour of the victory. Neglect it not.

Come, then, to the altar, fires banked in the heart. This is our way - the way of the God and Goddess Meru. We teach a two-track consciousness: for starts, the Alpha, the Omega. Thus, the fiery spirit of Alpha may descend into the cradle of Omega. And this cradle is a mind and heart and soul that is stayed upon the LORD and his Law.<sup>4</sup> This is the meditation we call forth and we require - this meditation upon the LORD simultaneously as you become the instrumentation of the Spirit of the living Word descending.

Therefore, we desire to heal those who say, "I must have time apart for my meditation and yoga, else I cannot survive. Therefore, let me loose from this place! I cannot take it." Blessed hearts, you are on the verge of a victory of the two-edged sword and know it not! And the demons come to taunt you and to prevent you from the profound meditation that you may achieve by entering the white fire core of the Word of the decree itself, merging the heart with that fiery center, being fused thereto and thus being the instantaneous instrument of Alpha or the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood.

We know whereof we speak, why we teach. Saint Germain has promised that those who fulfill his calling, giving the violet flame abundantly, can and shall take their ascension at the conclusion of this life or some time thereafter, following preparation in the inner retreats of the Brotherhood.

Blessed ones, we are cosmic teachers, Manus. We, one and all - the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood - we know what is necessary, what is sufficient for your soul. Thus, beloved hearts, if there were more hours in the day, we would counsel you to offer even more decrees.

Be that as it may, understand that the calls given and the services set forth are to insure that Saint Germain's promise will be fulfilled in you. Therefore, beloved, understand that to put in the time and not to embody the Spirit of the living God is not only a waste but a shabby example of so great a light and opportunity.

You must defeat the force of anti-Love that prevents you from moving about as the incarnation of the Spirit of living Love. You must understand that, having set yourself to the goal of embodying day by day the Presence of the Masters - several and another, any one to whom you call, as well as each and every Master who will answer that call and overshadow you and come into your temple (multiplied by the Christ of you and multiplying your Christhood) - so, concerning each Master, I tell you, you will face the enemies of this Master, the false-hierarchy impostors, those who practice witchcraft against all of the chelas of this Master.

Thus, beloved, you can understand the avoidance on the part of the sometime Keeper of the Flame who joins the fraternity for benefits and comforts and enlightenment but not for the battle of Armageddon, not to take upon himself the defense and the right of that Master of his great love to be in the earth. And this, beloved, is why the Ascended Masters are not in embodiment today! First they must have chelas who will fully embody them. Then you will see the action long desired.

Blessed ones, I will counsel you, then. Place yourself singly or as a community, by free will as you will it so (as you come and reason together in the near future concerning my dictation), on a course of fourteen days. See, then, how you may go the path of the Seven Chohans as outlined in the steps and stages through the universities of the Spirit,<sup>5</sup> choosing, then, to embody the Presence and Light

---

<sup>4</sup>Isa. 26:3; Ps. 1:2.

<sup>5</sup>See 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 40, p. 374, n. 6.



of El Morya or Saint Germain or Lanto for a fourteen-day period - and all of you together making your calls fervently for the binding of those forces of Death and Hell that prevent this Master, this Chohan and his message, his love, his aura, his radiance from being incarnate in you and in the entire planetary body. With the zeal of the LORD, go after all opposition to that Master and his chelas. Then ask to be taken to his university of the Spirit nightly.<sup>6</sup>

Blessed ones, I cannot encourage you more. For to do so would be to interfere with your free will and the ingenuity of your heart and its own genius in applying the teaching. Thus, I have suggested and I do suggest that such a plan, if it is to be embraced by the Community, begin on January 1st.

Therefore, beloved, the fruits of this endeavor may be seen. For when you have completed the seven, I do recommend that you enter the heart of the Maha Chohan at the point of the eighth. Thus, having so stood, you will know the Master and you will know his enemies. For as sure as I stand, they will attack - they will come forth out of the subconscious, out of the earth, parading before you in the news and on a planetary scale. You will know them by their fruits, as Jesus told you.<sup>7</sup> You will have that sense of real teamwork and chelaship when you will gather and call forth the Light to descend upon every planetary conspiracy of Darkness that is raised against one of those blessed Chohans who has given his life that you might be here.

And it is true. Their life is given, beloved, and we praise God for the Seven Chohans. For these Lords of the Rays, blessed hearts, have made it possible by their ministrations to your hearts for us once again to take up the calling of intensifying the power of illumination's flame from Lake Titicaca through all of the publications that have gone forth. And this we offer to this movement as our offering upon the altar of the Lord of the World, the Cosmic Christ, the World Teachers - our offering upon your hearts that something may be done to quicken and awaken America and the earth, all Lightbearers, to the challenges at hand.

Now legions of angels of all rays, elementals of the Four Cosmic Forces are poised and ready. And they stand upon the outline of this Royal Teton Ranch and Inner Retreat, as it is the inner blueprint of that which shall be its ultimate configuration. Now, then, Helios and Vesta release through us the energy of the Sun for this absorption and consuming of the records of the astral plane upon this land so dedicated.

The fire of the Sun [Son] of God intensifies now in your heart and does have a regulating action, pushing for the balance of the Trinity. This you may accept and fulfill in the coming days as you feel that pressure of light.

O Helios and Vesta, the saints have gathered in the etheric octave, and those in the physical are here. Now, O Beloved, as Thou hast said, using the matrix of Thy prior coming to the Heart of the Inner Retreat, release that Light for the consuming of the astral records of ignorance and, behind them, the records of malice, death, sacrifice, witchcraft, black magic, the records of fallen angels misusing the chakras, the records of those who formerly dominated in this area.

Thus, there is a specific consuming of records on this land, including the land of Glastonbury North and South. An island of light is established about the Livingston properties. Beyond this, there is not dispensation in this hour.

Blessed ones, there is, however, an action of Light that does go beyond this place, specifically in the judgment of the seed of the wicked who have long held sway in the nations. I tell you, beloved, they have not been challenged in their strongholds of evil in ten thousand years. Understand, then, the source of the outrage and the outcry mouthed through the ignorant, or seeming so, who have indeed returned by reincarnation again and again.

---

<sup>6</sup>Keepers of the Flame, make the call for your soul to be taken in your etheric body to the retreats of the Lords of the Seven Rays and the Great Lord (the Maha Chohan) nightly while the body is at rest. Use the prayer given on p. 148, Book One, of Lords of the Seven Rays and read pp. 298 - 309, Book Two, \$5.95 (add \$.50 for postage).

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 7:16, 20; 12:33.

Now the legions of Light bind the tools of sympathy of Death and Hell, even diseases conveyed through the earth. And the physical atoms are drenched in white-yellow-violet fire.

Now the angels of the God and Goddess Meru come into your auras if you will receive them. They take from you, then, a certain densification, whatever the cause, including proximity to this area. A certain ten percent of a certain portion is taken that you might understand it is as a tithe. And you may continue on the vein of the Second Ray in your calls, understanding that even the Judgment Call of the Lord Christ is a Second Ray action in your life whereby you give authority to holy angels to take from you substance neither healthy nor of the Light.

Now, beloved, you see, with this opportunity prior to the New Year's Eve address of Lord Gautama, we have been able to take from your calls a certain preparation. This preparation, when fulfilled by yourselves and as you increase in light, will enable you to send a greater volume of light over the corridor of light into South America, Central America.<sup>8</sup>

The Great Divine Director stands with us, bowing to the Light in your hearts. You may rise to receive the Manu of the Seventh Root Race. This Great Divine Director, remaining even in great silence while present, has stood before upon the platform to offer gratitude to you in 1976 for his acceleration through the hearts of chelas and Saint Germain.<sup>9</sup>

Therefore, beloved, know that the Great Divine Director offers the gratitude of himself not alone but of the entire Karmic Board to this company of servants of God - servitors of the Most High. For you have given to the Lords of Karma in your service of this year and past years a greater momentum than ever given before to reach the Lightbearers. Thus, with books and tapes and fiery hearts in hand, they may send legions forth to contact the Lightbearers who attended the Royal Teton ceremonies of last New Year's Eve.<sup>10</sup>

Blessed ones, be seated now as I ask you to sing to the Great Divine Director by way of absorbing his God consciousness, needed by you and somewhat familiar as he is the Guru of Saint Germain.

[Song 418 (decree 10.08), "Divine Director, Come!" is sung.]

With the anchoring of this song and your hearts' love, beloved, angels and elementals and the Great Central Sun Magnet - the blue multiplied by the white fire - have accomplished a work and shall continue to be active until the desired levels have been removed and thus a certain vacuum created for the descent of the greater light of the etheric octave.

Blessed ones, I do not desire to discourage you but I must acquaint you with this reality. Once having so stabilized this territory outlined, by the inner work of the cleansing of the astral plane, thereby creating a greater presence of the etheric octave, that greater presence of the etheric octave will then begin as a vortex of light to agitate rings of earth moving outward from this center.

Therefore, beloved, having so established an etheric retreat base for Maitreya's Mystery School, be prepared to perform the same work as you receive the same reactionary forces and chemicalization in wider and wider rings until this leaven of the Inner Retreat, which the Divine Mother has hid in the earth, does leaven the whole planetary body!<sup>11</sup>

I AM Meru! I have hurled a challenge and initiatory cycle to you! May you receive it individually and as one flaming presence of the Mystical Body of God, as the Community of the Holy Spirit that

---

<sup>8</sup>See Jesus Christ, December 25, 1986, "The Coming of the Divine Teacher," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 78, p. 681.

<sup>9</sup>See the Great Divine Director, "Meditation in the Moment of the Birth of a Nation," and Saint Germain, "Our Service in the Next Hundred Years of America's Destiny," July 4, 1976, on 8 - cassette album Higher Consciousness, cassettes B7656, B7657, \$13.00 (add \$.80 for postage).

<sup>10</sup>See Gautama Buddha, January 1, 1986, "The Teaching Is for the Many," 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 21, pp. 175 - 77, or Saint Germain On Prophecy, Summit University Press, pp. 133 - 38, Book Four, \$5.95 (add \$.50 for postage).

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 13:33.

is our Inner Retreat on earth.

By the grace of the Great White Brotherhood and chelas of the will of God, I salute you for your God Victory in this endeavor!

Carry on, O hearts of Light, and win a world for Cosmos!

[40-sec. standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by God Meru was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 28, 1986, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana, USA.

# Chapter 80

## Beloved El Morya - December 28, 1986

Vol. 29 No. 80 - Beloved El Morya - December 28, 1986

Purity of Heart

“The First Shall Be Last, and the Last Shall Be First”

New Year's Eve Address

Chelas of the First Ray of God's Will,

I salute you in the highest of the spectrum of your being, and in the lowest. I salute you in the heart of Christ. I salute you in the soul who has descended to this level of Mater. I salute you in the power of the I AM THAT I AM.

How many of you can focus at will, at all or one of these points of being? I ask it for a reason. (May you, then, be seated in my love.)

I come to take you, then, into the lap of the Father. I take you upon my knee but not over it. But, beloved ones, this is not to say that some ought not to receive the New Year's spanking this New Year's Eve.

Blessed ones, the sands in the hourglass have run out for this year, 1986. I may say to some of you, “Friend, how camest thou in without a wedding garment?”<sup>1</sup> I explain to you, beloved, that when you are a soul passed from the screen of life who must pass through the astral plane, it is then that you require the attainment of instantaneous focalization in the heart of the I AM Presence, in the highest and the lowest of self, and in the heart of Christ.

The soul in the astral plane who is not able to navigate out thereof following the change called death, the soul who is unable without the Guru or the Messenger to make contact with the I AM Presence in that moment, is most pitiful indeed. This life and every life, beloved, is given to you with our earnest and most loving assistance that you might internalize the Word and reach an attainment whereby you may arrive at the door of the Royal Teton whenever called - whenever the sands in your hourglass run out.

Some who long hear of this teaching make the fateful mistake of considering that they have it “under their belt” as attainment. Now, beloved, I speak to the child in you as well as to the ripened son of God. And as each one of you is seated upon my knee, as your father I look into your eyes and say, “My son, my daughter, my beloved, hear me well. For ‘the first shall be last, and the last shall be first.’”<sup>2</sup>

Understand the mystery, then, of the Sacred Heart. Understand, therefore, that I have come to

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 22:12.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 19:30; 20:16.

welcome you to my Inner Retreat, to the inner chambers of my causal body, to my Heart of hearts.

As I came here this night and found you, so I transmitted to my Messenger upon her arrival the condition of each and every soul gathered here, each and every aura, though not seen physically from this spot. And I showed to her how some have come with a mighty fervor indeed, while others, continuing in the way in which they have always continued, have arrived for the prize of the Buddha's pudding. But they have not attended the Buddha nor nourished him when he would fair faint emerging from the wood.<sup>3</sup>

Beloved hearts, it is necessary to remind you at the conclusion of a year that this is Maitreya's Mystery School. Each one stands on his own. Each one must recognize why he has been called, whereto he has answered, and the meaning of such a dispensation as the lowering into the physical octave of Eden once again. Blessed hearts, Eden is a long, long Paradise Lost which has remained in the etheric octave since the sinking of Lemuria and beyond.

Understand, beloved, that there is an inner path and a standard to be met. Upon the Messenger's arrival here two staff members were disciplined by my direction. Blessed hearts, the Path is not to be taken lightly - nor Death nor Life nor opportunity.

This year has seen immense victory for this activity. Some have leapt into the sacred fire to find therein an acceleration, a self-transcendence. Inner attainment is not a badge or a visible sign. Nor is it noted by intellectual prowess or emotional bubbling over. It is not easy to tell, one chela to the next, who has the inner light, who has seen his star.

Thus, some have come with holy auras and some with holes in their auras unaware, for they are warmed by chelas other than themselves, by fires other than those they have built. And they do not tell the difference between their own warmth and the warmth of the Mother or the angels present.

Beloved ones, the change called death is a very serious initiation. The Brotherhood has attempted to impress upon this student body long year the profound necessity for working "while ye have the Light."<sup>4</sup> The Messenger has preached it again and again, and the teachings are so readily available.

In musing upon this dilemma this very week, the Messenger knocked on the door of my heart and said, "Why, El Morya, when they have been told again and again, do they seem not to hear, not to respond, not to know the urgency of their own life's hour?"

I simply reminded her, "Many are called, few are chosen."<sup>5</sup> Still fewer choose to enter in."

"But why is this so? Why is it so, Lord," she asked again, "when the teaching has never been more plain?"

I shall attempt, then, to tell you why. Perhaps it is the substitution of the Messenger's Presence for your own. Perhaps it is, beloved, that you mistake words for flats of Light internally won. Certainly it is a covering over by yesterday's karma that comes as a wave - almost as a wave of the dirty water of yesterday's laundry. When yesterday's karma is not transmuted, it surely does muddy the spiritual senses and the ears are waxed dull by it. And the soul has a blurred vision.

Blessed ones, it is simply this - the Word must be internalized. From our viewpoint, there is no other choice than to ascend at the conclusion of this life that is a realistic choice for you. If you would see all that we see, you would know that this is so. But we spare our chelas much of the unknown, for it is the studied opinion of the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood that so much has already been brought to your attention that it is pointless to add unto it greater burdens. For

---

<sup>3</sup>Tending the Buddha. Before his meditation under the Bo tree, Gautama, who was weak from six years of fasting and austerities, was fed a rich rice milk by Sujata, a villager's daughter. The Gospel of Buddha records that when he had partaken of the rice milk, "all his limbs were refreshed, his mind became clear again, and he was strong to receive the highest enlightenment."

<sup>4</sup>John 9:4, 5; 12:35, 36.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 20:16; 22:14.

even that which you know has in some instances caused a moment's hopelessness or even depression.

If you have not dealt with the known momentums of maya of self and planet, why, then, should we open the curtain to the unknown horror of Death and Hell? This is an initiation that has been given from time to time by the Lord Jesus to the saints. Suffice it to say, beloved ones, that those who somehow in their busyness, in their day's occupations, can set aside present opportunities by a certain nebulous consciousness and absence of focalization, shall we say, and can somehow say, "Well, if I do not ascend in this life, I will ascend in the next" - blessed ones, realize what a bold statement this is!

You see, you are counting upon the human consciousness. You are counting upon a world condition that could change in the twinkling of an eye, where conditions might no longer exist anywhere on a planet, on which you have outstanding karma, that would allow you to fulfill that path - and where the enlightenment of the day may be on the morrow another dark age.

It is folly to postpone opportunity, for opportunity knocks at the opportune moment for your lifestream. Simply because you hear the knock at the door does not mean that the knock will come every day for the next three hundred thousand years! Do you realize, beloved, that you in fact have no guarantee that the seasons will roll or that the sun will shine in an era as perilous as this one?

Thus, beloved, those who have not entered the fiery coil of the Mother's garment in an upward moving wind of the Holy Spirit now find themselves at a serious disadvantage. It is difficult to catch up with an Olympic runner, beloved. Best be in form and move when the winds of Morya move.

What I tell you is this: Hearts among you have attainment, other hearts do not. The Law is impartial, plays no favorites; and a Community of the Holy Spirit is made up of individuals responsible unto God. A Community is also a brotherhood and a sisterhood of chelas supporting one another, upholding one another. But this is only until the child may stand on his own two feet. One dare not take the habit of leaning on another's decree momentum or any other momentum, beloved.

I come, then, with some advice for your letter writing to the Karmic Board this night or an addendum you might write. It is this - that you might yet appeal to have the opportunity in the new year to make up for the lost time of the past year and years and centuries, that you might press between the discs of the minutes and the hours more violet fire and a penetration into the past. For you see, beloved, with the turning of the year a door closes and another opens.

What will you do when the door of the new year is three steps higher and you have not fulfilled the steps of the last? How will you be overcomers unto the victory, come what may?

It is not my desire to make you uncomfortable, and never to cause self-condemnation or an absence of self-worth. I can only tell you that this week the Messenger has seen a former Keeper of the Flame who passed from the screen of life stand statuelike and motionless before the Lords of Karma to receive the rebuke of each and every one of the seven members of that Karmic Board. As though frozen in time as a mother-of-pearl statue, this one was motionless as death yet heard every word.

When the sands in the hourglass are thus wasted when so great a salvation and a knowledge has been vouchsafed, beloved ones, do you not understand that for [the sin of] nonperformance such an encounter is due? Others who have passed from the screen of life also having this Teaching have crouched and cowered and trembled in fear, and some in anger, in the astral plane until the Messenger unascended and the one ascended should make fiery invocations for the soul to be taken [by holy angels] to a higher place - the soul having wasted so many hours in idle dreams, not centered in the true path of the Great White Brotherhood.

Blessed ones, I remind you that this is not the Roman Catholic church nor the Protestant church nor the Jewish synagogue, neither mosque nor temple nor Hindu shrine. This is the Great White Brotherhood and the Church Universal and Triumphant! Do not equate former paths as sufficient in the hour of testing. They will fail you, each and every one. Do not attempt to combine the old

ways, nor pour the new wine of the Everlasting Gospel into old bottles.<sup>6</sup>

There is much too much to do in the exercises of the spoken Word and the Teaching than to have nostalgia for the old ways. Those old ways can draw you into the astral plane at the moment when you must rise above all the Death and Hell that is celebrated in one form or another by the religious of every movement - not that it was the founding principle but that religion and religious form has degenerated into the combining of the sympathy of death, the fatalism of death, and even the beauty of death with the original release of Light wherein there was no death at all.

Let us, then, be lifted up once again in the great blue sphere of Himalaya and of Hercules. Many, many times the members of the Brotherhood have come with their dictations, and you have felt that exaltation. The lesson that must be learned is self-watchfulness. How many moments or hours did you retain that centeredness in the causal body or in the Christ consciousness or in the I AM Presence of the Master? How swift was the "decay rate" when you were subject once again to your mortal terrors or avarice or sympathy with the lower order of things or lust for this and that? How quickly were you overtaken by a spirit of criticism, and so forth?

Beloved hearts, the highest levels of consciousness are not sustained for you by us but they are given unto you that you might have the foretaste of a vibration of attainment and then gain a co-measurement of your individual absence of that attainment. For you do not experience this Higher Consciousness except through the dictations of the Ascended Masters.

The Darjeeling Council has been concerned about the dependency of the chelas in an incorrect way upon the outpouring of the dictations without the follow-up, in the week and days after the dictation, of pursuing the Master, hanging upon his words, giving intense calls for the binding of all that is within the individual that prevents him from sustaining the aura of the Master, the message, the vibration, and the love of the Master for a seven-day cycle unto the next week and the next outpouring.

We desire to make you like us, not for you to become dependent upon us. We desire you to know that in this state of transition through the physical octave, you do need our intercession and we gladly give it. And so does the Messenger. But it is for a purpose. It is for the preparation of your solo. It is for the preparation of an instantaneous contact with the Beloved.

I speak of the Beloved, the Mighty I AM Presence, and I tell you, if you have not experienced firsthand the breathless, profound, and all-enfolding Love of the Presence - the warmth, the joy, the communion, the intimacy, the sense of well-being, the self-knowledge that you are forevermore locked in your I AM Presence - that though you make your bed in hell, though you descend to the astral plane in or out of the body, in life or in death to balance an old score there, wherever you are, you cannot flee from the Presence because you have with our assistance made the contact.

I would say, beloved - and I shall make it the first course of your fourteen weeks<sup>7</sup> with me - that the meditation upon the Presence, the decrees to the Presence, the pondering and thinking upon the Presence, and the love of that Person of the Father is the most desperate need!

You see the Chart, you say the tube of light decree, you call to the Beloved - but something has kept you from a profound desire to know that Presence "face to face" and to pursue it with the hot heat of an intensity that comes from the self-knowledge that "as long as I am separate from my God, I am in the gravest danger in this time/space continuum where I find myself."

---

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 9:17; Rev. 14:6.

<sup>7</sup>Fourteen weeks at the universities of the Spirit. Does the Master here indicate that the chelas shall pursue 7 cycles of 2 weeks in each of the Chohan's retreats and that of the Maha Chohan? This 7 Chohans times 2 equals 14 weeks times 7 cycles equals 98 weeks, plus 14 weeks with the Maha Chohan equals 112 weeks, or 25.75 months. Those who start the cycle of spending 2 weeks at the retreats of each of the Chohans and the Maha Chohan on January 1, 1987, and pursue this discipline 7 times will conclude their 'Odyssey' through the 14 weeks of initiations with each Master on George Washington's Birthday, February 22, 1989 - a most propitious hour in the turning of planetary cycles when all chelas should be spiritually and physically prepared for earth changes in the decade of the 1990s.

So I ask the question: How many can at will make the contact with the Presence that comes as a feeling of Love descending - a feeling so powerful as to exclude all other awareness of a planet? Beloved ones, this can be yours. But you must stop chattering, stop seeking so many interchanges with others. Let those in the valleys of the world, cease, then, so much television, so much contact twenty-four hours a day with outer things going on which take your attention from your Presence and make you worry and have that overconcern which makes you incapable of mobilizing your forces to defeat the whole ball of maya that is before you - the whole ball of illusion.

For a moment in every day you ought to ascend to the heart of that Presence just to know that that Love that was and ever has been and ever shall be is greater than all of this. In that moment's knowingness and communion, beloved, there is the perspective, the co-measurement whereby the fiats offered and given are not given as Don Quixote beating the air but rather as Victors, as the Omnipotent One, as the I AM Presence who has descended, then, into your temple. One moment in the arms of the Presence and your entire life shall change! Your whole life shall be, then, in the Presence of Love's great mastery.

Blessed ones, our violet flame angels are kept very busy transmuting the anxiety with which many of you charge your decrees. Sometimes you are aware of this anxiety and at other times it is simply a fear and doubt that muddies the subconscious stream, the rivers that actually flow in the depths of the electronic belt. It is hard, then, to remove from the individual the dye and the stain of pride.

One, then, in a distant city comes to mind. I have shown that one to the Messenger and the Messenger has said, "What can I do to show that one the folly of his pride?" And so I have brought that person and aura closer to the Messenger's eye and gaze to let her see for herself that when pride is a stain that stains all of a man's being, when it is, as you might say, homogenized throughout, when there is no point of reference within the individual of something apart from the prideful sense, then there is no place whereby the Teacher may thread the eye of the needle - that is to say, no point of entry into the world of the individual to say, "Look, receive the Holy Ghost. Be delivered of your pride." It is like the leopard and his spots. Some are the totality of their human creation.

This brings us full circle to the message of Maitreya from last New Year's conclave stating that some choose to embody the dweller on the threshold, some choose to embody the Christ. The choice to the right or to the left is clear. It can be met, it can be dealt with. But, beloved, the choice to be in the middle and to think one has chosen the Light or the Dark - this is the prideful state that goeth before the Fall.<sup>8</sup> Call it mediocrity or lukewarmedness, call it insensitivity or indifference - blessed hearts, it is extremely difficult to deliver a serious student on the Path or a sometimes student on the Path from such a state. For that one believes he is in and of the Light while at the same time he continually indulges the sloth of his own human ignorance.

Beloved ones, it is not the mere repetition of decrees. And this is a fallacy in itself - "If I decree long and hard enough I must arrive." This is the fallacy also of the Christian who says if he will believe on the Lord Christ he will be saved.

There are some entertaining ridiculous and heinous psychic concepts who have been on the Path many years, who have tumbled in the astral plane and think they are of all men most knowledgeable. They will write to the Messenger to guarantee their psychic interpretations of life as being out of the mouth of the Master by assuring the Messenger that they decree anywhere from one to twelve hours a day, thinking that if they decree eight hours or ten hours a day they must be right!

Beloved, there are many paths of folly and illusion. And this is why, even immersed in the Teaching itself, only a few will enter in. This is not a game of hopscotch where one, two, three, hop! and you are in the etheric retreats and next you are resurrected and next you are ascended! Life is not so, beloved. And contrary to what you may have thought, you do require self-mastery and mastery of the sacred fire to arrive at the gate.

---

<sup>8</sup>Prov. 16:18.



This is not a somber path. It is a joy-filled one unto those who are Self-centered and who hear our words and pray to understand and embody their meaning. But it is not a gay path. It is not a superfluous or superficial path. Thus, it is a path of happy hearts who are happy because they know the I AM THAT I AM within the heart. And they have sought after and gained the sensitivity to know when that Spirit has fled from them because their actions are an offense to the Spirit.

Yes, it is possible to offend the Spirit, but not by the human foibles and mistakes that so many line up according to rules. The Law may overlook much, even when all others point the finger at an individual. But I will tell you what the Law will never overlook.

It will never overlook the withholding of love from thy brother. It will never overlook an impure heart. The impure heart will not enter in. It will not overlook the Liar and the lie. It will not overlook those who see a brother's need - who see him toiling in the day and the night and then walk away to their own pleasure and conceit.

The Law will not overlook one who separates himself from a path that is clearly outlined. The Law will not overlook one who elevates himself in spiritual pride and soon falls prey to the psychic. The Law will never overlook one who does not receive any of these little ones as the Christ in arm.

There are sins that can be brushed aside by the hand of God, and then there are sins that are not forgiven. Some have always wondered, "What is this sin against the Holy Ghost that is not forgiven until it is forsaken, and in some cases never?"<sup>9</sup> Beloved hearts, it is the violation of the flame of Life in any form - failure to feed my sheep when they are hungry and naked and in need, failure to be sensitive to world pain and world need, taking instead the Teaching exclusively unto one's private life and development.

Beloved hearts, this is a path of Love. It is not human love. It is the Love of the Presence that must be experienced and then it will flood from you unerringly to the children of the Light. And it will come from you in the sternness of the Ruby Ray - in the rebuke whether of the righteous or the unrighteous when they go out of the way of Life and venture into the outer courts of Death.

Blessed hearts, the Christed one attuned to God does not fail to give his life to save the soul that is lost who comes to his attention. He does not turn his back. He does not count the cost. The Law does not overlook those who take the Light and, as James said, consume it on their lusts.<sup>10</sup>

Let us, then, enter the new year desiring to know the heart of Portia, the Goddess of Justice. And for this reason, I counsel you that you deal justly with your God and not be so concerned about human justice or a sense of injustice as to how you have been maltreated and how you deserve more of this and that.

Blessed is he that seeth his brother's need and supplieth it.<sup>11</sup> Blessed is he that showeth his brother how to supply his own need. Blessed is he that does receive the Teaching and transfer it to the poor in Spirit. Blessed is he that does not pamper himself or his ego but is renewed continually by his Love tryst with the Presence.

I desire you to have - and I shall so train any chela who knocks on my door - to have conscious and continuous contact with your Mighty I AM Presence and to have it, whether conscious or unconscious, in the physical body and at the change called death. When you can reach that point, there is safety in your life and lifestream. There is safety for come what may.

Blessed ones, you have heard it said that at the point of the balance of 51 percent of your karma there is the opportunity for the ascension. And you have heard it said that the reason this is decreed by the Lords of Karma - that you may balance the remaining 49 percent from the ascended state

---

<sup>9</sup>Sin against the Holy Ghost. Matt. 12:31, 32; Mark 3:28, 29; Luke 12:10.

<sup>10</sup>James 4:3.

<sup>11</sup>Mary Baker Eddy, *Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures* (Boston: First Church of Christ, Scientist, 1971), p. 518.

- is that following the balancing of the 51 percent there is the initiation of the soul's descent into Death and Hell and to the astral plane. And few have returned from that descent. So alarming was this condition, especially in the Western world, to the Lords of Karma that this dispensation was proposed and granted by the Cosmic Council.

Beloved hearts, strange as it may seem, for the chelas of the will of God it is not so difficult to reach the point of the 51-percent balance, given that this is a son or daughter of God who has diligently striven lifetime after lifetime. Thus, it is important to be conscious when one is beyond that mark. For there are some who in descending into the astral plane to take those initiations beyond that point have in fact succumbed to a suicide of a spiritual magnitude or taken the left-handed path.

How can this be? It is because of the strong delusion of Hell itself and all of its hordes that play upon and prey upon the untransmuted substance and the bedrock of the dweller on the threshold that does not easily give way to the sweeping winds of the Holy Spirit that have blown away the lesser debris. One cannot emphasize enough to one's chelas the intensity of this delusion nor the difficulty of the choices of right and wrong, for they seem to converge at a razor's edge where the wrong answer seems right and the right seems wrong or both seem correct.

Blessed ones, happy is the man who arrives at that point of the balance of karma who has also diligently pursued self-mastery. You have heard it said that to balance karma does not necessarily make for attainment. At a certain point this is not true but at early stages you may literally have so much devotion to the violet flame and service that you may balance karma without attention to the detail of an accompanying self-mastery - a governing of those conditions which are easy to overlook, especially when there is not a Messenger or the Guru present to point them out to you.

So, beloved, pray for vision, for enlightenment, for purity of heart; for nothing can be hidden or withheld from the pure in heart. Contemplate, then, the mystery of purity of heart - guilelessness, a spontaneous championing of the true cause of all of one's fellows. Blessed ones, purity of heart is much, much more than form or mores. It is profound indeed.

Let none construe any of my words as license to set aside the letter of the Law. For the spirit does not replace the letter but it accompanies it, as they go hand in hand. But let all construe from my words that the letter of the Law will never suffice for the entering in. For this entering is achieved by a grid which is filled with Light [emanating from your Christ consciousness] by you through the living Spirit of the Law.

Thus, beloved, many have gathered, desiring to be here for what they consider to be a momentous occasion. And so it is. But I tell you, beloved, the most momentous occasion of all that is recorded in all of Cosmos is the moment when the soul, transfused, transported, transformed, is infilled with the I AM Presence and does never separate out again, for the fusion is won.

If you would desire to know of an example of one who has walked the earth fused in the heart of the I AM Presence, a guileless one of honor and love for all, one meek and humble who could know pain and be subject to his own human foibles, mistakes - if you would desire to understand the profile of one fused to the Presence before the hour of parting, I direct your hearts to the man they called Mark Prophet.

You can know him better in his voice, which modulated with the voice of the Presence. Never have you heard a voice so close to your I AM Presence as the voice of Mark. Upon the decibels of sound you could traverse that voice to the heart of your own Beloved. Contrast it to the shrill sounds and voices strident of the earth and you will have a comparison.

Blessed ones, I return you to the point of the Mark and the point of his Origin - how he came through those lifetimes and came to this one bearing yet such a heavy burden of karma, the burden of the planet itself, and how through the heart of Mother Mary he transcended all - not to present to you the perfect computerized man, impeccable in all his ways, but to present to you, beloved, the one gift and the one example: purity of heart. Entering by the door of the purity of his heart, you

can rise to the power and the attainment that was wrought by that purity.

I would suggest, then, that as the discipline of Darjeeling, those coming to the Mystery School beginning at midnight know that we shall begin with the purification of the heart. For our path is the path of the pure in heart who see God through the Sacred Heart of Jesus and his saints.

I seal you with my awareness of your individual Christhood. I seal you but you must retain the seal and strive to know that Christhood which I am beholding with Mother Mary in the diamond heart of Life not Death.

The Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood saluteth thee! We are real! So must you strive to be.  
I AM Morya of the First Ray. Come where I AM, if you dare!

Messenger's Comments:

Let us think now upon the harpstrings of the Mind of God - so many, many strings, their sounds. Let us allow them to resound through our temple that their sound might tell us something of the presence of God. Let us be seated as we hear the singing of the harp of Tara.

["The Harp That Once through Tara's Halls," played]

We send our gratitude to beloved El Morya, the first of the Chohans, whose dictation is the last of this year, 1986. And we are profoundly grateful for the Father's heart-to-heart talk with each one of us, which we feel so personally as his only child, his beloved child. When he speaks, we are all alone with him. We know he loves us, and because he loves us, he warns us. His warning is a comfort. It is a strong comfort of love that sends us back to the reason we entered his heart in the beginning.

Beloved El Morya told me that the absence of dictations this fall was an experiment of the Brotherhood to see how each chela would fare - how each one would respond to the need of Christ in brother and sister here and at Camelot and wherever there are Keepers of the Flame.

El Morya also showed me that in the course of the year, usually in the spring at graduation time, in June, or at the time of the meeting of the Lords of Karma at summer solstice and at winter solstice at the Royal Teton Retreat, final exams are given to all chelas - very specific tests to be passed, usually on the very element that has held them back.

I have marvelled in counseling chelas at how many do fail their tests and do not expect to be tested. And Morya has said to me and to them through me time and again, "You have a right to be tested. You have a right to expect to be tested, to prove your mettle. You have a right to pass your tests. And we have a right to expect our chelas to come up higher."

Another test given to the movement at large is in the delivery of the Word that is written, once again to see who will understand it as the Body and Blood and the sacred Communion of the Messengers and the Masters and who will understand how to assimilate it and who will understand how they can ascend through the eating of the Body and the drinking of the Blood of the Christ in the Great White Brotherhood released in their written or their spoken Word.

And so, we have much to be thankful for, grateful as we are to be able to hear these words and admonishments and to have a wide opportunity of a year ahead of life in this octave that we might renew our courses and be about our Father's business.

At this time our staff is prepared to serve to you our beloved Buddha's delight. You, then, are being fed as the bodhisattvas. It is time also to finish your letters to the Karmic Board. Sometimes we think we can write them later and burn them later, but it is well to burn them at New Year's Eve, so we'll be collecting them after this break. . . .

God bless you. You surely have been sealed by beloved El Morya, whose eye is on your victory. We look forward to returning for Gautama's dictation.

Onward, Courage!

Onward, courage!  
 Then blame not the Bard  
 When the wind and the gale  
 Sweep o'er the moor  
 And bow down the sail  
 For the ship shall move on  
 And the port be obtained  
 If the courage be high  
 And the will be maintained!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom”

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on New Year's Eve, December 31, 1986, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Montana, USA.

Fourteen-Day Cycles at the Universities of the Spirit  
 as outlined by Gautama Buddha in his dictation of January 1, 1986  
 and by God Meru in his dictation of December 28, 1986

Chohan	First Cycle	Second Cycle	Third Cycle	Fourth Cycle	Fifth Cycle	Sixth Cycle	Seventh Cycle
El Morya Dudjelling, India	January 1, 1985- January 14, 1987	April 20, 1987- May 6, 1987	August 13, 1987- August 26, 1987	December 9, 1987- December 16, 1987	March 24, 1988- April 6, 1988	July 14, 1988- July 27, 1988	November 3, 1988- November 16, 1988
Saint Germain Royal Teton Resort, Wyoming	January 15, 1987- January 28, 1987	May 7, 1987- May 20, 1987	August 27, 1987- September 9, 1987	December 17, 1987- December 30, 1987	April 7, 1988- April 20, 1988	July 28, 1988- August 10, 1988	November 17, 1988- November 30, 1988
Lord Lanto Royal Teton Resort, Wyoming	January 29, 1987- February 11, 1987	May 21, 1987- June 3, 1987	September 19, 1987- September 25, 1987	December 31, 1987- January 13, 1988	April 21, 1988- May 4, 1988	August 11, 1988- August 24, 1988	December 1, 1988- December 14, 1988
Paul the Venetian Temple of the Sun, New York	February 12, 1987- February 25, 1987	June 4, 1987- June 17, 1987	September 24, 1987- October 7, 1987	January 14, 1988- January 27, 1988	May 5, 1988- May 18, 1988	August 25, 1988- September 7, 1988	December 15, 1988- December 28, 1988
Nada Suah Arakha	February 26, 1987- March 11, 1987	June 18, 1987- July 1, 1987	October 8, 1987- October 21, 1987	January 28, 1988- February 10, 1988	May 19, 1988- June 1, 1988	September 8, 1988- September 21, 1988	December 29, 1988- January 11, 1989
Serapis Bey Luxor, Egypt	March 12, 1987- March 25, 1987	July 2, 1987- July 15, 1987	October 22, 1987- November 4, 1987	February 11, 1988- February 24, 1988	June 2, 1988- June 15, 1988	September 22, 1988- October 5, 1988	January 12, 1989- January 25, 1989
Hilarion Crete, Greece	March 26, 1987- April 8, 1987	July 16, 1987- July 29, 1987	November 5, 1987- November 18, 1987	February 25, 1988- March 9, 1988	June 16, 1988- June 29, 1988	October 6, 1988- October 19, 1988	January 26, 1989- February 8, 1989
The Maha Chohan Ceylon (Sri Lanka)	April 9, 1987- April 22, 1987	July 30, 1987- August 12, 1987	November 19, 1987- December 2, 1987	March 10, 1988- March 23, 1988	June 30, 1988- July 13, 1988	October 20, 1988- November 2, 1988	February 9, 1989- February 22, 1989

Copyright © 1988 Church Universal and Worldwide, Inc.



# Bibliography

- [1] Volume 29, Number 11, footnote 5. Incarnation of Lightbearers. In a dictation given on Palm Sunday, April 4, 1982, at the Inner Retreat, Lord Maitreya told us that “certain avatars will not embody here until those who comprise the Community have sufficient attainment to hold the balance for that Light - not because they are afraid, but because they would not jeopardize your own Path.” (1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, Book I, “The Living Book,” p. 62)

On March 30, 1983, Archangel Gabriel warned: “I tell you that it is inevitable that Cosmic Councils will decree and put a ban on the incarnation of Lightbearers if there is not the binding of the world beast of drugs. . . . Though there is a great need and though there be a place prepared, the Four and Twenty Elders have reported to Alpha and Omega that they cannot allow souls of great Light to descend and then be taken over by drugs.” He said that “unless this planetary home be raised to a new standard and a new level of cosmic consciousness, that edict will go forth. . . . In the hour when Cosmic Councils in past ages have decreed a stop to the incarnation of advanced souls on a given planetary system, it has meant the stopping of evolution and the beginning of a great darkness.” (1983 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, no. 24, pp. 196-97)

On July 3, 1983, Sanat Kumara, speaking of the “coming race,” explained: “Whether or not these souls of Light will come into embodiment is dependent upon the offering and the dedication of mothers and fathers together. . . . The Lords of Karma cannot contemplate the entrusting of souls when their early years become years of neglect by parents, by sponsors, and by teachers. . . . Incoming souls of Light have often overcome the drawbacks of their parents, but, when it comes to a new age and laying the foundation thereof - and a new race which can be brought forth in this Community - I tell you, we must have more.”

On December 6, 1985, Archangel Michael told us that the propagation of AIDS “is the greatest threat to the survival of the true genes of the Lightbearers” and that the Lords of Karma and Cosmic Council will not allow the seventh root race to embody if those on earth today “no longer have the genetic material to bring in a golden age and a golden-age race.” They have said with absolute determination: “We will not allow the seventh root race to embody on this planet unless there is promise that they may have the full flowering of that which they are.” (1986 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 29, no. 9, pp. 63-64)

- [2] Volume 29, Number 16, footnote 5. OPEC and the oil market. Within two months after Archangel Uriel’s dictation, oil prices plummeted 51% from \$27.06 to \$13.26 a barrel. This is a sharp contrast to the drastic increase of over 1,800% in oil prices from 1971 to 1981 in a market largely controlled by the powerful Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) cartel. “Over the past decade,” reported Newsweek on March 7, 1983, “OPEC engineered the largest transfer of wealth in history. It threw the economies of the industrialized countries into chaos, and brought some Third World nations to the brink of ruin. It contributed to the unmaking of two U.S. presidents, and left deep scars on an American psyche that took pride in self-reliance.” OPEC was formed in 1960 by 5 nations - accounting for almost two-thirds of the

world's proven oil reserves and 85% of its petroleum trade - whose stated goal was to stabilize prices through controlling oil production. Today OPEC consists of 13 nations (Saudi Arabia, Venezuela, Iraq, Iran, Kuwait, Qatar, Algeria, Indonesia, Libya, Ecuador, Nigeria, United Arab Emirates and Gabon). The first major price increase came in 1971 when 23 oil companies signed an agreement with OPEC raising the price from \$1.80 to \$2.18 a barrel. Shortly after the start of the 1973 Arab-Israeli War, OPEC raised oil prices to \$5.12 and Arab producers imposed an embargo against the U.S. for supporting Israel. In January 1974, OPEC capitalized on the crisis and more than doubled prices to \$11.65 a barrel. A gas shortage ensued - although some observers, such as Christopher Rand, have claimed that there never was a shortage and that the oil industry, despite public displays to the contrary, actually welcomed the embargo and profited from it (see Rand, *Making Democracy Safe for Oil* [Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 1975]). Following the 1979 Iranian revolution and resulting gas shortages, OPEC raised prices to an average of \$14.59 a barrel. By May 1981 the average price was up to nearly \$35. Steadily increasing oil prices had a number of negative economic consequences, including higher consumer prices and unemployment, and were a factor in the economic recession of the early '80s. In addition, banks, professing to be confident of high, stable oil prices, loaned billions to developing nations so they could meet higher oil prices, helping to create the so-called "debt bomb." Cartel prices are notoriously unstable, and by 1981 several factors - principally conservation, energy efficiency, use of alternative energy sources, and a global recession - combined to decrease demand, creating a surplus and gradually lowering prices. In 1983, Nigeria, burdened by heavy debt and other domestic problems, became the first nation to break ranks with OPEC and dropped its price \$5.50 to \$30 a barrel. OPEC then agreed to set prices at \$29 per barrel, its first official price cut. Thereafter, oil producers competed for shares of a declining oil market and by 1986 all efforts to control the falling oil price deteriorated into an all-out price war. Some analysts think a sustained drop in oil prices will benefit the U.S., Japan, and other oil importers by stimulating their economies, creating new jobs, increasing productivity, and perhaps decreasing the U.S. trade deficit. But there are also potentially grave repercussions. International banks, which loaned billions while oil prices were high, face potential bankruptcy because of the inability of oil-exporting countries - such as Mexico, Venezuela, and Nigeria - to repay their massive debts, and bank failures could trigger a cataclysmic economic crisis. Knowledgeable Washington officials believe that the Federal Reserve would never let major banks fail. Rather, they would artificially create enough credit to cover the losses. This, however, would set in motion a cycle of inflation that would be a problem of the same magnitude as the debt. It has also been suggested that a war might be engineered in the Middle East by the U.S. in order to curb oil production and raise prices, and thereby maintain economic stability.

- [3] Volume 29, Number 16, footnote 10. Map of the City Foursquare. The Ascended Masters have called North America the map of the 'City Foursquare', the Place Prepared and the Promised Land for the reincarnation of the seed of Light of Abraham. The tribes of Judah and Benjamin and some Levites have reincarnated among the 'Jews'. The other ten tribes of Israel have reincarnated among the Gentile nations of Europe. The half-tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, sons of Joseph, are peculiarly tied to the United States of America, Great Britain and the Commonwealth nations - i.e., the English-speaking peoples. However, neither term, Jew or Gentile, can be correctly applied to the seed of Light of Abraham, who descended from the Ancient of Days, Sanat Kumara. For those who are of the I AM Race, being endowed from on High by the Mighty I AM Presence with them, are correctly called "Hebrew," or Ibri in Hebrew, meaning "one who passes over" (from the crossing of the Euphrates by Abraham, c.1950 B.C.). Ibri is possibly derived from the Hebrew Eber, which means "the other side" or "across," and may have also been used in reference to the descendents of the patriarch Eber. Abraham, who descended from Eber, is the first in the Old Testament to be called "Hebrew" (Gen. 14:13). Some scholars believe that the biblical word for Hebrew, Ibri, is equivalent to the Akkadian Habiru, or Hapiru, which is found in ancient texts (c.2050-c.1000 B.C.) throughout the Near East. The term Habiru

denoted a social class of people who were “wanderers” or “outsiders” living a rootless existence. According to theory, the biblical Hebrews may have belonged to this larger class of rootless people and thus would have been referred to as Habiru by the more established groups of society. Some who are called ‘Jews’ and ‘Gentiles’ today are in fact the reincarnated seed of Light of the twelve tribes, and some are not. Thus, by their fruits we may know the true heirs of the promises, whose Light has now been scattered amongst every tribe and nation and race and religion on earth. And the Light-essence of their consciousness in the Law of the One is the sign of their spiritual inheritance as sons and daughters of the Most High God.

- [4] Volume 29, Number 21, footnote 8. The sponsorship of Saint Germain. After his ascension in 1684, Saint Germain was given the dispensation by the Lords of Karma to return to earth and manifest in a physical body. The Comte de Saint Germain appeared throughout the 18th-century courts as the “Wonderman of Europe.” His goal: to prevent the French Revolution and establish a United States of Europe. Though the royalty admired his miraculous accomplishments and were always willing to be entertained by him, they were not easily prodded to relinquish their power and move with the winds of republican change. They and their jealous ministers ignored his counsel, and the French Revolution ensued. In a final attempt to unite Europe, Saint Germain backed Napoleon, who misused the Master’s power to his own demise. The opportunity to set aside the retribution due an age had thus passed and Saint Germain was forced to withdraw. Of his experiment on the continent, Saint Germain once said: “Having failed in securing the attention of the Court of France and others of the crowned heads of Europe, I turned myself to the perfectionment of mankind at large, and I recognized that there were many who, hungering and thirsting after righteousness, would indeed be filled with the concept of a perfect union which would inspire them to take dominion over the New World and create a Union among the sovereign states. Thus the United States was born as a child of my heart and the American Revolution was the means of bringing freedom in all of its glory into manifestation from the East unto the West.” Saint Germain stood by George Washington throughout the Revolution and during the long winter at Valley Forge. He inspired and directed the writing of the Constitution and anointed Washington first president of the United States. In the latter 19th century, he assisted the Masters M. (El Morya), K.H. (Koot Hoomi), and Serapis Bey in the founding of the Theosophical Society. In this century, Saint Germain went before the Lords of Karma to plead the cause of freedom for and on behalf of earth’s evolutions. He offered the momentum of the violet flame garnered within his heart chakra and causal body as a momentum of light energy to be given mankind that they might experiment with the alchemy of self-transformation through the sacred fire. Though the knowledge of the violet flame had never been given outside the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood, the Lords of Karma agreed to release it to a certain nucleus of devotees, and if the experiment proved successful they would illumine the masses as to its use. In the early 1930s, Saint Germain contacted his “general in the field,” the reembodied George Washington, Guy W. Ballard, whom he trained as his Messenger. Through Guy and Edna Ballard, he founded the I AM movement and released the dispensation of the violet flame. When mankind en masse failed to respond, the Lords of Karma told Saint Germain they would not give him “another allotment of energy for mankind to take and to dissipate and to waste.” In Saint Germain’s own words, “after seventy thousand years of sponsoring various endeavors for the enlightenment and the freedom of mankind . . . my wings were clipped. And I had but to stand and hope that some other hierarch would come forth to implore a dispensation of Light for humanity, for souls of Light.” In 1958, El Morya, on Saint Germain’s behalf, founded The Summit Lighthouse for the release and publication of the Teachings of the Ascended Masters and the establishment of the Community of the Holy Spirit in the Aquarian age. Saint Germain anointed Mark and Elizabeth Prophet as his Messengers and sponsored the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity. Mark L. Prophet ascended Feb. 26, 1973, and Elizabeth Clare Prophet remained as the embodied Messenger. On Sept. 3, 1973, Saint Germain announced: “As a result of the swelling of the Lightbearers and the swelling of the ranks of students of Light united in this



activity, as a result of the expansion of the Mother flame through the Ascended Master University [Summit University] and the Community of the Holy Spirit and these endeavors in which you are jointly engaged for the victory of the Light, I have been given again a dispensation from the Lords of Karma! Thus I may once again step forth and pledge to you the energies of my causal body for the freedom and the victory of the Light in this age!" On Jan. 1, 1981, mindful of Saint Germain's long-standing desire for a stronghold of Light in Europe, Archangel Jophiel and Christine announced a dispensation for the reversing of cataclysm and war there. July 29 to Aug. 1, 1981, the Messenger conducted a conference in Ellecom, Holland, once again anchoring physically in Europe the causal body and flame of the Master, who extended to devotees of freedom in Europe a final opportunity "to form a ring of light, a union indivisible, indispensable to our Cause." (See also: dictations given in Flevohof, Holland, 1986 Pearls of Wisdom, nos. 1-4.) On July 1, 1984, Arcturus and Victoria announced the beginning of a 72-week vigil to "create anew an original leaven, a momentum of freedom which will give to Saint Germain the balance for all of those endeavors for which he has secured grants from the Karmic Board in the last 400 years. . . . That culmination of your service in the 72 weeks for planet earth can lay before the Lords of Karma, through the violet flame, through your invocations, the paying of the last farthing of all that has become the debt of Saint Germain," who therefore will "once again be permitted to go before not only the Lords of Karma but the Great Central Sun for a brand-new dispensation of Light." In February-March 1985, the Messenger and her Stump Team carried Saint Germain's message for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness to Australia, the Philippines and Hawaii. On Oct. 13, 1985, two days before the Messenger's departure for her Stump to Europe, Canada, and New York, Saint Germain blessed the Team and said: "If you so multiply my Presence as I would and as I have taught you, so you shall earn for me the return of that jewel which I long ago laid upon the altar of God in behalf of Europe. Thus having that jewel returned, I may act once again with greater dominion in the physical octave because it is your will that I might intercede. . . ." Beloved Portia then announced: "The Lords of Karma and the Goddess of Liberty this day do give to Saint Germain from the Cosmic Council that which is unexpected unto him. That mantle he has sought to earn by this mission, we give in advance that he might have the wherewithal to do greater works through you. And so we respond to the dedication of the European Keepers of the Flame and those of the Isles. Blessed ones, Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst place this purple robe upon Saint Germain in the gratitude of all of cosmos for his service untiring and for your response to that service and for his movement through the earth." The Stump concluded in New York on Nov. 17, 1985, the final day of the 72-week vigil. The Messenger delivered a dictation by the Goddess of Liberty, who announced that the last vestiges of the untransmuted burdens of Saint Germain were "swiftly passing into the flame" but asked that we continue the vigil, intensifying it in the coming fortnight "to immerse the planet in violet flame." In a dictation given at 1:00 a.m. on Dec. 31, 1985, Arcturus and Victoria told us, regarding our mutual responsibility "taken on in the name of the God of Freedom," that there was "yet time to give that action of the violet flame to complete all that the Lords of Karma require." The Messenger invited all to join in a violet-flame vigil, which began immediately following the dictation and continued for 23 hours until the beginning of Gautama Buddha's New Year's Eve address at 12:05 a.m., January 1. Gautama's joyous announcement of the complete balancing of Saint Germain's debt is the capstone of a long series of initiations given to Saint Germain and his chelas during the last 400 years.

- [5] Volume 29, Number 23, footnote 3. Dark Cycle. See Kuthumi on Selfhood - Consciousness: The Doorway to Reality (1969 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 12), pp. xi-xii, 10, 30, 246-54, 263-66. On April 23, 1986, the Dark Cycle will enter its eighteenth year, commencing the initiations of personal and planetary karma accrued on the five o'clock line of the Cosmic Clock under the solar hierarchy of Gemini. The flame of God-Wisdom on this line may be misqualified through envy, jealousy, ignorance of the law, spiritual blindness, and mental density. The five o'clock line polarizes with the eleven o'clock line of God-Victory under the hierarchy of Sagittarius. God's

energy may be misqualified on this line through resentment, revenge, retaliation, and idolatry. In his December 28, 1985 dictation - "The Descent of the Mighty Blue Sphere: A Fourteen-Month Cycle in the First Ray of the Will of God" - Serapis Bey warned that in the Dark Cycle of Gemini/Sagittarius, earth would face the backlash of the dark ones "for all of the Light that has gone forth in the last twelve cycles of the clock." He said that beginning April 23, 1986, "you ought to expect the revenge of the fallen angels against the Light and the Lightbearer. And you must understand that the wall of blue flame and the sphere of blue flame is given unto you [in order] that when the Darkness comes it may instantaneously be deflected and go back to its source. . . . Do not underestimate the meaning of the Dark Cycle of the returning of mankind's karma and of the karma of the fallen angels, who have in this hour great envy and jealousy of the Lightbearers and the sweet children of Light. And their momentum of revenge has been smoldering as resentment for aeons." For more information on the Cosmic Clock, see Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Cosmic Clock: Psychology for the Aquarian Man and Woman," in *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America*, Summit University Press, pp. 173-206 (also on 8-cassette album *Shasta 1975*, cassettes B7528, B7529); *The ABC's of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock: Charting the Cycles of Karma and Initiation*, 8-cassette album (A85056), 12 lectures; "Charting the Cycles of Your Family According to the Cosmic Clock," on 8-cassette album *Family Designs for the Golden Age* (A7440), single cassette MTG7421; and "Childhood Stages of Development: Karma, Christhood, and the Cosmic Clock," on 4-cassette album *The Freedom of the Child* (A83131).

- [6] Volume 29, Number 31, footnote 10. In November 1985, Philippine President Ferdinand E. Marcos, in ill health and besieged by criticism at home and abroad for corruption and cronyism, announced that he would call a special election to prove his popular support. Marcos' political opposition, which was not unified at the time, did not seem to pose a threat to his reelection. His announcement came in the midst of increasing U.S. pressure for economic, political, and military reforms to eliminate the corruption that had been fueling a growing Communist insurgency. In the election, held February 7, 1986, Marcos was challenged by Corazon (Cory) Aquino, widow of opposition leader Benigno S. Aquino, Jr., whose assassination in 1983 had shocked the country and intensified anti-Marcos sentiment. In the campaign, Cory Aquino emerged as the leader of a new, surprisingly powerful grass-roots movement, soon to be known as "People Power." During the election, Marcos supporters engaged in widespread fraud and violence which involved vote buying, intimidation, falsification of voter registration lists, assaults on ballot-box guards, murder, and tampering with election returns. On February 15, the National Assembly declared Marcos the winner, according to the official count. Aquino also claimed victory, based on the tallies of the National Citizens Movement for Free Elections. She called for a nonviolent protest campaign by the people, which was endorsed by the bishops of the Roman Catholic Church. On February 22, two key Marcos officials - Defense Minister Juan Ponce Enrile and deputy military chief of staff Lt. Gen. Fidel V. Ramos - denounced Marcos, demanded his resignation, and pledged to support Aquino. Enrile, Ramos, and 300 soldiers seized Camp Aguinaldo and Camp Crame, which they made their headquarters, and called upon the remainder of the president's cabinet and the 200,000-man armed forces to defect. Jaime Cardinal Sin, archbishop of Manila, summoned the clergy to use their "spiritual power" to bring their parishioners into the streets to form human barricades protecting Enrile and Ramos from possible military retaliation by the Marcos regime. Marcos threatened to "let the blood flow" and to use force to "wipe out" the rebellion, but tens of thousands of Filipinos flooded the streets of Manila in an unprecedented three day peaceful revolution that turned back even tanks and troops. Nuns fasted and prayed for three days and nights and exposed the Holy Sacrament in their monastery. Statues and other images of the Blessed Virgin were set up at key positions. In a remarkable act on February 24, rebel forces, largely civilians including nuns and priests, seized the government-run television station, Channel 4, cutting Marcos off in mid-sentence during a press conference in which he was declaring a state of emergency. The same day, President Reagan asked Marcos to step down

and indicated he would grant him U.S. asylum. On February 25, in two separate ceremonies, Aquino and Marcos both took the presidential oath of office. The same evening, after vowing he would never abandon the Philippines or his office, Marcos fled the country with his family, ending a tyrannical and corrupt reign that had spanned two decades. Corazon Aquino became the new president of the Philippines, just ten days after the judgment pronounced by Archangel Gabriel. In the words of Cardinal Sin, "The force of the Filipino people stormed heaven with prayer and got answered with a miracle." As the Los Angeles Times (27 Feb. 1986) commented, "One of the world's longest-serving dictators had fallen with relatively little bloodshed."

- [7] Volume 29, Number 34, footnote 1. Philippine economy. Since the fall from power of Philippine President Ferdinand E. Marcos (see *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 29, nos. 31 and 32, pp. 306, 316, n. 10), Marcos and his wife, Imelda, have been living in exile in Hawaii and face numerous charges of mismanaging billions of government dollars. The Aquino government is suing Marcos for the return of \$5 billion to \$10 billion he allegedly plundered from the government treasury during his 20 - year reign. As a result of corruption, economic favoritism (known in the Philippines as "crony capitalism") and mismanagement, the nation, once regarded as an Asian boom country, has been in a prolonged slump and is in its worst shape in decades. Rather than concentrating on industrial and agricultural development, the Marcoses spent billions of government dollars building luxury hotels, ultramodern convention and cultural centers, casinos, a never-used nuclear power plant, monuments and statues of themselves, and lavish mansions and private palaces for their family. When the Marcoses fled the country, Imelda left behind in the presidential palace 37 clothes racks holding more than 1,000 gowns and mink stoles, over 2,600 pairs of shoes, hundreds of imported leather purses, and boxloads of jewelry, gold coins, and art treasures. One elderly woman who subsequently toured the palace lamented, "That is all the money of the Filipino people that she spent on all these clothes. She forgot about us - her people." In 1985 the nation's per capita income dropped to about \$600 a year - the second-lowest in the Asia-Pacific region - and the economic growth rate declined to - 3.5 percent. The foreign debt currently exceeds \$26 billion, and unemployment affects almost half of the nation's 21 million workers at least part of the year. As Father Mariano Saraos, a priest in Marcos' birthplace of Sarrat, put it: "Most of the people here are poor - only the top government officials are rich." Though the nation has the agricultural resources to feed its people 10 times over, there is widespread malnutrition, extreme poverty in the countryside, and vast slums around Manila. After the 1983 assassination of opposition leader Benigno S. Aquino, many middle- and upper-class Filipinos left the nation taking with them millions of dollars that could otherwise have been used as capital for industrial development. The growing armed Communist insurgency, with an estimated 15,000 members, has increased in power and influence fueled by the problem of corruption and the nation's devastated economy. In response to an appeal from the Aquino administration for additional aid, President Reagan has pledged to increase U.S. economic aid to the Philippines by \$150 million, thus raising his proposed aid package to \$500 million for the fiscal year.

- [8] Volume 29, Number 45, footnote 8. John 5:2-4.

O Lord Jesus Christ, my Lord and my Saviour, we come to this altar this day in such gratitude for thy presence, that thou hast taken unto thee thy great power and hast reigned.

We thank thee, O Lord, for this thy Church Universal and Triumphant. We thank you that thou hast founded this Church upon the Rock of individual Christhood. And in this week we have seen thy promise, O Lord, that the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. O God, we are grateful that we have lived to see the day of our liberation and that we might move forward in this Light.

We send gratitude to the hosts of the LORD and the mighty archangels for our deliverance in this long battle and in this trial in which those with avowed determination to destroy us have not prevailed. Thou hast prevailed, O God. Now prevail in our hearts that we might know the meaning of Church as the individual endued by thy Spirit.

Give us thy Holy Spirit, O God. For each and every one of us does now claim thy wholeness as our own. Send us forth, O LORD, with Archangel Raphael and Mother Mary, Saint Germain and thy hosts to be healers, not only of souls but of bodies.

Make us one as we are one, O God. And send thy angels to protect and direct us that we might complete this battle for the LORD and obtain that victory of freedom of religion in America for all.

In thy name, O LORD, bless this gift of our offering - offering our supply and our hearts and ourselves this day to renewed dedication to thy Work.

Let thy Word in us, O LORD, become thy Work. We decree it and we accept it done in the name I AM THAT I AM Jesus Christ. Amen.

Edward and I would like to express our gratitude to each and every one of you who have stood with us in this long trial giving of your heart's devotion in prayers and dynamic decrees. We are grateful for God's protection and that we can be here today in this sanctuary worshipping God together.

It is a day of rejoicing and of all God seriousness as we commune together to meet that which has been presented to us as the next challenge.

- [9] Volume 29, Number 51, footnote 9. Tower of Babel. Gen. 11:1-9. In her Pearl of Wisdom of October 5, 1975, Archeia Charity explained: "It was the release of the intense action of our love that confounded the language of those who sought to build a monument to mammon. And the LORD God, through the Archangel and Archeia of the Third Ray, 'scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth,' and they left off the building of their city and their tower. And it was called Babel, for their rationalization became as the babbling of voices who have not the understanding of the heart." See "The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment" in Vials of the Seven Last Plagues, Summit University Press, p. 40; or 1975 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 18, no. 40, p. 208.

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in Him will I trust.

Surely He shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

He shall cover thee with His feathers, and under His wings shalt thou trust: His truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation;

There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

For He shall give His angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

Because he hath set his love upon Me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known My name.

He shall call upon Me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him My salvation.

Psalm 91

[10] Volume 29, Number 57, footnote 4. LORD Zadkiel. The angel of the LORD, YAHWEH, the I AM THAT I AM, also known as the angel of His Presence, is the manifestation of the LORD, even as the LORD who spoke to Moses out of the burning bush personified Himself in the Person of His Angel identified as Archangel Michael. The Seven Archangels are often referred to as "LORD" instead of "Lord," signifying in this four-letter abbreviation for YAHWEH (YHVH, or LORD) that the LORD is manifesting himself as Zadkiel. Hence, the name LORD Zadkiel gives the meaning "the LORD as Zadkiel" or "the LORD in the Person, or personification, of Zadkiel." Similarly, the title the LORD Christ gives the meaning "the LORD in the Person of Christ," whereas the title the LORD Jesus Christ gives the meaning "the LORD, or I AM Presence, who appears in the Person of Jesus, the Christ." Those who acknowledge Jesus as the incarnation of the Word should technically write the word Lord as LORD when referring to his Person, thereby affirming him as the embodiment of the I AM Presence and the Universal Christ, hence the avatar, "the incarnation of God," of the 2,000-year Piscean dispensation. To refer to Jesus merely as the "Lord" is to diminish his office since this term - although it has come to be a synonym for God or Jesus when the L is capitalized - denotes a ruler, master, or the head of a household, whereas the capitalized "LORD" indicates one is referring to the Hebrew letters YHVH, which stand for YAHWEH, or the I AM THAT I AM. (See *The Alchemy of the Word: Stones for the Wise Masterbuilders*, s.v. "Angel of the LORD," in *Saint Germain On Alchemy*:

For the Adept in the Aquarian Age, Summit University Press, pp. 358-59.) In conformance with common usage, our system is to use “Lord” in reference to God and Jesus unless “LORD” would be understood by the reader. However, since the inscription on Zadkiel’s retreat reads “The Order of LORD Zadkiel,” we preserve it here, hence the foregoing explanation.